COLLIGITE · FRAGMENTA · NE · PEREANT
FOUNDED · A·D·1904

Gc
942.006
C28p
v.22
1460426

M.

GENEALOGY COLLECTION

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY
3 1833 00675 9416

Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2014

https://archive.org/details/miscellanea22cath

Publications
of the
Catholic Record Society

Vol. XXII

THE Catholic Record Society was founded 10 June 1904, for printing Registers and other old Records of the Faith, chiefly personal and genealogical, since the Reformation in England and Wales.

All Rights reserved
by the Society

CATHOLIC
RECORD SOCIETY

MISCELLANEA XII

1460426

LONDON
1921
PRIVATELY PRINTED FOR THE SOCIETY
BY J. WHITEHEAD & SON LTD., LEEDS

TABLE OF CONTENTS

PAGE

I. Diocesan Returns of Recusants for England and Wales, 1577. *Contributed by the Rev. Patrick Ryan, S.J. Annotated by various contributors* (*v.p.* 10)* - 1

Introduction - - - - - - - 1
Analysis and Summary - - - - - 6
Annotators' names - - - - - - 10
Canterbury - - - - - - - - 10
Rochester - - - - - - - - 11
York—Yorkshire - - - - - - - 12
,, Nottinghamshire - - - - - - 37
,, Lancashire and Yorkshire - - - 38
Winchester—Hampshire - - - - 39
,, Surrey - - - - - - - 41
London—The City - - - - - - 44
,, Hertfordshire - - - - 47, 51
,, Middlesex - - - - - - - 47
,, Essex - - - - - 48, 49, 50
Lincoln—Bedfordshire - - - - 52, 53
,, Huntingdonshire - - - - - 52
,, Leicestershire - - - - - 52
,, Lincolnshire - - - - - 53
Norwich—Norfolk - - - - - 54
Worcester—Worcestershire - - - 63, 65
,, Warwickshire - - - - 64, 65
Bath and Wells—Dorsetshire - - - 66
,, Somersetshire - - - - - 66
Bristol - - - - - - - - 68
Chester—Cheshire - - - - - 68
,, Chester City - - - - - 68
,, Lancashire - - - - - - 69
Peterborough—Rutlandshire - - 73, 75
,, Northamptonshire - - - 74, 75
,, Huntingdonshire - - - - - 75
Exeter—Cornwall - - - - - 75
Hereford—Herefordshire - - - - 77
Ely—Cambridgeshire - - - - - 79
Chichester—Sussex - - - - - 80
Gloucester—Gloucestershire - - - - 81
Salisbury—Berkshire - - - - - 85
,, Wiltshire - - - - - - 87

* The name of the Rt Rev. Monsignor Henry Parkinson was overlooked. Other notes had been expected.

PAGE

Coventry and Lichfield—Staffordshire - - 87
,, Derbyshire - - - - - - 93
,, Shropshire - - - - - - 93
Llandaff—Glamorganshire - - - - 94
St. David's—Radnorshire - - - - 96
St. Asaph—(none) - - - - - 96
Bangor—Carnarvonshire - - - - 96
Oxford—Oxford City - - - - - 97
,, University Colleges and Halls - 100–101
,, Oxfordshire - - - - - 108–114
London Peculiar Jurisdictions—
,, Lincoln's Inn - - - - - 101
,, Gray's Inn - - - - - - 103
,, Inner Temple - - - - - 104
,, Middle Temple - - - - - 106
London Inns of Chancery—
,, Clement's Inn - - - - - 107
,, Clifford's Inn - - - - - 107
,, Barnard's Inn - - - - - 107
,, Thavies' Inn - - - - - 107
,, Furnivall's Inn - - - - - 107
,, New Inn - - - - - - 108
,, Lyon's Inn - - - - - - 108
,, Staple Inn - - - - - - 108

II. Two Letters or Reports on Recusancy by Bishop Barnes, 1570 and 1585. *Contributed by the Rev. J. H. Pollen, S.J.* - - - - - - - - 115
As Bishop of Carlisle, 27 Oct. 1570 - - 115
As Bishop of Durham, 19 Mar. 1585 - - 118

III. Recusants and Priests, March 1588. *Contributed by the Rev. J. H. Pollen, S.J.* - - - - - 120
Knights - - 120
Ladies - - 120
Norfolk - - 120
Suffolk - - 121
Essex - - 122
Kent - - 122
Hampshire - - 122
Surrey - - 123
Sussex - - 123
Middlesex - - 123
London - - 123
Berkshire - - 124
Buckinghamshire - 124
Oxfordshire - - 124
Wiltshire - - 124
Gloucestershire - 124
Priests in England and Wales - - - 126
Priests beyond Seas - - - - - 129
Devonshire - - 124
Cornwall - - 124
Worcestershire - 124
Herefordshire - 125
Monmouthshire - 125
Brecknockshire - 125
Shropshire - - 125
Staffordshire - 125
Leicestershire - 125
Northamptonshire - 125
Huntingdonshire - 125
Cambridgeshire - 125
Lincolnshire - 126
Derbyshire - - 126
Yorkshire - - 126
Lancashire - - 126

PAGE

IV. Prisoners in the Fleet, 1577–1580. *Contributed by the Rev. J. H. Pollen, S.J.* - - - - - 130

V. The Archpriest Controversy. *Contributed by the Very Rev. Raymund Canon Stanfield* - - - - 132

Part I.

Historical Narrative of John Bennett, Priest, 1621
Introduction and Note - - - - 132
The Narrative - - - - - 133–146

Part II.

Papers Relating to Doctor Richard Smith, Bishop of Chalcedon, and his Jurisdiction, 1625–1633 146
Introduction - - - - - - - 146
A. A True Copie of the Bishop of Chalcedon's Letter to the Lay-Catholicks of England, 16 Oct. 1627 - - - - - - - 148
B. The 3 Laye Gentlemen's Letter to My Lord Bishop, 1627 - - - - - - - 156
C. The Bishop's Answer to the 3 Gentlemen, 2 Oct. 1627 - - - - - - - 157
D. Latin Letter of Philip, Archbishop of Philippi and Vicar Apostolic of Holland, to Richard Smith, Bishop of Chalcedon, 26 July 1628 - 158
Translation - - - - - - 159
E. Latin Letter of Viscount Montague to the General of the Jesuits (Vitelleschi), 6 Aug. 1628 - - - - - - - - 161
Translation - - - - - 163
F. Latin Letter of the Bishop of Ossory, David Rothe, to Bishop Smith, 6 Dec. 1628 - 165
Translation - - - - - 168
G. Doctor Mathew Kellison, President of Douai College, and others to the Brethren in England, 14 Aug. 1628 - - - 170
H. . . . . to Henry Sillesden *vere* Bedingfeld, S.J., 28 May 1629, *n.s.* - - - - 172
I. Extracts out of Letter of Dom William Rudesind Barlow *als.* Radcliffe, O.S.B. - - 173
J. Dom William Rudesind Barlow, O.S.B., to Fr. Henry Sillesden, S.J., 9 April 1629 - 174
K. Two Letters of the Rev. George Leyburn(e) to Bishop Smith in France 1631—
First Letter - - - - - 175
Second Letter - - - - - 177
L. Letter of the Rev. John Southcot *als.* Lovell *als.* Clarke to the Bishop or his Secretary at Paris, about the Books published against the Bishop, 24 April 1633 - - - 178
M. Bishop Smith to the Agent at Rome, the Rev. Peter Fitton, 11 March 1633 - - 179

PAGE

N. Bishop Smith to Mr. Fitton at Rome, 17 June 1633 - - - - - - - - 180
O. Bishop Smith to Mr. Fitton at Rome, 26 Aug. 1633 - - - - - - - - 182
P. Bishop Smith to Lord Weston, the Lord Treasurer of England, 8 Nov. 1633, *n.s.* - 183
Q. Attestation of the Rev. Edward Johns that Sir Nicholas Fortescue, in his last illness, fully submitted to the Bishop of Chalcedon, 2 Dec. 1633 - - - - - - - - 185

VI. John Mawson, Layman, Martyr, 1612, and some Catholic Mawsons. *Contributed by Joseph Mawson* - 187

VII. The Catholic Registers of Market Rasen, Lincolnshire, 1797–1840. *Contributed by George Frederick Engelbach* - - - - - - - - - 194
Historical Notes - - - - - - - 194
Earlier family notes inserted - - - - 199
The Registers - - - - - - - 202

VIII. The Catholic Registers of Knaresborough, Yorkshire, 1765–1840. *Contributed by Thomas George Cummins, George Frederick Engelbach, and Joseph Stanislaus Hansom* - - - - - - - - - 220
Historical Notes, Priests, Nuns, etc. *By the Rt Rev. Abbot John Ildefonsus Cummins, O.S.B.* 220
Notes about local Recusants. *By Joseph Stanislaus Hansom* - - - - - - 222
Addresses of Benedictines, etc. - - - 225
The Registers - - - - - - - 226

IX. The Catholic Registers of Costessey or Cossey, Norfolk, 1785–1821. *Contributed by John Peter Smith* 276
Historical notes. *By the Very Rev. Edwin Hubert Canon Burton and Joseph Stanislaus Hansom* - - - - - - - 276
Earlier notes inserted - - - - - - 283
The Registers - - - - - - - 284

X. The Catholic Registers of Burton, Sussex, 1720–1855. *Contributed by the Rev. Bernardine Fish, O.S.F.C. Edited by Joseph Stanislaus Hansom* - - - - - 304
Historical notes. *By J. S. Hansom* - - 304
The Registers - - - - - - - 312

XI. Addenda to Market Rasen, Lincolnshire, Registers, etc. *Contributed by Joseph Stanislaus Hansom* - 351
Extracts from Kingerby Parish Registers - 351

PAGE

Extracts from Lincolnshire Parish Registers - 351
Sequestrations on Lincolnshire Recusants in 1604 - - - - - - - - - 352

XII. Michael Tirrye, B.A., Schoolmaster, Recusant. Additions to note on page 19. *Contributed by Joseph Stanislaus Hansom* - - - - - 353

Index. *Compiled and contributed by Mrs. T. E. Martin* 355–419

ILLUSTRATION

Portrait of Doctor Richard Smith, 1568–1655; Bishop of Chalcedon, 1625–55; and second Vicar-Apostolic of England and Scotland, 1625–31. From the oil painting at Douai Abbey, Woolhampton. By permission of the Abbot - - - - - - - - - *facing page* 146

No. 1.

DIOCESAN RETURNS OF RECUSANTS FOR ENGLAND AND WALES. 1577.

The Record Office, *Domestic, Elizabeth*, Vols. 117, 118, 119.

CONTRIBUTED BY THE REV. PATRICK RYAN, S.J.

On the 21st of June, 1577, the following letter was sent by John Aylmer, Protestant Bishop of London, to Mr. Secretary Walsingham. A Catholic reaction was beginning; perhaps a dozen seminary priests had come over from Douay; the counter-Reformation movement was beginning to pulsate in Flanders and France.

John Aylmer, Bishop of London, to Secretary Walsingham, 21 June, 1577. R.O. *Dom. Eliz.*, 114, n. 22.

After my hartie Comendacons unto yo^{r} Honor, I haue to crave both yo^{r} advise and aide in a matter of great moment, conserninge both the Church and the state of this Realme, wherin I besech you to advise me friendlie, and to deale with hir Maiestie carefullye, as you shall see the case earnestlie requireth. So it is right Honorable my Lord of Canturburie and I haue receaved from divers of o^{r} brethren, Busshoppes of this Realme, that the Papists do marvelously increase, both in number and in obstinate withdrawinge of them selves from the Church and service of God. For the remedie wherof the manner of imprisoninge of them, which hath bin used hertofore for their punishment, hath not onlie little avayled, but also hath bin a meanes, by sparinge of their howsekeepinge, greatlie to enrich them; and such as here upon seute haue bin enlarged, and upon hope of amendment sent in to their Cuntries, haue drawne great multitudes of their teanantes and frindes into the like maliciouse obstinacie. Wherfore, with Conference had with the rest of o^{r} Colleages, we have thought good to forbeare the imprisoninge of the richer sorte, and to punishe them by round fynes, to be imposed for *contemptuose* refusinge of receavinge the Communion, accordinge to o^{r} order & Commandmentes. For, if we should directlie punishe them for not comeinge to the Churche, they have to alleadge that the penaltie, beinge alreadie sett downe by statute (which is xij^{d} for every such offence) is not by us to be altered nor agravated. This maner of fininge of them will procure the Queene a thowsand poundes by yeare to hir Coffers: whatsoever it doe more, it will weakne the enymie and touch him much nerer, then any paine heretofore inflicted hath done. In conferringe with hir Maiestie about it, ij things are to be observed—first, that hir Maiestie be geven to understand, that it is mente hereby aswell to touch the one side as the other indifferentlie, or els you can gesse what will followe; secondarilie, if hir Maiestie, by im-

portunate seutes of courtiers for their friendes, be easilie drawne to forgive the forfeytures, then o^r labor wilbe lost: we shalbe brought into hatred, the enimie shalbe encoraged, and all o^r travile tourned to a mockrie. Therfore hir Maiestie must be made here in to be *animo obfirmato*, or els nothing wilbe done. It may please you herein to send me yo^r opinion, and after acquaint hir Maiestie with it, when you shall see best oportunitie. To leave this, I besech you haue in remembrance the poore man's seute, which my Lord treasurer and I commended unto you. The valew is smalle, & therfore the seute can not be very great, or hard to be obteined. Thus I take my leave of yo^r Honor, prayinge God to enrich you with all heavenlie blissings, to his glorie and the profite of his Church. ffulham, xxj^o Junii 1577.

Yo^r Honor's to Command
John London.

[*Addressed*] To the right honorable & my very good friende M^r ffrancis Walsyngham, Chefe Secretarie to hir Maiestie, geve thes.

[*Endorsed*] 21 June 1577. From the Bushoppe of London of his & other the Commissioners' purpose to procead by fynes agaynst Papists &c.

All this plan is so highly characteristic of Elizabeth's persecution, that its principal points deserve to be re-stated.

(1) Its illegality is admitted from the first. There was already a system of fines sanctioned by Parliament. The new idea is to increase them past bearing, by creating a new crime, *i.e.* by considering conscientious objections to the new service as "a contempt," and punishing this as treason.

(2) It is hypocritically pretended that these fines will "touch" Puritans and Catholics "indifferently," though the lists are almost exclusively of Catholics! Unless this pretence is kept up, "You can guess what will follow."

(3) Elizabeth will not allow this, unless her temper is highly irritated.

(4) The intercession of friends is to be carefully cut off.

It took Walsingham three months to carry out Aylmer's plan, and on the 15th of October, the Court being then at Windsor, the Privy Council sent out letters to the Bishops, ordering a return within a week, of the recusants in their respective dioceses, with an estimate of the annual revenues of each.* The collection of papers before us consists mainly of the returns made in obedience to this letter.

Almost every return has a short covering letter. This is generally quite brief and formal, and is sufficiently represented in the *Calendar of State Papers, Domestic*, 1547–1580, pp. 559 to 570. A few points, however, call for a word or two of comment. The most general subject of comment is the shortness of the time for making the return; as the episcopal visitations did not provide adequate information. The Bishop of Oxford's secretary adds that recusants will not come to the

* This letter is not registered in Dasent's *Acts of the Privy Council*, perhaps because the Court was not then in London. The date, however, is frequently mentioned in the covering letters. The object of requiring a return *instanter* was presumably in order to prevent recourse by friends to Elizabeth.

visitations. Only one had presented himself last time, and it could hardly be supposed that even one in twelve would ever come in. The people were very loath to bring accusations. There are not in these letters many complaints of the increase of Papists. He of Winchester, indeed, says that "The Recusants' most wilful obstinacy daily groweth more and more." In the diocese of Chester a loss is admitted of not less than 7,000 in seven years.

The subject of the Puritans rarely appears. Richard Cheney, Bishop of Gloucester, with Romanistic leanings, is the fullest. He says, "Some, commonly called puritans, wilfullie refuse to come to Church, as not liking the surplice, ceremonies and other service; whereon they have been indicted in divers and several sessions upon the statute, and now remayne in prison." (Vol. 117, n. 12.) Another complains that the new sect thinks it right to dissemble. Robert Bannister, for instance, though he detests both Papistry, and also religion as now established, still comes to church. The Bishop of Norwich says apologetically that his returns are old and incomplete, because they were collected "Partly of the papists, partly of the peevish, precise sort." But he hopes to make progress by harrying his flock more systematically. The Bishop of Chichester has obtained his returns "from the preachers"; which probably means the parsons. The cruellest of all these letters is that of Archbishop Sandys, and we conclude our survey of these covering letters by quoting it in full, as showing the growing animosity on the Government side.

Edwyn Sandys, Archbishop of York, to the Privy Council, 28 October 1577. *Dom. Eliz.* 117, n. 23.

Maye it please yo^{r} good Lordships to be aduertised, that yo^{r} lettres written at Windsore the xvth of October, came vnto my hands on Tewsdaie at night the xxijth of the same, and according to hir Maiesties pleasure and yo^{r} Lordships' order, I haue with all diligẽcie travelled therin, and haue sent vnto yo^{r} Lordships herewithall the names and abilities of suche within my dioces, as refuse to come to Churche, usinge the helpe of suche herin, as yo^{r} Lordships in yo^{r} lettres named vnto me. Yt was not possible for me in this shortnes of tyme to searche owt all, beinge required by yo^{r} Lordships to returne answere within vij daies, for as yet I haue not visited my dioces, and so canne not come by full vnderstandinge of the offendours, But there are to many, whose intollerable insolence, perverse and contemptuous disobedience, is with speede to be repressed, or els hardly the state canne stande in quiet saftie. I had in full purpose to haue advertized yo^{r} Lordships herof, and for redresse praied the assistannce of yo^{r} autoritie; but yo^{r} Lordships haue happilie prevented me, and I truste yow will bringe to good effecte and perfectly finishe that which uppon good & due consideracõn yow haue taken in hande. God willeth that theese straied sheepe be called home and be compelled to come in, And it must needs put in daunger the publique quiet, yf they be suffered to lyve in this sorte. I haue already laboured what I canne synce my cõminge hither, as well by persuasion as by execucõn of discipline, to reforme them; but litle haue I prevailed, for a more stiffe necked, wilfull or obstinate people did I never knowe or heare

of: dowbtlesse they are reconciled to Rome & sworne to the pope. They will abide no conference, neither give eare to any doctrine or persuasion. Some of them, when the praier for the Quenes Maiestie hath ben read vnto them, haue vtterly refused to saie Amen vnto it. Others do glory (and that not of the simpleste sorte) that they never knewe what the bible or Testament meant. To some I haue offered lodginge and diet in my howse, that I might haue conference with them for their conformitie; but they chose rather to go to prison. Thus muche I write to give yo^{r} Lordships a taste of their evill disposic̃ons. And the moste of them haue ben corrupted by on Henry Comberforde, a moste obstinate popishe prieste, now prisoner at Hull.† While we expecte yo^{r} Lordships' further order, we procede here accordinge to our Commission, leste, yf we should surceasse, they would growe the stowter, thinkinge that our hands were shutt uppe. Immediatly after the recepte of yo^{r} Lordships' lettres, I dispatched a messinger into Nottinghamshire, parcell of my dioces, to make like certificat from thence, accordinge to yo^{r} Lordships' direction in that behalf; but it is so farre of, and the tyme limited for returne of my Certificat so shorte, that it coulde not as yet come vnto my hands. Yf any thinge come, I will sende the same with all speede. But I am credibly informed that there is not one in that shire, which refuseth to come to the Churche. Thus I take my leave of yo^{r} good Lordships, commending the same to the good direction of goddes holy spirite. From Bushopthorpe this xxviijth of October 1577,

Yo^{r} Lordships at Commandment,
E. Ebor.

[*Addressed*] To the Lordes and others of hir Maiesties most honorable Privie Counsell.

[*Endorsed*] 28 of October 1577. Bushop of York: certifieng the nomber of Recusants within his Diocesse.

To sum up, it appears on all hands that, considered as a numbering of the Catholics in England at this time, the return must be most incomplete. The Government did not want to make such a census, but to get at a list of Catholics of property from whom fines could be extorted. They only left one week for the return to be made, a space of time that was altogether inadequate. Many Commissioners took much more time, but none could accomplish his task.

It is also to be confessed that Catholics in the past had been far too compliant in coming to the Anglican service under compulsion. It had, unfortunately, seemed to many that if one went to church *under compulsion*, one did *not* go as an act of religion; and therefore was not guilty of heresy. But this strained and therefore false view was repeatedly condemned by the Catholic authorities, and the disappearance of the ancient church was due chiefly to this external profession of a different religion. It was only at this late period that a successful effort was being made to deal with this great evil. (*See C.R.S.*, ii, 28, 179–181; iv, 3–5, with notes).

† For further information about this noble confessor see Foley, *Records S.J.*, vol. iii, pp. 219, 221, 245, 803; Morris, *Troubles*, iii, p. 300.

The first consequence which seems to have followed from this inquisition was the arbitrary imposition of a tax on each recusant who was worth £40 yearly in lands or £200 in goods. The impost was the maintenance of one or more "lances or light horse." There are several lists of recusants made with this recruiting object. Though this modified plan was again not persisted in, early in 1581 Aylmer's policy was sanctioned by Parliament in the act of 23 Elizabeth, chapter I, which imposed on recusants the fine of £20 per lunar month.

It is largely due to Father J. H. Pollen, S.J., that these Recusant Returns appear under the auspices of the Catholic Record Society, and I thank him for his help in preparing them for publication.

PATRICK RYAN, S.J.

ANALYSIS AND SUMMARY OF THE CENSUS.

R.O., *Domestic, Elizabeth,* cxix, 20. The following original paper is both an analysis and a summary of the various reports. Some of these are now wanting, that is Suffolk, Durham and Northumberland. Devon and Cambridge seem never to have been returned. The Welsh dioceses, though left blank in the summary, have some short returns. The diocese of Carlisle (Cumberland and Westmorland) is not even mentioned in the list; Bristol appears to be included under Bath and Wells.

In the Record Office, where the chronological sequence is strictly followed, this collection of returns has been broken up, and the pieces are distributed up and down three volumes of miscellaneous State papers in chronological order, that is in the order of their respective covering letters. This cannot be praised from a record-lover's point of view; the papers should have been kept together, and bound in the order, which the official and original summary points out. They are now numbered and printed in this their proper record order, and this will materially assist the collation of numerous other lists of Recusants; for the subsequent lists were probably derived, at least in part, from these.

The original summary is here flanked by columns added by the editor. To the left the reference numbers of the different units, which numbers have also been prefixed to the title of each return, and mark the order of the survey. It will be noticed that there are two series of numbers: (1) for the dioceses, and (2) for the counties. This is due to the census having been taken partly by ecclesiastical officials, partly by those of the civil government. The former took the diocese as their unit, the latter the county. The later lists (as that of 1588 *below*) omit the dioceses altogether, and arrange under counties. The Recusant Rolls place the counties in alphabetical order.

To the right is a column of corrected totals. There are three or four small errors in the original additions, and some entries are not taken into account in the totals. The explanation of this may possibly be that these entries were only made *after* the totals had been added up.

Further on the right are references to the actual positions of the different returns in the Record Office.

[ANALYSIS AND SUMMARY

Reference Numbers.	fol. 1 Dioces.		Erles.	Barons.	Knights.	Ladies.
j 1	Dio: Cantab: dj. Kent		..	..	1	5
ij 2	Dio: Rochester dimid. Kent		..	..	..	1
iij 3	Dio: Eborum.	Yeork	..	..	1	6
4		Notting:	..	..	..	..
iv 5	Dio: Winton:	Southton:	1	..	..	1
6		Surrey	..	..	..	..
7	Dio: London	London	..	..	..	2
v 8		Midd:	..	..	1	..
9		Essex	..	..	1	2
10		đj Hertf.	..	..	..	..
11	Dio: Liñcoln.	đj Hertf.	..	..	..	..
12		Buck.	..	..	..	..
vi 13		Bedd.	..	..	..	..
14		Hunting.	..	..	..	..
15		Leicester	..	..	..	..
16		Lyncolñ	..	..	..	..
vii 17	Dio: Norwiche	Norff:	..	..	1	5
18		Suff. ..	..	..	..	..
viii 19	Dio: Worcester	Worcester	..	..	1	1
20		Warwi. dj.	..	..	..	..
ix 21	Dio: Dunelm.	Durham	..	..	..	..
22		Northumb:	..	..	..	..
x 23	Dio: Bath Wells	Dorset	..	..	..	..
24		Somerset	..	..	..	..
	fol. 2					
xi 25	Dio: Cestriæ	Chester	..	..	..	..
26		Lancaster	..	..	..	..
xii 27	Dio: Peterbourg.	North['ton]	..	..	..	..
28		Rutland	..	..	..	..
xiii 29	Dio: Excestrie	Cornwall	..	..	1	1
30		Devon	..	..	..	..
xiv 31	Dioces Hereford		..	..	1	..
xv 32	Dioces Ely:	Cambridge	..	..	..	2
xvi 33	Dio. Chichester:	Sussex	..	..	..	2
xvii 34	Dioces Gloucester		..	..	..	..
xviii 35	Dio: Sarum	Bark.	..	..	..	..
36		Wiltes:	..	..	..	..
37	Covent. Lichf.	Dj. Warwick	..	..	..	..
xix 38		Stafford	..	..	1	1
39		Darby	..	..	1	1
40		Salopp.	..	..	..	..
xx 41	Landaphe	Glamorgan	..	..	..	..
42		Monomothe	..	..	..	..
xxi, xxii	St. Davids, St. Asaphe, Bangor, Radnor					[*Blank in*
xxiii						

OF THE CENSUS.]

Esquiers.	Ge: men.	Ge: Wo.	Pristes.	Inferiors Men.	Inferiors Women.	*Summa totalis.*	Corrected Totals.	R.O. References.
5	4	4	1	1	3	24	24	117, 5, i
2	4	..	..	..	..	7	7	117, 2
5	14	23	11	36	72	176	168	117, 23, i,
..	7	1	..	5	3	16	16	118, 2, ii
1	27	24	..	2	2	58	58	117, 10, i
2	6	7	1	3	4	23	23	117, 14, i
7	19	7	..	46	18	..	99	118, 73
2	2	3	..	1	..	..	9	118, 44
2	14	18	1	2	6	..	46	117, 22
..	5	2	..	..	..	7	7	
..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	
..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	
..	4	2	1	..	2	9	9	117, 13
..	1	1	..	..	..	2	2	118, 50
2	1	..	..	..	..	3	3	
1	..	..	..	..	..	1	1	
7	14	4	..	16	2	49	49	117, 27, i
6	11	13	2	2	..	34	34	*Missing*
2	1	2	..	36	3	46	46	118, 11; iv
..	..	..	..	3	..	3	3	118, 11, v
..	5	1	..	..	..	6	6	*Missing*
1	1	..	..	..	..	2	2	
..	3	..	..	..	..	3	3	117, 21
1	3	2	..	3	..	9	9	118, 16, i; 72
						474	624	
1	6	4	3	1	2	10	17	118, 48, i
14	12	11	..	4	4	39	45	118, 21, 45; 41;
2	3	..	1	..	..	6	6	117, 16 [i; 49
..	..	..	1	..	..	1	1	118, 20
2	13	6	..	6	1	30	30	117, 25, i
..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	*Wanting*
5	13	13	3	8	7	49	50	118, 7, i
1	2	4	..	..	..	9	9	117, 28, i
8	10	1	1	1.	..	23	23	117, 15
1	5	7	..	52	14	79	79	117, 12, i; 118,
7	15	7	..	13	6	48	48	117, 17, i [32, i
1	5	1	1	2	..	10	10	117, 26, i
..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	
8	12	17	3	36	36	114	114	118, 17, i
3	3	4	..	15	11	38	38	
2	5	5	1	3	4	20	20	
1	3	..	3	2	3	12	12	118, 11, ii
..	..	..	..	5	6	11	11	
original.]						489	513	118, 8, 10, 11, i

fol. 3 Dioces.

				Doctors.	B. law.	B. phi.
xxiv	43	Oxon:	Towne ..			
	44		Universitie	1	4	1
xxv	45	Cambridg	Towne ..	..	..	..
	46		University	..	..	..
xxvi	47	Innes of Court	Lyncolns Inne ..	..	..	..
	48		Greys Inne ..	..	..	..
	49		Inner Temple ..	..	..	..
	50		Midle Temple ..	..	..	..
xxvii	51	Chanc.	Clements Inne ..	..	..	..
	52		Cliffords Inne ..	..	..	..
	53		Barnards Inne ..	..	..	..
	54		Thauys Inne ..	..	..	..
	55		furniuals Inne ..	..	..	..
	56		Newe Inne ..	..	..	..
	57		Lyones Inne ..	..	..	..
	58		Staple Inne ..	..	..	..
			Serjeants Inne ..	..	..	..
						Ladies.
xxviii	59	Dioces Oxforde		..	..	1

Esquiers.	Ge: men.	Ge: Wo.	Pristes.	Inferiors Men.	Inferiors Women.	*Summa totalis.*	Corrected Totals.	R.O. References.
3	11	..	1	25	10	50	50	
Mr art.	B. art.	Young gent.	Pristes.					118, 37, i
8	1	6	2	..	..	23	23	
..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	*Wanting*
..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	
esq:	gen:			men.				
3	21	..	..	15	..	39	39	118, 70
..	21	..	..	33	..	54	54	118, 71
3	28	..	..	27	..	58	58	118, 69
5	20	..	..	1	..	26	26	118, 68
..	..	..	..	..	..	..	0	
..	2	..	..	..	..	2	2	
..	1	..	..	..	..	1	1	
..	3	..	..	..	..	3	3	
..	5	..	..	1	..	6	6	118, 38, i
..	..	..	..	3	..	3	3	
..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	*Wanting*
..	3	..	..	6	..	9	9	
..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	
Esqrs.	Ge: men.	Ge: Wo.		Inferiors Men.	Inferiors Women.			
3	30	18	..	68	31	151	151	119, 5, i
						425	425	
				Summa totalis ...		1387	1562	

The thanks of the Society are due to those who have kindly supplied notes to which their initials are attached, as follows :—

G.A.B. The Rt Rev. Bishop of Clifton.
R.T.B. Richard Thackeray Bedingfeld.
J.H.C. Joseph Herbert Canning.
D.C-E. V. Rev. Dudley Canon Cary-Elwes.
A.C. Arthur Cochrane, M.V.O., Chester Herald.
J.S.H. Joseph Stanislaus Hansom.
P.E.H. Dom Percy Ethelbert Horne, O.S.B.
K.W.M. Keith William Murray, Portcullis Pursuivant.
J.H.P. The Rev. John Hungerford Pollen, S.J.
M.H.S. The late Hon. Mrs. Bryan Stapleton, but it should be noted that her death prevented the notes being corrected by her.

i [DIOCESE OF CANTERBURY.]
2 [*Kent.*]
Dom. Eliz. 117. n. 51, i.

		Yearly lyving.
By Recorde	Edwarde Hordenne and his wyfe . .	xl[li]
	Mystres Lovelace	xl[li]
	Norton Greene, Esquire[1]	lxxxx[li]
	Sir Alexander Culpeper, knight, and his wyfe[2]	cccc[li]
	Thomas Roper, Esquyre[3]	xl[li]
By publique fame	The Ladye Mordant	—
	The wydowe of Sir John Guldeforde .	c[li]
	The wydowe of Sir Thomas Guldeforde	L[li]
	M[r] Browne and his wyfe, the Ladye Crispe	Lxvj[li] xiij[s] iiij[d]
	Robert Thomsonne and his wyfe . .	Lxvj[li] xiij[s] iiij[d]
	Thomas Mayne, Esquyre	xl[li]
		Goodes.
By Recorde	Ingram Marton, seruaunt	—
	— Barham, daughter of James Barham of Teaston	—
	— Clyfton, wydowe	—
	— Knight, the wyfe of Reginalde Knight, gent; she is departed from her husbande	—
	— Hernedenne, wydowe	—

[1] Norton Greene, esquire, was of Frogenhall, co. Kent; he married Cecily, daughter of Christopher Roper of the Lodge in Linstead, by whom he had an only daughter and heir, Mary, married to Sir Mark Ive of co. Essex (*Visit. Kent* 1619).—K.W.M.

[2] Sir Alexander Culpeper of Bedgebery, knight, and Mary his wife daughter of William Lord Dacre of the North (*Ibid.*).—K.W.M.

[3] Thomas son and heir of William Roper (*ob.* 4 Jan. 1577–8) of Eltham, by his wife Margaret daughter of Blessed Sir Thomas More. He married Lucy daughter of Sir Anthony Browne of Cowdray, Sussex, and his wife Alice daughter of Sir John Gage, K.G., who were also parents of Anthony Browne, 1st Viscount Montagu (Gillow, *Dict. Eng. Caths.* v, 445–6; *Harl. Soc.* xlii, 82).—J.S.H.

	Persyvall Martyn, gent.	—
	Sir Thomas Crooke, Preest	—
By publique fame	George Guldefoorde	—
	Richard Culpeper, Esquyre . . .	c^{li}

[*Endorsed*] October 1577. The Certificatt of recusants in Kent. Certificat non perfect.

ii [DIOCESE OF ROCHESTER.]
2 [*Kent.*]
Dom. Eliz. 117. n. 2.

Vicesimo die Octobris anno Domini 1577 et anno Regni Regine Elizabeth decimo nono.

A certificate of certayne persons detected in the last visitacõn of the Bishop of Rochester and the Archdeacon of the same See, w^{ch} do not receive the communion, nether come to the churche to heare divine Service; wth the valuation of their goodes.

Westram. First, Richard Stane of Westram is presented for not comminge to the churche since the feast of all Sainctes last past; and his landes are esteemed to be worthe xx^{li} by the yeare at the least, and valued att fortie poundes in goodes.

Horton. Frances Martyn of Horton is presented for not receiving the communion, and esteemed to be worth two hundred poundes in goodes.

Lewsham. M^{r} Cornewallys and my ladie his wife are presented for not cominge to their parishe churche, and for not communicatinge for the space of vij yeares last past; and his landes and fees valued worth one hundred poundes by the yeare, and an hundred markes in goodes. He was once at a Sermon, w^{ch} the Bishop of Rochester made the last Sommer in Lewsham.

Bromleighe. M^{r} Simon Lowe[1] of Bromleigh cometh to the churche, but never received the communion, since the Queenes Maiesties Raigne; and is esteemed to be worth in landes 200 markes a yeare, and valued at 300 poundes in goodes.

Eltham. M^{r} William Roper[2] of Eltham, Esquior, nether receiueth the communion, nether commeth to the churche; his landes valued at 400^{li} lande at the leaste beside the profitt of his office, and his goodes worthe 300^{li}.

Lewsham. Vincent Guicchardyne of Lewsham, an Italian marchant, cometh to the churche verie seldome & hath not receiued the communion since he came to Lewsham, w^{ch} is almost two yeares.

And this is as much as, for shortnes of tyme, we can testifie.

Jo. Roffens; Thomas Walsingham; Henry Cobham.

[*Endorsed*] [i] 20 Octobris 1577. Rochester. Certificat of the papistes in the diocesse of Rochester refusing to come to the Churche. [ii] A certificat for the diocesse of Rochester.

[1] Simon Fifield *alias* Low married Margaret daughter and coheir of Christopher Lacy of London, and was father of Sir Timothy Low of Bromley (*Visit. Kent* 1619).—K.W.M.

[2] William Roper of Eltham, principal clerk in the King's Bench, was grandfather of Sir William Roper of Eltham, living 1619 (*Ibid.*).—K.W.M.

iii [DIOCESE OF YORK.]
3 [*Yorkshire.*]
Dom. Eliz. 117, n. 23, i.

The Dyoces of Yorke.

Anno domini 1577 Regnique domine nostre Elizabethe Regine, etc. Anno xix°.

The names, sirnames, additions and dwelling places of suche within the diocesse of Yorke as haue bene detected to the Lord Archbishop of Yorke, and other her maiesties Commissioners in those partes for their disobediences in refusinge the church and publique prayer, etc., and do not conforme them selfes, with a note of their habilities, &c.

Their habilties.	*Their names and sirnames.*	*Their additions.*	*Their dwellinge places.*
v^c li landes per annum or therabouts	The old countesse of Cumbrelande [1]	Wydowe	of Barden.
v^c merkes per annum or therabouts	The olde ladye Wharton [2]	Wydowe	of Healaughe.
xl^li in landes per annum	Lady Edith Metham [3]	Wydowe	of ——
xl^li in landes per annum	Lady Anne Wilstroppe [4]	Wydowe	of ——
her husband c^li per annum in landes	Lady Anne Inglebye [5]	Wief of Sir William Ingleby, knighte	of Ripleye.

[1] Anne Dacre, second daughter of William 3rd Lord Dacre of Gillesland, married in 1552 or 1553 Henry Clifford 2nd Earl of Cumberland. She died 3 July and was buried 1 Aug. 1581 at Skipton. She was mother of George the 3rd Earl, of Francis the 4th Earl of Cumberland, and of Frances who married Philip 3rd Lord Wharton (J. W. Clay, *Extinct Northern Peerages* 26, 39, 246). She would be resident at Barden Tower in Skipton parish.—J.S.H.

[2] Anne daughter of Francis Talbot 5th Earl of Shrewsbury, widow of John 2nd Lord Bray, married, as his second wife, Sir Thomas Wharton, who was created Lord Wharton. Died 3 Feb. 1584 without issue (*Ibid.* 246).—J.S.H.

[3] Edith daughter of Nicholas Palmes of Naburn and second wife of Sir Thomas Metham of Metham, Howden (J. Foster, *Visit. of Yorks.* 90, 253). His will dated 1 June 1572, pro. 31 Oct. 1573 (*Yorks. Records—Wills*). Lady Metham appears as a recusant at St. Giles's in the Fields in 1581 (*Midx. Records* i, 123). They had a large family; Sir Thomas was succeeded by his eldest son Thomas (ob. 1610) by the first marriage to Dorothy (ob. 1553) daughter of George Lord Darcy of Aston (J. Foster, *Yorks. Visits.* 253; Clay, *Extinct Northern Peerages* 43).—J.S.H.

[4] In 1575 Lady Wilstropp was reported for not attending St. Martin's church, Micklegate, York, for a year (*Yorks. Arch. Journal* xv, 240). Agnes the wife of Sir Oswald Wilstrop of Wilstrop in Kirk Hammerton (his will 8 April 1574, pro. 2 April 1584) was daughter of Thomas Redman of Bossall by Anne daughter and coheir of Robert son of Henry Lord Scrope of Bolton (*Harl. Soc.* xvi, 355). Agnes often spelt Annes may be corrupted to Anne as in the text.—J.S.H.

[5] Anne daughter of Sir William Mallory of Studley, Ripon, married as in the text. Their second or third son David married Anne daughter of Charles

cc markes per annum in landes	William Hawkesworthe and Rosamunde his wyfe [1]	Esquire	of little Mitton.
her husband xl[li] per annum in landes	Katheryne Arthington [2]	Wyfe of William Arthington esquire	of Arthington.
xx[li] per annum in landes	Anne Weste, gentlewoman [3]	Wydowe	of Barnburghe.
xx[li] per annum in landes	Thomas More and Mary his wief [4]	Gentleman	of Barnburghe.

Neville 6th Earl of Westmoreland by whom he had a daughter Anne a Benedictine nun at Brussels, 1612–26 (*C.R.S.* xiv; *Peerages*). The fourth son Francis was a priest and martyr in 1586. The estates passed through the fifth son Sampson (J. Foster, *Yorks. Visits.* 283). Sir William was buried at Ripley 20 Jan. 1578–9, and Lady Ingleby 20 Feb. 1587–8 (Clay, *Dugdale's Visit.*). Katherine wife of William Arthington of Arthington appears below.—J.S.H.

[1] William Hawkesworth seems to have succeeded his father Walter at Hawkesworth, Otley, before the visitation of 1585. He married Rosamond daughter of Thomas Lister of Westby, Gisburn (Foster 299). Their daughter Rosamond wife of Cyril Arthington or Ardington of Arthington, Adel, was a recusant in 1604 (*Ibid.* 273; Peacock 16).—J.S.H.

[2] Katherine daughter of Sir William Ingleby of Ripley and Anne Mallory. The will of William Arthington of Arthington, esq., was made 21 June and proved 8 Dec. 1585. J. Foster, in a pedigree of the family composed of the Visitations of 1585 and 1612, *with additions*, signed by two distant cousins of the Castley (Leathley) branch, calls him a *knight*; but in the Ingleby pedigree immediately connected he is *esquire*, the same as in Ralph Thoresby's *Ducatus Leodiensis*, p. 7. Walter C. Metcalfe and William A. Shaw do not give a single Arthington knight, ancient and gentle as the family was. Mrs. Arthington was arrested at Arthington Hall with her daughter Jane (Mrs. Edward Windsor) and the aged nun Dame Isabel Whithead, O.S.B., of Arthington Priory, about Michaelmas 1587, and committed to York Castle for some time. On 16 June 1590 she was committed for recusancy to Alderman William Robinson's house at York. Search was made for her brother David Ingleby and Edward Windsor. Katherine Arthington, or Ardington as it is often spelt, *late of Adel* and also as *of Harewell*, widow, is in the Recusant Exchequer Roll for 1592–3. Anthony Atkinson, an informer, reported David Ingleby and four others going armed on 5 Sept. 1593, adding "At Rainscroft [? Raventofts, if not an obscurer place] a litle from Rippon at Mrs. Ardington house, she beinge sister to Davye Englebie doth harbor hym and soondrie preists and other recusants." A copy of a presentment of recusants' property at Ainsty quarter sessions . . . . . 1597, by Richard Webster, vicar of Adel (given me by Mr. J. S. Gibbons, and slightly changed in *Northern Genealogist* vi, 31), quotes "Wm. Arthingtō disseased & (*sic*) Katheren his wife now livinge at Harwell in Netherdall" [*sic*, ? Nidderdale]. I suggest that the ampersand is a mistake in the record, and that William A. was not a recusant, but only named to identify his wife and her widow rights at Arthington, he being dead twelve years before. In 1604 Katheren Ardington, a gentlewoman, was a recusant of Dacre Pasture, where I am informed Harewell is; most of the places above being in the extensive parish of Ripon (J. Foster, *Yorks. Visits.* 273 and 283; Foley iii; *C.R.S.* v and xviii; Peacock 52; *Yorks. Records—Wills*).—J.S.H.

[3] John son of George West of Aughton, Aston, by his wife Joan daughter of Thomas Trigott, married Anne daughter of John More of Chelsea, Middlesex, and grand-daughter of the Blessed Sir Thomas More, martyr. This accounts for her being at Barnborough with her brother Thomas (J. Foster, *Yorks. Visits.* 350; *Commoners* iii, 451).—J.S.H.

[4] Thomas eldest son of John More (in last note) and his wife Anne daughter

her husband xl[li] per annum in landes	Margaret Thwaites[1]	Wief of John Thwaites gentleman	of Marston.
her husbande xl[li] per annum in landes	— Palmes[2]	Wife of Bryan Palmes, esquire	of Naburne.
her husband x[li] in goodes	Anne Lawnder[3]	Wief of John Launder,[3] attorney	of Naburne.

of Edward Cresacre of Barnborough or Barmborough, six miles west of Doncaster (I regret having given this wrong in *C.R.S.* xix, 400). Thomas More's name appears in the list of gentry of Tickhill wapentake summoned to attest his pedigree at the visitation of 1584–5, but against it are the words—"in prisona, recusans," and he suffered exile. Born 8 Aug. 1531, he died 19 Aug. 1606. He married Mary daughter of John Scrope of Hambledon, Buckinghamshire. His eldest son, John, *ob. v. p.*: Thomas and John became priests; and the fourth, Cresacre More, married Elizabeth daughter of Thomas Gage of Firle, Sussex (*Commoners* iii, 451; J. Foster, *Yorks. Visits.* 388; J. Gillow, *Dict. Eng. Caths.* v, 93, 94).—J.S.H.

[1] Margaret daughter of Laurence Robinson of Overton, wife of John Thwaites of Marston. On 20 Nov. 1576 she pleaded her conscience, adding "there is nothing in the church that she liketh of." A younger son, Francis, was reported as having gone abroad, and arrived at Rheims 17 April 1589, leaving for Rome as attendant on the venerable priest, Dr. Thomas Baily, on 17 March 1590. The eldest son, James, although a noncommunicant, agreed to his children being educated as Protestants. He must have died soon after, as his widow, Mary daughter of Francis Gale of Acomb, with their son William and his wife Eleanor daughter of Philip 3rd Lord Wharton and Barbara Gale, with a servant, Jane Thompson, were new recusants in 1604. But the widow had been a recusant in Jan. 1598–9. (J. Foster, *Yorks. Visits.* 93; J. Morris, *Troubles* iii; Knox, *Douay Diaries*; J. W. Clay, *Extinct Northern Peerages* 246; Peacock 60.).—J.S.H.

[2] Anne daughter of Sir John Constable of Halsham, etc., second wife of Brian son of Nicholas Palmes of Naburn by Jane daughter of William Conyers of Sockburn (*Ibid.* 57, 90).—J.S.H.

[3] Anne daughter of Robert Constable of Easington, E.R. Yorks., by Jane daughter of Edmond Frothingham of Frothingham (or South Frodingham), Owthorn, and grand-daughter of Sir John Constable of Burton-Constable, etc. She married John Lander an attorney of St. Martin's parish, Coney Street, York, where, of seven children, only their son John was baptized 21 Feb. 1573–4. In November 1576 she was reported as having pleaded conscience for her recusancy, but had left the parish (*recessit*), perhaps for Naburn where we find them in June 1577. Her first apprehension would follow the above report, when her husband attempted to defend her at law, and was told by the tyrant Earl of Huntingdon that there was *no law for Catholics*. Dates are not available, but Leonard Bapthorpe, the Catholic counsellor, who had been briefed to defend her and other ladies, was committed to the custody of Edmund Sands the sheriff, whose term of office expired 29 Sept. 1577. The husband was sent up to London, put in the Counter prison, brought before the Star Chamber, returned to York, put in the stocks, and deprived of his professional practice. To avoid the infamy of the stocks to a gentleman, he had besought his wife to yield somewhat, but she put duty to God above all; and having gone through this ordeal, he was ever after firm in the Faith. After six weeks she was released and had some peace; but both were again arrested in 1579, committed to York Castle and later to Hull Castle. Finally he was

her husbande xl[li] per annum in landes	Anne Caluerleye [1]	Wyfe of Walter Caluerley, esquire	of Caluerleye parishe.
her husbande xx[li] per annum in landes	Alice Lyster [2]	Wief of Thomas Lyster, gentleman	of Gisburne in Craven.
her husbande xx[li] in goodes	Agnes ffoster [3]	Wife of John ffoster, Crowner	of Huntington, nere Yorke.
x[li] in goodes	Elizabeth Ellerker gentlewoman Isabell Thwenge [4]	Wydowe	of Warter upon the wolde. of Warter aforesaide
xx[li] in landes per annum	Jane Langdaill gentlewoman [5]	Wydowe	of Sancton.
xl[s] in goodes	Thomas Acreth [6]	Clerke	late parson of Catton

committed to the Clink in London 18 June 1584, where she was sent 22 March 1585–6, dying there . . . . . 1589, he surviving until 26 Jan. 1590–1 (J. Morris, *Troubles* iii; H. Foley, *Records S.J.* iii; J. Gillow, *Dict. Engl. Caths.* iv, 112–16; J. Foster, *Yorks. Visits.* 58; *C.R.S.* ii; *Yorks. Par. Reg.* xxxvi, 5). The name also appears as Launder, Lawnder, Lounde, supposed to be descendants of the ancient De la Launde family.—J.S.H.

[1] Anne daughter of Sir Christopher Danby (junior) of Thorpe Perrow, Well, by his wife Elizabeth daughter of Richard Neville 2nd Lord Latimer. Her husband was heir to Sir William Calverley of Calverley, Kirkby-Malhamdale (J. Foster, *Yorks. Visits.* 9, 264).—J.S.H.

[2] Alice daughter of Sir Richard Hoghton of Hoghton Tower, Lancs., married Thomas Lyster (or Lister) of Westby, Gisburn (*Ibid.* 548).—J.S.H.

[3] Agnes daughter of William Lascelles *alias* Jackson of Ganthorpe, Terrington, married John Forster of Earswick, Huntington (J. Foster, *Yorks. Visits.* 618). "Agnes ffoster, widow," appears amongst the Huntington recusants in 1604 (Peacock 118).—J.S.H.

[4] Christopher Thwenge of Huggate-on-the-Wold, living 1584, son of Marmaduke Thwenge of Upper Helmesley, had a daughter Isabell baptized at Huggate 28 Aug. 1547 (J. Foster, *Yorks. Visits.* 230; *Parish Reg. Soc.* xxxvi, 2).—J.S.H.

[5] Jane daughter of Thomas Vavasour of Copmanthorpe, an outlying part of York, and wife of Anthony Langdale of Houghton, Sancton. The last died at Rome 10 April 1577 (J. Foster, *Yorks. Visits.* 129).—J.S.H.

[6] Fr. Christopher Grene, S.J., mentions two Confessors—*Thomas* Acrige or Acrick, O.S.F., and may have transposed the Christian name with *John* (?) A(c)kri(d)ge, a priest, becoming a curate to parson Hyndmers at Wensley, then under Dr. Daykins, and last at Richmond where he was born. His conformity to the Elizabethan establishment must be after his second appointment, as John Dakyn, LL.D. (or Dawkins as his name appears in the *Corpus Christi Guild Roll* in 1534), became vicar-general and principal official of the Archbishop of York, prebendary of Bilton in the Ainsty and Kirk-Fenton, and Archdeacon of the East Riding, dying in 1558. So it must be at Richmond that he conformed, and would easily obtain the rectory of Low-Catton (not mentioned by Grene). Repenting of his heresy about the time of the rising

xl[li] in goodes & xx[li] Landes	Christofer Monketon [1]	Gentleman	of Lonsburghe
xx markes per annum in landes	Katherine Thwenge [2] gentlewoman	Wydowe	of Easthesler-ton
xx[li] in goodes	Cuthbert Mennell [3]	Gentleman	of Barnehill.

C markes per annum in landes	Roger Toccattes [4]	Esquire	
C markes in goodes and C markes in landes	Thomas Leedes [5]	Esquire	
xx[li] landes in reuertyon	John Mallet [6]	Gentleman	

of the earls in 1569, he wandered about as a pilgrim, was arrested at his sister's house at Richmond, tried before an alderman, a kinsman, and carried to York Castle, and later to Hull, where the two died in prison in 1583 and 1585; the names causing doubt (J. Morris, *Troubles* iii; H. Foley, *Records S.J.* iii; *Surtees Soc.* vii, 221).—J.S.H.

[1] Christopher son of William Monkton of Londesborough and Cavell, Eastrington, by his wife Anne daughter of Sir Robert Aske of Aughton. He was a recusant in 1592–3. His wife was Frances daughter of John Hussey of North Duffield and Harswell (J. Foster, *Yorks. Visits.* 92, 119, 134; *C.R.S.* xviii, 52, *vide* Manckton).—J.S.H.

[2] Katherine daughter of George Thwenge of Over Helmesley and Anne daughter of William Thwaites of Marston. She married Ralph Thwenge of East Heslerton in West Heslerton parish. A recusant in 1593 (J. Foster, *Yorks. Visits.* 230; *Commoners* ii, 147; *C.R.S.* xviii).—J.S.H.

[3] Robert Meynell or Mennell of Hilton, sergeant-at-law 1547 who died 1563, by his wife Mary daughter of Thomas Pudsey of Barforth, had a son Cuthbert (J. Foster, *Yorks. Visits.* 250; *Commoners* i, 402).—J.S.H.

[4] Toccotes is the older spelling of the manor of Tocketts in Guisborough. Roger Tockets who died a Catholic prisoner in 1573 (*C.R.S.* v), was probably the father of the above Roger. Hull records show that he might have had temporary licence to appear before the Ecclesiastical Commissioners late in 1585, on giving £200 bail. Queen Elizabeth seized his possession in 1599, and in 1604 one Richard Heaton was paying the Crown rent for Roger's manor of Tocketts, houses at Upleatham and Skelton, etc., part of possessions of Roger Tocketts, esquire, late of Drypool (where the Hull prisons were), recusant, deceased. Other seized estates named include two houses and four hundred acres in Moulton, Middleton-Tyas (J. H. Hirst, *Hull Blockhouses*). He married Margaret daughter of Robert Meynell, sergeant-at-law. "Living in 1584," but in prison, the Visitation of that year is signed by his elder son "George Toccotts" (J. Foster, *Yorks. Visits.* 195), who had been two years a recusant in 1604; whilst the younger son Thomas, a recusant since only Whitsuntide last was retained by Thomas Wilie of Upleatham (Peacock 96, 106).—J.S.H.

[5] Thomas Leedes of North Milford in the parish of Kirkby-on-Wharf, his second wife [Milicent Bransby], their son Thomas and his wife Mary . . . . . , were recusants in 1593. The first died in 1602, his will dated 18 April being proved 6 July. The son was knighted in 1603, being described as of Suffolk. This in 1593 is described by an informer as "Peckfield," or Pakefield near Lowestoft on the Suffolk coast, where he harboured many priests. "William Turner late servant of Sir Tho. Leeds" was a recusant of Kirkby Wharf parish in 1604 (J. Foster, *Yorks. Visits.* 135; *C.R.S.* v and xviii; Metcalfe, *Book of Knights*).—J.S.H.

[6] John son of William Mallet of Normanton and Rosamond Mirfield, married Anne daughter of William Vavasour of Spaldington, Bubwith. In 1585 they had William aged 4, and three daughters (J. Foster, *Yorks. Visits.* 326).—J.S.H.

xx[li] in leases and goodes	William Lacye [1]	Gentleman
C markes per annum in landes	Henrye Oglethorpe [2]	Gentleman
Worth nothing, but very wilfull	Thomas Vavasour [3]	Doctor in phisicke

[1] William Lacy, born at Great Houghton, Darfield (Challoner says "born at Hauton"; but Gillow, in *Dict. Engl. Caths.* iv, 88, says he resided at above), appears in J. Foster's *Yorks. Visits.* 1585 (p. 331). His great-nephew John Lacy, junior, of Brearley Hall, Midgley, Halifax, would be responsible for the Brearley part of the Cromwellbotham pedigree, his father John Lacy, senior, being buried at Halifax 19 Aug. 1585 (will 13 Aug. 1585, to which a *caveat* was entered 23 Aug., pro. 19 Aug. 1587). The pedigree gives the sons of Gerard son of Gilbert Lacy [of Halifax, will 28 June, pro. 6 Oct. 1492] as—

Hugh Lacy [of Brearley, grandfather of John L. junior; will 20 Sept. 1570, pro. 20 July 1573, buried at Halifax 13 April 1573].

Dunstan and Edward, priests.

William Lacy, with two daughters—Agnes wife of Richard Hills *or* Hules and Margaret wife of Simon Low, both merchants of London. Their mother's name is left blank; possibly because William Lacy married twice, and information being lacking as to which wife was the mother.

Richard Lacy married to . . . . . daughter to . . . . . Greene.

As authority for the connection between Great Houghton and Halifax I quote the *Feet of Fines* for 1577, the year of this report. "John Jackson de Ederthorpe, plaintiff, *versus* John Lacye, esq., son and heir of Hugh Lacye, esq., deforciant; *re* A third part of land in Mylnhouse and Greathaughton, and a third part of the moiety of three messuages with lands in Derfeld and Edderthorppe *als.* Eddirthorppe." In 1578 a similar entry omits Great Houghton, and Hugh's name, substituting his grandson, John, junior, "John Lacye de Brereley, esq., and Ann [Woodruffe of Woolley] his wife, and John Lacye, gent., his son and heir apparent" being deforciants (*Yorks. Records* v, 115, 137).

When old, William went to Rheims, Pont-a-Mousson and Rome, where he obtained a dispensation for the priesthood, having been twice married, the second time to a widow named Creswell. After his ordination he returned to England, was arrested at York, and after much cruel treatment, was martyred the 22 August 1582. His name is confused with a namesake who appears later in this list, p. 36.—J.S.H.

[2] Henry Oglethorpe of Beaghall or Beal, Kellington parish, living at the Visitation of 1585, when his wife's name is not given, but there are two sons Richard and Thomas (the last being wrongly supposed by Bro. Foley (iii, 148) to be the Jesuit scholastic, who is clearly, from his own description, the son of the "schismatic" Michael Oglethorpe of Roundhay, Barwick in Elmet, or of Thorner in *C.R.S.* xviii, and Elizabeth Stillington, which name he adopted as an *alias*). Henry was son of Thomas Oglethorpe of Beaghall by Jane daughter of Henry Vavasour of Hazelwood, Tadcaster; and grandson of John Oglethorpe of Oglethorpe, cousin of Owen Oglethorpe, bishop of Carlisle, who crowned Queen Elizabeth (J. Foster, *Yorks. Visits.* 314). From a Hatfield MS. list of prisoners, dated 1592, quoted by J. H. Hirst (*Hull Blockhouses* 81), he may have been still a prisoner at Hull; but the address of "Ball (*sic*) near Alberford" [*Abberford*] is transposed with that of Edward Teshe of "Bishopsfield near York [*sic*, Bishophill in York]."—J.S.H.

[3] Thomas Vavasour of Holy Trinity parish, King's Court, physician, was a younger son of Sir Peter Vavasour of Spaldington, Bubwith, by his wife Elizabeth daughter of Andrew Lord Windsor. His wife Dorothy . . . . . appears lower in this list. Fr. Christopher Grene says he was banished in the reign of Edward VI for religion. After an excommunication by an apostate religious, ... Moulton, one of the city sheriffs, [*Robert*] Askwith, [1572–3] broke into his house and not finding him despoiled everything. About three years later the Lord President repeated the attack, when to save suffering to his wife (W. Hutton adds also to save a priest hiding there) he surrendered himself. Committed to the custody of Alderman Robert Brook,

Worth nothing, yet verie wilfull and a great perverter of others	Henrye Cumbreforthe [1]	Bacheler of Divinitie	xxij all prisoners at Hull
Nothing worth, and yet verie obstinate and infetors of others	John Bolton [2]	Popyshe priestes	
	John Alman [3]		
	William Ustanson [4]		
	Roberte Williamson [5]		
	Thomas Bedall [6]		
Nothinge worth, and yet altogether obstinate	John ffletcher [7]	late Scole-masters	
	Michael Tirrye [8]		
	Geffreye Stevenson [9]		

he was allowed a short time at home until his wife's recovery, and then sent again to the same private custody. But defending his religion so learnedly the authorities became alarmed, and he was closely imprisoned in Hull Castle. In illness he was allowed to reside with a brother on bail; but, rumour spreading that he had conformed, to avoid scandal he refused further extension, and was returned to prison at Hull. His last years were spent there in contemplation, prayer, and acts of charity to his fellow-prisoners until his death, 12 May 1585. He was buried in the adjoining churchyard at Drypool (*Troubles* iii; J. Foster, *Yorks. Visits.* 116; Foley iii, 208).—J.S.H.

[1] Henry Comberforth or Comberford, priest, was (according to William Hutton, who often speaks of years very widely) committed to Ousebridge 26 years before 10 Dec. 1594, remained there six years; from thence removed to Hull Blockhouse, remaining there close prisoner *about* ten years, and there died. But his death in prison is recorded on 4 March 1586 (*Troubles* iii; *C.R.S.* v). No higher testimony can be paid to him than that of the persecuting Archbishop Edwin Sandys in his letter (p. 4).—J.S.H.

[2] John Bolton or Boulton was probably a Marian priest, as Hutton says he (Bowlton) was committed in the first year of Q. Elizabeth (1558–9), first to York Castle, thence to Ousebridge where he remained ten or twelve years, and thence to Hull Blockhouse for about eight years, and banished in 1585 (*Troubles* iii; *C.R.S.* v).—J.S.H.

[3] John Alman or Almond, a Cistercian priest of Jervaulx Abbey, is said to be a Cheshire man. His imprisonments in York Castle and later in the Castle and Blockhouses at Hull are not dated. Worn out with age, infirmity and harsh treatment, crooked and blind, his Catholic fellow-prisoners were forbidden to tend him. He died in prison at Hull, 18 April 1585, aged about 80, and was buried at Drypool (*Troubles* iii). It should be noted however, that Cardinal Gasquet (*Eng. Monasteries* ii, 488) gives his age as only 76.—J.S.H.

[4] William Ustanson or Ustison (Richard Ustonson was a tenant at Casterton, Westmoreland, of Margaret Davenport of Bromehall, Stockport, Cheshire, in 1593—*C.R.S.* xviii) was banished to France with others in 1585 (*C.R.S.* v). In the second *Douay Diary*, p. 236, is mention of one of seven priests setting out for England in Oct. 1590, "Guilielmum Watsonum," who had been in prison in England before. This may be "Watson," but none of the other six have their sirnames latinized.—J.S.H.

[5] Robert Williamson was transported to France with ten other York imprisoned priests and eleven from Hull in 1585 (*C.R.S.* v). J. H. Hirst, *Hull Blockhouses*, quotes a warrant for payment of £3 for this on 22 Nov. 1585.—J.S.H.

[6] Thomas Bedall, priest, is said by William Hutton to have been in Ousebridge prison about 1569 (26 years before 10 Dec. 1594), and died in Hull Blockhouse (*Troubles* iii). J. H. Hirst (*Hull Blockhouses*) gives his death as in 1588.—J.S.H.

[7] John Fletcher, whose memoirs Fr. Christopher Grene had, born in York, his parents bringing him up a Catholic, but was perverted for a time at Cam-

Wilfull men and nothing worthe vl[l] in goodes	ffrancys Parkinson,[10]	Yeoman
	William Brimleye,[11]	Laborer
	Stephen Branton,[12]	Blacksmithe

bridge. Brought before Archbishop Grindal 26 April 1574, he showed himself to be an able disputant, and was committed to the Sheriff's (Robert Brook) house, then to the Archbishop's Peter prison, then to Ripon, back to Peter prison, and Hull prisons as we find him above in 1577. He must have been still in prison in 1594 as he speaks of twenty years "ended next Easter." When he got relief is uncertain, but in Jany. 1598–9 he was a recusant in All Hallows' Peaseholme, and as an old recusant in 1599 was to be abjured the realm, when he is described of St. Cuthbert's in "Audmark," which may be *Old Market* meaning St. Cuthbert's Peaseholme, the only church so dedicated in York. Whether he abjured the realm or not, John ffletcher and William his son of St. Cuthbert's were old recusants in 1604. His wife, who had been in prison some years, succumbed and was very violent against him for his fortitude (*Troubles* iii; Peacock 57; Foley iii).—J.S.H.

[8] Michael Tirrye or Tyrrye, etc., born at Ripcarth or Niskarth (? Aysgarth) in Wensley Dale, son of Arthur and Grace, the latter daughter of Oliver Swertwaite of Banckes in Denkes-dain (*sic*). His parents are said to be poor, but he was kept to school and his books until eighteen. After being in London as a scrivener he was at Trinity four years, and took the degree of B.A.; taught at "Niscarthes" church, at Guisborough, and last at York, altogether five or six years. In 1573, when verging on forty years, he was suspected, confessed the Faith he had long neglected, was brought before many authorities, and subjected to lesser imprisonments. Remaining firm he was placed in the stocks in the Low Kidcote for ten weeks, then to the High Kidcote and further urged to conform. On 9 Nov. 1576 he was shifted to the Castle, and on 27 Jan. 1577 to the prisons at Hull, where he was still in 1594. He may be the Michael *Tizzie* a prisoner at Ousebridge, York, in January 1598–9 ? (Foley iii; *Troubles* iii).—J.S.H.

[9] Geoffry Stevenson or Stephenson committed about 1570 or 1571 to Ousebridge prison, York, three years, then to the Castle, removed later to Hull, where being thrust down into a low vault, by reason of cold and noisome vapours and damps, he lost the use of all his senses, and so shortly after died (*Troubles* iii).—J.S.H.

[10] Francis Parkinson, a layman, was in prison at Hull in 1581 and is said to have died a prisoner (J. H. Hirst, *Hull Blockhouses*; *C.R.S.* v).—J.S.H.

[11] William *Brinsley* was committed to Ousebridge about 1570 or 1571 for three years, then to York Castle, and thence to Hull as we see him in 1577, above (*Troubles* iii). Perhaps Brimley, being local, is correct.—J.S.H.

[12] Stephen Branton imprisoned, according to William Hutton, in 1570 or 1571, on Ousebridge three years, then to York Castle, and thence to Hull; back again to York Castle where he was buried against the wall 19 July 1591, after full 20 years, although Fr. Christopher Grene puts it at only 18 years. Challoner relates that James Thompson, priest and martyr, was arrested in Mr. Branton's house, whilst he was in prison, on 11 August 1582, showing thereby the Catholicity of his family. The registers of St. Michael le Belfry give under 1573, "Jenete Branton wif to Stephen branton, about lviii years of aged, buried the xviith Day of aprill." York Freemen's Roll shows the name to be a corruption of Brampton—"Johannes Brampton marsshall" [blacksmith or farrier] in 1508; "Nicholaus Branton, blaksmyth, filius Johannis Branton, blaksmyth"; and "Stephanus Branton, smyth, filius Johannis Branton, smyth," both together in 1536. John Brampton or Branton seems to have carried on two occupations, and to have divided them between his sons, one being Stephen the recusant. "Willelmus Branton, smyth, filius Stephani Branton, smyth," in 1563. This William and his daughter Anne were recusants of St. Michael le Belfry in 1604 as we see earlier in *Troubles* iii of St. Olave's parish. "Arthurus Branton filius Willelmi Branton, blaksmyth" in 1604; "Ricardus Branton, blacksmith, filius Arthuri Branton,

x[li] in goodes	William Tessymonde,[1]	Sadler
v[li] in goodes	Thomas Aldcorne,[2]	Tyler
xl[s] in goodes	Olyver Walker,[3]	Carpenter
Nothinge worthe	— Rayner,	Weaver

viij. All prisoners

Their husbandes arr worthe:—

xx[li] in goodes	Anne Weddell[4]	Wief of John Wedell of Yorke, butcher
xx[li] in goodes	Margaret Clitheroe[5]	Wyfe of Jo: Clitheroe of Yorke, butcher

blacksmith" in 1632. *de Bramptons* appear as York freemen from 27 Edward I (*Troubles* iii; Foley iii; *Surtees Soc.* xcvi and cii; Peacock 58; *Yorks. Par. Reg.* i).—J.S.H.

[1] William Tes(s)imond of St. Michael le Belfry parish, sadler, took up his freedom in 1557, by patrimony, from his father James Tesimond, cordwainer, free in 1526. His son Christopher, of the same parish, sadler, was free in 1590; married Christian Crosthwaite in 1591, and died the following year (*Surtees Soc.* xcvi and cii; *Yorks. Par. Reg. Soc.* i). William Hutton says that William Tesimond was committed to prison about 1571, put in the stocks all one cold winter, then removed to York Castle and thence to Hull, as we see in the text. His wife Margaret and his family were recusants on 6 June 1576 and in Nov. following, her husband being still in York Castle, she pleaded that her going to church "would offend God, and therefore her conscience will not suffer her to come there." Yet in spite of all his fortitude Fr. Christopher Grene, S.J., says he succumbed eventually (*Troubles* iii). This seems likely as the will of William Tessymond, York, sadler, dated 14 Nov. 1587 was proved 11 Jan. 1587–8; and that of Margaret Tessmonde, York, widow, 24 April 1591, proved 21 April 1592 (*Yorks. Records* xxii). She was buried 26 April 1591 at St. Michael le Belfry; but her husband's burial does not appear in the registers. The sirname appears in modern times at York as Tesseyman.—J.S.H.

[2] "Thomas Awdecorn [Oldcorne], tyller, fil. Johannis Awdecorne, junioris, tyller," as he appears in the freemen's roll for 1557, was of St. Sampson's parish, and a prisoner in York Castle before 10 Nov. 1576. His wife Alice is mentioned elsewhere. He may be the Thomas Awdcorne a prisoner on Ousebridge in Jan. 1598–9, and the Thomas Audcorne *alias* Audcork, labourer, twice convicted, condemned to abjure the realm in 1599 (*Troubles* iii; *Surtees* xcvi and cii).—J.S.H.

[3] Oliver Walker committed to Ousebridge prison about 1570 or 1571 for three years, then removed to the Castle, thence to Hull, as we see him above, where he died a prisoner at an uncertain date (*Troubles* iii; *C.R.S.* v).—J.S.H.

[4] Agnes may have read Annes and become Anne; for Agnes wife of John Weddell junior, butcher, of Christ's parish (or Holy Trinity), King's Court, close to "The Shambles," where butchers did and still most do congregate. She was in prison on 6 June 1576, and later sayeth she cometh not to the church for her conscience will not serve her, because there is neither altar, priest nor sacrifice. She was convicted again in 1585 and 1592 (*Troubles* iii). Three John Weddells were admitted freemen butchers in family succession—John son of John in 1539 (? the eldest *Woddall* in 1486), and John son of John in 1562. This one of the text became a chamberlain in 1575 (*Surtees Soc.* xcvi and cii).—J.S.H.

[5] Margaret daughter of Thomas Myddylton or Middleton, wax chandler, free in 1529, a chamberlain in 1551, sheriff in 1564, buried at St. Martin's, Coney Street, 16 May 1567, will 14 Dec. 1560—10 June 1567. She was married as his second wife to John Clitherow(e), butcher, on 1 July 1571 at St. Martin's. He took up the freedom in 1559 by patrimony from his father Richard, a tailor, and was a chamberlain in 1573. She was reported as a recusant on 6 June, and on 20 Nov. 1576 as being in prison and not able to come expecting a

xx^{ty} markes in goodes	Isabell Porter [1]	Wyfe of Peter Porter of Yorke, Tailor	in Yorke
xx^{li} in goodes	Janet Geldarte [2]	Wief of Percivall G[eldarte] of York, butcher	

maternity. The Rev. John Mush speaks of her being at liberty on bond about a year and a half before her final imprisonment on 10 March 1585–6 for harbouring him and the Rev. Francis Ingleby, martyr. References can only be given here to Fr. John Morris's *Troubles* iii, Mr. James Booth Milburn's *A Martyr of Old York*, etc., for the disgraceful treatment of this gentle matron and martyr, who suffered the *peine forte et dure*, being crushed to death on 25 March 1586. Her eldest daughter Anne then aged 11 or 12, to whom she sent her hose and shoes signifying that she should serve God and follow in her steps, was a prisoner in Lancaster Castle seven years later when her father got her release, only to pervert her; but she contrived to get to Louvain and became an Augustinian nun. A son Henry became a priest at the English College in Rome. William Clitherow *als.* West, a priest imprisoned in York Castle in 1618 and shortly after banished to Rheims, is thought to be another son. Fr. Mush speaks of her eldest son going to France. Thomas, supposed by Fr. Morris to be John's brother, is shown to be his son by the Freemen's Roll—"Thomas Clythero, draper, fil. Johannis Clythero, bocher," in 1595. He was in York Castle and one of the 53 prisoners hauled to sermons in 1600, the next year sent to the North Blockhouse, Hull, dying a prisoner there about 7 March 1603[? 4]. Mr. Hirst produces a facsimile of his burial register—"Thomas Cletheray a recusant of the North Blockhouse was put into his grave, in drypoll church yard, the vijth day of March, by the meanes of Henry Garrat, w^{t}out the minister, & w^{t}out the order of buriall, according to lawe." Should the year 1603 be new style an administration of 23 June 1603 may apply to him—Thomas Clitherowe of Hull? Further, although a prisoner, he may not have been under conviction. Hugh Clitheroe was four times Mayor of Hull between 1441 and 1458. Yet another freeman son—"Johannes Clytherowe, junior, butcher, fil. Joh. Clytherow, butcher," in 1606; and "John Cliderowe, younger, Yorke butcher, will 15 Sept. 1614—28 Aug. 1615." He probably followed in religion his father, still alive by this wording. The latter had assumed a third wife by 1593. A marriage at St. Martin's, Coney Street, on 27 Jan. 1605, of John Clitherow, butcher, to Mayry Hall, servant to Mr. Pickering, may refer to the son. Probably the vast majority of wills are lost, and that of the weakling husband of Margaret Clitherow is not indexed at York. Fr. Morris doubted Bishop Challoner's statement, from Bridgwater *Concertatio*, that he was banished, only tracing him at York down to 1603; but this may mean at some later period (?). The above-quoted will of John C. *junior* in 1614–15 seems to imply that his father was still alive. With the martyr wife, a son a prison confessor, two more priests, one daughter a nun, and his brother William a priest, he must have had much prayer for his conversion. There was in 1604 a Richard Clitherow, yeoman, a recusant at Healaugh in the Ainsty; William Clitherowe a recusant at Strensall; and Roger Clitherow, yeoman, and Eleanor his wife, recusants at Nunkeeling, all unidentified. Suggestions have been made that Thomas Middleton was of the Stockeld family; but his will (in *Troubles* iii, 347) shows he had property in Ripon. There are some Ripon wills worth consultation (*Surtees Soc.* xcvi and cii; J. H. Hirst, *Hull Blockhouses*; *Yorks. Par. Reg.* xxxvi; Peacock 60, 120, 128; *Yorks. Records—Wills*).—J.S.H.

[1] Isabell Porter was reported as a recusant 6 June 1576, and before 20 Nov. was in prison. "Sayeth that she cometh not to church because her conscience will not serve her, for things are not in the church as it hath been aforetime in her forefather's time." Distraint on her husband was directed on 4 June 1578. He was of St. Mary's parish, Castlegate, and was a freeman in 1566. She died a prisoner at York, 30 July 1582 (*Troubles* iii; *Surtees* cii; *C.R.S.* v).—J.S.H.

[2] Janet Geldart reported as a recusant 6 June 1576, and in prison on 20 Nov. pleaded her conscience, saying "there can be no greater cause [for not coming

xl[li] in goodes	Margaret Tailiour [1]	Wyfe of Thomas Tailiour of Yorke, tayler	Castell.
xll[li] in goodes & leases.	Edwarde Teshe and Anne his wyfe [2]	Gentleman	

Their habilities.	*Their names and sirnames.*	*Their additions.*	*Dwellinge*
Her husband is worthe C markes in goodes	Dorothie Nevile [3]	Wief of Henrye Nevile, gentleman.	ij, also
Her husbande is worthe xl[li] in goodes	Agnes Tailiour [4]	late of Tadcaster, wyfe of John Tailiour.	prisoners in Yorke Castell.

to church] than her conscience." Distraint on her husband was directed 4 June 1578. She may be the Jenetta *Geldand* who died in prison, but there are two of the name, and no date is given. He was of Christ's parish, and admitted a freeman in 1570 (*Ibid.*).—J.S.H.

[1] Margaret Taylor was a prisoner in York Castle on 20 Nov. 1576: "Sayeth she cometh not to the church, because there is not a priest as there ought to be, and also that there is not the Sacrament of the Altar." Her husband was of St. Crux parish, admitted to the freedom in 1558 or 1559, as "Thomas Tayllour, taillor, fil. Johannis Taillyour, armorer." John was admitted by apprenticeship in 1516 (*Troubles* iii; *Surtees* xcvi, cii).—J.S.H.

[2] Edward Teshe of St. Mary Bishophill Junior parish, gentleman, and his wife Anne, were both reported as recusants on 6 June, and in a report of 20 Nov. both marked in the margin, in York Castle (*in Castro*), but it is recorded that Edward "is now at London, and so we cannot learn the cause of his absence from the church." She alleges her conscience "for there is neither priest, altar nor sacrament." We find both in York Castle, as above, 20 Oct. 1578; and this is the last note of him. She must have got release later, for she was arrested again, 10 March 1584–5, with Margaret Clitherow, for hearing Mass at the latter's house, her own house being searched and her servants imprisoned. She was condemned in a hundred marks, i.e. £66 13*s.* 4*d.*, a judge threatening "If we live to the next assizes we will have thee found guilty of harbouring priests." Whilst in York Castle, a parson there for some misdemeanour made her, Bridget Maskew, George Errington, William Gibson and William Knight believe he wished to become a Catholic. They sent him when free, probably by arrangement with the authorities, to Henry Abbot, a convert at Holden [Howden], who took him to Mr. Stapleton at Carleton, but no priest seems to have been there. For this Errington, Gibson, Knight, Abbot, Anne Teshe and Bridget Maskew were condemned, as for treason. The four men were martyred on 29 Nov. 1596; the two women were reprieved from the penalty of being burnt to death. Anne Teshe was later a prisoner at Hull, and on 25 June 1594 removed from the South Blockhouse back to York Castle, where in 1600 she was one of the fifty-three Catholic prisoners hauled to sermons. She remained a prisoner to the end of Queen Elizabeth's reign, receiving a pardon from James I (*Troubles* iii; J. H. Hirst, *Hull Blockhouses*; Challoner). In 1542 I find a William at Teshe (*Yorks. Records* ii, 103) suggesting—at the ash tree ?—J.S.H.

[3] Dorothy daughter of Robert Forster of Smaws in Tadcaster parish married Henry son of Sir Richard Nevill of Liversedge, Birstall, and Eleanor his wife daughter of Sir John Towneley (J. Foster, *Yorks. Visits.* 246, 316).—J.S.H.

[4] The reason why Dorothy Nevile and Agnes Taillour are bracketed is not obvious; but the former's connection with Tadcaster and the Taylors of that parish, lower down, may be observed.—J.S.H.

Her husbande is worthe cc[li] in goodes	Elizabeth Dineleye [1]	Wief of M[r] John Dineleye, Lord Maior of the Cittie of Yorke.
xx[li] in landes per annum	Lady — Pacocke [2]	Wydowe, late wief to Roberte Pacocke, alderman
xx[li] in goodes	Edwarde Beseleye and Briget his wyef.[3]	Gentleman
x[li] in goodes	William Hooton and Mary his wife.[4]	Draper

[1] Elizabeth daughter of Christopher Beseley of York, notary, married John Dyneley, tailor and draper, Lord Mayor of York in 1577, son of John Dyneley of Swillington. She remarried Thomas Whalley of Dalby, nephew of Edmund Whalley, Abbot of St. Mary's, York. Her burial in 1599 at St. Michael le Belfry reads, "Elizabeth Dyneley wyff to one Whawley, a recusant, was buryed the xxiiij of May." Her will of 8 Feb. 1597–8, proved 25 June 1599, describes her as "Elizabeth Whalley, widow, *alias* Lady Dyneley" (*Surtees Soc.* lvii, 286, xcvi; *Yorks. Par. Reg.* i, 84).—J.S.H.

[2] Robert Paycok, merchant, admitted to the freedom of York in 1534, a chamberlain in 1537, sheriff in 1540–1, governor of the merchants' company in 1542–3 and 1563–5, Lord Mayor in 1548 and 1567, and M.P. in 1557–8, was buried at All Hallows, Pavement, 15 June 1570. His second wife, here recorded, was Anne daughter of George Gale, goldsmith, alderman and twice Lord Mayor of York, by his wife, Mary Lord, daughter of Robert Lord of Kendal, whose daughter, Elizabeth Lord, O.S.B., was the last prioress of Wilberfoss, the Priory lands being bought in 1553 by George Gale and his wife, Mary Lord. Lady Paycok died at Spaldington, Bubwith, in 1591 (*Corpus Christi Guild of York, Surtees Soc.* lvii; *Freemen ibid.* xcvi). Her title is explained by the old jingling rhyme—

"My Lord is a Lord for a year and a day,
But My Lady's a Lady for ever and aye."

Others occur in this return.—J.S.H.

[3] *Edward* Beseley and Bridget his wife of St. Mary Bishophill Junior parish, York, were recusants on 20 Nov. 1576, the wife also on 6 June previous, but no reason is assigned (*Troubles* iii). Edward Beseley, also of Skelton near York, signed his pedigree in 1584 (Foster 218), giving his second wife as Bridget daughter of William Nelson of Skelton. They had then—Dominic, William, John, Joan, Ann, Mary and Margaret. He gives also his sister Elizabeth who married John Dyneley and Thomas Whal(l)ey (see note above). Their father Christopher married Margaret daughter of Richard Cowpon of Mytholm-Royd in Halifax parish. Part of Skelton township is in Overton parish; and there, in 1604, we find Edward and Bridget as recusants with others of the family, he retaining Edward Whalley *alias* Goodreck, a new recusant.—J.S.H.

[4] William Hutton of Christ's parish or Holy Trinity, King's Court, York, draper, the author of *Notes by a Prisoner in Ousebridge Kidcote*, endorsed "By William Hutton, an ancient Catholic prisoner upon Ousebridge," edited by the late Fr. John Morris, S.J., in the third Series or Volume of "Troubles of Our Catholic Forefathers," to which that careful historian added extracts from the House Books of York Corporation, and notes of Fr. Christopher Grene, S.J. It is quoted in these notes briefly as "Troubles," and the pages are not quoted as the book is well indexed. The admirable work seems made for the present list of Recusants, one confirming, supplementing or slightly correcting the other. The notes of some are for the year before our text. The "Freemen of York" (*Surtees Soc.* xcvi and cii) gives the following notes of the family—"Ricardus Huton, tapitour," free in 1534 (his will is dated 4 Oct. 1553 and was proved 7 April 1554—*Yorks. Arch. Soc. Records* xiv).

Wilfull & worth nothinge.	Dorothie Vavasour[1]	Wief of Thomas Vavasour, Doctor in phisicke	xxij All of

Richard Huton was one of the City Chamberlains in 1545. "Willelmus Huton, draper, fil. Ricardi Huton, tapitour," free by patrimony in 1567; "Ricardus Huton, grocer, fil. Ricardi Huton, tapitour," in 1560 or 61; "Xpoferus [Christopher] Hutton, grocer, fil. Ricardi Hutton, tapitour," in 1585 or 86. We see how the spellings of "Huton" and "Hooton" come about. William Hutton has summons to cause him to go to church on 27 Aug. 1576; but on 20 Nov. he excuses himself as being "excommunicate and is not yet absolved, but when he is absolved he will come!" Excommunicated for being a Catholic and meaning to remain so, they could not absolve him. On another occasion they dubbed him "a subtle sophista"! Mary his wife simply pleaded "conscience." Having resisted distraint on their goods, they were both "committed to ward." Further distress was ordered 4 June 1578. On 14 Feb. 1583–4 Catholic books and religious objects having been found in the Sheriff's Kidcote, where they were imprisoned, and their children being also there, going in and out, steps were taken to remove them into the Mayor's Kidcotes. Hutton describes how his son *Jack* aged nine, was terrorised and assented to a statement that his mother had told him to remove the heads of martyrs from the stakes on her prison roof, further incriminating Margaret Luetie and Alice Bowman as helping him. Her final imprisonment lasted about seven years, and when new sheriffs, John Weddel and Leonard Beckwith, came into office at Michaelmas 1587, she, Mrs. Dorothy Vavasour and Alice wife of Thomas Oldcorne, were cast in a low, filthy prison in the Kidcotes; and, on being brought up, died on 25th, 26th and 27th of October, and were buried on Toft Green, where the railway goods station stands.—Their son Peter was on 31 Jan. 1593 certified as having gone over the seas about six years since, and was admitted to the English College, of Douay, then at Rheims 8 Jan. 1588–9. Another son, John Thomas, appears as an Anglo-Benedictine; but this is not the place to follow them up.—William Hutton himself was a prisoner in one of the Kidcotes in Jan. 1599, but he had evidently been several times at liberty, perhaps on bonds, and must have been again in that year, when he is described "now of St. John's [parish] *several times convicted*." He would not have been convicted for recusancy when in prison for it. He was then condemned to abjure the realm. Whether he ever left the country does not appear; but the following suggestive translation from the York City Registry has been obtained—William Hutton. Caveat entered against the proof of the Will and Administration of the Goods of William Hutton of the *City of London* deceased before 28 February next unless first be called Gartrude Nevile *als.* Hutton wife of Henry Nevile the sister of the said deceased. This *caveat* was entered 30 January 1603 [1604]. No such will exists at York.—J.S.H.

[1] Dorothy Vavasour's husband is referred to above as a prisoner. She was reported 6 June 1576 as a recusant, and on 20 Nov., saying her conscience would not serve her to go to church, and that she would die in the faith that she was baptized in. After her husband's arrest and the brutal treatment of the pursuivants she went quite demented, but she recovered and continued the religious life both had observed. On 15 Aug. 1580 the officers broke into her house, where Mass was to be said, arrested her and two daughters (Anne and Dorothy are mentioned in Foley as having gone wrong in some way); William Wilkinson the priest, James Wethereld, gentleman, and Etheldreda his wife; Mrs. Brogden; William Hutton (the narrator) and Mary his wife; John Wood; Elizabeth Read; and Jane Ellerthorpe. Each was fined 100 marks (£66 13*s.* 4*d.*) for hearing Mass, and £80 for not going to church for four months, sent again to prison, and there remaining. After seven years in prison three were shut down in a low, filthy place, and only brought up to die on three successive days—Mary Hutton on 25 Oct., Dorothy Vavasour on 26, and Alice wife of Thomas Oldcorne on 27 Oct. 1887. They were all buried on Toft Green, within the City walls of York, about where the old railway works

Vt supra	Emot Hallidaie[1]	Wyfe of Richard Hallidaie, girdler	
vli in goodes, her husband.	Janet Geldarte[2]	Wyfe of Lancelot Geldart, butcher	the Citty
xxty markes in goodes, her husband.	ffrancys Hall.[3]	Wyfe of George Hall, Draper	of

stand. The name is still kept up as a road with a few houses and stables of houses in Micklegate (*Troubles* iii).

The above James and Etheldred[a] Wethereld must be James Wetherall and his wife Audrey daughter of Thomas Stillington of Acaster Selby or Kelfield (both in the parish of Stillingfleet), by his wife Isabell daughter of William Hungate of Saxton and Audrey daughter of John Saltmarshe of Saltmarshe, Howden (*conf.* J. Foster, *Yorks. Visits.* with add. pedigree, 100, 115, 633). William Hutton says they were released on bonds four years after their apprehension. James Wetherall may have conformed ? There is a will of James Wethereld (as Hutton spells it) of Spaldington, Bubwith (whence Dr. Thomas Vavasour came), gentleman, 18 July 1589—3 Jan. 1591–2. It is not clear who are John Wetherall and Agnes his wife, recent recusants at Bubwith in 1604 (Peacock 134). James and Audrey Wetherall are only credited with three daughters (Foster 633)—(1) Anne wife of Edward Warton of Beverley Park, (2) Mary wife of Thomas Arksey, and (3) Isobel who died a None [nun]. Audrey was a recusant at Kelfield in 1593 (*C.R.S.* xviii), and I think also in 1604, as under Stillingfleet are—" Andrewe [? Audrey] Wetherall of Kellfeild and William Stillington Recusants " (Peacock 142). William Stillington was her eldest brother, a recusant in 1593, and one of the most prominent of 53 Catholics hauled to sermons in York Castle, an. 1599 and 1600 (Challoner). Hirst quotes a letter, Hull Corporation archives, dated 22 Sept. 1605, enforcing strict precautions for his safe detention there. Another brother, Thomas Stillington, was professor of Divinity at Louvain; only Robert being a Protestant. Her sister, Anne Stillington, married Peter Vavasour of Spaldington, nephew of Dr. Thomas Vavasour, the confessor in this list. She and her daughters, Katherine and Elizabeth Vavasour, were recusants in 1604 at Bubwith. Another sister, Elizabeth Stillington, retained the Faith although married to a Protestant, Michael Oglethorpe of Roundhay, Thorner, one of their sons, Thomas Oglethorpe *alias* Stillington, being the Jesuit scholastic who died in 1616, *æt. circa* 23 (not as in Foley). The fourth sister, Katherine Stillington, married Clement Hodgson, the two recusants of Allerton Grange, Leeds, in 1604, secretly married, i.e. by a Catholic priest, and had three children secretly baptised—Andrew [? Audrey as in pedigree, Foster 633], Ursula [not in pedigree], and Isabell (Peacock 17), who married Edward Killingbeck of Allerton Grange, by whom she had Dom Robert Killingbeck, O.S.B. (Birt, *Obits O.S.B.*).—J.S.H.

[1] *Emma* is given in one place in *Troubles* iii, probably wrongly, as Emott, Emmota, etc., frequently occurs in old registers, etc. She, the wife of Richard Halliday of Christ's parish, girdler, was reported on 6 June 1576, and on 20 Nov. for not coming to church, "for what cause we cannot learn, because she is a rover abroad in the Country, and cannot be had." On 4 March 1578–9 her husband promised to coerce her, and Emott promised that she would come to the church, but she would not tell when. Others drew distinction between the church and God's church; but *Troubles* gives no further information as to the result. She may have *roved* again. Richard Hallyday, girdler, became a freeman of York in 1542 (*Surtees* xcvi).—J.S.H.

[2] Janet wife of Lancelot Geldart of Christ's parish, butcher, had pleaded her conscience for recusancy before 20 Nov. 1576. On 4 June 1578 distraint on her husband was directed (*Troubles* iii). As Lancelot Gelderd (*sic*) he became a freeman in 1572 and a chamberlain in 1605 (*Surtees* cii). I think this is not the Janet who died in prison (*C.R.S.* v) ?—J.S.H.

[3] Frances wife of George Hall of Christ's parish, draper, was reported 6 June 1576, and on 20 Nov. as declining to come to church because she was

xl^{s} in goodes, her husband.	Agnes Kitchyn-man.[1]	Wyfe of Christofer Kitchinman, carpenter.	
xl^{s} in goodes, her husband	Alice Cowlinge[2]	Wyfe of John Cowling, butcher	Yorke.
Nil.	Elizabeth Cowlinge.	Daughter of the said John	
Nil.	Jane Weste.[3]	Servant to George Hall, aforesaide	
v^{li} in goodes, her husband.	Janet Bacheler[4]	Wyfe of William Bacheler, butcher	
xx^{li} in goodes, her husband.	— Rayne.[5]	Wyfe of Christofer Rayne, butcher	
v^{li} in goodes, her husbande.	— Cock-burne.	Wyfe of William Cockburn, butcher	
Wilfull, her husbande nothing worthe.	— Fysher.[6]	Wyfe of William Fysher, butcher	

persuaded otherwise to do, and believeth in the faith she was baptized in. Before 10 April 1577 he had resisted distraint for his wife's recusancy, and further order was made on him 4 June 1578. He became a freeman in 1571 (*Troubles* iii; *Surtees Soc.* cii).—J.S.H.

[1] Agnes wife of Christopher Kitchenman of Christ's parish, carpenter, reported on 20 Nov. 1576 for not coming to church, for what cause could not be learned, for she is now great with child, and could not come before the City Council. Distraint had been resisted by her husband before 10 April 1577, and further proceedings against her, as a widow, ordered 4 June 1578. Christopher Kytchynman became a freeman in 1545, and a son James in 1568 (*Troubles* iii; *Surtees* xcvi and cii). But in spite of her being called a *widow* there is a will at York of Christopher Kychingman of York, carpenter, 13 Jan.—21 Jan. 1581–2 (*Yorks. Records—Wills*). Query a *reported* death.—J.S.H.

[2] Alice wife of John Cowling of Christ's parish, butcher (penyman in *Troubles* iii), pleaded her conscience before 20 Nov. 1576. Distraint against the husband was ordered 4 June 1578. William Cowlying, butcher, was free of the city in 1520; his son William in 1550. The relationship is not clear to Ralph Cowlying, cordwainer, free in 1549, a chamberlain in 1576 (*Surtees* xlvi and cii). He was arrested soon after the execution of Mary, Queen of Scots (8 Feb. 1586–7), and died 1 Aug. following, a prisoner in York Castle. On 31 Jan. 1593–4 his sons Richard and Thomas were reported as having gone abroad about fourteen years before. Richard was certainly a priest, sometimes called Collins (*Troubles* iii).—J.S.H.

[3] Jane West, single woman, servant to George Hall of Christ's parish, draper, before 20 Nov. 1576 had said she came not to church, for she thinketh it is not the right church; and that if she should come there it would damn her soul. But she had moved away—*recessit* in margin (*Troubles* iii).—J.S.H.

[4] Janet wife of William Bachelor of Christ's parish, butcher, reported 20 Nov. 1576 as not coming to church for reasons unknown, "but she is now sick and came not before us." On 4 June 1578 distraint was ordered on her husband (*Troubles* iii). "William Bacheler, junior, bocher, fil. Willelmi Bacheler, bocher," was free in 1549 (*Surtees* xcvi).—J.S.H.

[5] The Lord Mayor of York, on 4 June 1578, issued an order to the churchwardens of Christ's parish to distrain on the goods of Christopher Rayne, but no notice of his wife's name, nor her recusancy is given (*Troubles* iii). Christopher Rayne, butcher, became free in 1559, and was a chamberlain in 1564 (*Surtees* cii).—J.S.H.

[6] William Fyssher, butcher, was free in 1568. From his trade and position

Yonge and wilfull, worth nothinge	Anne Hewett and Margaret Hewett.[1]	Dawghters of — Hewett.	
Brother to the late gaoler: nothinge worthe, wilfull.	Gregorie Wilkinson and Agnes his wyfe.[2]	Hatter.	
Their habilities.	*Their names and sirnames.*	*Their additions.*	*Their dwelling places.*
xl^{s} in goodes	Alice Abbaye	Wydowe	
xl^{s} in goodes	William Wrighte[3]	——	
xx^{ty} markes in goodes her husband	Anne Cooke[4]	Wyfe of Ambrose Cooke, Sadler	
xx^{ty} markes in goodes, her husband.	Alice Lobleye[5]	Wyfe of Richard Lobley, Tanner	

in this list, he was doubtless resident in The Shambles, Christ's parish (*Surtees* cii).—J.S.H.

[1] Anne, single woman, daughter of Thomas Hewett of St. John's parish at Ousebridge-end, waxchandler, was reported on 20 Nov. 1576 as not coming to church "because there is no priest there nor right sacrament." The other daughter Margaret, a seamster, had lately been presented for recusancy, but had "gone forth of this city, to what place we know not." But on 10 April 1577 she personally appeared and *obstinately* refused to go to the church, and would not pay any money for her offence. She was committed to ward forthwith. They seem to be aunts of Dame Ursula Huicke, O.S.B., of Brussels, in *C.R.S.* xiv *q.v.* (*Surtees Soc.* xcvi, cii; *Troubles* iii).—J.S.H.

[2] Gregory Wilkinson of St. Mary's parish, Castlegate, felt-maker, was reported for recusancy 6 June 1576, his wife not then mentioned. He pleaded his conscience before 20 Nov. 1576, saying he would remain in the faith he was baptized in; Agnes his wife making an identical statement. He is described as a hatter, the same as in the text, when he received the freedom of York in 1569 (*Troubles* iii; *Surtees* cii). The family line is shown thus—(1) William Huet, cordwainer, free in 1494; (2) Thomas Hewet, wax chandler, son of William Hewet, parish clerk, free in 1531; (3) Christopher Hewike, mercer, son of Thomas Hewike, wax chandler, free in 1580 and senior of six city chamberlains in 1582; (4) Dame Ursula Huicke, O.S.B., daughter of Mr. Christopher Huicke in York, born 1570, professed 1603, died at Brussels 1638. —J.S.H.

[3] Evidently the William Wright who died in prison at York 23 July 1582 (*C.R.S.* v, 192, 194); but the information above is too scanty to trace such a common name.—J.S.H.

[4] Ambrose Cooke (or Cowke, freeman in 1567) was of St. Martin's parish, Coney Street. He married at St. Michael le Belfry's 13 Nov. 1569 Anne Branton. Their names disappear from the registers of the first parish after the baptisms of their children—John on 10 March 1575–6, and Agnes on 2 July 1577. He had a son Richard, a tailor freeman in 1606 or 1607. Anne Cooke was reported before 6 June 1576, and on 20 Nov. declared she "cometh not to the church for her conscience will not serve her so to do": and on 4 March 1578–9 "cannot appoint any time when she will come to the church, but as shall please God." She may be the Anne Cooke of St. Andrew's parish, a widow in 1593. It may not be safe to say that he was "one Cook a sadler in Flete Street [London]" in 1580; but Ambrose's death in prison at York is given on 7 March 1586 (*Surtees Soc.* cii, 9, 55; *Yorks. Par. Reg. Soc.* i, 8 and xxxvi, 6; *Troubles* iii; Foley iii, 702; *C.R.S.* v, 192, 194; xviii, 42, 43). —J.S.H.

[5] Richard Lobley of All Saints', North Street, tanner, free in 1567. On 20 Nov. 1576 Alice "sayeth she cometh not to the church because her con-

x[li] in goodes	William Bowman [1] and — his wyfe.	Locksmithe	xxij. All likewise
Her husband x[li] in goodes.	Grace Woodd [2]	Wyfe of William Woodde, Gentleman	
xx[ty] nobles in goodes.	John Aldcorne and Elizabeth, his wief [3]	Tiler	
Her husband xl[s] in goodes	Elizabeth Langton [4]	Wyfe of Thomas Langton, Currier.	

science will not serve her, for she sayeth she thinketh the Baptism is not as it hath been, and sayeth she will not receive as long as she liveth" (*Troubles* iii).—J.S.H.

[1] William Bowman of St. Crux parish, freeman in 1558, on whom a distress was directed 27 Aug. 1576 for obstinately refusing to go to church; and on 20 Nov. is reported to have said the church "is not the Catholic Church, for there is neither priest, altar nor sacraments." In the same report his wife Isabel says "her conscience will not serve her, because there is not the Sacrament hung up," and "that she doth not believe that such words as the priest readeth are true." On 21 March 1578–9 he again pleads his conscience. William Hutton stated that about 1585 he, Bowman and nine others were thrust in a low prison and were so kept for a year and thirty weeks, until the Lord Mayor and his brethren were ashamed at the voice of the people. Isabel Bowman was in the Kidcotes upon Ousebridge in Jan. 1598–9; and also Alice Bowman, who about 1584, when aged eighteen, had been accused of moving some martyrs' heads from the stakes on the prison roof (*Troubles* iii; *Surtees Soc.* xcvi, 279). All three were to have further proceedings taken against them in 1593, when Alice was described as a spinster (*C.R.S.* xviii, 42).—J.S.H.

[2] Grace wife of William Wood of St. Olave's parish, yeoman and servant to John Genkyns the Queen's Receiver in Yorkshire, after the rising of 1569, was reported 6 June 1576 and on 20 Nov., when she heard her husband were summoned, said her husband was as well occupied and did serve the Queen as well as any in York, and that she had other business to do than to come before the Mayor. She was then stated to be excommunicated (*Troubles* iii). She seems too pert for the endurance of a confessor. Yet we find her a recusant above.—J.S.H.

[3] John Oldcorne of St. Sampson's parish, freeman tiler in 1540, has already been mentioned as Awdcorn. His wife Elizabeth Awdecorne "cometh not to the church because she sayeth she is certified in her conscience otherwise, and that she should displease God if she should do otherwise." This was reported 20 Nov. 1576, and in Jan. 1598–9 we find "Elizabeth Awdcorne *alias* Oldcorne old and lame, a recusant." John, on 10 April 1577 was content to suffer the churchwardens of St. Sampson's to take his distresses for his offence. On 31 Jan. 1593–4, it was reported that "Edward Oldcorne [the Jesuit martyr], son of John Oldcorne, late of this city, bricklayer [*sic*], deceased, went over the seas about ten [? 12½] years since, but where he is remaining at this present we cannot learn, saving we hear by report that he was at Rheims." Edward Oldcorne arrived at Rheims from Douai 12 Aug. 1881. Because his father seems not to have been a Catholic in 1572, Fr. Morris assumed he was never one, but this seems contradicted by the entry of 20 Nov. 1576, and by that in this text (*Troubles* iii, specially pp. 259, 352). The Freemen Roll (*Surtees* xcvi and cii) gives the following—1518, John Oldcorne, merchant; 1535, John Aldcorne, tiler; 1541, John Awdcorn, tiler; 1557, Thomas Awdecorn, tiler, son of John Awdecorne, junior, tiler; 1584, Hugo Oldcorne, innholder, son of John Oldcorne, tiler.—J.S.H.

[4] Thomas Langton of St. Sampson's parish, currier or leather dresser, freeman 1559, the last of that name on the roll of freemen. His wife Elizabeth is reported on 20 Nov. 1576 "sayeth she cometh not to church, for her heart and conscience will not serve her so to do." Her husband at first resisted a

Vt supra	Alice Mashroder 1	Wyfe of John Mashroder, potter	of the Citty of Yorke
Vt prius	Alice Aldcorne 2	Wyfe of Thomas Aldcorne, Tiler	
Nil.	Anne Godfreye 3	his servaunte.	
xl^{s} in goodes.	Jane Plowman 4	Wydowe	
Nil.	Margaret Plowman	her dawghter	
Nil.	Isabell Yoman	her servaunte	
Her husband v^{li} in goodes.	Katheryne Wildon 5	Wyfe of John Wildon, tayler	
Vide inter prisonarios apud Hull, supra.	Margaret Tessymond 6	Wyfe of William Tessymond, sadler	
Her husband xx^{s} goodes	Alice Durham 7	Wyfe of Richard Durhm̃, barber	

distress for her recusancy, but submitted later (*Troubles* iii). She is the Elizabeth *Lanckton* and *Isabel* Langton who died a prisoner at York 28 July 1582 (*C.R.S.* v; *Surtees* cii).—J.S.H.

[1] Alice wife of John Masherother is reported 20 Nov. 1576 as saying she, "cometh not to the church, for her conscience will not serve her," and yet "obstinately refuseth so to do." Her husband resisted distress being made. They were of St. Sampson's parish, and is called a *brazier*, not a potter as in the text (*Troubles* iii). Richard Maschrother was freeman *potter* in 1498, but is called a *brasyer* in 1536. In 1541 occurs—"Johannes Masherother, brasyer, filius Ricardi Masheroder, potter." This is the one in the text, and one of Richard's sons, a pewterer, in 1548, when he is called *brasyer*. So perhaps they were all (*Surtees* xcvi) metal-potters? The indexer of St. Martin's, Coney Street, registers connects Ma(r)shrother and *Massiter* as a later development (*Yorks. Par. Reg. Soc.* xxxvi; *Surtees* xcvi and cii).—J.S.H.

[2] Alice wife of Thomas Oldcorne of St. Sampson's parish, tiler, reported on 6 June 1576, by 20 Nov. had pleaded her conscience, when her husband was already a prisoner in York Castle for his own recusancy. She shared the same pestilential prison with Mary Hutton and Dorothy Vavasour, and with them brought up to die on 27 Oct. 1587, after one imprisonment of seven years. She was buried on Toft Green (*Troubles* iii).—J.S.H.

[3] Anne Godfrey, single woman, of St. Sampson's parish, sayeth she cometh not to the church, for she is persuaded in her conscience not to come there, on 20 Nov. 1576 (*Troubles* iii).—J.S.H.

[4] The relationship to William Plowman of St. Peter the Little (amalgamated with All Hallows', Pavement), miller, Lucy his wife, and Thomas his son, all recusants, does not appear in *Troubles* iii. There are some of the same sirname. John Plowman, mylner or miller, was free of York city in 1513; Henry Plewman, miller, son of John Plewman, miller, in 1539; William Pleman, miller, in 1527; George Plewman, miller, in 1531; John Plewman, glover, son of William Plewman, miller, in 1556; William Plewman, miller, son of George Plewman, miller, in 1563. Later the name is about evenly Plewman and Plowman.—J.S.H.

[5] John Wildon or Wyldon became a freeman tailor in 1570, and was of All Hallows on the Pavement parish. He seems to have been in trouble later for a distress on account of his wife's recusancy, and imprisoned for it. She was reported 6 June 1576, and 20 Nov. when she "sayeth she cometh not to the church because there is neither altar nor Sacrifice" (*Troubles* iii; *Surtees* xcii).—J.S.H.

[6] Margaret Tes(s)ymond is included in the note about her husband, page 20. —J.S.H.

[7] Richard Durham of St. Michael le Belfry parish, barber, resisted distress

xx^{s} in goodes.	John Woodd [1]	Tayler
Her husband xl^{s} in goodes.	Janet Wilkinson [2]	Wyfe of John Wilkinson
Nil.	Elizabeth Wilkinson [2]	——
Nil.	— Williamson [3]	Wief of John Williamson
xx^{s} in goodes	Thomas Wood and Agnes his wyfe.[4]	Laborer
Nil.	Richard Braserton,[5] Agnes Wygan [6] & Katherine Gills	——

Their habilities.	*Their names and sirnames.*	*Their additions.*	*Their dwelling places.*
Her husband v^{li} in goodes.	Anne Hill	Wyef of Robert Hill	of Tadcaster

for his wife's recusancy, but ultimately submitted. One Richard *Dorham* convicted in 23 Eliz. and several times since was condemned to abjure the realm in 1599. Alice was reported 6 June 1576, and 20 Nov. as saying her conscience would not serve her to come to church, and her heart also goeth against it because there lacketh the altar and the true priest; and further she thinketh that those that be now married are not right married (*Troubles* iii). Perhaps she had been married by a Catholic priest ?—J.S.H.

[1] John Wood of St. Maurice's parish, on 22 Aug. 1576 was to be called in and persuaded to go to church. On 20 Nov. he is reported as not coming "for what cause we know not, for he cannot be had." He was probably the John Wood arrested for hearing mass at Dr. Vavasour's house on the Assumption (1581 ?), whilst John Wood and John Wood [? Junior] were in a low prison with nine others about 1585, as William Hutton relates, for a year and thirty weeks. John Wood, younger, labourer (? of Huntington), was condemned to abjure the realm in 1599 (*Troubles* iii; *C.R.S.* xviii).—J.S.H.

[2] No John nor Janet Wilkinson appear in *Troubles* iii; but there may be association with Elizabeth whose name follows. William Wilkinson *et ux*[*or*] *ejus* of All Hallows on the Pavement were reported 6 June 1576, and on 20 Nov. Elizabeth wife of William Wilkinson of the same parish, miller, "sayeth she cometh not to the church because there is neither priest, altar nor sacrifice." The husband submitted to arrearages for his wife's recusancy on 21 Feb. 1577–8 (*Troubles* iii). William Wylkynson, milner, was free of the City in 1564 (*Surtees* xcii).—J.S.H.

[3] *Uxor* Johis Williamson of St. Cuthbert's parish was reported 6 June 1576, and on 20 Nov. Helen the wife of John Williamson of the same parish, tailor, "sayeth she cometh not to the church because her heart and conscience will not serve her" (*Troubles* iii).—J.S.H.

[4] Thomas Wood of St. Cuthbert's parish was to be called in and persuaded to go to church 27 Aug. 1576. On 20 Nov. Thomas Wood, labourer, refused as "his conscience will not serve him so to do." His wife Agnes made the same reply. In Jan. 1598–9 there was Thomas Wood of St. Maurice's parish, labourer, a recusant (*Troubles* iii).—J.S.H.

[5] Richard *Braf*[*f*]*erton* of St. Dennis' parish, baker, was to be persuaded to attend church on 27 Aug. 1576, and on 20 Nov. was reported "gone forth of this city, to what place we know not" (*Troubles* iii). He was free of the City in 1574 (*Surtees* xcii). He would be the Richard Brafferton of Hartwith cum Winsley in Kirkby Malzeard parish, who with Isabell his wife, were recusants and noncommunicants in 1604 (Peacock 36, 38).—J.S.H.

[6] Agnes Wiggan [*sic*] of St. Dennis' parish, widow, sayeth she cometh not to the church because there is neither priest nor sacrament—20 Nov. 1576 (*Troubles* iii).—J.S.H.

xl[l] in goodes	Margaret Tailiour	Wydowe	of Tadcaster
xx[tle] markes in goodes	Robert ffoster [1]	Yoman	of Tadcaster
vl[l] in goodes	Thomas tailiour [2]	the elder	of Tadcaster
xl[s] in goodes	Walter More	——	of Tadcaster
xl[l] in goodes	William Rawson	——	of Kepaxx
xl[l] in goodes	Symon Charter	——	of Askham brian
vl[l] in goodes	Agnes Rawson [3]	Wydowe	of Abberfurth
xl[l] in goodes	ffrancys Hemsworth and Jane his wyfe.[4]	Yeoman	of Abberfurth
Nil	Richard Wayne	Servaunt to William Arthington, esquire	of Addle parishe
Nil	Elizabethe Haworthe	——	of Kirkbye overblowes
v markes in goodes.	John Lightfoote and Margaret his wyfe.	——	of ffryston parishe

[1] Robert Forster, a younger brother descended of the house of Forster of Adderston, Northumberland, is given as father of Leonard Foster (so signed at the Visitation of 1585, p. 316).—J.S.H.

[2] Robert Stowell, who had been vicar of Tadcaster twenty years, reported in 1597—"No Recusants there, nor any goods of any Recusant. Old Tayle's wife and John Tayle's wife died Recusants." Query Taylor of whom we have two here, and see note on p. 22 (*Northern Genealogist* vi, 36).—J.S.H.

[3] Agnes Rawson must have been in that part of Aberford in the chapelry of Lotherton (or Lutterington) in the parish of Sherburn, W.R. Yorks. She may be the same described in 1593 as of Huddleston in Sherburn (*C.R.S.* xviii, 60), and Anna (? Annes) R. of Sherburn (*ibid.* 93, 107). The same error may occur in a return of Recusants and goods in 1597 (*Northern Genealogist* 35)—"Ann Rawson hath a farm at Melton has pro termino vitæ sue per annum £9, and she has some goods also in Micklefield worth . . ." But when we come to Peacock's returns in 1604 for Sherburn (p. 23, 24) there is a great array—"A *dangerous* Recusant, Agnes Rawson, wedow"; "ffrancis Rawson wief of Tho. Rawson" recusant for a year or more. "Agnes Rawson . . . . hath had *semynaries or Jesuytes* dyuers tymes resorting to her house & some of her servants have confessed that they have found dyuers things in her barne as cope, challice, bookes & such like thinges as they use for masse, but the names of the priestes they know not." Also John (Baxter *on p.* 30), a tailor of no address, had resorted to her house for seven years or more, a dangerous and messenger between Recusants. She had reteyned also William Midelton at times for 2 or 3 years; also maintained Jane wife of Francis Hymsworth (see next entry and note) for seven years; also Frances daughter of Thomas Rawson aged 22 had been brought up by her—all recusants.—J.S.H.

[4] The same remarks as to residence apply as to the previous note, and there seems a long connection between the families. Francis Hemsworth had been many years prisoner in York Castle when he was arraigned about 1585, no result being stated, but he was sent back to prison for his recusancy. There was a *Thomas* Himesworth of Micklefield in Sherburn, W. Riding, in 1597. In 1604 under Sherburn, we find—"Jane ye wief of ffrancis Hymsworth [*sic*], a *notorious* recusant"; "Jayne wief of Francis Hymsworth, a Recusant maynteynde for 7 yeres last by Agnes Rawson"; and "Jane Hymsworth had a child in the house of wedow Rawson, but who was ye father, or if, or where, or by whome it was baptized, it is not knowne." As her husband is mentioned twice just before, this usual device to throw discredit simply shows spite. No doubt they had been married and the child baptized by the priests mentioned in the previous note (*Troubles* iii; *Northern Genealogist* vi, 35; Peacock 23, 24).—J.S.H.

Nil; and yet most obstinate and perverse.	John Brettan and ffrauncys his wife [1]	——	of Sandall magna
xl[s] in goodes	Edward Stele and his wyfe.	——	of Kellington
x[li] in landes per annum.	Anne Rockeleye [2]	——	of the chapelrie of Worseburgh
Her husband x[li] in goodes.	Margaret Siluester	Wyef of John Siluester	of Doncaster
xl[s] in goodes	William Tuson	——	of Doncaster
xl[s] in goodes	Giles Tailiour	——	of Campsall
xl[s] in goodes	Nicholas ffarlaye	——	——
xl[s] in goodes	Robert Tennye	——	of Kingston upon Hull
Nil	Janet Tennye	——	,,
xl[s] in goodes	John Ruddall	——	of Drypoole
Her husband c[li] in goodes.	Isabell Allen [3]	Wief of William Allen, Alderman of Yorke.	Now remaining at Brayton
xl[li] in goodes.	Christofer Watson [4] and his wife	——	of Rippon

[1] The Brettons of Bretton, partly in Sandal Magna and partly in Silkstone parishes, must have been an old family, but at this period it does not figure in Visitations. He and his wife Frances appear frequently as recusants in *C.R.S.* xviii. In 1597 under Sandal are "John Bretton, Frances ux., Luke their son, and Dorothy Bretton 20 years old, all Recusants. John Bretton hath land in Bretton worth £20 per annum" (*Northern Genealogist* vi, 36). His son Luke's marriage to Mary Pulleyne has been noted in *C.R.S.* x, 284, together with their son Francis B. *alias* Burdet at Douai. Challoner describes John as a zealous Catholic, having often to absent himself from his home to avoid persecution, the immediate cause of his arrest being a false accusation of treasonable language against the Queen. But he refused to accept pardon and life at the expense of his soul, and was martyred 1 April 1598. "ffrances Bretton wedow of Bretton, Dorothie Bretton her doughter" were "old Recusants" in 1604 (Peacock 11). Richard son of John and Mary Bretton of Sandal Magna a Douai man cannot at present be fixed; nor Matthew who is only described as of Yorkshire. The position of the family may be of the lesser gentry, a will of Richard Bretton of West Bretton, parish of Sandal Magna, *yeoman*, of 13 Sept. 1556, being proved 7 Jan. 1562 (*Yorks. Records* xiv). Challoner and others miscall them *Britton* of *Britton*.—J.S.H.

[2] Rockley of Rockley in Worsborough, Darfield parish, was an ancient family, but the name of Anne is not in the visitation pedigrees of 1563 and 1584, as we might expect with such a holding of land.—J.S.H.

[3] Isabell Allen had been previously married to Thomas Harper, alderman of York. Her second husband was a merchant and Lord Mayor in 1572. He resigned the aldermanic gown in 1581, and removed to Gateforth, Brayton, and seems to have fallen on evil days. On 4 April 1582 "Ladie Allayn being in necessitie" had 10*s.* lent her out of the Chamber. Yet her will (31 Jan. 1584–5, 7 May 1589) as "Dame Isabell Allen wife of Willm. Allen of Gateforth, co. York, who was sometyme maior of the city of York," may show she was not altogether destitute. She desired to be buried by her first husband at All Hallows, Pavement, at York (*Corpus Christi Guild*, Surtees lvii).—J.S.H.

[4] Christopher Watson, a native of Ripon and a merchant there, very successful in business and charitable, was introduced by John Thackeray to the Rev. Henry Comberford, who reconciled him. He was arrested in 1580 and committed to the cruel pursuivant Dearman at York. For a short period he had liberty, but arrested again on 24 Aug. 1580 and imprisoned in York Castle,

A late rebell and pardoned.	Thomas Johnsonne Esquire [1]	of ——	
Heire to the Rebell ffulthorp, attainted.[2]	ffrancys ffulthrope.	Gentleman	of Crathorn or Hauncebye.
Her husband xl[li] in goodes	— Algarr	Wyfe of Thomas Algar, attorneye [3]	of Huntington nere Yorke
Her husband xxx[li] in goodes.	Margaret Darbye	Wyfe of Thomas Darby, yoman	of Huntington, aforesaide.
v[li] in goodes	Margaret Acaster	Wydowe	of Huntington, aforesaide
v[li] in goodes.	Alice Sympson	Wydowe	of the same
Her husband v[li] in goodes	Agnes Clerke	Wyfe of Christofer Clerke.	of Sutton in Galtresse
xl[s] in goodes	Margaret Barker	——	of the same
v[li] in goodes	Emote Wrighte	Wydowe	of Miton upon Swaill
——	C— Thackwraie [4]	Wydowe	of Rippon
C[li] in goodes	Christofer Daye	——	of Northlathe woodes
Supposed to be poore.	Mistress — Clifford,	Wydowe	of Rippon parishe

where he delighted in alleviating the sufferings of his Catholic fellow-prisoners. He died there on 3 or 7 Sept. 1581. Whilst a prisoner he had [Edmund] Hartburne, a priest, kept in his house at Ripon. Two wives are mentioned but unnamed (*Troubles* iii; Foley iii; *C.R.S.* v). No mention is made of any trial, and administration of his estate seems to have been granted 4 Oct. 1581 (*Yorks. Records—Wills*).—J.S.H.

[1] *Henry* son and heir of Sir *Thomas* Johnson and Isabell Palmes of Lindley, Otley, may be intended. He took part in the religious rising at the end of 1569, being married to Elizabeth daughter of Richard Norton the leader, and Susan daughter of Richard Neville 2nd Lord Latymer, and was pardoned in May 1573, on account of his simplicity, being much abused by his wife, as is said. He was of Walton Head, Follifoot, Kirkby-Overblow parish (*Yorks. Arch. Journal* xvii).—J.S.H.

[2] This must be John Fulthroppe (modern Fulthorpe) who with Thomas Bishop, Simon Digby and Robert Pennyman, was executed at York on 27 March 1570, for the religious rising at the end of 1569. A survey of his demesne of Islebeck in Thirsk parish and in Thirkleby describes the "house too evill for anie shepherde or simpell heardman to dwell in," yet says "the olde man John Fulthroppe hath allwaies dwelt in this evill house." Perhaps the *old man* may mean the father? For the report is dated 21 April 1570; and the rebel is said to have married Jane or Joan sister of Thomas first Lord Wharton, and to have been of Hipswell in Catterick parish (A. W. Twyford, *York Castle* 281; *Yorks. Arch. Journal* xvii, 150). The pedigrees seem unreliable. One address given above is at Crathorne, and in 1604 Francis Fulthroppe of [? High] Foxton in that parish, gentleman, and Anne his wife had been recusants since the previous Christmas (Peacock 101).—J.S.H.

[3] Thomas Alger and Agnes his wife appear as deforciants about land at Huntington in 1569–70 and 1579–80 (*Yorks. Records—Fines*).—J.S.H.

[4] Ripon parish was very extensive, containing several churches, chapels and places, including those to be mentioned. Two wills may contain clues—Walter Thackwraye of Thorpe (to be buried at Ripon), ... 1570, 9 June 1571; and John Thackwrey of Gillmoore [Bishop Thornton] parish of Ripon, 21 May, 9 July 1571. A few years after this list John Thackwrey of Ripon, a virtuous young Catholic, became a notable recusant (several

xx[li] in goodes.	John Channer, his wyfe and howseholde.[1]	——	of Rippon.
Supposed to be poore.	Peter Walworthe	gentleman[2]	of Rippon
Nihil.	— Healeye the wife of ffrancys Healey and his daughter	——	of Rippon
Nihil	— Snawe	wyfe of Henry Snawe	of Rippon
iij[xx li] in goodes.	Thomas Harland and his wfye	——	of Rippon
ccc[li] in goodes	Thomas Hebden and his wyfe	——	of Rippon
Nihil	— Watson	Wyfe of Raphe Watson	of Rippon
x[li] in landes per annum	Richarde ffenton[3]	Alderman	of Doncaster

times mentioned in Foley iii), but his parentage is not mentioned. In 1604 at Sawley were Richard Thackwray, recusant, and John Thackerey, non-communicant; and at Bishop Thornton, Samuel Thackerey, non-communicant. Thack(w)ray, from which these people must have taken their name, is in Fewston parish, on the Washburn river, a tributary of the river Wharfe, but submerged by the water of a reservoir; so hardly a place of pilgrimage for admirers of the novelist (*Yorks. Records—Wills*; Peacock).—J.S.H.

[1] Fr. Christopher Grene, S.J. (*Troubles* iii, 324), quotes from one of two catalogues—John Chalmare [Challmare in *C.R.S.* v], gentleman, 7 June 1582, and Isabel Chalmare [Chalmar in *C.R.S.* v] on 23 July following in prison at York, and in the other John Chalner and Isabel Chalner within the wider date 1580–1590. He is doubtless correct in stating the following are relative to their children: "William Chalner and his sister Bridget, being both weak and sickly persons, here remained prisoners eight years at least, their father and mother both dying prisoners in the same Castle of York, and for the same cause of religion." He may be the William Challiner delivered from the South Blockhouse, Hull, 10 Nov. 1594 (J. H. Hirst). This is confirmed by "William Chanler poore, Bridget Channer his sister" of Bondgate in Ripon being non-communicants (?) in 1604 (Peacock p. 40). At York is a will of William Chauner or Chamber of (B)ongaite, to be buried at Ripon (17 April 1608—5 July 1609); probably the same. An earlier Ripon will (28 July 1572—17 Feb. 1583–4) is of John Chamer, possibly the father. These spellings seem rather to point to the family being of Scottish descent, i.e., Chalmer or Chalmers, or De la Chambre, in old Latin records De Camera; not "Challoner" as Fr. John Morris conjectured; although there is some reason for it above.—J.S.H.

[2] William Walworth of Thornton in Ripon, who with his unnamed wife and Peter Walworth were recusants in 1593 (*C.R.S.* xviii, 66). William Walworth of Thornton in Ripon was a recusant in 1604; while his wife appears to have been a non-communicant (Peacock 41, 43). Fr. Richard Holtby mentions Peter Walworth as indicted for harbouring seminary priests in 1594 (*Troubles* iii, 193).—J.S.H.

[3] In Charles Jackson's *Doncaster Charities* are two entries "Itm xxv*j s.* viij*d.* [rent] geven for the Inheritage to the town by Mr. Rychard Fenton, Alderman, to be set forthe of his lands in Doncaster," dated 20 Dec. 1571; and on 8 April 1597, "it was inacted and established that Mr. Richard Fenton layt an Ald[erman] of the towne shalbe from henceforth debarred & put out of and frome the companye of the Maior, Ald[ermen] & Comon Councell of this towne, & the name & tytle of an Alderman until he shall reconcyle hymselfe to the good lykinge of hir Mats. officers & the Maior Ald[ermen] & Comon

1460426

xl[li] in goodes.	Nicholas Elwes and Jane his wyfe [1]	Attorney at the common lawe	of Sprodburgh.
poore.	William Wilkinson [2]	priest	of ——
—	Sir Edward Gower	knighte.	of Stitnam

Councell of this towne." He may have been the Richard Fenton of Burghwallis (six miles from Doncaster) hauled to sermons in 1600 at York Castle; but "Jennet ffenton wedow, late wief of Richard ffenton esqr. deceased, Recusant of late yeres" was of Doncaster in 1604 (Peacock 55). His daughter and heir Margaret married to George Anne of Frickley (J. Foster, *Yorks. Visits.* 361; *C.R.S.* xviii).—J.S.H.

[1] Nicholas Elwes had been clerk of assize at York where he had one child born, he and his wife being harried about for his religion that the rest were born about the country and London. She was sister of Mr. D(octor Thomas) Metham, who became a Jesuit and died a prisoner at Wisbech. Nicholas appears in relation to suits in the *pedes finium.* In 1594 appears Robert Elwes v. Nicholas Elwes, gent., about property in Tickhill and Doncaster (where in 1604 Dorothy wife of Stephen Elwes appears as a recusant). The much earlier will of another Robert Elwes of Askham, Notts. (11 March 1525, pro. 26 April 1526), gives a bequest (so Canon Dudley Cary-Elwes, a descendant, informs me) towards church work at Muston, near Filey, E.R. York.; and he leased a farm at Askham from the Archbishops of York. A suit in 1604, Hugh Childers v. Stephen Elwes and Dorothy his wife and William Elwes, gent., relates to lands in Doncaster and Carhouse (in Doncaster). This Hugh Childers, mayor of Doncaster, is said to have built Car House in the same year. A suit in 1612 is—John Elwes, gent., v. Metham Jackson, gent., about a cottage and land in *Cadeby* and Wildthorpe. Cadeby is in Sprotborough parish; and Metham Jackson's mother was Dorothy daughter of Alexander Metham of Cadeby, to whose name on 6 Oct. 1589 is—Caveat against Administration and Tuition. The pedigree shows that the parents of the above Alexander were James Metham of Cadeby (will 24 Aug.—22 Dec. 1556) and his wife Joane daughter of . . . . . Cartwright *alias* Vicars, who had also a second son Thomas, only named, but who must be the D.D. and Jesuit, and a daughter Joane, also only named, but clearly the Jane wife of Nicholas Elwes. Foley's conjecture that Dr. Metham, S.J., was a son of Sir Thomas Metham of Metham is quite untenable, as his son Thomas was a married man with ten children by his Catholic wife, Katherine Bellasis, a recusant in 1593, which he was not. He died in 1610, and it is possible that he and his uncle are referred to in North Cave Catholics in 1604: "John Metham a verie old man, Recusant. Thomas Metham Esquier, noncommunicant for one yeare last." If so, the return was certified by his own son Thomas, who had been knighted in 1603. Sir Thomas and Dr. Metham seem to be third cousins, in the same generation. After many wanderings Nicholas Elwes took a cottage in the Peak, Derbyshire, but was arrested at the time as Nicholas Garlick, priest and martyr, with his entertainer Mr. John Fitzherbert of Padley in the first half of 1588, removed to York Castle, arriving there 21 July 1591. It was thought that he got favour from the judges, and was discharged on bond, returning into Derbyshire. As *Elvice*, with Frances Elvice, spinster, he was a recusant at Eyam in that county in 1594. The name is also often spelt Helwis (Foley iii, 751; *Yorks. Records—Wills and Fines*; *C.R.S.* xviii; Peacock 55, 131; *Harl. Soc.* xvi, 206; J. Foster, *Yorks. Visits.* 253, 364; C. Jackson, *Doncaster Charities*).—J.S.H.

[2] William Wilkinson, priest, was an old man when arrested at Dr. Thomas Vavasour's house to say mass on 15 Aug. 1582 (William Hutton says 12 years before 10 Dec. 1594; Fr. Grene seems to put it in 1578). He was brought through the streets in his vestments, mocked and spat upon by vagabonds. A York record says in ward at John Trewe's house on 3 Feb. 1582–3, and then ordered to the Sheriff's Kidcote. He was banished in 1585 (*Troubles* iii; Foley iii; J. H. Hirst, *Hull Blockhouses*).—J.S.H.

	and Lady—Gower, his wife,[1]		
—	Edward Percye[2]	Gentleman	of the towne of Beverleye.
—	Allan Percye[3]	Gentleman	
—	Anne Percye[4]	——	
—	Thomas Lacye[5]	Gentleman	
—	Katherine Webster	wyfe of — Webster	
—	Joan Wilberforce[6]	wief of — Wilberforce	

[*Signed.*] E. Ebor.

[*Endorsed.*] October 1577. Certificat of ye Recusantes in the Diocese of York.

[1] Sir Edward Gower of Stittenham, Sheriff-Hutton (will 6 Oct.—3 Nov. 1579), married Margery daughter of Sir Robert Constable of Flamborough and widow of John St. Quintin of Harpham. Knighted about 1528. From him are descended the Dukes of Sutherland (*Peerages*).—J.S.H.

[2] Joscelyn Percy (fourth son of Henry 4th Earl of Northumberland) by his wife Margaret daughter and heir of Walter Frost of Beverley and of Westham, Essex, had Edward, the recusant above. He married Elizabeth (a recusant in 1604) daughter of Sir Thomas Waterton of Walton, Sandal Magna, and had, besides the two following recusants, Thomas Percy implicated in the Gunpowder Plot with his brothers-in-law John and Christopher Wright of Ploughland, Wellwick in Holderness, and two married daughters. Edward Percy, born about 1524, died 22 Sept. 1590, buried at St. Mary's, Beverley (J. W. Clay, *Extinct North. Peerages*; J. Foster, *Yorks. Visits.* 560).—J.S.H.

[3] Alan Percy, son of Edward above, born about 1560 was buried 27 June 1632. He married Mary daughter of Robert Moore of Bewick, Aldborough in Holderness, and had—1. Joscelyn Percy of Beverley who married Elizabeth daughter of William Fitzwilliam of Mablethorpe and Clixby, co. Lincoln; 2. Edward, baptized 26 Oct. 1594, died at Petworth, Sussex, 20 Aug. 1630; Frances wife of James Ellerker; and seven *ob. inf.* (J. Foster, *Yorks. Visits.* 560).—J.S.H.

[4] Anne dau. of Edward Percy above seemingly single (*Ibid*).—J.S.H.

[5] Thomas Lacy of Folketon, E.R. Yorks. (will 15 May—20 July 1525), whose second son was Lancelot Lacy of Sherborne in (*Dickering* as printed) Pickering [Lythe] (will proved 26 Aug. 1542, to be buried at St. Hilda's, Sherborne), had Thomas Lacy of Beverley, the recusant (will 12 June 1591—13 April 1592), who married Ann daughter of William Whitehouse of Barnby. Their second son William, who by his wife Elizabeth Newby had a son Benedict. This William Lacy has been confused with the martyr (p. 17), being himself at least a confessor, was a prisoner at Hull in 1592, being described as of Sherborne in Hartforthelithe, gent. He died in prison there as in 1604 William Found, a farmer of recusants' estates, held "the Rectory of Sherborne and the tenths arising from the corn and hay there growing and renewing, being part of the lands and possessions of William Lacy, late of Drypool," where the Castle and Blockhouses of Hull were (J. Foster, *Yorks. Visits.* 539; J. H. Hirst, *Hull Blockhouses* 81, 83). Hartforth-Lythe seems to have been near the river Rye in Pickering Lythe, N.R. Yorks., and Sherborne parish, mainly in the East Riding, to have extended across the division.—J.S.H.

[6] These are evidently Thomas Wilberfoss of Beverley and Jane daughter of . . . . . Sheppard. The spelling "Wilberforce" seems earlier than might be expected, the pedigree being signed in 1584 by his half-brother "Roger Wilberfos," although it gives the family name, like the parish, Wilberfoss, as it is now spelt. The emancipator of the slaves was descended from the above marriage, and consequently his descendants who have returned to the Faith (J. Foster, *Yorks. Visits.* 158; *Commoners* iv, 725).—J.S.H.

iii [DIOCESE OF YORK.]
4 [*Nottinghamshire.*]
Dom. Eliz. 118, n. 2, ii.

An inquisicoñ, taken the xxviij[th] daye of October in the yeare of our Lord 1577, of such as doe absent themselues from divine service in the countye of Nottingham by M[r] Lowthe, Archdeacon there, by vertue of my Lord graces Commission, &c.

		The Denarye of Nottingham.	
in bonis	Stapleford	John Quincye, husbondman	x[li]
in bonis	Radford	Christopher Atten borrowe, husbondman	x[li]
		The Denarye of Byngham.	
	Stanford	Robert Raynes, gent., yonger brother; no livinge that we knowe of certenlie.	
in bonis, her husbands	Ratclyfe upon Trent	Elizabeth Capendall, a Carpenter's wiffe	vj[li], xiij[s], iiij[d]
in terr. xl[li], et in bonis ccccc[li].	Kymolton	Ciciley Raynor, wiffe of M[r] Reyner	These come not to divine service.
	Gotham	Sayncer Blackwall not resiant within the Shire.	
in bonis xl[s]	Holme parpoynt	Martin Harryson, Marye, his wife a Cotager	xl[s]
		The Denarye of Retford.	
	Bawtrey	Sampson Morton, gent., yonger brother, no livinge we knowe of.	
in bonis	Grymsbey	Richard Graye, chirurgion	xl[li]
in terr.	Sowthleverton	M[r] ffrauncys Power, gent.	xiij[li], vj[s], viij[d]
	Gameston	Robert Morton, gent., younger brother; no landes nor goodes wee can get knowledge of.	

Jo. Louthe || Archdeacon Nottyn:

[*In margin.*] The names of such persons as we haue had credible informacon of, & not here presented.

Imprimis Roberte Reynes of Steenford thelder, gent., having landes to the valewe of fortie poundes or more within this Countie, hath refuced to come to the church by the space of one yeire or more, & is nowe latelie removed into Derbishire, to one M[r] Michaell Willowbies howse att Rysselee, wher he is now resiant. In like

maner one Mr Henrie Marshall, of Carleton by Muskam, is latelie removed to London, wher he nowe remayneth; and may dispend in landes within this countie one hundreth poundes by yeire.

Item one Deane of Beeston, gent., in like maner hath refuced, & is worth in gooddes Twentie poundes.

John Byron. v. Ro. Markham.

[*Endorsed*] 30 Octobris 1577 / Notting /
Certificat of the Recusants, that come not to the Chuche to heare diuine seruice.

iii*a* [Diocese of York.]
Dom. Eliz. Vol. 117, n 23, i.

The dyoces of Yorke. Anno Domini 1577. Regnique domine nostre Elizabeth Regine, &c. Anno decimo nono.

The names, Sirnames, additions and dwellinge places of certein other persons not of the dyoces of Yorke, but of the diocesses of other Byshoppes within the province of Yorke, and yet presented to the Lord Archbishop of Yorke and other her Maiesties ecclesiasticall Commissioners resiaunt at Yorke, for their disobediences in not comminge to the churche, &c., with a note of their habilities.

[*Lancashire.*]

[1] Their habilities	Their names and surnames	Their additions	Their dwellinge places
lancashyr.[2]	John Towneleye,	Esquire,	of Towneleye in Lancashire
	Thomas Catterall,	Esquire,	of little Mitton in Lancashire
	John Rigmaiden,	Esquire,	of Wedicarr in Lancashire
	Cuthbert Clifton,	Esquire,	of Westby in Lancashire
	John Westbye,	Esquire,	of Mowbrecke in Lancashire

Chester.[2] The names, Sirnames, additions and dwellinge places of certein other persons not of the dyoces of yorke, but yet of the countie, & within the dyoces of the Byshopp of Chester of the province of Yorke, presented for not cominge to the church to the Lord President in inquisitions by him taken by occasion of letters to him sent from your honorable Lordshippes heretofore, &c.

[*Yorkshire.*]

Their names and surnames	Their additions	Their dwellinge places
— Wiclyffe,	Wydow gentlewoman,	of Dalton
Jane Gascoigne and her howseholde,	Gentlewoman,	of Sadburye
John Rokebye and his wyfe,	Gentlewoman,	of Anderbye
William Markerfelde,	Gentleman,	of ——
Katherine Bulmer,	Gentlewoman, widow, late wyfe to Francis Bulmer,	of Tirsdell
Thomas Garthe,	yeoman,	of St. Johns
— Conyers,	Gentleman,	of Thornetoste
Marmaduke Norton and his wyfe,	Gentleman,	of ——
Marmaduke Beckwith,	Gentleman,	of ——

E. Ebor.

[1] The heading "habilities" in this paper is left blank throughout.

[2] These headings in Lord Burghley's hand.

iv [DIOCESE OF WINCHESTER.]

5 [*Hampshire.*]

Dom. Eliz. 117. n. 10, i.

A certificat of the names and dwelling places of all suche persones within the County of Southampton as doe refuse to come to the Churche to heare the divine service, with a note of their values in landes and goodes, according to the opinion of me the Busshop of Winchester, and the gentlemen in your honorable Lettres named, whose advise in y^t^ behalf I did accordinglie use.

First: Whereas by the same your honorable Lettres yt is required that certificat shalbe made without respect of person or degree, yt was thought good onely to name the Earle of Southampton, leaving further to deale therin, for that his Lordship and the value of his landes and goodes is not unknowne unto your honorable Lordships.

Their dwelling places.	*Their names.*	*Their values.*
Warblington	George Cotton esquier & his wife;[1]	in landes p. an. ccc^li^, in goodes ccc^li^
	Mistress Edborow Bullaker, wedow;	in goodes c^li^
Buryton	Henry Shellye, gent. & his wif;	in landes p. an. c^li^, in goodes cc^li^
	Stevin Vachell, gent.;[2]	in landes p. an. l^li^, in goodes c^li^
Brambridge in the parishe of Twyford.	Guilbert Wells, gent.[3] & his wif;	in landes p. an. c^li^, in goodes v^c^ li
Burghcleere.	John Beconsawe, gent.;[4]	in goodes viij^c^ li
Idsworthe	Edward Banister, gent. & his wif;[5]	in landes p. an. cc^li^, in goodes cc^li^
Hambledon	Anthony Uvedale, gent. & his wif;[6]	in landes p. an. xl^li^, in goodes ccc^li^

[1] George son of Sir Richard Cotton. Married to Mary daughter of John Shelley of Michelgrove, Clapham, Sussex (*Harl. Soc.* liii, 37; lxiv, 129).—J.S.H.

[2] Oliver Vachell of Buriton, Petersfield, by his wife Margaret dau. of Richard Norton of East Tisted, had an elder son Stephen Vachell of North Marston, Bucks., in 1566 (*Harl. Soc.* lviii, 218; lxiv, 14). The family was seated at Colley or Coleys, Reading, Berks. (*Ibid.* 12, 56, 136, 301).—J.S.H.

[3] Gilbert eldest son of Thomas Wells, and brother of Swithin Wells, the martyr in 1591. Challoner calls Gilbert a worthy confessor, renowned for his immovable constancy and the great persecutions which he suffered. A pedigree gives him three wives and doubtful spellings (*Harl. Soc.* lxiv, 75).—J.S.H.

[4] John son of Richard Beconsaw and Mary daughter of Edward Willmot of Newent, Gloucestershire. He married Anne daughter of Nicholas Tichborne of Tichborne (*Harl. Soc.* lxiv, 204). The name appears as "Beconsal" elsewhere in this list, and Gillow (*Dict. Eng. Caths.* i, 164), in a memoir of the recusant's grandfather, traces it to Becconsall in Lancashire.—J.S.H.

[5] Richard Banester of Idsworth had a son Edward, who married Joan daughter of John Ernley of Bishops Cannings, Wilts. They had a son Edward married to Joan daughter of John Gunter of Racton, Sussex (*Harl. Soc.* lxiv, 20).—J.S.H.

[6] Anthony son of Thomas Uvedale. He married Ursula daughter of John Norton (*Harl. Soc.* lxiv, 48).—J.S.H.

Fareham.	John Ludlowe, gent. & his wif;	in landes p. an. xl^{li}, in goodes lx^{li}
Porchester.	Peter Tytchborne, gent. & his wif;	in landes p. an. xx^{li}, in goodes vj^{c} ^{li}
Crondall	The Lady Elizabeth Powlet;	in landes ccc^{li}, in goodes ccc^{li}
	John Beconsawe, gent.	— —
Ichinstoke	Nicholas Scroope, gent. & his wif;[1]	in landes p. an. xl^{li}, in goodes vj^{c} ^{li}
Penyton	Water [*sic*] Loveden, gent. & his wif;	—, in goodes vj^{c} ^{li}
Elsfield.	Thomas Owen, gent. & his wif;	—, in goodes v^{c} ^{li}
Farlington	Thomas Pounds, gent.;[2]	—, in goodes c^{li}
	Henry Pounds, gent.;[3]	—, in goodes xxx^{li}
Eastmeon.	Thomas Persall, gent.;	in landes p. an. l^{li}, in goodes vj^{c} ^{li}
Bedhampton.	Anthony Cope, gent.;	in landes p. an. xxx^{li}
Ropleye.	Thomas Rith, gent.;	—, in goodes ccc^{li}
Porchester, aforesaid	William Sutton, gent.;	—, in goodes cl^{li}
Southwick	Richward Warnford, gent. & his wif;	—, in goodes cc^{li}
	John White, gent.;	—, in annuity x^{li}

[1] Nicholas son of Anthony Scrope of Colwall, Herefordshire. He married Winefride daughter of John Norton. This branch of the family descended from Sir Stephen Scrope (brother of the celebrated Earl of Wiltes) and Milicent daughter of Robert Lord Tibtoft (J. H. Metcalfe, *Earldom of Wiltes; Harl. Soc.* lxiv, 72).—J.S.H.

[2] Thomas (born 29 May 1539) elder son of William Pounde of Beamondes or Beaumonds, Farlington, and his wife Anne or Ellen daughter of William Wriothesley (this name being an embellishment of Wrythe), York Herald, and sister of Thomas 1st Earl of Southampton, Lord Chancellor, K.G. Foley confuses the place with Belmont, the actual place being called from former owners, the family of Beamond or Beaumond (*Victoria Hist. of Hants*), who certainly would appear in Latin records as "de Bello Monte." His father died in 1558. Endowed with some wealth, well educated and eloquent, of a fine manly presence, excelling in gymnastics, after a short period spent in the study of the law, he was admitted to court and appointed Esquire of the Body to Queen Elizabeth. Gaining applause by his dancing, turning himself into a human teetotum, he failed and fell in a second attempt, when the Queen showed her gentle manners by kicking him as he lay dazed on the ground, exclaiming, "Arise Sir Ox." This so mortified him that it changed the current of his life, turning his thoughts to religious affairs. From 1574 he suffered many imprisonments; but whether amounting to thirty years, or a smaller total during that period, is left in doubt by Foley's eulogium. He received a sort of affiliation to the Jesuit order. His death is given on 5 March 1615 (? *n.s.*), in the same room at Belmont (*sic*) where he was born seventy-six years before (H. Foley, *Records S.J.* iii, 567–657; M. Noble, *College of Arms*, where he is mistaken for a herald; *C.R.S.* xviii).—J.S.H.

[3] Of Henry Pounde, the younger brother of Thomas, little seems known. Although not a priest, he was arrested as such in 1602; when he fought against great odds (H. Foley, *Records S.J.* iii, 622).—J.S.H.

Totford	William Ryth, gent. & his wif;	in landes p. an. xx^{li}, in goodes c^{li}
Portesmouth.	Oliver Warnford, gent.; —,	in goodes l^{li}
St. Michaell's, in kingsgate strete, nere Winchester	Mistress Thomas, wedowe, +; —,	in goodes xx^{li}
	Mistress Knight, wedowe +; —,	in goodes xx^{li}
	Thomas White, gent. & his wif; —,	in goodes lx^{li}
St. Peter's in Colbroke, in Winchester	Thomas Beconsawe, gent. & his wif; —,	in goodes xx^{li}
	Richard Hampden, gent.; —,	in goodes xl^{li}
Bighton.	+ Dorothy Pynck the wif of John Pinck; — , —	
Westburrant	Mistress Henslowe, wedowe; –	in landes p. an. l^{li}
	Xpian [Christian], her daughter × — , —	
	× The wif of Thomas Henslowe — , —	
Ichin in the parish of Easton	Mistress Katherine Hall, wedowe; —,	in goodes ccc^{li}
	Henry Hall, gent., her sonne; —, —	
	The wif of Thomas Lawley; —, —	
Hartlymawdet.	Nicholas Tytchborne, gent.[1]; —,	in goodes cc^{li}
Westisted.	Mistress Tytchborne, wedowe;	in landes p. an. xl^{li}, in goodes vj^{c} ^{li}
Waltham Episcopi	Raphe Cleverly, yoman; —,	in goodes c^{li}
St. Lawrence in Winchester.	Margery Williamson, wedow +; — , —	
Tytchfield.	The wif of M^{r} Peerson +; — , —	
Alresford.	Thomas Traves, yoman; —,	in goodes xl^{li}

[*Endorsed*] October 1577. Southampton. Recusants to come unto the Churche to diuine seruice.

iv [DIOCESE OF WINCHESTER.]

6 [*Surrey.*]

Dom. Eliz. 117, n. 14, i.

The Certificat of the names of all such persones, inhabiting in the Countye of Surrey, which do refuse to come to ye churche, with the iust value of their Landes and goodes; as farr as wee knowe or can understande, upon diligent enquirye made the xxvth of October 1577.

In the Deanerie of Southwarke.

Camerwell.

ge: ma: gent: wo: Andrew Silvertopp gentleman and his wief, presented for not commynge to the churche and not receyvinge

[1] Nicholas Tichborne, presumably the confessor of the Faith, who died in Winchester Gaol on the feast of St. James (? 25 July) 1589 (not 1587 as *C.R.S.* v, 361), aged about 70. His story is given in Stonyhurst MS., *Collectanea M.* fo. 196. See also Cardinal Gasquet, *Hampshire Recusants*, p. 54, and our late member Dr. Cox in *Victoria County Histories*, Hampshire, ii, 84. Cox believes the confessor to have been father to Nicholas Tichborne, the Venerable Martyr, executed at Tyburn 24 Aug. 1601 for aiding the escape of his brother Thomas, a priest, who was himself martyred 20 April 1602.—J.H.P.

the comunion. He was one of M[r] Cofferer's Clerkes, and about Christmas was twelve monethe he was convented before the Commissioners for massing at Westmynster: he was indicted for the same, and suffered the penaltie of the Lawe.

Yt is not knowne y[t] he had anie other Living then his office and intertenement under M[r] Cofferer: he is gon frome Camerwell, and there hath nether Landes nor goodes.

gen: ma: ge: wo: Bartlemew Dancye gentleman and his wief, presented for beinge absent from the Churche and for not communicatinge: they have ben often presented and yet will not be reformed; they stand excommunicated.

He liveth at Camerwell upon a ferme of thirtie poundes a yere, wheron he kepeth about sixtene beastes, and hath a reasonable stock of Corne. Yt is also saide that his landes in the weste Countrey is worthe xx nobles, or tenne poundes.

g: ma: g: wo: Hughe Ursley gentleman and his wief, presented likewise for not cominge to the churche. The said Heugh was in pryson about a twelve monethe synce for being at masse in Westminster; and synce bayelied, to be forthcommynge when he should be cauled for.

He was in office under M[r] Abington of the Grene Clothe, as it is saide: other living wee cannot learne that he hath; he is gone frome Camerwell.

Lambeth.

wo: 2 Nicholas Cassinger his wief and maide, presented for not commynge to the church. He is dedd: his wief and mayde stande excommunicated.

The saide Cassinger was a poore husbandman, and his wief now maried to one of like povertie.

St. Marye Magdalen, Bermondsay.

John Strangman gentleman and his wief, late the wife of M[r] ffelton executed for the popes Bull with their ffamylie, presented for that they comm not to the g: wo: Chuerch; nether have the saide John and his wife re- g: ma: ceyved the Comunion synce they were maried; they stand excommunicated.

He is saide to have, in ye right of his wief, ffyftye poundes by the yere at London and aboute Brystow: he is thought to be indetted so moche as his goodes are worthe.

Croyden.

g: ma: g: wo: Robert Gage gentleman and his wief do not com to the church. He is saide to be the Quenes Maiesties prisoner in his owen howse; and he gyveth out, as yt ys sayde, that he hath a dyscharge for ye same.

His landes are saide to be not above thirty poundes

by the yere, but his living is thought to be a hundred poundes a yere.

In the Deanerie of Ewell.

Kingston upon Thames.

wo: Johan Townesend, widow, presented for absentinge her self frome the churche.

She is thought to be worth ffiftie poundes in goodes.

ma: John Harris, presented for being absent frome the churche. He is reported to be but a poore man.

Tanridge.

ma: John Chark, presented for not coming to the churche, and for not communicatinge.

His value of landes or goodes we do not knowe.

Ebsham.

Nicholas Saunder[1] of Ebsham, esquire, presented for

esq: not communicatinge in his parishe, and for beinge absent very muche upon the Sondaies and Hollydaies.

His landes are thought to be two hundred merkes at the least: the value of his goodes wee knowe not.

g: ma: John Wynne gentleman doth not com to the churche.

g: wo: He went to Oxford about two yeres past, with his wief and ffamilie; frome whence he retorned in July last with theym to Ebsham agayne.

His landes are thought to be worthe two hundred merkes yerely: his goodes of no value.

Ewell.

wo: Elizabeth Hord, widow: she refuseth to receive the communion, and cometh seldom to ye churche.

She is thought to be better worth then tenne poundes in goodes.

In the Deanerye of Guldeford.

Chertsey.

ma: Anthonie Standen, presented for not commynge to the churche; he standeth excommunicated.

He liveth apon a farme he hath there in lease, and is thought to be worthe in goodes aboute tenne poundes.

Ashe.

esq: ffraunces Browne esquire and his wief do not com

g: wo: to the Churche.

His living in leases, Annuities & ffees is thought to be better than two hundred merkes yerely; his value of goodes wee knowe not.

Chabham.

Prist: Doctor Heath[2] doth not come to the Churche.

[1] Probably a relative of his celebrated namesake, Dr. Nicholas Sander, who was born at Charlwood in the vicinity of Epsom or Ebba's-ham in 1527 (David Lewis, *Anglican Schism* xviii).—J.S.H.

[2] Nicholas Heath, Archbishop of York and formerly Lord Chancellor of England. After suffering imprisonment in the Tower, he was allowed to reside on his estate of Chobham Park until his death in 1579, aged about 78. He was buried in Chobham church.—J.S.H.

Other landes or goodes to maynteyne him self withall then Chabham parke wee knowe not.

[*Endorsed*] October 1577. Surrey:
Recusants within that Countye to com unto the Churche.

NOTE.—The document 14, II is similar to 14, I, except:
(i) That it lacks the marginal notes in another hand.
(ii) It puts Croyden & Robert Gage in the deanery of Guildford between Chartsey and Ashe.
(iii) It omits John Wynne.
(iv) It omits Ewell & Elizabeth Hord.

v [DIOCESE OF LONDON.]

7, 8, 9, 10 [*City of London, Middlesex, Essex, Hertford.*]
Dom. Eliz. 118, n. 73.

The Certificate of the Reuerend ffather in God John Bisshopp of London, made to the Queene her Maiestyes most honorable pryvye Counsayle, of the names of all sutch as refuse to come to theire parishe churches within the dioces of London; according to a letter from their honors to his Lordship, in that behallfe directed.

In the cittie of London.

St Butolphes without Aldresgate.

William ffuller, esquier,	valued at one hundred poundes in gooddes.
Thomas Smith,	valewed at tenne poundes in gooddes.

St Brides.

George Reinoldes,	A poore man & naught worth.
William Wood,	A poore man & naught worth.
Robert Webb & his wife.	very poore & naught worth.

St Mary Magdalen in old ffishstreete.

Alice Rowe, the wife of William Rowe, Alice Risdale, the wife of Thomas Risdale, William Lizard,	very poor people & naught worthe.

St. Margarett's, Quenehithe.

The Ladie Gilford.	valued at one hundred powndes in Landes.

Alhallowes in honny lane.

Thomas Hopkins,	a banquerupte.
ø Doctor ffriar, a Phisitian,	valewed at one hundred poundes in gooddes.

Alhallowes, Stayninge.

ø John Baptist, his daughter, & all his houshold.	valued at ffiftye powndes in gooddes.
Michael Huson,	a poore man & naught worth.
Barthelmew Nunez,	a poore man & naught worth.

St Peter's the poore.

ø Mr Kytson,	valewed at fyve hundred poundes in Landes.

St Marie, Staynings.

ø Richard fferrys, gent., valued at fortie poundes in gooddes.

St Andrewes hubberd.

James Jeffrie, a stranger & banquerupte.

Peter de Coster, a stranger, valued at twentie poundes in gooddes.

St Andrewes in holborne.

Patrick Horwood, a poore laboring man, & nothing worth.

Evans, widow, a poore womon, & nothinge worth.

Richard Cartwright, a poore laboring man, & nothinge worth.

ø Edmund Standon & his wife, valued at twoe hundred poundes by the yeere in landes & fees.

ø Basill Johnson, valued at fiftie poundes in gooddes.

Henry Somersett, a poore man, & naught worth.

Thomas Smith, a poore man, & naught worth.

— Jennings, a poore man, & lyveth uppon almes.

ø Alice Gravett, valued at thirtie poundes landes by ye yeer.

Roger Hunt, a poore man, & naught worth.

ø Thomas Barnes, valued at fiftie poundes in gooddes.

St Andrewes in the Wardrobe.

Elizabeth Hill, William Onyon,
John Thomas,
John Phillips & his wife,
Richard Glover, George Ramsey,
Richard Dorte, Christopher Wootton. } very poore people & of no valew.

St Katherine, Creechurch.

ø Augustine de Naile, valued at v^{c} ^{li} in gooddes.

William Billett, valued at v^{li} in gooddes.

Christes Church by Newgate.

William Holborne & his wif verye poore and of no valewe.

St Butolphes without Algate.

ø James Morley, valued at c^{li} in gooddes.

William Burd, a poore man & of no valewe.

St Anne, Blackfriers.

ø Anthony Kempe, valued at ij^{c} poundes in gooddes.

ø ffraunces Kempe, valued at l^{li} in gooddes.

ø George Hayes, valued at ij^{c} ^{li} in gooddes.

ø Henry Wase, valued at fiftie poundes in gooddes.

St Margarett Moises.

The wife of Barnard ffield.

St Olaves in Sylver street.

ø Doctor Maisters, valewed at one hundred poundes in gooddes.

ø Doctor Attislowe,[1] valewed at one hundred poundes in gooddes.

The wife of John Eden.

Alhallowes, in Thamestreet.

Thomas Bray, a cowper, a wicked fellow, but nothing worth.

St Bennett, Gracechurch.

ø Philipp Corsyn, a straunger, valewed at two hundred poundes in gooddes.

St Peter's, by Pauleswharfe.

John Sutton, a taylor, a poore man, and of no valewe.

St Laurence in the Jewrye.

Roger Smith, a banquerupt, & of no valewe.

St Alphege.

ø John Hanbye & his wife, valewed at fyve hundred poundes in gooddes.

St Barthelmewes, by the Royall exchange.

William Shorte, valewed at tenne poundes in gooddes.

St Lawrence, Powntney.

John Burton, a banquerupt, & of no valew.

Alhallowes, on the wall.

ø William Gage and his wife, valewed at one hundred powndes in gooddes.

Bennett Meeres, widowe, valewed at twenty poundes in gooddes.

St Peter's, in Cornehill.

Barnard Lambe, a banquerupte, & of no valewe.

St Andrew's undershafte.

ø John Roper, his wife & familie, valewed at fyve poundes in gooddes.

Robert Dunkerly, valewed at fyve poundes in gooddes.

Elizabeth ffawkener, the wife of William Stringer; Johañ Miller; Elizabeth Thomas; Katherine Price, widow; Katherine Mondaye; Margarett Harrison: very poore people and of no valewe.

St Leonardes, in Shorditch.

The wife of Thomas Wilkinson,

ø Widow Littlecott, valewed at twenty poundes in landes.

St Marye, Islington.

William Newton, a banquerupt, & of no valewe.

ø Nicholas Beck, valued at one hundred poundes in gooddes.

ø Mistress Sapcott & her houshold, valewed at fyftye poundes in landes.

St James, Clerkenwell.

John Blisse, a ffletcher, very poore, & of no valewe.

[1] For Dr. Edward Atslow see *D.N.B.*, a future vol. ! His brother Luke was one of the early candidates for the Society of Jesus (*C.R.S.* ii, 23, 24; Foley vii, 23).—J.H.P.

St Gyles, without Criplegate.

ø Thomas Gardner, late teller in the exchequer, — cannot be valued.

ø The Ladie Ratcliffe, wife to Mr ffuller.

William Brocke, John Sparke — poore men.

ø Doctor Baker, late provost of Kinges colledge in Cambridge, — valewed at fiftie poundes in gooddes.

St. Gregories, by Powles.

ø Sebastian Wescott, maister of the children of Paules church, — valewed at one hundred poundes in gooddes.

HERTFORD. In the Archdeconry of St Alban's, being part of the Com̃ of Herts.

Cheston.

ø Anthony ffrogmorton, — valewed at fortie poundes in landes per annum.

Yardley.

ø — Brewster, now in prison at London, — valued at tenne poundes in landes.

Redborne.

ø ffraunces Selles, — valewed at fyve poundes in landes by yeere.

Wattford.

The wife of Robert Holmes, — who are valewed at three poundes in gooddes; & hath a littell cottage there, worth xij^{li}, to be sold.

In the Archdeconry of Middlessex, being in Hertfordshyer.

Cheshunt.

ø Mr Anthony Throckmorton & his wife, — valewed at one thowsand poundes in landes & gooddes to be solde.

Ware.

ø Mr John Chapman & his wife, — may dispend fortye poundes in landes by yeere & better: And his moveable gooddes are valewed at fortie poundes.

John Maye.

MIDDLESSEX. Part of the Archdeconry of Middlessex, being the Com̃. of Middlessex.

Yeling.[1]

ø Henry Cole, Doctor of law, — littell or nothing worth.

Uxbridge.

ø The wife of Doctor Story, late exequted at Tyborne, — nothing worth.

[1] Ealing.

Harlington.
The wife of William Bird, one of the gent. of her maiesties chappell.
Cheswick.
ø 1 Mris ffitzwilliams.
Whitechappell.
James fforman: Nothing worth; he hath not cõme to church these three yeeres.

ffulham.
ø The wife of Thomas Heth: a perilous obstynate woman.
ø 1 Thomas ffitzharbert gent., now in prison with the Bishop of London: a dangerous man to be abrode. — landes cc li
Stepnye.
ø Sr Gilbert Garter, *alias* Dethick, knight: may dispend c markes by the yeere.
ø Mr Sterling, a pensioner, valued at x li landes by the yeere.
St Clement Danes.
Thomas Ball, an Irishe gent.: his landes or lyvinges are uncerten & not knowen there.

Essex. Other part of the Archdeconry of Middlessex, being in the Cõm. of Essex.
Mutch Hallingbury.
ø Mr Edward Parker, esquier, & his wife: c li landes.
ø Mr Thomas Parker, his brother: c li goodes.
ø Mres Anne Parker, his syster.
ø John Leventhorpe: xl li goodes.
Matthew Trott, his Steward: xx li goodes.
one Garrett, a Dutchman, his servante.
John ffawkner. Anne Leventhorpe.
Mutch Paringdon.
Mr Worsley & his wife, valued at tenne poundes in gooddes.
Hatfield brodoke.
ø My Ladie Barrington: c li lande.
ø Mr Thomas ffranke.
ffellsted.
ø Mr Michaell Pygott.
ø Mres Johañ Strangman.
Wetherffield.
Richard ffoxe.
Mutch Dunmowe.
ø Mr John Genninges.

1 The whole of this entry, and other insertions, in a different hand.

ESSEX. In the Archdeconry of Essex, being part of the Coñ. of Essex.

Gyng Peter.[1]

ø The Ladie Peter, widowe: valewed by Mr Doctor Walker, archdecon of Essex, at fyve hundred poundes in landes by the yeere. Other valewation from the temporaltie cannott yett be gotten.

[1] John Payne, Robert Lever, — Lowe, — Whitehorne, Richard Ereth, one Maye, Mres Keble, Johañ Beremañ: } all theese are of the seruantes & famyly of the said Ladie Peter.

Mowntnesing.

ø Christopher Archer, gent., & his wife, valued by the foresaid Mr D. Walker at xxxli landes by yeere.

ø Mres Laborne, in the said Christopher Archer's howse.

Mutch Badowe.

ø Mres Mary Paschall, the wife of John Paschall, gent.

Robert Paschall, John Paschall, Thomasine Paschall, Benedict Paschall, } their children.

Robert Browne, John Swinborne, Elizabeth — } their servantes.

Downham.

ø Sr Henrye Tyrrell, knight: valued by Mr Doctor Walker, as aforesaid, at two hundred markes landes by yeere, & at one hundred markes in gooddes.

Sowthbennfleet.

priest ø John Garrett, vicar there: valued by Mr D. Walker, as aforesaid, at vjli xiijs iiijd in gooddes.

Esthorndon.

ø Mres Tyrrell, the wife of Mr Thomas Tyrrell, gent., valued by Mr D. Walker, as aforesaid, at xli in gooddes.

ø William Worthington, one of her Maiesties pensioners, who sometymes cometh to church, but never doth communicate: valued by Mr D. Walker, as aforesaid, at tenne poundes in gooddes.

ø Mr Coxe & his house, remaining in the house of the said William Worthington: valued by Mr D. Walker, as aforesaid, at xlli in gooddes.

Ramsdon belhouse.

ø Edmund Church, gent., by thaforesaid Mr D. Walker's information, hath gooddes & cattall upon a ferme that he occupieth worth cli; but it is not knowne whether they be his owne or not.

Stanford le hope.

ø John Rattle: valued by Mr D. Walker, as aforesaid, at xls in landes yerrely, & he is seased in gooddes at iiijli.

Stanford Ryvers. ø Mres Jane ffelton, widow.

Keldon. ø Barthelmew Greene, valued by Mr Dr Walker, as aforesaid, at better than iiijli in landes yerely.

[1] Blessed John Payne, priest, martyred 2 April 1582. Mr. Sebastian H. Petre says the origin of Ingatestone was *Ing* or *Gyng*, a meadow, *at the* (glacial) *stone* (Latin *ad petram*). Sir William Petre purchased it in 1530.—P.R.

Hornechurch. ø Mr Pennett, gent., valued by Mr D. Walker, as aforesaid, at one thousand markes in landes & gooddes.

Lamborne. Benedicte Barefoote: nothing worthe.

Walthamstowe.

ø Thomas Hayles & his wife; valued by Mr Doctor Walker, as aforesaid, at xxli by the yeere in landes at Stapleford abbott, & at other xxli by the yeere in Walthamstow, and at xxli in gooddes.

Mres Elizabeth Gaskynn.

Mr George Monns & his wife.

Leighton. Mres ffurbisher.

Stapleford Abbott. Thomas Hayles: as afore in Walthamstowe.

Westham.

ø Mr Gyfford, gent.

Mr Bennefield, a pensioner, who lodgeth at Mr Gyffordes [*cancelled.*]

Writtell.

Mris Ales Bell, widow; cli landes; sodainelie stepped aside.

Shenfield.

John Hammond, the miller: valued by Mr D. Walker, upon informacion of the churchwardens, at vjli xiijs iiijd in goodes.

Essex. In the Archdeconry of Colchester, being part of the Coñ. of Essex.

Kelveden.

ø The wife of John Browne, gent.: cannott be valued, bicause her husband is lyving.

Tolleshunt Darcye.

ø Mr Bryan Darcye, gent.: valued at cli in landes by the yeere, as Mr Doctor Withers, Archdecon of Colchester, supposeth; other valewation from the temporalty cannott yett be gotten.

Terling.

ø The wife of Mr Thomas Willford gent.: not valewed, bicause her husband is yett lyving.

The valewes of all sutch as are not specified in this booke, are not yett sett downe therein, bycause there hath byn no certificate receyved thereof yett from the temporaltye.

[*Endorsed.*] 1577 / Novembris.

The Certificat from the Busshop of London, of the recusantes to coñ to churche within his diocese.

v [Diocese of London.]
9 [*Essex.*]
[*Archdeaconry of Colchester.*]
Dom. Eliz. 118, n. 44.

The Certificate of the names and valews of suche within the Archedeconrye of Colchester as refuse to comme to the parishe churche, withe theyr seuerall valews, beinge nott in the cerficate alredye gyven upp.

John Tusser gentylman, of Salcott Wigborowe, in the Countye of Essex; valued in landes twentie poundes by yeare, and in moueables twentie poundes.

John *Harbottell gentylman* of bradfelde; as yet not valued.

Thomas Peacocke of Elmestedd in the sayde Countye of Essex; valued in landes iij^{li} vj^{s} viij^{d} by the yeare, and in moueable goodes iiij^{li}.

Thomas *Downinge* of Weekes in the Countye of Essex; valued at twentie markes in goodes and landes.

M^{r} Roberte Grene esquier of litle Sampford in the sayde Countye of Essex; valued in landes *lx^{li} by the* yeare, and in moueables xl^{li}.

M^{r} Willyam Grene and his wyffe, sonne to the sayde Roberte Grene.

Thomas Chaplen thelder and his wyffe of little Sampford in the sayde Countye of Essex, who in the moneth of September laste haue made a dede of gyfte of theyr goodes to Thomas and Willyam theyr sonnes.

Thomas Crowley gentylman and Margarett his wyffe of Mannewden in the sayde Countye of Essex; valued in landes yearlye *one hundreth* and xx^{li}, and in goodes one hundreth poundes.

M^{ris} Anne Newman, the wyffe of Thomas Newman, gentylman of Quendon in the Comitye of Essex; not valued, by reason her husbande is lyvinge.

Margerye ffoxe, wydowe, of Wyddington in the Countye of Essex; worthe in goodes fourtie poundes.

M^{r} *Edmund Weste gentylman* and his wyffe of Derdeñ in the Countye of Essex; valued in *londes fyftye* poundes by the yeare, and in goodes one hundreth poundes.

John Taylor of litteburye in the Countye of Essex: of no valewe.

[*Endorsed*] 27 Nouembris 1577.

Essex. Certificat of the Recusants in the Archedeaconrye of Colchester.

v [DIOCESE OF LONDON.]
10 [*Hertfordshire.*]
Dom. Eliz. 117, n. 22 (*extract*).

Sir John Brokett, Philip Boteler and George Horsey testify to the Privy Council as to recusants in Hertfordshire.

"... Fyrst we haue bene aduertysed by the buyshoppe of londones offycers that Anthonye Throckmarten of Chesthunt in the Countye of hertford gentleman and his wyffe haue obstynately for many yeres refused to cum to ther churche to here devyne seruyce, whose landes in this shere we do esteme to be worthe *ffortye poundes by the yere*, and as touchinge his goodes the certeyne value thereof ys to us unknowen for that his usuall trade hathe bene merchandyse in london, neuertheles we do take hym to be *worthe ffyve hundreth poundes*.

place Chesthunt
M. Anthony Throgmarton

Landes 40^{li} p. an. good—500^{li}

Allso the sayd offycers haue enfformed us that John Chapman of Ware in the Countye of *hertford gentleman* and his wyffe haue obstynately refused to cum to ther churche, to here devyne seruyce, by the space of

Joh: Chapman of Ware

three yeres last past, whose landes in this shere we do allso esteme to be worthe ffortye poundes by the yere, and we do suppose hym to be worthe in goodes ffyftye poundes. . . ."

Landes—40li p. an. goodes—50li

vi [DIOCESE OF LINCOLN.]

Thomas Cowper, Bishop of Lincoln, to the Privy Council, 25 Oct., 1577. *Dom. Eliz.* 117, n. 13.

My duetie humbly considered (Righte honorable),

Vpon the ninetenthe of this present October I receaved letters from yor Honors requiringe me within seven dayes to certifie as well the names as values of all suche persons withe in my diocesse, as do refuse to come to the Chirche, or to heare diuine service. If my certificate do not note vnto yor Honors so many persons as in thease corrupte dayes may seame proportionable to so large a circuite as my diocesse contaynethe, I humbly desire yor Honors favorably to interprete the same, and not to impute it either to negligence in searchinge, or to timorousnes in dealinge withe them. I thanke god there is none within my diocesse withe whom in this quarrell I wolde not deale boldely, so farr as I can attaine either to iuste profe, or to lawfull detection, or to vehemente suspition. In my present visitation this yeare I have used all the lawfull meanes I can to come to the knowledge of suche persons, and yet I can heare of none but suche as I understoode of before, and withe whom I have delte. Whose names do follow, first in Bedforde shire there be two *gentilwomen*, the one is the wiffe of William Mordaunte beside Bedforde, whom I have convented and by all lawfull meanes punished, and yet she remaynethe a verie obstinate woman. The other is the wiffe of one master *Brudiman*, dwellinge in Tingrave[2] beside Tuddingtone, for whom the laste yeare I sente by processe, and then she slipped oute of my diocesse, but she is retorned againe as I understande. Her husband is towarde the Courte, and therefore I thinke knowen to yor Honors. She dothe not only forbeare her self, but keapethe away her children and some of her howsholde. In Huntington shire there is one *Mr Prise*, a Justice of peace, who bothe him self, and his wiffe, withe other of his family, forbearethe the Chirche; withe whom I talked also not yet a yeare since, and gave him a time of respete to consulte withe him self what he wolde do, but I perceave no amendemente. He thinckethe that I do him iniurie to deale withe him; becawse, as his howse is in my diocesse, so his parishe Chirche is in Peterborowe Diocesse.[3] The value of his landes is estemed fower hundred marke by the yeare, and is other wayes verie welthie. In Leicester shire there is a gentilman called Mr *Brokesbye*, who a longe time hathe not come to his

Mrs Mordant.[1]

Mrs Brudiman.

Mr Prise 400 mar.

Brookesbye.

[1] These names in the margin are in another hand.

[2] See note 1, p. 54.

[3] See note under Peterborough diocese.

parishe Chirche, nor receaved the Sacrament; but of late beinge convented he is contented to have service in his howse and to resorte to the same him self. And in deede service he hathe, but how harde it is for me to know wether he and his wiffe do in reverend maner resorte to the same yo^r^ Honors understand. To come to his parishe Chirche he refusethe, and at the first time I was content withe his obedience to have service in his howse, meaninge ere it were longe to deale withe him further. His value I have referred to the gentlemen appoynted for that shire. In Lincolnsheire is *Roberte Dimmocke*,[1] esquier and Justice of the peace, who a longe time forboare comminge to the Chirche and hearinge of divine service. But of late he hathe yelded to come to the Chirche, and so hathe don after a sorte; but with the coloure of his sicknes, it is so slacklie and seldom times, as it can not be any greate token of his amendemente. His value I take to be knowen to diuers of yo^r^ Honors, and I thincke shall further heare thereof by the gentilmen appoynted for that shire. In the other shires of my diocesse I am not hable directly to accuse any, and yet have I used all the lawfull meanes I can devise, to know. My Diocesse is longe; it can not be but there are some lurkers unknowen to me, whom I trust this yo^r^ honorable care will bringe to lighte; and then will I not fayle, god willinge, to make them thorowlie knowen. And thus I cease to troble yo^r^ Honors, wishinge Almightie god to blesse yo^r^ godlie indevors and to strenghtethen [*sic*] yow withe the mighte of his spirite.

Written the 25 of October, 1577.

Bie yo^r^ Honours in Christe to command,

Thomas Lincoln.

[*Addressed*] to Privy Council.

[*Endorsed*] 25 Octobris 1577.

Lincolne. B. of Lyncoln, certifieng the gent. not commyng to the Churche within his Diocesse.

vi [Diocese of Lincoln.]

13 [*County of Bedford.*]

Lewis Dyve to M^r^ Secretary Walsingham; 29 Nov. 1577.

Dom. Eliz. 118, n. 50.

S^r^, maye ytt please you to understand, I resseyved the Copye of a lettre sent to the bysshoppe of lyncolne ffrom my lords of hyr maiesties most honorable privye Councell, amongste whome yo^r^ name was thereunto subscrybed, theffecte of which lettre was to certyfye yo^r^ honors of all suche within the Countye of Bedford as dyd not come to the Churche to here dyvyne seruyce & sermons,

[1] Robert son and heir of Sir Edward Dymoke by Anne daughter of Sir George Talboys, sister and heir of Sir Gilbert Talboys. Sir Edward executed the office of King's Champion at the three previous coronations, by hereditary tenure of the manor of Scrivelsby, Lincolnshire; but Robert died a prisoner at Lincoln (?) for the Faith 12 Sept. 1580, when only about 43 years old. He was paralysed. By his wife Bridget daughter and coheir of Edward Fiennes Earl of Lincoln, K.G., he had, with other issue, Sir Edward Dymoke who officiated as King's Champion at the coronation of King James I.—J.S.H.

with ffurther dyrectyone to [the] bysshoppe, for the Countye of Bedford, to take the helpe of my lord Chenye & my selffe. Att which tyme I was verye sicke & not able to travell to the full of my dewtye. Yett dyd I presentlye aduertyse the byshoppe of thes names hereafter ffolowinge. But (as I am enformed) the bysshoppe hath certyfyed but M^tris Mordant and M^rs Predyman,[1] which cawsythe me nowe to truble you with thys my rude lettre, that I wolde not be founde slacke of my dieuetye to god & my prynce. The names that I certyfyed the bysshoppe of are thes: M^r Wylliam Mordantes wyffe of ockelye by bedford and one Katheryne ockely, wydowe, who ys alwayes in howse with M^ris Mordant; also wydowe ferrys of Ruawade by Bedford. Another wydowe cawled M^ris Hestwycke dwellynge in the towne of Bedford; & one Wylliam spenser gent., who is allwayes in howse with hys father in lawe sir Waldo lake att Caple. Agayne ther ys one Adkynson, an olde papyste preste, a verye evyll man, who ys alwayes ether with M^r Rychard Conquest of Houghton by Ampethell, or else with M^r Wylliam Hewett ye keper of the lytell parke of Ampethyll.

As for theyre landes or goodes I am nott able trulye to sertyfye you, but onlye M^r Wylliam Mordantes, who dothe hym selffe very orderlye obbeye all hyr maiesties procedynges. Therefore I touche not hys lyvynge, for hys wyffes fawte. As for M^res Predyman, hyr Relygon ys utterlye unknowyne to me. Thus, with my humble commendacyons, I leve you to th' almyhtye.

Bremham, the xxix^th of November, an: 1577.

Yo^r most assured to commande,
Lewys Dyue.

[*Addressed*] To the Right Hon. Francis Walsingham, Esquire.
[*Endorsed*] 1577, xxix^o Novembris.
From M^r Dive to M^r Secretary Walsingham; signifieng the names of certen, that are Recusantes to com to church, within the countie of bedford.

vii [Diocese of Norwich.]
17 [*Norfolk.*]
Dom. Eliz. 117, n. 27, i.

A certificate of the names, places of aboade, and valuacon of the landes and gooddes of sutch persons as refuse to comme unto the churche, within the Countie of Norfolk.

		Landes.	*Gooddes.*
Oxborowe	.. S^r Henrie Beddingefielde knight, the Ladie Beddingefielde his wife[2]	ccccc^li	m^ll

[1] *Brudiman* on p. 52; Brydiman of Tingrave *als* Tingrith in *Harl. Soc.* xix, 163.—J.S.H.

[2] Sir Henry Bedingfeld of Oxburgh, Norfolk, aged 43, 7 Edward VI, *ob.* 22, buried at Oxburgh 24 August 1583, was the eldest son and heir of Sir Edmund Bedingfeld of Denham Castle, Suffolk, and afterwards of Oxburgh, which he inherited on the death of his brother Robert the rector of Oxburgh in 1539 (*v.* note 1, p. 60), by Grace daughter of Henry Lord Marney (*vide* vol. vii, p. 426,

	Mistris Buckingeham [1]	—	—
Twidenham	*defunct:* The Ladie Silyarde [2]	cli	xlli

C.R.S.). On the death of Edward VI Sir Henry Bedingfeld at once declared for Queen Mary, and was one of the first to join the Queen at Framlingham Castle, bringing to Her Majesty's assistance one hundred and forty well armed men. For this, after her accession, the Queen made him knight-marshal of her army, captain of the guards, governor of the Tower of London (where he had amongst his prisoners the Lady Elizabeth, afterwards Queen), and one of the Privy Council. He was a witness to Queen Mary's will. In 1578 Sir Henry was summoned before the Council to answer "touching his disobedience in matters of religion." He was then ill, but set out on the journey which he never finished as he was allowed to return owing to his sickness. His will is dated 16 Aug. 1583, and was proved P.C.C. same year, registered 16 Butt.

Lady Bedingfeld, wife of the said Sir Henry, was Katherine daughter of Sir Roger Townshend of Raynham, Norfolk, by his wife Amy daughter and coheir of Sir Thomas Brewse of Wenham. This Sir Roger was the son of Roger Townshend of Raynham, justice of the court of Common Pleas to Richard III and Henry VII, who was knighted by the latter. The father and son are often confounded. Lady Bedingfeld died in December and was buried on the 7th of that month at Oxburgh, 1581, leaving Sir Henry five sons and six daughters. The eldest, Edmund, was twice married, and by his second wife Anne daughter of Sir Robert Southwell had *inter alios* Thomas his heir, who was the father of "Sir Henry the Cavalier" (*vide* "Bedingfeld Papers," vol. vii, *C.R.S.*). Thomas Bedingfeld, second son of Sir Henry and Katherine, was Gentleman pensioner to Queen Elizabeth, and in May 1603 we find King James presenting him with the Office of Master of the Pavilions, Tents, and Hale. He was buried at St. James', Clerkenwell, in 1613. Nicholas Bedingfeld, the fourth son, was seated at Swatishall in Gislingham, Suffolk, which he left to the sons of his youngest brother Henry. For John the third son of Sir Henry, *vide* vol. vii, p. 432. The daughters were Alice ux. Thomas Kerville, remarried to Henry Seckford, Amy ux. Thomas Wilbraham, Katherine ux. Walter Norton, Eve or Eva ux. William Yaxley, Elizabeth ux. Edmd. Richers, and Anne who died unmarried.—R.T.B.

[1] Buckingham, Buckenham, or Bokenham, an old Norfolk and Suffolk family. We find William de Bukenham in Norfolk A.D. 1273. Blomefield mentions many others. Sir Edmund Bedingfeld of Oxburgh, in his will dated at Calais 7 Oct. 1496 and proved P.C.C. 28 Jan. 1496–7, registered 7 Horne, mentions Nicholas Bokenham of Oxburgh; and Oliver Buckenham was living there 25 Eliz.; but I do not know whose wife or widow the recusant was.—The Suffolk Bokenhams were lords of the manor of Market Weston. Thomas Bokenham of Weston married Katherine daughter of Sir John Knyvett and granddaughter of Sir Thomas Bedingfeld of Darsham Hall. She claimed and was confirmed in the barony of Berners, *ob.* 1743.—R.T.B.

[2] The "Ladie Silyarde" was Alice daughter of Humphrey Kerville of Wigenhale St. Mary, Norfolk (will dated 6 Oct. 1540), by Anne daughter of Jeffrey Cobbe of Sandringham. Alice's great-grandfather, Thomas Kerville, was lord of Wigenhale in 1467, and his son and heir, Humphrey Kerville, married Alice daughter of John Fincham, and they were the parents of the first-mentioned Humphrey.—Alice was first married to John Bedingfeld of Quidenham, Norfolk, eldest son of Peter Bedingfeld, fourth son of Sir Edmund Bedingfeld, K.B., and Margaret daughter of Sir John Scott. Under this husband's will dated 4 Jan. 37 Hen. VIII, Alice is to have all his lands in Wigenhale and Tilney till their son Humphrey Bedingfeld is twenty-one. Left a widow on the first of Jan. 1546–7, this lady afterwards became the third wife of Sir John Sulyard of Wetherden, but had no more children. Sir John, who had been previously married to Elizabeth daughter of Sir Edmund Bedingfeld of Oxburgh, and to Elizabeth daughter of Sir John Jernegan, Kt., died in 1574, and his widow Alice left Haughley Hall in Suffolk, where they had lately resided, to live with her only son Humphrey Bedingfeld at Quidenham till her death in 1577.—R.T.B.

	.. Humfrey Beddinge-fielde, gent.[1]	L[li]	cc[li]
Easteharlinge	.. Thomas Lovell, esquier [2]	cccc[li]	m markes
	The Ladie Huddlestoane [3]	c[li]	c markes
	The Ladie Lovell	c[li]	c markes
	John Graie, gent.[4]	xx[li]	xx[li]
Weste Dereham	Peter Backtonne, gent.	—	—

[1] Humphrey Bedingfeld of Quidenham, Norfolk, in 1577, lord of Fawconer manor there, which he sold to J. Holland, was the son and heir of John and Alice as before stated, and being born *circa* 1529 would be about 48 when named in this list of recusants. He had long been persecuted on account of his religion, and in 1588 was released from prison and committed to the private custody of Dr. Reeve, a Protestant clergyman. At seventy years of age he was again summoned to answer concerning his recusancy; and then we find the Archbishop of Canterbury, Whitgift, touched by pity, writing a letter in 1599 concerning "Humphrey Bedingfeld of Quidenham, Esqr., a recusant, who being aged and infirm was enlarged out of prison eleven years ago and committed to the custody of a clergyman. He may not go more than two miles from the house, and may not converse with other recusants, may not keep a recusant servant, and is grown into great decay and poverty. So it is asked that his appearance may be excused."—Humphrey married Margaret daughter of Edward Cocket of Ampton, Suffolk, and had two daughters his coheirs. Dorothy the eldest died *s.p.* The other, Frances, æt. 30 9 James, married Anthony Thwaits of Hardingham, and left issue Elizabeth, married to Jeoffrey Cobb of Sandringham, and Bridget. Humphrey Bedingfeld died 2 Nov. 1609.—R.T.B.

[2] Thomas Lovell of East Harling, Norfolk, Esq., was a recusant in 1577. He was the son of Sir Thomas Lovell of East Harling by Elizabeth his wife daughter of Sir Philip Paris of Lynton, Cambridgeshire. This is the Lady Lovell named as a recusant in 1577. Mr. Thomas Lovell, the recusant, married Alice daughter of Sir John Huddleston, and their eldest son was Sir Francis Lovell, who married Anne daughter of Sir John Cary, 3rd Lord Hunsdon, whose father Henry, 1st Baron Hunsdon, was first cousin to Queen Elizabeth, and scandal said there was also a nearer relationship (*vide* C. E. C.'s *Peerage*, vol. iv, p. 279). Thomas Lovell the recusant died in 1604 aged 64. His wife Alice died in 1602 also aged 64 (*vide* M.I. at Harling). Their son Sir Francis dying *s.p. circa* 1623, was succeeded by his next brother, Sir Charles Lovell of Herling, who had four wives. There was also a third son who survived, viz. William Lovell, who married Rose Langworth, and there were also two daughters, Catherine ux. Sir Thomas Knivett, and Elenor ux. Sir Edward Waldegrave, Bart. The recusant was committed for Papistry in 1578.—R.T.B.

[3] Lady Huddlestone the recusant, 1577, was Bridget daughter of Sir Robert Cotton. She married, in the reign of Henry VIII, Sir John Huddleston, and so became the mother of Sir Edmund Huddleston and Alice the wife of Thomas Lovell of Harling. She was living with the two last mentioned, together with Lady Lovell the recusant, at Harling Hall in 1577. Her husband, Sir John Huddleston, Privy Councillor to Queen Mary, was seated at Sawston in Cambridgeshire. On the 4 Nov. 1557 he died trusted and honoured by his sovereign to the last, and so escaped troubles which came to his widow and many other Catholics during the next two reigns. Lady Huddleston's mother was Dorothy daughter of Sir Richard Cleare or Clere and first wife of Sir Robert Cotton of Lanwood or Landwood in Cambridgeshire.—R.T.B.

[4] John Grey of East Harling was the son of Faulk Grey of Tarbrook by Elizabeth Drury of Rougham, and grandson of William de Grey of Merton by Grace Teye his second wife. John had an uncle, Edmund Grey, who was a priest. They were cousins of the half blood to Robert Grey the recusant.—R.T.B.

Bowghton ..	John Downes, gent.[1]	—	—
Beecham Well ..	Robert Lovell, gent.[2]	xl[li]	—
omnium sanctorum			
Hockeinge	Henrie Sainct Johns[3]	—	xx[li]
Melton magna ..	Robert Downes, esquier[4]	clx[li]	c[li]
Hingham	Thomas Girlinge,[5] husband[man]	—	x[li]

[1] John Downes, gentleman, of Boughton near Barton Bendish, is mentioned as the cousin of Robert Downes, esquire, of Melton (*vide* note 4). He was committed for Papistry in 1578.—R.T.B.

[2] Robert Lovell of Beecham-Well was the third son of Sir Thomas Lovell of East Harling, who was also lord of Beecham-Well, and presented to the living in 1557. Queen Elizabeth presents by lapse in 1587, 1596, and after her death Robert Lovell presents in 1604. Robert's mother was Elizabeth daughter of Sir Philip Paris (*vide note ante on her eldest son Thomas Lovell*). Robert Lovell was living at Beecham-Well in 1573, and five years later he and his brother Thomas were both committed for Papistry; but the Bishop of Norwich soon afterwards says that he has reclaimed the latter. Robert had two sons, and the younger named Robert was living at the time of the father's death in 1609. There was also a daughter married to John Fincham of Fincham, and another, viz. Elizabeth, buried at Holme Hale 13 May 1575. Albinus, the eldest son, was buried at Holme Hale 13 May 1575.—R.T.B.

[3] This Henry St. John of Hockring also had estates in North Tuddenham, Norfolk, and Keysoe, Bedfordshire. He was the third son of Oliver St. John of Shernbrook by Mary daughter of William Fitz Geffrey, and grandson of Sir John St. John of Bletshoe (the grandfather of Oliver, 1st Baron St. John) by Sibil daughter of Richard Morgan ap Jenkyn. Henry married Frances sister of Thomas Leyton, and by her had issue Oliver St. John, his son and heir, in 1597. The recusant's will is dated at Hockring, Norfolk, 4 Jan. 1592, wishes to be buried there, mentions brother Francis St. John as supervisor, Mary Harbard, widow of George St. John of Shernbrook, and many others; wife to be executrix; proved P.C.C. 1 Feb. 1597, registered 7 Cobham. The testator's descendants continued to reside in Norfolk, and we find Oliver St. John of Burgh next Mattishall in the latter half of the seventeenth century. He was afterwards living at East Tuddenham near Hockring, and by his wife Dorothy Whistler of Hants had issue Oliver St. John of Hockring *s.p.*, George also *s.p.*, Thomas St. John of East Tuddenham, Charles a merchant of Norwich, unmarried, and a daughter *ob. s.p.* Thomas St. John, the said third son, married Hannah daughter of Francis Aunyson, attorney, of Norwich, who was living in 1721, and by her had issue Oliver St. John of Tuddenham, Francis St. John, curate of Reymerston and Thuxton, Rebecca, Hannah, Susan, and Dorothy, who was the wife of John Nea of Repham in 1721. All the others, together with a fifth daughter named Mary, were then unmarried.—R.T.B.

[4] John Drury of Rougham, *ob.* 1498 (*v.* note 3, p. 61), had by his wife Margaret, daughter of Sir William Felton, a daughter Dorothy Drury, first married to Edmund West of Weston, whose will was proved P.C.C. in 1531, and secondly to Robert Downes of Melton, co. Norfolk, esq., who died in 1547. Francis Downes their son being then sixteen had the Melton estate, and was lord also of Tilney manor in 1561. Robert Downes, the recusant, was his heir and had livery of this, and was lord in 1570. He purchased Peverel's manor in Great Melton of Robert Richers in 1575. The recusant had by his wife Dorothy a son, Edward Downes, born 8 April 1574, who married Katherine daughter of Thomas Lovell of East Harling, the recusant. However, they never came into the lordship of Peverel's manor in Great Melton, for Robert Downes and Dorothy his wife, who presented to the living in 1589, sold the whole to Thomas Anguish, esq., in 1609. The Bishop of Norwich finding Robert Downes "nothing amended" in 1578, that gentleman was committed a close prisoner to the gaol of the City of Norwich.—R.T.B.

[5] Thomas Girling of Hingham, husbandman, in a Chancery Deposition,

Hingham Barrowe	Henrie Gerningham, esquier [1]	c[li]	c markes
Cossey	.. M[r] Dereham *a preest* [2]	—	—
	.. Charles Walgrave, [3] esquier	cc[li]	l[li]
Loddon	.. James Hubbarde, [4] esquier	c markes	c[li]
	Frauncis his wife		

mentions his kinsman, William Girling, yeoman, of Melles, Suffolk. This William's will, dated at Melles 1 Sept. 1609, and proved P.C.C. 1610, registered 15 Wingfield, mentions " John Girling of Horham, co. Suffolk, yeoman, being the eldest son of my cousin Thomas Girling of Banham in Norfolk, John and Richard sons of Richard Girling late of Horham," and others. The will of Thomas Girling of Banham, dated 16 Nov. 6 James, 1608, was proved P.C.C. 29 Sept. 1613, registered 83 Capell, mentions wife Prissilla, sons Benjimen, John, James, Philip, Thomas, Robert, and Thomas Girling, junr., and daughters of testator, Lidia, Mary, and Prissilla.

The Gyrlings of Wellingham will be found in the *Visitation of Norfolk*; and the Gyrlings of Stradbroke, Suffolk, were seated there as lords of the manor called Hyllys in the time of Henry VIII. Thomas Gyrling died lord 10 Feb. 1526.—R.T.B.

[1] Henry Jerningham, eldest son of Sir Henry Jerningham of Cossey or Costessey, Norfolk, who was one of the first among the Suffolk and Norfolk knights that declared openly for Queen Mary on the demise of Edward VI in 1553, and Mary his wife daughter of Sir George Baynham of Clowerwall, co. Gloucester. Henry the recusant married first Eleanor daughter of William Lord Dacre of Gillesland, by whom he had Henry, created a baronet 16 Oct. 1661, and four more sons and a daughter; and secondly Frances daughter and coheiress to his cousin, Sir John Jernegan of Somerleyton, Suffolk, and relict of Thomas Bedingfeld of Oxburgh, by whom he had Ferdinando, born 1597, and one daughter. Henry's will is dated at Oxburgh in 1596. He gives to his wife Frances the wardship of her son, Henry Bedingfeld, who was afterwards knighted (*vide* vol. vii). However, the Register of Cossey A.D. 1615 gives " Frances wife of Henry Jernegan Esq. buried." Henry the recusant died in 1619.—R.T.B.

[2] Mr. Dereham the priest, there is little doubt, was one of the very old family of that name long seated at Crimplesham; many of the family were in Holy Orders, and Jane a nun was at Crabbe House. She was the sister of Thomas Dereham of Crimplesham who married Ele daughter of Sir John Awdeleigh, and died 29 August 1554, aged 57.—R.T.B.

[3] Charles Walgrave or Waldegrave was the son of Sir Edward Waldegrave, who was a controller in the household of the Lady Mary (afterwards Queen), who by refusing to forbid the celebration of mass in her house incurred the displeasure of Henry VIII, and with others was sent to the Tower, where he remained in custody for some time, but became a man of great power during the reign of Mary, and was one of her Privy Council. Soon after the death of the Queen misfortune again fell upon him, and he was committed to the Tower by Elizabeth, and died there 1 Sept. 1561, leaving two sons and three daughters by his wife Frances daughter of Sir Edward Nevil. Charles, the elder son (the recusant in 1577), was seated at Staininghall, Norfolk, but was living with his mother-in-law, Frances Lady Jerningham, at Cossey in 1577. By his wife Jeronyma daughter of Sir Henry Jerningham he had an only son, Sir Edward Waldegrave, who married Eleanor daughter of Sir Thomas Lovell of Harling, and was created a baronet in 1643, and a daughter named Margaret (*vide* note 2, p. 56).—R.T.B.

[4] James Hubbarde or Hobart of Hales-Hall in Loddon was the eldest son and heir of Henry Hobart of Hales-Hall by Anne his wife, daughter of Sir John Fineaux, lord chief justice, and grandson of Sir Walter Hobart by Anne

Cossey [1]	The Ladie Gerningeham [2]	cccl[l]	m markes
	The Laidie Pawlett [3]	cl[l]	ccccc markes
Norton	.. Ferdinando Parris [4]	cc[ll]	cc[ll]
Flitcham	Thomas Timperleie, esquier [5]	cl[l]	cl[l]

his first wife, daughter of Sir Henry Heydon; the said Sir Walter being a son of Sir James Hobart, attorney-general to Henry VII, by Margaret daughter of Peter Naunton of Letheringham, Suffolk.—James the recusant of 1577 was one of the conspirators tried at Norwich in August 1570 for taking part in the rebellion against Protestantism which had just been nipped in the bud. However, he was still living at Hales-Hall as lord of the manor in 1581. His wife was Frances daughter of Sir William Drury of Hawstead, Suffolk, by whom he had issue Henry Hobart, who married Margaret daughter of Thomas Rouse of Henham, James Hobart, who married Miss Norton, and five more sons and six daughters.—R.T.B.

[1] In his covering letter the Bishop of Norwich says that the Lady Paulet has gone to Essex; while Lady Jerningham is a victim of melancholy, is not fit to travel abroad, and has service in English at her house.

[2] This Lady "Gerningham" of Cossey was Mary, the widow of Sir Henry Jerningham, who had died in 1572, and mother of the recusant Henry in 1577. Lady Jerningham was coheiress to her uncle, Sir Anthony Kingston, whose sister had married her ladyship's father, Sir George Baynham (*v.* note 1, p. 58). Under the will of Sir Henry Jerningham the estate is left to his wife for her life.—R.T.B.

[3] Anne relict of Lord Giles Paulet, fourth son of Sir William, 1st Marquess of Winchester, K.G., unlike her friend, Lady Jerningham, did not become the victim of melancholy. Her ladyship's maiden name was Whalley, and she was the second wife of Lord Giles, who left her a widow. She then married Richard Bellingham, who, dying before her ladyship, gave her the opportunity to console herself by marrying Sir Bernard Whetstone of Woodford Hall, Essex, being his second wife, and on her death he consoled himself with a third partner.—R.T.B.

[4] Ferdinando Parris of Poding Norton, Norfolk, was the son of Philip Parris of Little Linton, Cambridgeshire, and grandson of Sir Philip. Ferdinando married Frances daughter of Thomas Moore of Haddon in Oxfordshire, with whom he was living at Poding Norton when he was named as a recusant in 1577. They appear as Middlesex recusants in 1592 residing at Tottenham, and he only in 1593 back at his home (*C.R.S.* xviii). By this lady he had two sons and two daughters, viz. Thomas Parris who died *s.p.*, Philip Parris of Poding Norton who *circa* 1590 married Margaret daughter of Charles Walgrave the recusant of 1577, Audrey, married to William Mannock of Stoke by Nayland, Suffolk, who died in 1616 leaving issue, and Elizabeth. Ferdinando Parris was committed for Papistry in 1578.—R.T.B.

[5] William Timperley, the son of Nicholas, was buried at Hintlesham, Suffolk, in March 1527, leaving a son, Thomas Timperley of Flitcham in Norfolk, the recusant of 1577. This gentleman was twice married, and by Audrey his first wife, eldest daughter of Sir Nicholas Hare of Bruisyard in Suffolk (buried in Hintlesham Church—M.I. gives her name as Elizabeth), had Nicholas his heir, living 1624. Thomas the recusant died 14 Jan. 1593, leaving no children by his second wife Katherine, and was buried at Hintlesham, *q.v.* M.I. His first wife was also buried there in 1558. Nicholas Timperley, their son, lived at Colkirk, Norfolk, and by his wife Anne, daughter of William Markham, had issue Sir Thomas Timperley, his heir, Etheldred wife of Christopher Thoresby, nephew of Henry Bedingfeld, rector of Upwell, *q.v.* (vol. vii, p. 426), Elizabeth ux. Thomas Townshend of Testerton (their daughter Dorothy ux. Thomas Bedingfeld of Holme Hale, had issue Anthony Bedingfeld, father of Dorothy ux. Francis Bedingfeld of Redlingfield (*vide* vol. vii, p. 433), and Lucy wife of Anthony Bedingfeld of Scots Hall (*Ibid.*, p. 431). The elder son, Sir Thomas, who died 29 Apr. 1651, married Elizabeth daughter of John Shelley, and had

Ewston	.. — Ruckewood, gent.[1]	cc markes	cc[li]
Martin	.. Robert Graie, esquier[2]	cc[li]	cc[li]

issue two sons and two daughters, of whom the eldest, Michael Timperley, married Frances daughter of Sir Henry Bedingfeld of Oxburgh, and by her had Thomas the heir in 1653, and Justina a nun, O.S.B., aged 21 Jan. 8, 1660, *ob.* April 27, 1684; also two other daughters, viz. Elizabeth, a nun, *ob.* 1703, aged 74; and Frances, who was professed on her death-bed 19 Nov. 1661, aged 26.—R.T.B.

[1] Edward Rokewood or Rookwood, gentleman, in the year 1577 was seated at Euston Hall, Suffolk, situate south of the village in his beautiful park extending more than two miles along the east bank of the river Thet, near the confluence of that river with the Little Ouse, which separates it from Norfolk. His first wife was the daughter of Sir Anthony Browne, Viscount Montagu, and his second a widow named Tirwhit. He was the eldest son and heir of Nicholas Rokewood of Euston, chief Prothonotary of the Common Pleas 1543 and M.P. for Thetford 1554, who succeeded to the estate on the death of his elder brother Roger *s.p.m.* in 1558. They were the only children of Edmund Rokewood of Euston by his first wife, a record of whose name I do not find; but his second wife was Alice daughter of William London, by whom he had five more children. This lady was left a young widow, and she was remarried first to Sir Thomas Bedingfeld of Oxburgh (*ob. s.p.* 15 March 1538, succeeded by his brother Robert, a priest, rector of Oxburgh, Norfolk, 1512–1539), and secondly to Thomas Lord Burgh, and left issue, by his lordship, William, 5th Baron Burgh, and other children.

Nicholas Rokewood dying in 1557 left his son Edward, during a long minority, ward to the Crown. Young Rokewood was only two and twenty when he was named as a recusant in 1577, and in the following year he got into serious trouble over his religion. In 1578 Queen Elizabeth made a Progress through Suffolk and Norfolk, and on Sunday, 10 August, the Queen and her large retinue were entertained by Edward Rokewood at Euston Hall; they passed the night there, and on Monday were making preparations for departure when someone, on going into the hay-house, found an image of the Holy Virgin, which was brought into the Hall, and in the Queen's own presence treated with the greatest indignities. Rokewood was at once arrested and compelled to attend the Court at Norwich, where he was committed to prison, and Euston Hall became forfeited to the Crown. However, in spite of this cruel persecution he survived for 55 years, and was buried at Euston 19 Jan. 1633–4, aged 79.—R.T.B.

[2] Robert Grey of Merton, co. Norfolk, esq., was the second son of Edmund Grey, lord of the manor of Merton, who died on the 20 August 1548 and was buried in the church there, by Elizabeth his wife daughter of Sir John Spelman. Thomas Grey of Merton the elder brother married Anne daughter of Ralfe Everard of Lynstead, by whom he had an only son Thomas who died in his father's lifetime, and Thomas Grey, senr., dying on the 12 May 1562 was succeeded at Merton by his brother, Robert Grey, the recusant of 1577, who was born about 1530 and married Anne one of the four daughters of Sir Thomas Lovell of Harling by Elizabeth his wife (the recusant of 1577), daughter of Sir Philip Paris of Lynton. Robert died on the 28 of Feb. 1600, aged 70, and is buried in the chancel at Merton. By his wife Anne he had a son William Grey of Merton, left ward to Queen Elizabeth, knighted in the following reign, and married to Anne daughter of Sir James Calthorp.

In a letter written by the Bishop of Norwich dated at Ludham 4 Feb. 1580, addressed to Lord Burleigh, we find that Robert de Grey was then a prisoner of the Bishop's, who, with others in Elizabeth's "progress at Norwich," had been committed to safe custody, but removed into the country because of the plague.—These Greys or de Greys of Merton descended from William de Grey and his wife Mary, daughter of Sir Thomas Bedingfeld of Oxburgh, who died in 1480. Two hundred years later we find Elizabeth Bedingfeld, the granddaughter of Sir Thomas Bedingfeld of Darsham, the wife of William de Grey of Merton. Their grandson, William de Grey, was created Baron Walsingham in October 1780.—R.T.B.

Pagrave by Swafham	.. Phillippe Awdleie,[1] gent.	cli	ccli
Wesnham	Mr Wm Browne, iunior	cli	xlli
Linne *Regis*	.. William Gibbon, gent.[2]	cxxli	cxlli
Godwitt	.. Jhon Drurie and his wife [3]	lli	cli

[1] Philip Awdeley of Pagrave near Swaffham, esq., living there 1563–1577, etc., was the eldest son and heir of Edmund Awdeley of Pagrave Magna, who was the son and heir of Richard Awdeley. Philip's mother, who was the first wife of Edmund, was Mary daughter of Sir Philip Paris of Little Lynton in Cambridgeshire, and she was also the mother of James, Thomas, and Elizabeth, the younger children of Edmund Awdeley, whose second wife Anne, daughter of Sir Thomas Tirrell of Warley, was living, but without issue, in 1563.

Philip Awdeley the recusant married a daughter of John Callibut of Castle Acre in Norfolk, by whom he had Edmund who died *s.p.*, and one daughter and heiress who was named Anne, married to Christopher Paston.—R.T.B.

[2] William Guybon, in the certificate called "Gibbon," was the son of the much-married Thomas Guybon of King's Lynn by Agnes daughter of Walter Baspoole, who was the second of his four wives; the others being first Elinor daughter of Richard Colville, third Ela daughter of Sir John Awdley of Swaffham and relict of Thomas Dereham, and fourth Agnes daughter of Walter Clarke and relict of Roger Appleton. The will of this Thomas, who was the son of Thomas Guybon of North Lynn by Elizabeth daughter of Thomas Thursbye, is dated 26 Feb. 1569, proved P.C.C. 6 May 1570. His son William the recusant was twice married, first to Lettice daughter of Richard Catlyn, sergeant at law, who was buried at Fincham 8 Jan. 1500, leaving him two daughters Lettice and Anne, who was married to Edmund Skipwith 6 Jan. 1598; secondly, William married Elizabeth daughter of Thomas Drury of Fincham (marriage settlement 6 Feb. 25 Eliz.). She outlived him and then married William Pell. William Guybon was lord of the manor of Watlington; will dated 30 Sept. 1609, *post mort. Inq.* 9 Apr. 11 James. By his second wife Elizabeth he left issue William *ob. s.p.* Dec. 1612, Thomas (who was knighted 31 Mar. 1631 and married Barbara daughter of Sir William de Grey of Merton, by whom he had William, Sir Francis, Thomas, and three daughters), and Francis and Mary. Their father, William Guybon the recusant, on the 23 April 1601 was living at Watlington, and then gives his age as forty-nine (*vide* Chancery: Eliz., Jas., and Charles, Bl. C$\frac{3}{4}$ Deps.). He died 14 Oct. 1612 (*vide* Chancery Bill, Charles I, Bl. G. 58, memb. 52).—R.T.B.

[3] Thomas Drury of Rougham, Suffolk, 38 Henry VI, was the son of Sir William, and married Catherine daughter of John Wirwell. Their son and heir John Drury, *ob.* 1498, married Margaret daughter of Sir William Felton *alias* Chapman, by whom he left issue John Drury of Rougham, *ob.* 1553, who by his wife Elizabeth daughter of John Goldingham had three sons and two daughters: Robert, eldest son, married Elizabeth daughter of Thomas Tay, and dying *v.p.* left issue by her Sir Robert Drury of Rougham. William Drury, LL.D., John's second son, was judge of the Prerogative Court, married Mary daughter of Sir Richard Southwell, and died in 1588. John the third son was the recusant of 1577, and at that time was living at Godwick in Norfolk, and in Suffolk, etc., was known as Norfolk Drury. He married Eleanor daughter of Thomas Sydney of Walsingham, by whom he had Robert Drury of Docking who died in 1624, having married Mary daughter of . . . . . Radcliffe of Cambridge, and one daughter, Frances Drury, married to Farmer Pepes of South Creke, Norfolk. John the recusant had purchased the manor of Godwick with the advowson from Henry Chanceller *circa* 16 Eliz., and after living there for many years moved to Eton. Both in the same county. His two sisters were Anne the wife of Francis Bacon, and Mary wife of Edward Page of Framlingham, who was harbinger to Queen Elizabeth. John Drury was sent to prison in the gaol at Norwich in 1578 for obstinate Papistry.—R.T.B.

Litcham	Thomas Drake	—	—
Titsalle	Robert Jennison and his wife	—	xxx^{li}
	Richarde Howse [1]	—	—
Lingewood	Myles Wickham	—	—
Burlingham, sancti Edmundi	John Mason	—	—
	Thomas Winsdill	—	—
Sheringeham	Robert Sturgisse	xx^{li}	c^{li}
Westwinche ..	Frauncis Bastarde,[2] attornie	xl^{li}	c markes
Walsoken	Thomas Durrant	—	—
Harpeley	Edwarde Alexander	—	—
Hildoneston	John Walkers	—	—
Walsingham parva	Robert Sands	—	—
	John Weste [3]	—	—
	Edwarde Mason	—	—
Catton	— Harrison [4]	—	—
Ingewoorthe	William Barnes	—	—

[1] Richard House of Titshall St. Margaret, Norfolk, was a witness to a deed of his kinsman, John House of Abbotts House in Stow Market, Suffolk, Esquire. This John died 15 June 1586, when Richard House, his son and heir, was aged twenty years and more. Inquisition 18 July 28 Elizabeth.—R.T.B.

[2] Francis Bastard of West Winch, Norfolk, 1565–1577. In 1583 and 1588 he was in prison for religion, and in 1591 he appears as a Middlesex recusant residing at Stoke Newington. He was lord of the manor of Finchams in West Winch, and also lived at Watlington. He was the son of John Bastard of Watlington, who was of full age 14 Henry VIII, when his father Richard Bastard of Lynn Bishop died, by Alice his wife, daughter of Nicholas Corbyn of Staffordshire. This lady was also the mother of John's other six children, viz. Humphrey Bastard of Congham, Richard Bastard of Grimston, Edith wife of William Blodwell, Elizabeth wife of John Cheverell, Anne wife of Henry Valenger, and Mary. They had an uncle, William Bastard, who was a priest. Their brother Francis, the recusant, married Ursula daughter of John Dethick of Wrongey, and by that lady, who was buried at St. Nicholas Lynn 27 July 1564, had issue: Leonard, dead in 1612; Edmund, baptized at Beachamwell 18 Oct. 1558, Henry born in 1561, lived at Great Dunham, Norfolk, and was buried there Aug. 1624 (his third son Robert being probably the Douay priest in *C.R.S.* x and xi, who, Foley says, joined the Jesuits in 1607, became spiritual coadjutor in 1618, was on the mission in Hants 1621, in Devon 1622, and died 21 Nov. 1633, aged 62), and John baptized at West Winch 21 Mar. 1561–2; also three daughters: Elizabeth, Anne, and Frances. The said Henry Bastard was lord of the manor of Dunham Magna and patron of the church. He married Elizabeth daughter and coheir of John Wolmer of Thurston, Norfolk, and by her, besides the abovementioned Robert, had issue Richard, Henry, Thomas, Leonard, Augustus, John, Elizabeth married Humphrey Yelverton, Anne, Margaret, Alice, and Frances ux. Matthew Goad of Croxton.—R.T.B.

[3] John West of Walsingham Parva was of the same family as Edmund West of Weston (*vide* note 4, p. 57).—R.T.B.

[4] In 1611 Thomas Harrison of Catton near Norwich was sent to prison in that city by the Privy Council for taking part in a mutiny. There were many priests in this family. John Harrison was presented to the rectory of Shelfhanger by the Duke of Norfolk 14 July 1554 (2 Mary), and William Harrison was presented to the rectory of Rockland-Tofts 13 Feb. 1556 (3 Philip and Mary).—R.T.B.

Easte Rudham	M^r Cotton 1	—	—
Alborrowe	Mistris Harwoodd, the wife of Clement Harwoodd 2	—	—
Earsam	Elizabeth Tibenham 3	—	—
Carleton Roade	Thomas Vardon	xl^li	xx^li

Edm̄und Norwich.

Xpofer Heydon. Guillemus Buttes. Raphe Shelton.

[*Endorsed*] 29 Octobris 1577 / Norfolk.
Certificat of the Recusants in the County of Norfolk.

viii [DIOCESE OF WORCESTER.]

19 [*Worcestershire.*]

Dom. Eliz. 118, n. 11, iv.

The names of such persons as are detectyd and presentyd in my Lord busshopes of Woorcesto^r's last visitacyon (1577), for not cummynge to their parishe churches, to here the divine service, within the countie of Woorcesto^r.

Decanatus Wigornensis.

In the parishe of St Jhones in bedwardine, Gilbert Maude & his wiffe.

S^t Nycholas parishe
Raffe Daunce,
Richard Holbrooke,
Hughe Holbrooke,

[1] Mr. Cotton of East Rudham was related to Lady Huddlestone the recusant and her father, Sir Robert Cotton. He is mentioned in a will as "our kinsman Master Cotton of East Rudham."—R.T.B.

[2] "Mistris Harwood," wife of Clement Herwood or more correctly Herward, who was lord of the manor of Aldborough, Norfolk, in 1553, being son and heir of Robert Herward, who was lord in 1541 (33 Henry VIII), was the daughter of John Astley of Melton Constable, Norfolk, who had married her mother, Frances daughter and heir of John Cheney, in 1534. Mrs. Astley was still living and a widow in 1559 and 1564, and then at Melton Constable with her only surviving son, Isaac, who had married Mary daughter of Edward Waldgrave, by whom he had two sons, John and Henry. Mistress Herwood had by her husband Clement an only daughter, Dousabell, who died *s.p.*, and the manor of Aldborough or Alburgh was sold by Clement Herwood to Thomas Parker. The Herwards first held it under the Bigots, earls of Norfolk, who held it in capite under Norman kings.—R.T.B.

[3] Elizabeth Tibenham of Earsham was the wife of Thomas Tibenham, whose name we find in 1570 amongst the conspirators who took part in John Throckmorton's Rebellion, and were tried at Norwich that year. The rebellion was nipped in the bud. It was a religious movement against Protestantism. Thomas and Elizabeth Tibenham had issue two daughters. Anne the eldest married Mr. Belwike, and Prudence the other was the wife of William Master, LL.D. Mrs. Tibenham was one of the daughters of my ancestor Philip Bedingfeld of Ditchingham Hall, Norfolk, Sheriff of Norfolk and Suffolk in 1530, by Anne daughter and at length coheir to Richard Yaxley of Yaxley, Suffolk (*vide* pedigree vol. vii, p. 430). Three of this Richard's sons were priests, viz. Thomas Yaxley *ob.* 1566, Christopher Yaxley, and Francis Yaxley. The remaining son Richard had an only son, Francis Yaxley, Clerk of the Signet, *ob. s.p.* 1565–6. There was also one other daughter whose name was Alice, and she was the wife of Philip Smith of Elmsett, Suffolk.—R.T.B.

in Woorcestor,	Alexander Wever, John Arkoll, William Vaughan.
S[t] Andrewes in Woorcestor,	John Pitt, Robert Giles.
Kempsey parishe,	Richard Haukyns.
Witley parva,	Edward barret.
S[t] helenes in Woorcestor,	George Smyth.

Decanatus de Powike.

Welland parishe,	Elizabeth hodges, John Lovell.
Longdoñ parishe,	John Hill.
Elderffild parishe,	Willyam̃ Surmañ, Thomas Holder, John Farmor *senior*, Thomas Tyrrote.

Decanatus Kithermyster.

Yardley parishe,	Richard Poynton, William Sturmye, William Marson *senior*.
Old Swynford parishe,	The wiffe of Roger Nycholas. Nycholas Greene.

Decanatus Witche.

Alchurche parishe,	William Stokes.
Hanbery parishe,	Thomas Heyberde.
S[t] Nycholas parishe in Witche,	Thomas Harries. Mathew Hill.

Decanatus Parshore.

feckenham paryshe,	Thomas fletcher.
Quynhill parishe,	John bradstocke. Jooan bradstocke. Richard Trowe.
Ripple parishe,	Rice More, fraunchis moore.

Decanatus Eveshame.

S[t] Lawrence parishe,	Dethike pynchyn.
bengworthe parishe,	John hay, Walter yonge.
Morton,	Richard boocher.

This ys the certifycate, which M[r] Dene of Woorcster and M[r] Harewell sent unto me. Jo: Wigorn.

viii [DIOCESE OF WORCESTER.]

[*Warwickshire.*]

n. 11 (extract.)

Bp. of Worcester to Privy Council. Ludlow Castle, 5 Nov. 1577.

[That he has consulted Sir Thomas Lucy as to that part of Warwickshire which is within his diocese. As to Worcestershire

that Mr. Dean and Mr. Harwell have simply followed the register of the Bishop's last visitation. No person of quality given, though the Bishop knows that there are many in his diocese that are guilty. Asks the Privy Council to apply a remedy.]

20 [*Warwickshire.*]
Dom Eliz. 118, n. 11 v.

The names of suche as, within the County of Warwicke in Worcester Dyoces, are presented in the Visitation Anno 1577, for not coming to the church.

In the parish of St Maryes in Warwike,	Richard Dougan, Junior; Martyn Greene, Richard Bennett.	They are of no credit or substance.

[*Worcestershire.*]

The names of suche, within the Countie & Dyoces of Worcester, as by common report absent themselues from the hearing of dyvine service: but not detected in Visitation. The value of their landes & goodes, as they are thought to bee in the common opynion of men, with the least.

The Ladie Windsor[1] wydowe; worth in landes two hondreth poundes yerely, and in goodes one thousand markes.

S^r^ Robert Throkmorton.[2] His landes are thought to be worthe one thousand markes yerely, and his goodes one thousand pound.

M^r^ Thomas Throkmorton,[3] S^r^ Robertes eldest sonne; worth in landes one hundreth poundes yerely, and in goodes one hondreth poundes.

M^r^ Talbott[4] of Grafton. His landes are yerely one thousand poundes, and his goodes three thousand poundes at the leaste. He is reported to have a very great Armorie.

[1] Ladie Windsor—Catherine daughter of John de Vere, 16th Earl of Oxford, and wife of Edward, 3rd Lord Windsor of Stanwell (Nicholas, *Peerage*, p. 507), who died 1575. Lady Windsor died 17 Jan. 1599 (Dugdale, *Warwickshire*, p. 733).—H.P.

[2] Sir Robert, son of Sir George Throckmorton of Coughton, by Katherine daughter of Nicholas, 1st Lord Vaux of Harrowden, married first, Muriel daughter of Thomas Lord Berkeley, by whom he had Thomas (below) his successor, and four daughters; second, Elizabeth daughter of John Lord Hussey and widow of John Lord Hungerford, by whom he had two sons, unmarried, and four daughters.—H.P.

[3] Thomas Throckmorton was a great sufferer for the Faith. He married Margaret daughter and coheir of William Whorwood, Attorney-General to Henry VIII, by whom he had, with five daughters, a son John (*ob. v.p.*), whose son Robert succeeded his grandfather in 1614, and was created a baronet 1 Sept. 1642. Needless to say the family is still Catholic. Several Catholic missions were maintained by them.—H.P.

[4] The Talbots of Grafton, co. Worcester, were descended from John, 2nd Earl of Shrewsbury. The Mr. Talbot mentioned above was John son of Sir John Talbot by Frances daughter of Sir John Giffard of Chillington, Staffs. He married Catherine daughter of Sir William Petre, Secretary of State to Queen Mary. Their eldest son George, aged two in 1569, became 9th Earl of Shrewsbury in 1617, on the failure of the senior branch of the family, but died unmarried (*Harl. Soc.* xxvii, 136; *Peerages*). John paid £260 for his recusancy for the year 1592–3 (*C.R.S.* xviii, 365), and probably much more for other years.—J.S.H.

Reignold Williams, Bayliffe to S^r^ Robert Throkmorton. His landes are tenne poundes yerely, and is worthe about one hondreth poundes in goodes.

M^rs^ Blount [1] of Kithermynster, wydowe; worth in landes one hondreth poundes yerely; in goodes three hondreth poundes at the least, but she kepeth not within the Dyoces.

M^rs^ Heath [2] of Alnechurche. Her landes I cannot learne; but in goodes she is worth one thousand poundes at the least.

Jo: Wigorn.

[*Endorsed*] 5^to^ Nouembris 1577 / Worcester.
Certificat of the Recusants in the Dioces of Worcester.

x [DIOCESE OF BATH AND WELLS.]
23 [*Dorsetshire.*]
Dom. Eliz. 117, n. 21.

Sir John Horsey and George Trencharde testify to the Privy Council that the only recusant they know of in Dorsetshire is:

" John Martyn, gent., sonne to the Ladye Tregonwell of Mylton, who hath neither any Landes or goodes to our knowledge."

x [DIOCESE OF BATH AND WELLS.]
24 [*Somersetshire.*]
Dom. Eliz. 118, n. 16, i.

The names of suche as doe refuse to comme to the Churche to heare divine service, within the Countie of Somerset, with the particular valewes of theire landes and gooddes, valewed and estemed by Sir Maurice Barkeley, Sir John Horner knightes and John Popham, esquier, mentioned in yo^r^ honorable lettres.

[3] Gilb: Bathe & Welles.

Silvage, nere Ilmester. || William Sturton,[4] esquier || Landes in yerelie valew and right of his wife by estimacon, ccc^li^. Gooddes worth by estimacon, ccc^li^.

[1] The Blounts of Kidderminster were a branch of the Blounts of Sodington and Mawley Hall, Shropshire. They obtained the manor of Kidderminster in the time of Queen Mary (Grazebrook, *Heraldry of Worcestershire* i, 60).—H.P.

[2] Probably Dorothy daughter of Thomas Blount of Sodington by his first wife Katherine daughter of Thomas Stanford, who married William Heath of Alvechurch (*Harl. Soc.* xxvii, 18, 22). He was nephew of Nicholas Heath, Archbishop of York, died about 1590 in jail at Worcester after three or four years for the Faith (*Troubles* iii). About this time Dorothy engaged William Freeman, priest and martyr, partly as tutor to her son, and was apprehended with him at Alvechurch 5 Jan. 1594–5, and both were cast into jail at Warwick, the priest being executed on 13 Aug. following (*C.R.S.* v, 345 *seq.*). The sequestration of the lands, etc., of William Heath, junior, from 1 Mar. 1590, is in the *Exchequer Roll* 1593 (*Ibid.* xviii).—J.S.H.

[3] Gilbert Berkeley A.D. 1560 to his death 2 Nov. 1581.—P.E.H.

[4] William Stourton of Warminster, co. Wilts., and Fauntleroy's Marsh, co. Dorset. He was fourth son of 5th Lord Stourton, and married 1st Thomasine Fitz James; 2nd Mary daughter of John Wogan of Silving in White Lackington co. Somerset, esq. Will dated 12 Mar. 32 Eliz., proved (18 Drury) 19 Mar. 1591. Buried at Folke, co. Dorset, 30 Mar. 1591 (*History of the Noble House of Stourton* i, 321).—P.E.H.

Backwell, nere Bristow. || Edmond Tynte,[1] gen. || Landes in yerele valew —, of inheritance vj^{li}; and by Copyhold and lease by estimacon xx^{li}.—*In toto*, xxvj^{li}. Goodes by estimacon, c markes.

Compton paunceford, nere Brewton. || Edward Keynes,[2] gen. || Landes, none. Gooddes, none.

Sevington, nere Ilmester. || — Collins, yeoman || Inheritance of yerelie valew vj^{li} xiij^{s} iiij^{d}: and a copyhold yerely valewed at vj^{li} xiij^{s} iiij^{d}. *In toto*, by estimacon, xiij^{li} vj^{s} viij^{d}. Goodes worthe by estimacon xxx^{li}.

Pointington, nere Brewton. || Marie Tillie,[3] wife to George Tillie, gen. || Gooddes, none. Landes by estimacon, xiij^{li} vj^{s} viij^{d}.

Redlinche, nere Brewton. || William Sauerie. || Landes by estimacon, xiij^{li} vj^{s} viij^{d}. Gooddes, uncerten.

Mylverton. || Edmond Colleton,[4] gen. || Landes of inheritance by the yere xx^{li}. In lease for his life c^{li}, *in toto* cxx^{li}. Gooddes cc^{li}.

Mylverton, *predict:* || Alice Colleton,[4] dawghter of the saide Edmond. || Landes, none. Gooddes, none.

[1] Only son of Robert Tynte of Backwell by Agnes daughter of Philip Thomas of Langeveney and grandson of Robert Tynte of Wraxall, co. Somerset. The will of Edmund Tynte of Backwell, yeoman, dated 10 Aug. 1577 and proved 12 Sept. 1580, is given in Brown's *Somerset Wills* vi, 90 (34 Arundell). He mentions his wife Margaret, and sons William, Robert, and Edward. Also a daughter Elizabeth. "To my son William all my books." His "cosen Edward Peyton and Thomas Daniell to have successively the keeping of the keye of my study where my books be. To my son Robert my sword and targett." He leaves "3*s.* 4*d.* to the church of [Flax] Bourton." Edward Peyton and Thomas Daniells, executors.—P.E.H.

[2] The Keynes of Compton Pauncefoot were an old (Collinson *Hist. Somerset* iii, 119–120) family of good standing. At least eight members entered the Society of Jesus (Foley, *Records S.J.* v, fo. 297; Oliver's *Collections*; Gillow, *Dict. Eng. Caths.*). Two daughters were nuns, one a Poor Clare at Gravelines and one an Augustinian at Bruges. Humphrey and James Keynes were among those Catholics who were taken at Lyford, Berks., 16 July 1581, whilst hearing Blessed Edmund Campion's last mass. The Edward referred to is most likely the husband of Ann Brett and father of John, George, and Alexander Keynes. The two former became Jesuits, as did Alexander and Charles, the two sons of the latter. One of his two daughters, Elizabeth, married John Ewans (*Visit. Somerset* 1623, *Harl. Soc.* xi, 36, 118), and was the mother of Maurice and Matthew Ewans who both entered the Society.—P.E.H.

[3] In Poyntington church "on the south aisle is a small but curious old monument of red and white marble, having on the table a man in armour and a woman in a large ruff and loose white robe, kneeling opposite each other, with an altar desk between them, on which is a blue cloth with a gilt fringe. Behind the woman is her daughter; both their head-dresses are winged caps, stiff plaited over the forehead, and a black hood with a long lappet behind. Below is this inscription: 'Heere George Tilly, esquire, lieth, and Mary his wife; this being erected by Sir Edward Parham, knt., who married the daughter and heire Elizabeth.'" Coat: *Argent*, a wivern *sable* (Collinson's *Hist. of Somerset* ii, 375). Will of Mary Tilly of Poyntington, dated 23 July 1600, in *Wells* Registry. Donation to "my friend Edward Keynes Esq." (see *note* 2), who was a near relation to her daughter's husband. Poyntington has been transferred to co. Dorset since 1896. It is about three miles north of Sherborne. The parish is ten miles south of Bruton and hence cannot be described as "nere" that place.—P.E.H.

[4] Gillow (i, 538) gives John Colleton, a secular priest, born at Milverton,

[Diocese of Bristol.]
[*Somerset.*]
Dom. Eliz. 118, n. 72.

Mr William Sturton of Silvage,
Mr Keynes his sonne,
— Collyns of Senington,
Edmond Tynte of Backwell;
} Within the Countie of Somerset.

xi [Diocese of Chester.]
25 [*Cheshire.*]
Dom. Eliz. 118, n. 48, i.

John Hocknelt of Prenton,	xx^{li}	
William Hugh of Leghton, in landes of thould Rent,	l^{li}	
John Whytmore esquyre, in landes of thould rent,	lxvj^{li}	
John Birtles, in landes of thould rent,	xiij^{li}	vj^{s} viij^{d}
Richard Massye the yonger: his livinge is worthe	x^{li}	
John Eldershawe of aulyme: his livinge worthe	vj^{li} xiij^{s}	iiij^{d}
Mrs Gravener, wyffe to Thomas Gravener, esquyre,		

I must crave pardone for my boldnes, as also for the rudnes.
E. ffyton.

[*Endorsed*] 29 Nouembris 1577.
Chester. Certificat of the Recusants within the County of Chester.

25, 26 [*Counties of Chester and Lancaster, and city of Chester.*]
Dom. Eliz. 118, n. 49.

A true copie of the Certificate which the late Bushop of Chester decessed wolde haue returned to the right honorable Lordes of her highnes previe Counsell, (yf he had not bene prevented by deathe), concerninge all suche persons within the Counties of Chester, Lancaster & the Cittie of Chester, as refuse to comme to the churche to heare devine seruice.

Com: Cestr:

+ William Houghe of Leighton, Esquier. His landes be accompted of tholde auncient rent fiftie poundes by yere, whereof greate parte is in demayne. His goodes not valued; for that his father died of late, and charged the said William with greate Legacies.
+ John Whitmore of Thurstanton Esquier. His landes are accompted, of auncient rent, Three score poundes by yere, whereof greate parte is in demayne.
+ Richard Massie of Churcheon heathe, gent., hath lyvinges worth Tenne poundes by yere.
+ John Birtles of Birtles, gent., hath landes of auncient rent xiij^{li} vj^{s} viij^{d} by yere; a good part thereof is in demayne.

Somerset, in 1548, as son of Edmond Colleton of that place. This latter is most probably the recusant referred to. The son was ordained priest in July 1576, and sent into England that year. He at once went to Milverton, where he reconciled his father (who had lapsed) to the church. It is in the following year, 1577, that Edmond Colleton and his daughter Alice are indicted for recusancy.—P.E.H.

+ John Hocknell of Prenton, gent., hath landes worth Twentie poundes by yere, whereof a great parte is in demayne.
+ John Eldershaw, of Aldelem, practiseth Phisicke; & hath lyvinges worth Six poundes xiij^{s} iiij^{d} by yere.
+ Anne Gravenor, weif to Thomas Gravenor of Eaton, Esquier.

S^{r} John Bushell clerke, an olde preist, remayninge commonlie within the parishe of Bunburie, & a fugitiue or latitant.

Ciuitas Cestr:

Raffe Worseley, a Counseller at lawe: valued by the said Bushop to be worthe fourtie poundes in goodes.

M^{res} Langton, a widowe: estemed by the said Bushop to haue landes in Joynture or dower worthe Tenne poundes by yere.

Richard Sutton, John Culpage } Two olde preistes, verie wilfull & obstinate, remayninge in the Castell of Chester.

William Aldersey, lynnen draper & his weif. They are but pore; & he lieth bed rotten, as it is said.

Widowe Malpas, late weif to Thomas Malpas.

[*Lancashire.*]

Com: Lanc:

+ John Sothworthe, of Samesburie, knight; and dame Marie his weif.
+ Thomas Sothworthe, sonne & heire apparent to the said John Sothworth, knighte.
+ Bartholomew Hesketh, of Aughton, gent.; & his weif, beinge doughter to the said John Sothworth, knight.
+ M^{res} Barton, of Barton Rowe, widowe; Suster to the said John Sothworthe, knight.
+ John Rigmayden, of widaker, Esquier.
+ John Westbie, of Mowbrecke, Esquier.
+ William Hulton, of the parke, Esquier; & his weif.
+ Thomas Catterall, of Mitton, Esquier.
+ John Townley, of Townley, Esquier.
+ Cuthbert Clifton, of the parishe of Kirkham, Esquier.
+ John Talbot, of Saleburie, Esquier.
+ Walter Rigmayden, gent.
+ Robert Holland, de Clifton, gent.
+ Hamnet Holcrofte, gent.; & his weif.

Henrie Townley, of Barneside, gent., suspected not to goe to the churche; but, by the report of William Edwardes gent., he is conformable & doeth goe.

Thomas Whittingham, of Whittingham, gent., suspected likewise; but appearinge before me the Bushop of Chester he affirmed he goeth to the churche & is conformable.

ffrances Tunstall Esquier, suspected likewise; but the Bushop of Durham certified me by his lettres that the said ffrances useth to come to churche & to heare Seruice & Sermons.

+ Thomas Mullinex, of Hawkelif, gent.
+ William Kirkbie, of the parishe of St. Michaell uppon wire, gent.
+ Thomas Singleton, gent., dwellinge in the filde.

+ Mathewe Traves, of the parishe of Prescot, yoman.
+ Gabriell Allen, gent.
+ George Allen, of Rosse, gent. & his weif.
+ William Hesketh, gent.
+ Laurence Whitakers, of highe Whitakers, gent.
+ Elizabeth Kighley, of Lightshawe, widowe.
+ Ellen Rogerley, of litham, widowe.
+ Richard Rogerley, ×George Rogerley, } Sonnes to the said
+ Henrie Rogerley, ×Cuthbert Rogerley; } Ellen Rogerley, widowe.
π Anne Stanley, widowe; late weif to John Stanley gent.
π Anne Stanley, doughter to the said Anne Stanley, widowe.
π Brigitt Browne, widowe.
+ George Clarkson gent., dwellinge with the said Brigitt Browne, widowe.

Alexander Houghton, gent.
Richard Houghton, gent.
George Houghton, gent.
π William Clifton, gent., and his weif. } suspected to refuse to come to the churche.

William Skellicome Esquier & his weif, suspected likewise.
Widowe Eaves of fyshwicke, suspected likewise.
John Rishton, sonne of Roger Rishton gent., suspected likewise.
One — Haidocke gent. & his weif, suspected likewise.
George Walton gent. & his weif, suspected likewise.
Elizabeth Nelson, of fairhurst, suspected likewise.

[*Signed*] Robert Leche, Chancelor to the late Busshoppe of Chester.
[*Endorsed*] 1577.
Certifficat from Chester of Recusantes.

Justices of Lancaster to the Privy Council, 28 Nov. 1577.
Dom. Eliz. 118, n. 45.

Oure duties moste humblie remembred, pleasethe it your good Lordships to be advertized that, whereas youe have signified unto the right reverend father in god my Lord the busshopp of Chester the quenes Ma^ties^ pleasure that he shulde certifye unto youre honors, w^th^ all the diligence he maye, as well the names of all the persons, w^thin^ his diocesse, that refuse to come to y^e^ Churche to heare divine service, as alsoe the value of theire lands & goods, as they shalbe thought toe be in deede. And, to thentent he might doe the same withe y^e^ more expedicon & better sertentie, he shoulde send y^e^ names of suche y^e^ saied recusants in this countie of Lancaster to us, to thend we might sett downe oure opinions for the value of their lands & goods and the names and values of any other persons besides the names of suche recusants as he shoulde send whom wee knowe to refuse to come to y^e^ Churche, withe direction that we send y^e^ same to youre Lordships w^th^ in seavon dayes after y^e^ receipte thereof. For dischargeinge of our duties in performans of y^e^ premisses, wee are to give you to understande y^t^, by reason of y^e^ busshopps sickenes or other his occasions, wee received the names from hym but y^e^ xxvij^th^ of this november, & the same was fetched thence by one of us. Because wee sawe the matter soe remisselie

handeled, douebtinge ye faulte thereof undeservedlie to be layed upon us; wherefore wee have sett downe wth all expedicon the yerelie value of theire Lands, that be of the beste accounte emongeste them, and upon home they moste depend, as wee verelie thincke, and as wee dare be theire fermors therof wth sufficient gayen. Alsoe wee have by coniecture shewed oure oppinyons of what substans they be of in goods moveable & in leasses. For ye names of the persons, by hym omytted, wee shall in secrete inquyer diligently, wth all speede, yf by youre Lordships we be not otherwyse prohibited. For many others have bene presented before us and other, for the saied offence; whereof divers have bene reported toe have bene reduced to conformitie & obediens, but howe the same hath contynuance, wee sertenlie knowe not. Moreover wee heare an unsertaine rumore of some latelie revolted, whoe doe not dutifullie come to the divine service; but forasmuch as wee sertenlie knowe not the same, we dare not imparte the same to youre Lordships, tyll the undouted truthe be knowne to us. Thus we humblie take our leaves, besechinge god to preserve youre Lordships wth muche encresse of honore. Manchester the xxviij of November.

Youre Lordships' at Commandment,

Edmund Trafforde.

John Radclyff. Edmond Assheton.

[*Addressed*] To the Right honorable & oure verie good Lords.

[*Endorsed*] 28 of November 1577, Lancaster. Mr Trafford and others certifye the Recusants of Lancast:

Dom. Eliz. 118, n. 45, i.

The names of the recusantes in the Countie of Lancaster, sent by the Busshopp of Chester to Edmunde Trafford, John Radclif and Edmunde Ashetonne; and by them sente to youre Lordships, with valew of theire landes and goodes.

John Southwourth of Samsburie knight, in landes cc li
and in goodes wourthe ccc li

John Towneley of Towneley esqr., in landes cccc markes
and in goodes ccccc li

John Rigmayden of Whitacre esqr., in landes, cc markes
and in goodes ccc li

John Talbot of Saleburie esqr., in landes cc markes
and in goodes ccc li

John Westebye of Mowbrike esqr., in landes c markes
and in goodes cc li

William Hulton of the Parke esqr., in landes c li
and in goodes a poore man

Elizabethe Kigheley, widoe, of Lightshawe in landes xl li
and in goodes cc li

Thomas Catherall of Mytton esqr., in landes fyftie pounde
and in goodes c li

Cuthberte Clyfton esqr., in landes c markes
and in goodes ccc li

Thomas Molenevx of Hauclyf gent., in landes xl[li]
and in goodes c[li]

Alexander Haughton gent., brother and heire to the fugitiue Thomas Haughton[1] in landes xx[li]
and in goodes, a poore man

William Hedocke gent., sone and heire to Vane [Vivian] Hedocke ye fugityve,[1] in landes xx[li]
and in goodes, poore

George Walton gent., in landes xx[li]
and in goodes c[markes]

William Kerkebye by St Michaell upon Wyre, in landes xl[li]
and in goodes cc[li]

Thomas Singleton, dwellinge in the fylde, in landes xl[li]
and in goodes, poore

Thomas Southwourth esqr., sone and heire apparante of John Southwurth, knight, in landes xx[li]
and in goodes, poore

M[rs] Barton of Barton roe, late wyffe of Richard Barton, esqr., in landes xx[li]
and in goodes, poore

Lauraunce Whitaker, of Highe Whitaker, gent., in landes xx[li]
and in goodes, poore

William Hesket gent., in landes xx[li]
and in goodes, poore

William Clyfton gent., in goodes xx[li]

Walter Rigmayden, in landes x[li]
and in goodes, poore

George Alen of Rosse gent., in goods ccc[li]

Hamnet Holcrofte gent., in landes (for terme of Lyffe) three poundes Six shilinges and Eight pence

Elyn Rodgerley of Litham, widoe, in goodes cc[li]

Richard Rodgerley, Henrie Rodgerley, George Rodgereley, Cuthberte Rodgerley } her sonnes, haue nothinge but of there mothers good will

M[rs] Briget Browne of Austen, widoe, of the paryshe of Ribchester, in goodes c[li]

Elizabethe Nelson, widoe, wyf to Thomas Nelson of feare hurste, in goodes c[li]

Widoe Eves of fyshewike, in goodes c[li]

George Haughton gent., basterd brother to y[e] fugitive, in goodes x[li]

Gabriell Alen gent., in goodes xx[li]

George Clerkesonne, dwellinge with M[rs] Briget Browne in goodes c[markes]

Mathew Travis, of the parishe of Prescot, gent., in goodes c[markes]

[*Signed*] Edmund Trafforde. John Radclyff. Edmond Assheton.

[1] For Hoghton and Haydock, see Gillow, *Dict. Engl. Caths.* iii.

[*Endorsed*] 28 of Nouembris 1577.
Lancaster. Certificats of the Recusants within the Countye of Lancaster.

xii [DIOCESE OF PETERBOROUGH.
27, 28 [*Huntingdon, Northamptonshire, Rutland.*]
Dom. Eliz. 117, n. 16.

Rutland, by Sir James Harrington's advise:

Mr Chambers [1] of Ediweston prest, brother to my Lady St. John of Bletso; who hath no landes nor goodes, but private & unknowne.

[1] Unless there were two Chambers brothers, "John" would be *Edward* Chambers *alias* Mann. Scambler may have had in mind John Chambers, last Abbot and first Bishop of Peterborough who died 7 Feb. 1555–6.

He was brother to Lady St. John of Bletsoe, Elizabeth daughter and heir of Geoffrey Chambers of Stanmore, Middlesex. She married—1st (as his second wife) Sir Walter Stonor of Stonor, Oxon, Lieutenant of the Tower 1547; 2nd Reginald Conyers of Wakerley, Northants, and Edith Weston, Rutland (*ob.* 1559), grandson of Reginald brother of Sir William 1st Lord Conyers of Hornby, Yorks., having Francis who died a minor and Lucy his heiress; 3rd (as his third wife) Sir Edward Griffin of Dingley, Northants, Attorney-General to Edward VI and Mary (*ob.* 1572), and had issue Rice Griffin of Bickmarsh (Sir Edward Griffin's first wife was Elizabeth daughter and heir of Robert Palmer of Borden, Northants, and had issue Sir Edward Griffin of Dingley, Lord of Gumley); 4th (as his second wife) Oliver 1st Lord St. John of Bletsoe, who predeceased her in 1582. Edward Griffin, the Attorney-General's son by his first wife, married Lucy daughter of Reginald Conyers and his step-mother. So Edward Chambers was also "uncle to Edward Griffin of Dingley's wife" (*C.R.S.* ii, 179). Many idle conjectures as to his parentage are here avoided, in face of the statement that Elizabeth was daughter and heir to Geoffrey Chambers, if she had a brother.

Edward Chambers is reported as in prison in 1576 (Knox, *Douay Diaries* 113), and may have been out on bail as an "old priest," not a "seminary." He corresponded with Fr. Persons on the Clytheroe pamphlet; Persons calls him brother to Lady St. John and uncle to Edward Griffin's wife, "a grave Priest and Gentleman" (*C.R.S.* ii, 179). He may have been exiled, as he was sent to England with many others in 1581 (Knox, *Douay Diaries*; Foley vi, 41). In 1582 Fr. Persons called him (*not Sabine* Chambers, then aged about 22, as stated by Foley) to preside over the Duke of Guise's English College at Eu in Normandy, removed to the Jesuit College at St. Omers in 1594 (*C.R.S.* ii, 31). He signed the appeal for "poore religiouse of Syon" in 1584, as Edward Mann (Knox, *Douay Diaries* 360–2). In 1596 Dr. Worthington and Dr. Percy recommended Edward Chambers to Cardinal Caetano as a priest and reliable man to act as Consultor, among those who either came to Douay College "late in life or who never lived in it at all" (*Ibid.* 368–75). Bridgewater in his *Concertatio* (fol. 413b) in 1588 names Edouard Chambers N.S.E. *i.e.* Nobilis, Sacerdos, Exul. He is said to have died at Douay soon after the closing of Eu College (Morris, *Troubles* ii, 28).

An Edward Chamber(s) at Oxford took the B.A. degree in 1547–8, the Canon of Chichester, instituted temp. Edward VI, who was supplanted on Mary's accession, seemingly as not accepting the Queen's conditions (J. Foster, *Alumni Oxonienses*). More probable is Edward Chamber, M.A., who supplicated the degree of B.D. in 1557, "causa est quod non potest abesse a Collegio Ætonensi." The Grace was granted on conditions, one being that he should preach a sermon on the fourth Sunday of Lent (*Register of Congregation, Oxford*). He had been made *alien* Fellow of Eton in 1577 (Harwood, *Alumni Ætonenses*). This was on the expulsion of the married clergy from their Fellowships on the accession of Queen Mary: there were nine admitted, none of them being Eton scholars, and so *aliens* (Bridge, *Northamptonshire*, 114–115,

Northamptonshire, by myne opinion:

1. Mr Symon Norwich[1] esquier of Brampton, a travailer for his pleasure into fraunce, whose landes are worth twoo hundred poundes a yere.

2. Mr Price[2] of Washingley, his landes worth two hundred poundes a yere.

3. Mr William Brudenell,[3] brother to Sir Edmund Brudenell; whose lyving dependeth much of his brother & is otherwise unknowen.

ii, 343; Burke, *Extinct Peerage s.t. Griffin*; Hill, *Market Harborough* 72, 133; Hill, *Hist. of Langton* 216; *Harl. Soc.* v, *Oxford*, xii *Warwick*, xix *Beds.*, 69 "Woodhall"; J. Foster, *Yorks. Visits.* 71; Howard 11).—D.C-E.

[1] Symon (Simon) Norwich, son of John Norwich and Anne Cobham, married Grace daughter of Edward Griffin of Dingley, Northants, Attorney Gen. to Edward VI and Ph. and Mary. He died 23 April 1588, leaving Sir Charles who succeeded him and several other children (Bridge's *Northants* ii, 281, 282; Hill's *Market Harboro'* 72). He is included in 1580 list of prisoners in Marshalsea for Ecclesiastical Causes from 1577–80, under sub-heading "Papists at Liberty," from which it appears that he was sent in for Papistry 26 Nov. 1578, and transferred thence to the Fleet 22 Feb. 1579 (*C.R.S.* i, 70).—D.C-E.

[2] The Price family, originally Ap Rhys, subsequently Apreece or Price, deduce descent from Blethin Ap Maenarch, Prince of Brecknock, who was slain in 1094. Robert, grandfather of the Robert of the text, acquired Washingley Estate by marriage with Joan daughter of John Otter who came into it by marriage with the Washingleys. The Mr. Price of the text was Robert son of William Apreece by Elizabeth daughter and heir of Robert Latimer of Duntish and North Crowley, Bucks., and was born 1532. He married Joan daughter and coheir of Robert Wilford of London, and had nine sons and six daughters as appears from his monument in the church of Lutton or Luddington-in-the-Wold, Northants, to which parish Washingley, though in Hunts., belongs since 1447, when William Alnwick, Bishop of Lincoln, at the request of Richard Duke of York, patron of both livings, united the two parishes of Lutton and Washingley. He entertained at Washingley in the winter of 1580–1 Blessed Edmund Campion. Paid £120 in 1593 for recusancy (*C.R.S.* xviii, 115). With twelve other gentlemen he was imprisoned for recusancy at Ely 25 March 1594. He died, according to the monument, 9 April 1622 aged 90.

Some of his sons were imprisoned for aiding the escape from Wisbech Castle in March 1600, of three priests, two of them future martyrs, Ven. Thomas Hunt and Robert Nutter (Bede Camm's *Forgotten Shrines*). His seventh son Jerome was the father of Robert Price the martyr who, as Challoner records, was shot dead in cold blood by the Parliamentarians after the siege of Lincoln in 1644, directly he confessed to being Price the Roman Catholic. He had married Marie daughter of Sir Henry Bedingfeld the Cavalier, and after his martyrdom their only son Robert, then 9 years old, was brought up a Protestant by guardians appointed by the State (*Ibid.*).

His third (*Harl. Soc.* lviii, 143, *Bucks.*) or fourth (*Hunts. Visits.* 1613) son Adlard was a great soldier and courtier, educated in France (Knox, *Douay Diaries* 161, 183, 201), fought in Hungary, Ferrar (where he was knighted), Austria, and Bavaria. Died 1608 aged 44 (Monument in Lutton Church).

Isaac and John, sons of our Robert, were at Douay 1579–81, both with Adlard, paid for by their father (Knox, *Douay Diaries* 155–156, 177, 178, 302, 359—doubtful: 192, 197, 325).—D.C-E.

[3] William Brudenell was fifth son of Sir Thomas Brudenell (*ob.* 1549) and Elizabeth daughter of Sir William Fitzwilliam of Milton, Northants, Kt. He had four brothers all of whom inherited the property of Deane (or Dene), Northants, in succession, the fourth brother Robert alone having male heirs. William married Ann daughter of . . . . . Partrige of Holland, Lincs., who on her husband's death married, as his second wife, James Digby of North

4. Mr Slade [1] of Rushton: his landes worth xxtl markes a yere.

5. Peter Norwich [2] gentleman, a musicion; sometime with Sir Edward Montague: his substance unknowen and not great: and when he was with Sir Edward teachinge his children musick.

[*Endorsed*] 26 Octobris 1577.

Bishop of Peterborough certefying the nomber of Recusantes to com unto the Churche within his diocesse.

Dom. Eliz. 118, n. 29.

Edmund Scambler, Bishop of Peterborough, to the Privy Council, Peterborough, 18 Nov. 1577.

[That he has received the submission of a Mr Slade of Rushton in the county of Northampton, is trying to bring a Mr Colwell to reason, and tells how Mr Standish, who has a place in Lancashire also, succeeds in outwitting him. He adds information as to other recusants, as follows]:—

Dwelling places.	*Names.*	*Values.*
Brampton, *iuxta* Dringley, comitatu Northton,	Simon Norwiche	landes cclī goodes clī
Washingley, in the com. of Huntington,	Robert Price	landes cclī goodes cclī
Deene, in com. Northton,	William Brudenell	landes *nihil.* goodes xxlī
In Edyweston, com. Rutland,	John Chambers, clerk	landes *nihil.* goodes xxlī
His dwelling unknowen,	Peter Norwiche	landes *nihil.* goodes xlī

xiii [DIOCESE OF EXETER.]

29 [*Cornwall.*]

Dom. Eliz. 117, n. 25, i.

The names of suche Persons as refuse to come to the Churche to heere diuyne seruice, within the Countie of Cornewall, with an

Luffenham, Rutland, and was buried at North Luffenham April 30 1596 (*North Luffenham Parish Reg.*).

The Digbys of North Luffenham were Catholics, and recusants at any rate since 1591, in which year (*P.R.O. Privy Signet Bills*, scr. 11, Bill 20, numb. 28) Queen Elizabeth confiscated two-thirds of the Digby estates in North Luffenham on account of the recusancy of James Digby (who married Ann Partrige widow of Wm. Brudenell of the text). The total value of the property was estimated at £60 per annum.—D.C-E.

[1] John son of Edward Slade who died in 1547 owning certain lands in Rushton formerly belonging to the Convent of Delapré near Northampton, and a capital messuage called Huntingdon Hall formerly belonging to the dissolved monastery of Huntingdon, at which time John son and heir was a minor, 19 years of age, which would make him 49 years old in 1577 (Bridge's *Northants* ii, 70).—D.C-E.

[2] The only Peter Norwich I can find is a brother of Simon's father, John Norwich, and son of Simon, *ob.* 1549, and Margaret Tyrrell, cousin to Lady Cheney, and so uncle to Simon Norwich of the text (Hill's *Market Harboro'* 72). —D.C-E.

estimat of theire landes and goodes: of which som are indictid, som not, as appearithe in the Margente.

		In landes.	*In goodes.*
indictid, himself; but not his wif	Sir John Arrundell, knighte in his righte; and the Ladie his wiff	1,000li	2,000li
Indictid	Fraunces Tregian, Esquier	500 markes	1,000li
indictid, but fled	Robert Beckette, Esquier	100 markes	300li
	Mistris Tregianne	100 markes	300 markes
Indictid	1. Richard Tremayne and Joan his wyffe	50li	100li
fled	2. Thomas Smithe	30li	40li
indictid condempnid	3. James Humphreye	30li	20li
indictid, and he condempnid and not she;	4. John Kempe and Winifrid his Wiffe	—	100li
indictid	5. ffraunces Tyrmin	—	200li
indictid	6. Nichalas Reskarock	20li	40li
indictid	Margaret Kempe	—	100li
	Marie Isam	30li	40li
indictid, but fled	Thomas Pickforde	—	200li
indictid, & condempnid	John Williams	—	200li
Indictid	Robert Smithe, indictid; but since hath taken the othe of the supremacye, and commethe to diuine seruice	—	—
	7. Jane Tremayne	—	—
	8. Phillip Tremaine	—	—
	9. Thomas Beckette	—	—
indictid & condempnid	10. John Phillippes	—	—
indictid and condempnid	John Hodges	—	—
indictid & condempnid	Thomas Harris	—	[?] 100li
Suspectid onelye	11. Humphrie Trevilian and his wiffe	—	—
Indictid	Josephe, Syr John Arundel's man	—	—
	12. — Tregenowe and his wif, Fraunces' Tregian's Sister	40li	100li
	13. Thomas Lance	10li	50li

indictid and condempnid	John Hore	—	—

[*Endorsed*] 28 Octobris 1577.
The certificat of Recusants in the Countie of Cornewal.

xiv [DIOCESE OF HEREFORD.]
31 [*Herefordshire.*]
Dom. Eliz. 118, n. 7, i.

The names of all persons, of the Diocess of Hereforde, as refuse to comme to Churche, and the valewe of theyre landes by yeare; and of theyre goodes and Cattelles.

sq:/ge: wo: William shelley, esquire & his wieffe: his landes in sussex and herefordshire of his owene & his wifes in possession, v hundred markes by yeare; and in goodes and Cattelles, v hundred poundes.

gen: wo: Olde mistres lingen of Sutton, widowe: her landes iij hundred poundes by yeare; In goodes ij hundred poundes.

gent.: man: Edmund Jones of Norton, gent., servant to the sayd shelley: iij hundred poundes in goodes and Cattelles.

gent.: man: John lewes of kimersley, gent.: in goodes and Cattells ij hundred poundes.

ge: wo: Anne Willison of Sugas, wedowe: in goodes & Chattells one thowsand markes; In landes by yeare xx^{li}.

gent: ma: fraunces berington gent. and his wief, daughter to Richard seborne esquire: in goodes and Chattells one hundred poundes; & in landes xx^{li} by yeare.

gen: ma: Anthonie Elton gent. and his wieff, Daughter to John
ge: wo: skudamor of kenchurche, esquire: ij hundred poundes in goodes and Chatells; & in landes [x^{li} by yeare *cancelled*] xl^{li} by yeare.

esq:/ge: wo: John skudamor, of kenchurch esquire, & his wieff,
gen: mā: and his sonne thomas skudamor gent., to whome it is thought his father hath made over his landes & goodes: In landes by yeare iiij hundred markes; in goodes and Chattelles one thowsand markes.

esq:/ge: wo: Richard lingen esquire & his wieff, Doughter of thomas haward lately of Hereford deceased: in goodes & Chattells iiij hundred poundes; in landes by yeare xx^{li}.

infer: ma:/wo:/ John Baggot, merchant lately of hereford, & his wief, Doughter of the sayd thomas haward: in goodes and Chattells ij hundred poundes.

gen: ma: William baggot of hereford lawyare: in goodes & Chattells one hundred poundes; in landes by yeare xx nobles.

gen: ma: Nicholas haward gent. sonne of the sayd thomas haward: in landes by yeare xx^{li}.

gen: ma: Gregorie haward, brother to the sayd nicholas.

ma: Harrye Dudsone of hereford, one of the Aldermen

there: in goodes and Chattelles iij hundred poundes; in landes by yeare iiij[li].

ma: James Eton of hereford, Chapter Clarke to the Deane & Chapter and register to the Deane there, cometh to the Church, but sitteth so farre that he neyther heareth nor canne heare; whereat many are offended: ij hundred poundes in goodes and Chattelles.

ma: John Vicares of hereford bruar commeth to St. John's his parishe Church, which is also the Cathedrall Church; but he walketh up and downe in time of divine serves in a place so farre of, that he cannot heare: whereat many are ofended: in goodes and Chattells one hundred poundes; in landes by yeare iiij[li].

gen: wo: Elizabethe Seborne wief to Richard Seborne, esquire.

gent: ma:/ge: wo: John Seborne, sonne and heyre to the sayd Richard and his wieff doughter to Richard Mornington esquire: in goodes and Chattelles xx[li]; in landes by yeare xij[li].

yo: wo: Roger Seborne, yeoman and his wieff: in goodes and Chattelles iij hundred poundes; in landes by yeare x[li].

3 prists. Richard Powle scolemaster, lately of Sutton; Richard Fizsimons, Joyner; mundoer,[1] prist: all iij false seducers and teachers in Corners.

ma: wo: John Eliotes of hereford, Attorney in the Common place and his wieff; in goodes and Catelles one hundred poundes.

ma: wo: Edmond Cachemey of hereford, mercer, and his wieff: in goodes & Chattelles one hundred poundes.

wo: Elynor Morris of hereford, widow: in goodes and Cattelles xx[li].

wo: Jone Aubbey of hereford, widowe: in goodes and Cattelles xx[li].

gen: mā: — Cattesby gent., lately of hereford: in goodes and Cattelles one hundred poundes; in landes by yeare x[li].

ma: wo: Hugh Russell, Attorney in the Quenes Maiesties benche, and his wieff: in goodes and Cattelles one hundred poundes.

ge: wo: Mistres smythe, the widowe of Smythe the presequter in Quene maryes Dayes, mother in law to the sayd Russell.

g: wo: Katrine mornington, the wieff of Richard mornington esquire, with her doughter and maydes.

gen: ma: John Breynton of Crednill gent., a mocker of prechers and of this religion, but whether he Commeth to Church we doubte: in goodes and Cattells one hundred poundes; in landes by yeare one hundred markes.

ge: ma: Richard Clarke, the sonne of William Clarke of Wellington: in landes by yeare xl[li].

[1] A doubtful reading.

ge: ma: g. wo: Richard abrigge gent. and his wieff: in landes xx[li] by yeare; in goodes and Chattells xx[li].

ge: wo: Jane Wallwen, single woman, Daughter of S[r] Richard Wallwen, knight.

esq: Thomas Crosse of akle esquire and his wieff: one hundred poundes in landes and leases by yeare.

knight. S[r] George blunt, knight: in offices and landes ij hundred poundes by yeare; in goodes ij hundred poundes.

esq: John hareley of brompton esquire, Cometh to Church but doth there in the time of devine service reade so loude uppon his latten popishe primmare (that he understandeth not) that he troubleth both the minister and people. In landes, offices & leases by yeare iiij hundred markes; in goodes v hundred poundes. Jo: heref.

xv [Diocese of Ely.]

32 [*Cambridgeshire.*]

Dom. Eliz. 117, n. 28, i.

The names of the persones nowe or late within the dioces of Elye, which refuse to come to the churche to heare dyvine service, and theyre seuerall valewes in landes and goodes.

Inprimis, ffardinando Parrys of Lyntone in the Countye of Cambrydge, esquire, and his bedfellowe, refuse bothe to comme to the churche. He may spend yerelye in landes (as yt ys credyblie thowghte) fyve hundrethe markes, and ys welthye in goodes besydes. He remaynethe nowe in Northffolk.

Item, the Ladye Lovell, the wydowe of the late S[r] Thomas Lovell, knighte, late of the same towne and countye, a soiorner with the abouenamed ffardynando Parrys, refusethe to come to the dyvine service, and ys thowghte to be welthye in goodes, and that she maye spend Twoe hundrethe markes by the yere in land. She remaynethe in the dioces of Norwiche, as I learne.

Item, the Ladye Huddlestone, the wydowe of the late S[r] John Huddlestone, knighte, of Sawstone in the countye of Cambrydge, refusethe to come to the churche and ys accompted welthye in goodes and in land. And there ys a gentlewoman attendinge uppon hir named Aw[drey] Pooley, whoe refusethe to come to the churche. She is thoughte to have lytle in goodes and noe landes; but onelye lyvethe uppone the enterteynment that she hathe at the sayd Ladyes handes. The aforesayd Ladye ys reported to soiorne in the dioces of Norwiche, withe hir sonne in lawe one M[r] Lovell, sonne and heyre to S[r] Thomas Lovell, knighte.

Item, the wyef of John Caltone of Barclowe in ye countye of Cambrydge gentlemane, late the widowe of — Terrell, late wardene of the ffleete, refusethe to come to the churche, but hir husband that nowe ys, ys a gentlemane well affected in religione.

Item, James Gardyner late of Sawstone in the countye of Cambrydge gentlemane, refusethe to come to dyvine service. He ys a sollicitor of mens cawses in lawe, and lyvethe therebye; he hathe noe land, but is thoughte to be worthe in goods one hundrethe powndes; and as I learne ys aboute londone.

Item, there ys one ffrancys Bastard late of Ellme within the Isle of Elye in the countye of Cambrydge, gentlemane, who refusethe to come to dyvine service, and ys in prysone in Cambrydge for his wilfull standinge in his errors, committed by me and twoe others hir Maiesties Commissioners for ecclesiasticall cawses. I can learne noe certeintye of his lands or goods, for that he ys but latelye cumme oute of Northffolk into theyse parties, where he remayned as a soiorner. He hathe bene an Attorney in lawe.

Item, M^rs Cooke the wydowe of Thomas Cooke late of Myltone in the countye of Cambrydge esquire, hathe and dothe refuse to come to dyvine service, and hathe a ioynter in this dioces of one hundrethe markes by the yere in hir late husbands lands, and was lefte by hir husband in goods but of small valewe. She remaynethe in the dioces of Norwiche.

[*Endorsed*] 30 Octobris 1577 / Ely.
Certificat of the Recusantes in the Diocesse of Elye.

xvi [Diocese of Chichester.]

33 [*Sussex.*]

Richard Curteys, Bishop of Chichester, to the Privy Council; 26 Oct. 1577. *Dom. Eliz.* 117, n. 15.

It may please your lordships to be aduertised that, accordinge to your Lordships' lettres recevid by me the xxj^th of this monethe of Octobre, I sende unto your Lordships the names of soche persons as refuse to come to the Churche to hyer praier (as I am very credibly enformyd by the preachers, mynysters and others which be moste lykely to know the trowthe), with the value of their landes and goodes sette downe by thadvice of Sir Thomas Sherley and Sir John Pelham, knightes. And thus, in most humble and hartie wyse, I beseche Almightie god longe to preserve your Lordships, to his glorie and the comforte of his. At Cheworthe,[1] the 26 of Octobre 1577.

Names.	*Landes.*	*Goodes.*
1. M^r John Gadge of Ferells, Esquier:[2]	iiij^c markes,	v^c li
2. M^r Edwarde Gadge of Bentley, Esquier:[3]	ij^c li,	ij^c li
3. The Lady Gadge of Alsiston:[4]	j^c li,	xl^li
4. M^r Thomas Gadge, a yonger brother;[5] in anuytye by his fathers bequeste:	xl^li,	*Nihil*
5. M^r William Scotte of Iden, Esquier:	c markes,	*Nihil*
6. M^r Thomas Ashburnham of Ashburn-		

[1] Query Chesworth.

[2] John Gage, son and heir of Sir Edward Gage of Firle, Kt., who was son and heir of Sir John Gage, K.G., Chancellor of the Duchy of Lancaster and Chamberlain to Queen Mary.—A.C.

[3] Edward Gage of Bentley, son and heir of James Gage of Bentley, who was second son of Sir John Gage, K.G. He married Margaret daughter of John Shelley of Michelgrove.—A.C.

[4] The Lady Gage. Elizabeth daughter of John Parker of Willingham, co. Sussex, and widow of Sir Edward Gage of Firle, Kt.—A.C.

[5] Thomas Gage, brother of Sir John Gage (1). Married Elizabeth daughter of Thomas Guldeford of Hemstead Place. Died 1590. Buried at Firle.—A.C.

	ham gent.,[1] a yonger brother:	*Nihil,*	xl^{li}
7.	M^{r} Richarde Shelley of Warminghurste:	*Nihil,*	xx^{li}
8.	M^{r} George Chute, of Framfield, Esquier:	j^{c} markes,	xl^{li}
9.	Robert Sowthwod,late of Brodewater, yoman:	*Nihil,*	j^{c} markes
10.	Tarry, late of Batle, scolemaster:	*Nihil,*	v^{li}
11.	M^{r} John Carrell of Warnam, Esquier:[2]	j^{m} markes,	*Nihil*
12.	M^{r} Edwarde Carrell of Shepley,[2] Esquier:	iiij^{c} markes,	j^{c} li
13.	The Lady Gylforde of Clopham:	j^{c} li,	*Nihil*
14.	M^{r} William Shelley of Mochelgrove, Esquier:	v^{c} li,	iij^{c} li
15.	M^{r} Gunter of Racton, a yonger brother:	*Nihil,*	*Nihil*
16.	M^{r} Byckley of Chyddam, gent.:[3]	j^{c} markes,	j^{c} markes
17.	M^{r} Geffrey Poole, Esquier:	xx^{li},	*Nihil*
18.	M^{r} Nicholas Tycheburne of Dureforde, gent.:	*Nihil,*	j^{c} li
19.	M^{r} John Gefforde of Stansteede lodge, gent.:	*Nihil,*	*Nihil*
20.	M^{r} Edwarde Coverte of Twynam, gent.:[4]	*Nihil,*	j^{c} li
21.	M^{r} John Bysse, gent.:	j^{c} markes,	ij^{c} li

22. M^{r} Hare of Sheppley lyveth here as an unknowen man for his wealthe.

Your Lordships' most humblie in Xpiste
Ri. Cicestren.

[*Endorsed*] 1577 xxvj° Octobris.
Bishop of Chichester certifieing the nomber of recusants to cumm unto ye church within his diocese.

xvii [DIOCESE OF GLOUCESTER.]
34 [*Gloucestershire*].
Dom. Eliz. 117. n. 12, i.

The names of such as come not to churche w^{t}hin the dioces of Gloucester.

First, Thomas Bradforde of Circester and his wyffe and familie.
Elizabeth Whytinge, William Whytinge } of Circester.
× Agnes Longe, John Cox, }
George Simons, gent., of Estlache.
Michael Piper, John Hore, William Cambridge } of Byburie.

[1] Thomas Ashburnham son of John Ashburnham of Ashburnham, and brother of Sir John Ashburnham, Kt. He died *s.p.*—A.C.

[2] The same as Caryll of Harting and East Grinstead later.—J.S H.

[3] Mr. Byckley of Chyddam, gent. Thomas Bickley son and heir of Henry Bickley of Chidham. He was aged 19 at his father's death in 1570.—A.C.

[4] Edward Covert of Twynam, son of John Covert, who commanded at the Siege of Boulogne in 1558.—A.C.

Lewis Vaughan, × Thomas Awfeld,[1] Thomas Jarrett } of the Trinitie in Gloucester.
George Hatton, gent. and his wyffe } of St. John's in Gloucester.
Mr. Thomas Bushell, gent. & his wyffe,[2] William Person } of Pebworth.
Meistres Tracie, of Alderton.[3]
George Feltoe *alias* Wheler, and his wyffe, Raphe Mersie, Robert Lewis } of Harscombe.
Meistres Hodges, of Weston-sub-edge.
Joane Pridie of Moreton Valance.
Mr John Paunsefoote esquier & his wyffe } of Hassefeld.[4]
Thomas de Bucher } of Barnewood.

[1] Thomas Alfield or Aufield, a native of Gloucester, scholar of Eton and King's College, Cambridge, where he took his M.A. degree, became a Catholic. Going to Rheims he was ordained priest in 1581. On his return he was arrested, and after being racked conformed; but escaping again went to Rheims, and a second time returned to the mission, residing for the most part with Mr. John Pauncefoote and his wife Dorothy at Hasfield, co. Gloucester. Again arrested he showed more fortitude and was martyred at Tyburn 6 July 1585. In the *Douay Diaries* (Knox, p. 292) it is said that Mr. Henry (*sic*) Alfeld, once or twice in prison, was freed and afterwards betrayed and arrested by his own father. This was Robert Alfield, usher at Eton and a schoolmaster. Mr. J. B. Wainewright clearly puts the blame on Sir John Davis, as the reading stands (Burton and Pollen, *English Martyrs n.s.* i; *C.R.S.* v). But such a statement, although not absolutely correct, is not likely to have been lightly made. I suggest that it may have been Thomas Alfield's own statement, when he returned to Rheims, as regards his *first arrest*, and an excuse for his conformity, that if he had died then, his blood would have been on *his father's head*. Such a thought must have been awful; and charity and filial duty may have gained the upper hand for the time, the lapse being wiped out in his own blood, later.—J.S.H.

[2] The manor of Broad Marston, by Pepworth, continued in the possession of the Bushel family from the year 1245 till it passed to the Cecils, Earls of Salisbury, in the seventeenth (or eighteenth) century. If Thomas Bushell only dated 1558 is the one of Marston-Sicca whose will is dated 1572, he had a son and heir Edward, who married Dorothy daughter of Thomas Andrews of Winwick, co. Northampton, and had a son Thomas of Broad Marston (probably the above) who married Elizabeth Winter and Mary Morris, having several children by each (*Harl. Soc.* xxi, 238–240).—G.A.B.

[3] The manor of Alderton came to the family of Tracy of Todington in the reign of Henry VII, but did not remain very long in their possession. On this family see Rudder's *Gloucestershire*, p. 771; *Harl. Soc.* xxi, 165.—G.A.B.

[4] John son of Richard Pauncefoote of Hasfield by Dorothy daughter of John Ashfield of Heythrope, Oxon. Their wills seem to be in 1558 and 1568 (*Brit. Records* xii); but in *Commoners* ii, 75, the former is said to have died in 30 Eliz., i.e. 1587–8. Query, someone mistaking 1558 for 1588 and turning it into the regnal year, whereas it should be—6 Mary or 1 Eliz. This shows Gillow (*Dict. Eng. Caths.* v, 250) to be right in saying that John withdrew to the Continent in 1584, and was living in exile at Rouen in 1596 (*Douay Diaries*). He wrote "The Firme Foundation of Catholike Religion." He married Dorothy daughter of William Lord Windsor. She was committed to Newgate 12 Dec. 1585. His son and heir Richard sold all the estates in counties Gloucester, Worcester, and Hereford, as shown by the pedigree signed by his son, Grimbald Pauncefote of London, in 1634 (*Harl. Soc.* xvii, 146). The Ven. Thomas Alfield or Awfield was resident with John Pauncefoote at Hasfield before his second arrest and martyrdom (*Eng. Martyrs*, by Burton and Pollen).—J.S.H.

William Chapman and his wyffe } of Runwick.
John Clerck } of Strowde.
William Pardie, Margerett Pardie } of Winchcombe.
John Bromedge, gent., of Bromsbarow.
M^res Strange of Chesterton.
M^r William Norwood of Leckhampton.[1]
William Drewett and his wyffe, of Gloucester.
M^res Margerie Blunte, wydow, of Forthampton.
[*Endorsed*] 1577. Glocester.
Certificat from the Diocesse of Glocester of the nombre of recusants to com vnto the Churche.

[*A second return.*]
Dom. Eliz. 118, n. 32, i.

Heareafter ensue the names and surnames of all suche, within the Dioces of Gloucester, as are presented by sworne men, in every parishe underwritton, for not comminge to churche.

The Parishes.	*Their names.*	*Their substance.*
St John's, in Gloucester.	William Teylor,	worthe in goodes, iij^li vj^s viij^d
	John Barnard,	worth in goodes, xx^s
	Richard Waterman,	worthe in goodes xx^s
	Thomas Evans,	worthe in goodes, vj^s viij^d
	Georg Hatton & his wief, gent.	
S^t Maries, in Gloucester.	Thomas Twydall,	worth in goodes vj^s viij^d
	William Wyldinge,	worthe in goodes, iij^s iiij^d
	John Cooke, *alias* Puddinge,	worth nothinge.
	Anthony Barrett,	worth nothing.
S^t Katherine's, in Gloucester.	Joan Drewett, the wyffe of William Drewett, prisoner in y^e Castle.	——
Trinitie, in Gloucester.	Thomas Awfield,	worth nothing.
	Lewis Vaughan,	worth in goodes c^li
	Thomas Jarrecte.	
Harscombe and Ritchcombe	George ffeltoe and his familie,	worth nothinge.
	Robert Lewys, prisoner in the Castle,	worth nothinge.
	Ralphe Mizye.	
Runwicke.	William Chapman and his wyffe,	worth nothinge.
Cheltenham.	Henry Hathwey & his wyfe,	worthe in goodes, iiij^li

[1] On the Norwoods of Leckhampton see Rudder's *Gloucestershire*, p. 521. This William married Elizabeth daughter of William Ligon of Martersfield in Worcestershire. Two epitaphs in Latin, to which are appended three Latin distichs, is to be seen in Leckhampton church. *Obiit* 1598.—G.A.B.

Westonsubedge.	Mrs Elizabeth Hodges, the wyffe of Mr William Hodges, esquier,	——
Morton Valance.[1]	Joane Pridye.	
Castelache.[1]	George Simond, gent.	
Todnam.	Mr John Palmer, esquior,	worth in goodes and landes by yeare ijc li
Alderton.	Olde Mrs Tracie.	
Pebworth.	Mr Thomas Bushell, gent.,	worth in landes and goodes vc li
	William Person.	
fforthampton.	Margerie Blunte, widow,	worth xiijli vjs viijd
Hardwicke.	James Barrowe,	in landes and goodes, ijc li
Hasfield.	Mr John Paunse-foote and his wyffe	worth in landes xxli, and in goodes, cli
Sowthropp.	John Parsett,	worth vjli
Northlache.	Mres Sibill Lymbrick	hath three tenementes in Northleche
Circester.	Thomas Bradford & his wyffe.	He hathe two tenementes in Circester and a copie hold by Severne syde, and is worthe in goodes xli
	Henry Pratt,	worth nothing
	Mres Strange, the wyffe of Thomas Strange, of Chesterton, gent.,	
	Elizabeth Whiting, the wyffe of William Whitinge,	
	Agnes Longe,	worth in goodes xxs
	John Cox and his wyffe,	worth xls
Stretton.	Thomas Hancox,	worth in goodes xli
	Garrett Wittes,	worth xxs
Hathropp.	William Marlowe,	worth in goodes xli
Sherborn.	John Hall,	worth nothinge.
Horsley.	William Byrde,	worth nothinge.
fframpton upon severne.	ffraunces Graunge,	worth in goodes vjli xiijs iiijd
Nybley.	Thomas Dowre,	worth vs
Wickwarre.	Robert Collwey,	worth in landes per annum xxvjs viijd
Cowley.	John Champe,	worth nothinge.
Cam.	Richard Turner,	worth xlli

[1] The whole of this entry is in another hand.

Wootton.	good wyffe Knight, the wyffe of John Knight.	
Barkeley.	Richard Everod,	worth xl^{s}
Slymbridge.	Thomas Myllard,	worthe xl^{li}
	John Home,	worthe x^{s}
	Robart Byford,	worthe v^{li}
Newent.	James Cornwall,	worth xxviij^{li}
	William Dobbins,	worth xx^{li}
	William Wall,	worth xiiij^{li}
	Roger Huntley,	worthe v^{s}
	Phillipp Ebbes wyffe,	
	Elizabeth ffawkener,	worth nothing.
	Clement Cooke,	worthe nothing.
Newland.	John Morgan,	worth xl^{li}
Qeynton.	Elizabeth Hooke, the wyffe of John Hooke,	——
Tudemham.	John Vaughan,	worthe nothinge.
Lydney.	Richard Dryve,	worth v^{li}
	Richard Hanley,	worth xx^{s}
Kempley.	Thomas ffrewen,	worth nothing.
	John Bradley,	worth vj^{s} viij^{d}
Oxnall.	James Coming,	worth vj^{li} xiij^{s} iiij^{d}
	John Bache,	worth nothing.
Corse.	William Bradstock,	worth in landes yearly vij^{li}
Bybury.	Michael Pyper	
	John Hore	
	William Cambridge	

[*Endorsed*] 20 Nouembris 1577.
Glocester.
Certificat of the Recusants in the County of Gloucester.

xviii [DIOCESE OF SALISBURY.]

35 [*Berkshire.*]

Dom. Eliz. 117, n. 17, i.

Octobris 26 Anno Domini 1577, et regni Elizabeth Reginæ 19°.

A Certificate, taken out of the Register booke of Sarum, of sutche disobedient persons, that refuse to receaue the holie Communion, and to heare diuine seruice, with the valuacon of their landes and goodes.

Bucklande parishe. M^{r} John Yate Esquier, his wiff, his daughters, Thomas Yate, Edwarde Smoddon, Ralf Clifforde, Peter Phetiplace and Humfrey Phetiplace, remaininge in their house, neither Come to the Churche nor receiue the Communion. His liuinge is an hundred markes by the yeare.

Sparsholte. Mistris Platt, wif to Richarde Platt, gent., hath not byn at Churche since Michaelmas last. Three hundreth markes in goodes.

Coxwell magna. Frauncis Morris doth neither Come to the Churche to heare diuine service, nor receaueth the Communion. His livinge is fortie poundes by the yeare.

Wantage. John Wyrdnam and his wif neither Come to the Churche nor receaue the Communion. Fortie poundes in goodes.

Marcham. Mistris Boxe since before Michaelmas last neither Came to the Churche, nor receaued the Communion. Her liuinge we knowe not.

Sutton Courtney. Thomas Huls gent. and his wif, John Huls gent., Jane Huls, Maude Eales, Lettice Moulder, Agnis Hutchins, Margerett Andrewes, and Elizabeth Burgis, do neither Come to the Churche nor receaue the Communion. His liuinge is an hundred poundes by the yeare.

Shottesbrooke. Thomas Weldon, gent., doth not Comme to the Churche, nor receiue the Communion. His livinge is unknowen unto us.

Braye. Mr Henrie Norrice, Mistris Elizabeth Norrice, William Cooper, and William Hatche do seldome Comme to the Churche, or receiue the Communion. His liuinge is not knowen unto us.

Brightwaltham. James Brabrooke Esquier and his wif do not Comme to the Churche to heare diuine seruice. His liuinge is foure hundred markes by the yeare.

Inckepen. William Browne Commeth not to the Churche. His liuinge we knowe not.

Sunninge. Burdett of Sunninge, gent., Commeth nowe and then to the Churche, but receaueth not the Communion. His liuinge is an hundred markes by the yeare.

An other Certificate of the like disobedient persons, by credible reporte.

Shriuenham hundred. Anthonie Hinton: a thousande markes by ye yeare.

Lamburne hundred. Walter Loueden: fiue hundreth markes by ye yeare.
John Elstone: fiue hundreth markes by ye yeare.

Wantadge. John Clarke: the valuacon of his goodes three poundes.

Ganfeilde. John Yate: fortie poundes by the yeare.

Hormer & Ocke. Frauncis Yate: a thousand markes by the yeare.

Lyforde. Askeham of Lyforde: a thousande markes by ye yeare.
Richard Yate: twentie poundes by the yeare.
James Werdnam: an hundreth poundes in goodes.

Lamburne hundred. — Ironmonger: a thousand poundes in goodes.
Richard Clarke: fiue hundreth poundes in goodes.
Thomas Doe: an hundreth poundes in goodes.

Winckfeilde. Mr Warde of Winckefeilde: his liuinge is not knowen unto us.

Jesley. — Parkins of Jesley: an hundreth poundes by the yeare.

Sutton. Richarde Hide of Sutton: an hundred markes by the yeare.

Wantage hundred. { Thomas Elstone: fiue hundreth markes in goodes.
Robert Elstone: an hundred poundes in goodes.

Jo: Roffens.[1]
Henr's nevell.

[*Endorsed*] 26 Octobris 1577.
Berck: Recusants to comm unto the Churche.

xviii [DIOCESE OF SALISBURY.]
36 [*Wiltshire.*]
Dom. Eliz. 117, n. 26, i.

The names of suche in the Cowntye of Wilteshr as refuse, in respect of religion to coñe to divine service.

Alveston { Thomas Gawayne doth not coñe to the Churche, nor receave the communion; and he is worth in landes, by the yere v^c markes

Muncton ffarley { George Brytayne and his wyfe, William his brother, and one Thomas his servaunt, do not coñe to the Churche, nor heere the divine service: he hath passed away his estate in Monncton farley, and takes it nowe by lease at an over rent, So as I knowe not what it is nowe worth him by the yere, But it was better then cc^li per annum

Dynton. Henry May comith not to churche to heere divin service, nor receave the communion, and his landes is worthe by the yere xlv^li

ffyfeelde { John Cowdrington comith not to Churche to heere divin service nor receavith the comunion; and he hath a lease worth cleere above the rent better yerely then c^li

Cleeve pepper { Thomas Stevin hath not coñe to the Churche nor recevid the comunion since the beginning of the Quenes raigne; and his landes is worthe by the yere c markes

Baver-stoke { John Greene comith not to the Churche nor receavith the communion: valet nil

Dunhed Andrewe { John ffezarde, Clerke, comith not to the Churche nor receaveth the comunion: valet nil

H. Pembroke.

[*Endorsed*] 28 Octobris 1577.
Certificat of the Recusants to come unto the Churche within the County of Wiltes.

xix [DIOCESE OF COVENTRY AND LICHFIELD.]
38, 39, 40 [*Staffordshire, &c.*]
Dom. Eliz. 118, n. 17, i.

The names of all suche persons, gentilmen and others, within the Countye of Stafford which come not to the Churche, to heare divine service.

[1] John Piers, bishop of Rochester, translated to Salisbury—Oct. 1577.

[*The following entry, inserted in the margin, is in another hand:* "My l[ord] Pageot thought neuer to com unto the Churche, nor any of the seruants."]

Hamstall Ridware parishe.

S[r] Thomas ffitzherbert, knight:[1]	A gentilman of great wealthe and countenance aswell in Staffordshire as in Derbieshire. And in myne owne Judgement no lesse worthe in landes & goodes by the yere then	m markes
Richard ffitzherbert esquier[2] and Marye his wife:	Valued by M[r] Trentham and M[r] Bagott at iij[li] vj[s] viij[d] in Landes; but, kepinge suche pourte as he doethe, can not be lesse worthe in goodes by the yere [than]	c[li]
William Bridgeman & Mawde his wife; Richard Twyford and Elizabeth his wife; William Knolles and Agnes his wife; John Collier and Margarett his wife; Roger Gretton and Alice his wife; Alice Baylye, Anne baylye, Agnes Tonge, Margarett Wade, Mawde Knolles, Katheryn Bankes, Cicelye Maskerye, Elizabeth Cooke:	The moste parte of these persons are Tennauntes and Servauntes to S[r] Thomas ffitzherbert; and the moste parte of theym be of good wealthe, thowghe they be not valued, being unknowne.	
Richard Alsoppe, William Abell, Hughe Wryght, John Typper, John Bridgeman, Thomas Coxson, Thomas Arnold and his wife:	These be also S[r] Thomas ffitzherbert his tennauntes and Servauntes, *de quibus ut supra.*	

Adhuc Hamstall Rydware parishe.

Brewood parishe.

Ladye Vrsula Gifford,[3] wedowe:	Valued by the gentilmen above named, in Landes	xx[li]

[1] Sir Thomas FitzHerbert, Kt., was son and heir of Sir Anthony FitzHerbert of Norbury, Kt., Justice of the Common Pleas, and Maude eldest daughter and coheir of Richard Cotton of Ridware. See also under Norbury, co. Derby. —A.C.

[2] Richard FitzHerbert was the third son of the above Sir Anthony, and married Mary daughter of . . . . . Westcot.—A.C.

[3] Lady Ursula Gifford, second wife of Sir Thomas Gifford of Chillington, Kt., and daughter of Sir Robert Throckmorton of Coughton, co. Leicester. There is a monument to him and his two wives in Brewood Church.—A.C.

John Gifford esquier,[1] and his wife:	Valued by these gentilmen at xl[li] in landes by yere, but I thinke by the pourte and Countenaunce he kepeth, that he is worthe in landes & goodes by yere	d markes

Colwiche parishe.

Erasmus Wolseley esquier[2] and Cassander his wife:	This gentilman ys valued by the gentilmen above named at xxvj[li] xiij[s] iiij[d] in Landes, but I iudge hym to be worth by yere in landes & goodes	cc[li]

Sondoñ parishe.

Hughe Erdeswicke, esquier,[3] Sampson Erdeswicke, his sonne & heyre:	This gentilman is valued by the gentilmen above named to be worthe in Landes xl[li], but I iudge hym well worthe in Landes and goodes by yere	cc[li]

Draycotte parishe.

John Draycotte, esquier,[4] and Elizabeth his wife:	This gentilman, beinge valued by M[r] Trenthame and M[r] Bagott at xl[li] in Landes, in my iudgement is worthe in Landes and goodes by yere at the leaste	d markes

Stone parishe.

Dorothie Heveningham, wedowe, gent.	This woman is valued by the gentilman above sayd at xl[li], but I suppose she is worthe by yere in landes and goodes at the leaste	cc markes

Thomas Whistons scole-
master to her sonne and heyre,
beinge in ward.
Thomas Lawnder, her servant.
+John Bradburye, her Chaplaine.

[1] John Gifford, son of the above, to whom also there is a monument in Brewood Church.—A.C.

[2] Erasmus Wolseley of Wolseley and Cassandra daughter of Sir Thomas Gifford of Chillington, Kt., and his second wife.—A.C.

[3] Hugh Erdeswick of Sandon married Mary daughter of Robert Leigh of Ridge.—A.C.

[4] John Draycote of Draycote married Elizabeth daughter and heir of Edmund Howsier of . . . . . co. Salop.—A.C.

Anne Collier wife of Robert Collier, esquier.[1] — Which Robert Collier, by yerely Revenewes, is worthe — C markes

Meare parishe.

Raphe Maxfeild, gent.[2]
Ellyn Maxfeild, his wife.
John Maxfeild, Humfrey Maxfeild — their sonnes.
Margerye Maxfeild, Margaret Maxfeild, Katheryn Maxfeild — their doughters

The sayd Raphe Maxfeild is valued by the foresayd gentilmen in Landes at xx[li], but in my Judgement I take his landes and goodes to be well worthe by yere — C[li]

Awdeley parishe.

William Maxfeild[3] sonne and heyre to Raphe Maxfeld before sayd, and Vrsula his wife.

This gentilman is valued by M[r] Trentham & M[r] Bagott in landes at v[li]. I iudge hym to be worthe in goodes and Landes by the yere — xl[li]

Swynnerton parishe.

ffraunces Gatacre, esquier,[4] and Elizabeth his wife

He is valued by the gentilmen abovesayd in landes xiij[li] vj[s] viij[d]: howbe it he is thought to to be worthe in landes & goodes by yere — CC markes

Thomas Hope, Richard Walton, William Pytte — M[r] Gatacre's his servauntes

Thomas Alsoppe, milner:

Alice Cowper, wedow:
Elizabeth, her doughter:

This woman is valued by the gent. above sayd at v[li] in goodes, but she is worthe in goodes — xl[li]

Joane Plymley, wife of William Plymley.
Mary Baggeley, wife of James Baggeley.
Ellyn Plante, wife of John Plant.
Margery Underwood, widowe.

The husbandes of these women are worthe in goodes, one withe an other and euerye man severallye — xl[li]

[1] Anne wife of Robert Colyer of Darlaston, daughter of Sir Thomas Venables of Kinderton, Kt.—A.C.

[2] Ralph Macclesfield of Mere and Helena his wife, daughter and coheir of John Fitton of Balterley.—A.C.

[3] William Macclesfield married Ursula daughter of Francis Roos of Laxton. Their son, Thomas Macclesfield *alias* Maxfield *alias* Field, was executed for his priesthood in 1616 (*C.R.S.* iii).—A.C.

[4] Francis Gattacre of Gattacre married Elizabeth daughter and coheir of Humphrey Swinnerton. He died 19 June 1599.—A.C.

Margery Underwood, her doughter. Elizabeth Gosseling, wife of Richard Gosseling. Muckleston parishe.		
Thomas Dorrington & Ellyn his wife, gent. Leighe parishe.	This man is worthe in goodes, as I do iudge	cc markes
Ellyn Conwaye, Elizabeth Sherett, Agnes Lee Checkley parishe.	The husbandes of these women are worthe in goodes, and euerye man severallye	xx^{li}
ffraunces Greene Yoxall parishe.	This man ys valued by the gentilmen abovesayd at vj^{li} xiij^{s} iiij^{d} in goodes, but I iudge hym worthe in goodes xl^{li}; he haithe byn Collector for the Lovanystes	xl^{li}
Mawde Yelsley & Roger Yelsley. Grendon parishe.		
Edmonde Draycott and his wife, gent. Thomas Cotton and his wife Wedesbury parishe.	Thes men in my Judgement are no lesse worthe in goodes, then either of theym in value	xl^{li}
Christopher Dyley, Humfrey Astley, Thomas Golde, John Worthington. The wife of Edward Dyley Pattinieam parishe.	Every one of these men ys thought to be worthe in goodes, one with an other severally	xx^{li}
George Cockeram. Whitchenor.		
George Walker Trentham parishe.	This man is iudged by the gentilmen aforesayd to be worthe in landes	xl^{s}
Joane Palyn, wife of Robert Palyn. Bradeley parishe.	This woman's husband is worthe in goodes	xx^{li}
William Stapleton, gn. John Stapleton, gn. Elizabeth Harte, Agnes Willomson } their servantes.	The sayd William is valued by the gentilmen aforesayd at iiij^{li} in Landes; and the sayd John ys valued at liij^{s}	c^{li}

	iiij^{d}, but in my iudgement either of theym ys worthe in goodes	
Thomas Persall, esquier and his wife	This man ys valued by the fore sayd gentilmen at xl^{li} in Landes, but I iudge hym no lesse worth in Landes and goodes by yere in this shire and other places, then	ccc^{li}

Ealeshall parishe.

Margaret Cotterell, a pore wedowe.		
Agnes Sergeant, wedowe.	This woman ys valued by the gentilmen before named at x^{li} in goodes, but she is worthe in my Judgement, in goodes	c^{li}

St Thomas besyde Stafford.

Bryan ffowler,[1] esquier and Jane his wife. Walter ffowler,[2] his sonne and heyre. George Sydwaye, his servante	This man is valued by the foresayd gentilmen at xl^{li} in Landes, and I iudge hym to be worthe in goodes by the yeare	cc^{markes}

St Maries parishe in Stafford.

ffelice Lane, wife of David Lane.	This David Lane ys worthe in goodes	xl^{li}
Margaret Gryme.		

Castle Church parishe.

Thomas Chedleton, clerke+ Thomas Tulley Henrye Tulley	This Chedleton ys valued by the gentilmen above sayd at xl^{s} in landes, and I iudge hym worthe in goodes	xx^{li}
Walter Barber, gent. +D. Barber, D. of Divinity[3]	He is valued by the sayd gentilman in Landes at	xl^{s}

Penkeriche parishe.

Thomas Baylye. William bobett and Joane his wife. Joane Bobett, wedow	These men be worthe in goodes severally	xx^{li}

[*Signed.*] Thomas Coven. & lich.

[1] Brian Fowler of St. Thomas, Stafford, married Jane daughter and sole heir of John Hanmer of Bettefield.—A.C.

[2] Walter Fowler, son and heir of the above, married Mary daughter of Ralph Sheldon of Beoley, co. Worcester.—A.C.

[3] This name of Dr. Barber is inserted in a different tinted ink. The same ink appears in the note about Lord Paget at the beginning of the document, in the crosses put opposite certain names, in the principal endorsement of the paper.

[*Derbyshire.*]

The names of all suche persons, gentilmen and others, within the Countye of Derbie, whiche come not to the Churche, to heare divine service.

North Winckfeild parishe.

The Lady Constans ffuleamb.[1]
Richard Kechin, her servant.
William Birley, *alias* burley.

Longford parishe.

Nicholas Longford, esquier[2] and his wife.
Robert Bakewell, Richard Bakewell, Katheryn Bakewell, Marye Aunte, wife of Thomas Aunte, Robert Dakyn.

Norburye parishe.

Sr Thomas ffitzherbert,[3] knight, Martyn Awdeley, gent., Christopher Abell, g.
Christopher Rolleston, g. and his wife, William Oldakers and his wife.
Richard byll and his wife, Richard Morris and his wife.
Thomas Cotton and his wife, John Oldakers and his wife.
Joane Bagnol, wedow, Trew hard *alias* hudd.
Katheryn Abell.

Asheover parishe.

ffraunces Rolleston,[4] esquier and Marye his wife.
Thomas Jonson and Grace his wife.

All Sanctes parishe in Derbie.

William Greene of Quornedon.

St Peters in Derbie.

Thomas Heyther.

Edleston parishe.

Agnes Northe.

Kyrkelangley parishe.

Thomas Tomson.

Hathersytche parishe.

John ffitzherbert esquier and his wife.

[*Shropshire.*]

The names of all suche persons gentilmen and others which come not to the Churche to heare divine service, within so moche

[1] Constance daughter of Sir Edward Littleton, Kt., and widow of Sir James Foljambe of Watton, Kt.—A.C.

[2] Nicholas Longford of Longford married Elizabeth daughter of Ralph Okeover of Okeover.—A.C.

[3] Sir Thomas FitzHerbert, Kt. See under Hamstall Ridware, co. Stafford.—A.C.

[4] Francis Rolleston of Ley married Mary daughter of Sir John Vernon of Harleston, Kt.—A.C.

of the Countye of Saloppe, as ys within the diocesse of Coventrye and Lichfeild.

Albrighton parishe.

John Talbot of Pephill, esquier. And the most parte of his famylye. Elizabeth Harrington, wedowe. Walter Harrington, her sonne. Elener Harrington. Rosa Harrington her doughters.

Tonge parishe.

Vrsula fforster, wife of Thomas fforster.

+John Lathome, scolemaster to the Ladye Stanley her sonne and heyre.

John Tasker and Robert Tasker his sonne.

Stoke super Terne parishe.

Edward Arden, gentilman: sonne and heyre to M^r^ Arden of Parkhall within the Countye of Warwick.

Hodnett parishe.

Roland Barker, esquier.

Draytone in hales parishe.

Roland Buckley, gent. Elizabeth Vernon, gent., widowe.
Robert Vernon, her sonne. Thomas Vernon, her sonne.
Margery Vernon, her doughter.

Norton in hales parishe.

Richard Grossevenor, gentilman and Vrsula his wife.
Margery Grossevenor.

Chetwyn parishe.

The wife of Robert Pigott, esquier.

[*Signed.*] Thomas Coven. & Lich.

[*Endorsed*] [i] Coven. et Lich.
[ii] Staff. Sallop. Darb. 14 November 1577. Certificat of the Recusants, within the sheirs aboue specified, in the Dioces of Couentrye & Lychefeild.

xx [DIOCESE OF LLANDAFF.]
Dom. Eliz. 118 n. 11, ii (extract).

List annexed to letter of Bp. of Llandaff[1] to Bp. of Worcester.
Matharn, 25 Oct. 1577.

41 [*Glamorganshire.*]
The names of the recusantes.

Wennye. esq. Thomas Carn,[2] iustyce of the peace within the county of Glamorgan; presented for not receaving sythens her Maiestyes reigne, nor commyng to the church, &c.: whose

[1] The Bishop of Llandaff from 1575 to 1590 was William Blethyn. As a result of the episcopate of Anthony Kitchin (1545 to 1566), the see of Llandaff was at this time in an impoverished condition, and Bishop Blethyn held several livings in order to supplement the scanty resources of the bishopric. The bishops formerly resided at Mathern near Chepstow. The old episcopal palace is still in existence.—J.H.C.

[2] "Wennye" is Ewenny near Bridgend. Thomas Carne of Ewenny was the eldest son of Sir Edward Carne who was the last ambassador accredited to the Holy See until quite recent times. He was knighted by the Emperor Charles V, and died at Rome in 1561. Thomas Carne was Sheriff of Glamorganshire in 1562, 1572, and 1581.—J.H.C.

landes are supposed to be worth iiij hundred markes yerely; of his goodes as yet I cowld have no intellygence.

St. Brydes maior. William Wynslote,[1] being a gentleman owt of gent. m. Devonshere, remayning there these xj yeres and neuer cam̃ to the church: who hath but only a tenement there where he lyveth most wyckedly with his concubynes.

Hednesse. . . . William Pylstone, clerk & M[r] of art & scholmaster prest (in Thomas Lewes[2] his howsee of the Van, beyng a iustyce of the peace) was presented for not commyng to the church; who hath his mayntenance only by the sayd Thomas Lewes, &c.

Maghen. James Morgan[3] a gent. presented for not commyng to the gen: m: church, resorting to Roland Morgan[4] iustyce of the peace & custos rotulorum, & somtymes to W[m] Morgan's[5] of lant' va' iustyce of the peace, & somtyme to Edward Kernes[6] iustyce of the peace: whose landes are worthe yerely abowt xx[li]; but goodes he hath noñ.

Maghen & Usk. George Morysse,[7] clerk, M[r] of arte, resortyng most prest commonlye to the sayd Roland Morgan's, pre-

[1] St. Bride's Major. In the Stradling Correspondence is a letter dated Aug. 17 (year not stated) from James Blount, Lord Mountjoy, to Sir Edward Stradling of St. Donat's, appointing to meet the latter at "St. Bryds neere Ogmoore." In a subsequent letter written on his return journey and dated Aug. 31st 1577, Lord Mountjoy says "so must I also desyre to make both my excuse and Mr. Winslade's to my lady, for that the great conferrens that Mr. Winslad (*sic*) and I have had touchinge Mountejoy and Joyesland hath made us both somewhat beyond good maners to bringe her horse thus farre as Newporte." The surname of Winslade is a most unusual one, and it seems almost certain that the Mr. Winslade of the letter is the "William Wynslote" referred to in the return.—J.H.C.

[2] "Hednesse" is Bedwas, parish partly in Monmouthshire and partly in Glamorganshire. The old mansion of the Van is about half a mile east from Caerphilly in Glamorganshire. It is now mostly a ruin, but in part used as a farmhouse. Thomas Lewis of the Van was Sheriff of Glamorgan in 1561, 1570, and 1587. He was one of the Commissioners employed by the Earl of Pembroke in managing his Welsh estates, and died 2 Nov. 1593. "Pylstone" appears to be a variant of the name Puleston, which is that of a well-known North Welsh family. The Pulestons were related by marriage to the Herberts of Swansea and to the Herberts of St. Julian's near Newport.—J.H.C.

[3] James Morgan was not of the Machen family. He was the fourth son of Sir Thomas Morgan of Pencoed Castle, and married in 1580 the heiress of Coed-y-Gorres at Rhymney.—J.H.C.

[4] "Maghen" is Machen in Monmouthshire. Rowland Morgan was one of the Morgans of Machen whose seat, Plâs Machen, is still in existence. In a letter dated 3 Feb. 1579, Bishop Blethyn describes him as a determined Papist. The present Lord Tredegar is descended from this branch of the family.—J.H.C.

[5] William Morgan of Llantarnam in Monmouthshire, which county he represented in Parliament from 1555 to 1571. He was High Sheriff of Monmouthshire in 1568, and died in 1582.—J.H.C.

[6] This would appear to be Edward Kemeys (formerly spelt Kemmes) of Cefn Mably in Glamorganshire, who was M.P. for Monmouthshire in 1592, and died in 1623. Thomas Lewis of Van, William Morgan of Llantarnam, and Edward Kemeys were closely related by marriage.—J.H.C.

[7] In the second *Douay Diary* (p. 182) we learn that Mr. Morrise, M.A. of Oxford, arrived from England at Rheims, where the College then was, on 11 Sept. 1581.—J.H.C.

sented for not commyng to the church, who dyd refuse his lyvinges for that he wold not subscribe, &c.

Grysmont.[1] George Catsbye presented for not commyng to the ge: m. church and for having an alter erected in a wood, where he had one Roger Johns a M[r] of arte resortyng unto him, &c., who hath a ferme theyre but his most lyving ys in herfordsheer, &c.

Chestow. John Reynald, presented for not comyng to the church, beyng one owt of louvin, but now departed to England.

Lanarth. John Thomas, clerk, presented for not comyng to the pre: church, wandryng from place to place having no lyving.

Langattock vybonavell. James ap Jankyn, presented for not commyng to the church, & William his sonne, and his 3 doghters florens, Elizabeth & Ales: who (as I hard sayd) hath but small habylytye, &c.

[*Here follows a list of the excommunicate for crimes of incontinence.*]

[*Endorsed*] 25 Octobris 1577. / Landaph. /
Certificat of the Recusants, within the Dioces of Landaphe.

xxi [DIOCESE OF ST. DAVID'S.]
[*Radnorshire.*]
Dom. Eliz. 118, n. 11, i (extract).

Bp. of St. David's to Bp. of Worcester. Abergwlly, 28 Oct. 1577.

[Can report only one Papist recusant.] . . . "But in very dede howsoeuer some be affected in harte and infected with papistrye, yet can I understand of none that refuseth to come to the churche, saving onely one *David ap hoell Morice,* dwellinge in the parishe of Glastone in the counti of Rednore, xl myles distant from me at thys present tyme. . . ."

xxii [DIOCESE OF ST. ASAPH.]
Dom. Eliz. 118, n. 10 (extract).

William Hughes Bishop of St. Asaph to the Bishop of Worcester.

St. Asaph. [There are none in his diocese who refuse or neglect to come to church.]

xxiii [DIOCESE OF BANGOR.]
[*Carnarvonshire.*]
Dom. Eliz. 118, n. 8 (extract).

Bp. of Bangor to Bp. of Worcester. Bangor, 3 November 1577.

. . . "I haue made diligent serche, and at this præsent can finde nonne y[t] refuseth to comme to ye Churche, saving one olde preeste called Humfrey Barker of ye towne of Conwey in Caernarvon shiere, who beyng a verey poore man hath no goodes yt be knowen. . . ." [He goes on to express his doubts as to certain gentlemen and yeomen in the hundreds of Uyn and Euionith in the farthest parts of Carnarvonshire, and asks for some respite to be able to judge whether they will prove conformable.]

[1] Grosmont, a village in Monmouthshire on the borders of Herefordshire. —J.H.C.

xxiv, 43, 44 [OXFORD: UNIVERSITY AND TOWN.]
Dom. Eliz. 118, n. 37, i.

The Universitie and Towne of Oxford.

The names of suche as come not at all to the Churche, or els are backeward in religion.

Mr Etheridge,[1] an Auntient Mr of arte, worthe 200li in goodes and leases, commeth never to the churche nor his housholde, he receiueth preystes in serving mens apparel disguysed, besides a great number of the towne and contrey that suspitiousely resort to his house, to heare a masse.

Mr William Napper,[2] the farmer of Holiwell, worth in landes leases and goods two thousand poundes, neither he nor his wife come to the churche. Mr Powel[3] of Sandford late pentionar, his wife, children and mother lie there, and never come to the churche, and they are thought to haue a masse likewise.

One Gunnel of St Thomas parishe, his wife, and others in his house, come not to the churche: he is worth one hundred pounde; he is thought to haue the masse likewise.

One Mr Chamberleine,[4] sonne to Sr Leonard Chamberleine late of St Aldates, and nowe of Godstoe within the precincte of Oxford,

[1] A list of recusants at large in 1592 includes George Etheridge, convicted Physician, Professor of Greek in Corpus Christi College, Oxford, expelled for his Faith 1612.—M.H.S.

[2] Mr. William Napper, farmer, of Holywell, Oxford, under Merton College, was son of Edward Napper by Anne daughter of Sir John Peto of Chesterton, co. Warwick. The family came from Swyre in Dorsetshire, a branch of that of Merchiston, Scotland. His brother George, the priest, after labouring for several years in the city and county of Oxford, was apprehended in the house of a friend, Mr. Eure, at Kirtlington; he was taken to Oxford before a magistrate, Mr. Chamberlain, and charged with being a priest. His glorious confession and subsequent martyrdom is reported by Challoner in his *Missionary Priests*. After the death of the Ven. George the family continued at Holywell and underwent the usual troubles of Catholics, sequestration, etc. The manor was saved to them however, and several members of the family were well-known as Catholic schoolmasters. Mr. George Napier, who died in 1671, acquired a large fortune with his wife Margaret Arden of Kirtlington, who was the heiress of the family of Arden marked in this paper. His eldest daughter again carried on the tradition to the family of Neville of Holt in Leicestershire. The old Manor House of Holywell was let for years to Catholic tenants, who had mass there whenever possible. At length it descended to being used as the parish workhouse (Stapleton, *Cath. Missions*, p. 211 *seq.*).—M.H.S.

[3] Mr. Powell of Sandford, brother-in-law to Napper. His family came from Wales to Oxford, buying land in the market from the sale of old monastic property. He had acted as under Steward from some Crown lands in the county, and married a sister of the Ven. George Napier. His house at Sandford on Thames had been the home of the Knights Hospitallers of Jerusalem, the chapel of which was still intact when his brother-in-law was executed, and it was there that the friends laid the Martyr's venerable relics on the night of his martyrdom. See the graceful little tales of "Rosemary," by Lady Georgiana Fullerton. Mr. Powell left several grandchildren behind him. They all married into the best of the old Catholic families of England, and at last two coheiresses, Lady Teynham and Lady Curzon of Waterperry shared the property. The male line expired in two Franciscan Friars (Hearne and Anthony â Wood, *Cath. Missions*, Stapleton, p. 198).—M.H.S.

[4] In the sixteenth century we find the Chamberlain family settled near Woodstock, holding important posts under the Crown as Rangers of Woodstock

worthe sixe thousand pounde, commeth not to the churche, nor anie of his, as far as I can learne. He bordeth in his house suche as be enemies; as one Hord, M^r^ Mathewe &c.

M^ris^ Grenewood [1] widowe, in the parishe of S^t^ Gyles, commeth not to the churche. Worthe 2,000^li^.

George Atkinson, parson of Steeple Ashton, worthe one thousand pounde, lyeth in S^t^ Gyles parishe, and commeth not to the churche.

One Comber of S^t^ Ebbes parishe, beare brewer, worth 200^li^, commeth not to the churche, and is a receaver of fugitiues, as Heath and others.

The wife of one Phillips,[2] a draper in all Hallows parishe, worth 200^li^, never commeth to the churche, and she is thought to haue a masse nowe and then in her house.

M^ris^ Williams,[3] at the signe of the starre, commeth not to the churche at all, as some saie. Others saie once in the yere, and that on tuesdaie before Easter and secretely receiueth the communion. Her husband is an alderman and a Justice of peace, and thoughe he come him selfe to the churche, yet he is a common receiuer of professed enemies, as of Marshall a priest, of Chamberleine aforenamed, Powel of Sandford, Owen of Godstoe, Palmer, Cletherowe and a number moe.

His *sonne Alexander* is reputed and taken verie backward in religion, and seldom or never commeth to the churche. This M^r^ Alderman Williams is thought to be worthe a thousand marke.

The said M^ris^ Williams *daughter*, wife to M^r^ Doctor Marbecke,

Park, etc. Some of them were employed under the Government in connection with the Spanish Court in Flanders as regulating the pensions granted to the English Catholics living in Madrid and Flanders at that time. One of the family had been Governor of Guernsey, and is thus alluded to: "List of names and arrivals in Madrid of certain Englishmen given by the King of Spain, 1574. His pension with entertainment 300 ducats"—this appears to be about £100 per annum. He came and went in 1573, and one of them married in Ghent and settled there, eventually becoming Bishop of Ypres, in which cathedral he was buried in 1634. His family settled at Sherborne Castle, Oxon., and shortly after the estates passed to Lord Abergavenny through the heiress Elizabeth Chamberlain (*State Papers Dom. Eliz.* p. 467; Hearne and Wood, *Cath. Missions*, Stapleton, p. 269).—M.H.S.

[1] Mrs. Grenewood, widow. This name refers to a family of lawyers who came from Yorkshire. His son, Counsellor at law, married Joane Napier, sister to the martyr. He probably bought the manor of Brize-Norton, co. Oxford, and married a daughter of the family of More of More Place, co. Herts. (not de la More of Haddon), to all appearance. Sons and daughters of the family appear as O.S.B., and served the Missions round about until Charles Grenewood of Salden, Bucks., sold this estate of Brize-Norton in 1813 to the Fortescues (Lipscombe's *Bucks.*, vol. iii, p. 427). To prevent further confusions of name, Salden, co. Bucks., must not be mistaken with Souldern, co. Oxon., as I have seen done by Brother Foley, S.J. I have been informed that the last of the Grenewood family was buried in the church of St. Nicolas in Ghent, and that the hatchment was lately to be seen.—M.H.S.

[2] It may be worth noting that the name of Phillips has come down as an old Catholic family at Somerton, Brailes, and Banbury.—M.H.S.

[3] "The sign of the Star" is the present Clarendon Hotel. The family of Williams had owned Tusmore before the Fermors. The first Fermor will is dated 1552.—M.H.S.

being of S[t] Maries parishe, was by the Jurie presented to me for an obstinate person in religion.

There are also nowe presented unto me one Stephin White, a gentleman of Hampshire with *two men* waiting on him; one other of the same shire called *blacke foster; two of the Palmers*, gents, as I heare; one *Clethero* a lawyer; one *Brookes;* one *Edmonds;* one M[rs] *Louelace*, Sister to M[r] William ffriar of Oxford—who haue their conntinuance here most of them, for a long time, being neither of the Towne nor universitie. These not onely come not to the churche, but are knowne to be open enemies. Of this sort are one *M[r] Yates*, one *Vicars* a Lovanist, who lieth in corners, and divers others, who as yet are not knowen.

Magdalene parishe. Polson, bachilar of lawe, a proctor in the archdeacon's court, is presented for not comming to the churche: worthe by estimacion one hundred poundes.

Barnes, Doctor of Phisicke, presented for not comming to the churche: worthe one thousand markes. His wife commeth seldom.

Transham,[1] also of the same parishe, commeth not to the churche, and receiueth Lovanistes. I knowe not his wealth.

St Martins parishe. John Blieth and James Huet come not to the churche. I cannot learne what they are worthe.

All Hallows. Thomas Gefferies, Taylor, commeth verie seldom to the churche or never, and is a great receiuer of fugitiues; and is thought by the help of them to be worthe 200[li].

William ffriar[2] gent. is reported to lie at the signe of the Beare three quarters of a yere together, and commeth not to the Churche. He is worth, as it is thought, 2000[li].

St Thomas parishe. Besides Gunnel before named, the *wife of one Rowland Jenkes*[3] absenteth her selfe from the church. The said Rowland lyeth in prison condempned to lose his eares by the Lord chefe Baron that dead is, or els to paie a pece of money, for words that he spake against the state. He findeth manie friends and never lived better then he doth nowe. There is one *fabian Dyer* of the same parishe, of no great wealth: he absenteth him selfe also.

There were presented at the lawe daie by the Jurie *Hughe*

[1] The name probably refers to the family of Edward Transham or Stransham *alias* Ansley or Anslow *alias* Barber, priest, who was martyred in 1585. But when the martyr graduated at St. John's College he was described "fils pleb. aged in 1575, native of Oxford." In 1583 a list of recusants associates the name with Ansley. James Ansleye of Oxford, gentleman, and Edward Ansley of Chastleton, on the Gloucestershire border, were recusants in 1592; and in 1593 Katherine Anslowe of Chastleton, spinster, also. Strensham is a Gloucestershire parish.—M.H.S.

[2] The Friar or Frere family once owned Water Eaton near Kidlington.—M.H.S.

[3] Rowland Jenks is known to have undergone this mutilation, his ears being nailed to the pillory; as well as the pestilence which broke out in the Court House immediately on his condemnation, of which no mention is made in this record, beyond the death of Sir Robert Bell, Chief Baron of the Exchequer. An opulent bookseller in Oxford professing his religion openly, his business was ruined and his goods seized, and he had to go into exile.—M.H.S.

James, John Mericke, Richard Atwood's wife, Rowland Shrimpton, John Barloe, all of the same parishe, to be obstinate persons. I cannot learne as yet what wealth they are of.

St Peter's in the Baily. There is presented unto me the wife of one *Serieant,* for not comming to the churche. I take him to be a pore man.

St Aldates. There is one Henslowe, a M[r] of arte of nyne or tenne yeres standing, once of newe colledge, and expeld out of that house for poperie, who lyeth nowe at the signe of the Blewe bore at one Easton's, and never commeth to the Churche. His host is wealthie: what he is I knowe not.

St Ebbes. Besides Comber aforesaid, there is one *Redshawe,* a pore daie labourer, that never commeth to the churche.

St Peter's in the East. There is one Yates[1] gente, a straunger, that came not to the churche, til nowe of late that I bounde him to the goe a bearing [*sic*], for suspicion of religion and words that he spoke. He standeth bounde onely til the next Sessions.

Colledges & Halls.

All Soules colledge. There are presented to me by the head of the colledge William Yard, Anthonie Short, Edward Price—bachilars of lawe; as men reputed and taken to be backeward in religion, especially Edward Price.

Excester colledge. Stephin Sherewin,[2] fellowe of the colledge, presently at Rome; John Currye, fellowe of the same house, presently at Lovan; Thomas Hole, an other of the fellows nowe at Parris; all reputed to be of a verie currupt religion. There is one Brewning, bachilar of lawe, of the same house, who absenteth him selfe from the churche: he is a landed man.

There is also one Catesbie, and also two of the Ploydens,[3] and Savage that never come to the churche: all foure yong gentlemen. Catesbie and Savage are M[r] Carter's scholars, fellowe of the same colledge. The two Ploydens were scholars to M[r] Raynolds, that died this sommer.

Bailey colledge. One Lee, bachilar of lawe and a proctor in the archdeacons courte, is presented for not receuing the communion and comming to the Churche to heare divine service and sermons.

Quenes colledge. Robert Williamson, bachilar of phisicke, having his most abode amongst them, neither commeth to service nor communicateth there.

[1] Yate or Yates is the name of a large class in Berkshire and notably of Buckland, but the omissions of baptismal names in so many cases renders conjecture useless. This one may be of the Kencot, co. Oxon., family.—M.H.S.

[2] No *Stephen* Sherwin appears in *Douay Diaries,* but *Ralph* Sherwin does. He was of Exeter College, Oxford, went to Douai in 1575, was ordained priest on 23 March 1576–7, and on 2 Aug. 1577 went to Rome, as in this report of 24 Nov. following. If this is the solution he was martyred at Tyburn on 1 Dec. 1581 (Challoner).—J.S.H.

[3] Plowden, often spelt Ployden, may be of the Shropshire main line. A branch of that family lived at Shiplake, co.Oxon. (Stapleton, *Cath. Missions*). —M.H.S.

Newe Inne. Mr Denne, a Mr of arte, fitzsimons, Doring, Pluncket, yong Irishe gents, never come to the churche.

Edmond Hall. One Ruckwood, an old priest, is never sene, neither at praiers, communions, nor sermons: esteemed to be worthe one hundred poundes.

Hart Hall. Reading the Manciple there commeth not to the churche nor receiueth, neither Mr Rudde an auntient Mr of arte, neither Mr Naile, nor manie moe that lie in his lodging there, whose names are unknowne to me. The Principall, one Mr Randoll, is verie muche suspected; he wil not present anie thing upon his othe.

Alborne Hall. Marshall, an olde Mr of arte and a priest, never commeth to the churche, and is thought to saie masses in corners. He is much made of at Alderman Williams his house, and at one widowe Hartoppes, and also at Mr Napper's aforesaid.

Glocester Hall. The house is greatly suspected, and yet the principall there presented nothing to me. One Sr William Catesbie[1] lyeth there.

[*Endorsed*] 24 Nouembris 1577. Uniuersitie Oxon: Certificat of the Recusants within the Uniuersytie & Towne of Oxforde.

47 [Lincoln's Inn.]

Dom. Eliz. 118, n. 70.

For not cominge to devine service, nor Receavinge the Communyon, and for usinge unlawfull rightes & serimonies:—

Roger Corrham, of Hamshire; of 200li yerely by lyuelihood.

Gerard Lowther, of Comberland; of 100li yerely lyuelihood.

Henry Harper, of Cheshier.

Thomas Edgerton,[2] of Cheshier.

John Bowne, of Notinghamshier; of 40li yerely lyuelihood.

By ye lettres of ye most honorable privie counsell in ye Starr Chamber, in Maie 1569, excluded from ye said fellowshipp & from their practice of lawe, untill they shoulde reconcile them selues; as by an entre made [in] ye same lettres in our Councell booke doth appere.

Gerard Lowther, Henry Harper & Thomas Edgerton are sins reconcyled into our howse.

Theis persons, for suspicion had of their religion, for not Recevinge the Comunyon:—

William Roper, of Kent; of yerely Revenewe 1000li, as we thinke:
Thomas Roper, his eldeste sonne; one of

[1] Sir William Catesby of Ashby St. Ledgers, Northamptonshire, was knighted in 1575. As a wealthy man, he can only have been on a visit at Gloucester Hall? His son Robert was the leader of the small body who took part in the Gunpowder Plot in 1605.—J.S.H.

[2] This is the future Lord Chancellor Ellesmere who, as Attorney-General took part in the prosecution of Campion, the Earl of Arundel, and so many other Catholics. The biography in *D.N.B.* does not notice Egerton's early recusancy.—J.H.P.

ye twoe Pronotaries of ye Quenes benche:
Anthonie Roper, his brother; clark of ye Papers in the same Courte:
Anthonie Wrighte, some tyme servaunte to olde Mr Roper; an attorney of the same Courte:
William Weston, of London:
John Bodily, of Shropshier:
Thomas Baxter, of Whitefriers, London:
Hughe Charnock, fled beyond the seaes:
Roberte Charnock, of Lancyshier:
Theobald Grene, of Rutlandeshier:
Richard Meynell, of Yorkshier:
George Sergeant, of Staffordshier:
Richard Tremayne, of Devonshier:
Marke Curle, of Hamshier:
Henrye May, of Wilteshier:
John Smythson, of Yorkshyer:

were called before the late Bysshop of London, & yet never reconcyled to our knowledge; and therefore sequestred from our fellowshipp.

Theis, for suspicion of their religion:—

Robert Barney, of Suffolk;
Richard Best of Kente, an attorney of ye Quenes benche;
John Barber, of Staffordshier;
Arthure Carye, of London;
Roberte Walmisley, of Lancyshier;
Roberte Johnson, of Essex;
Simon Wormeley, of Yorkshier;

were called before the late Bysshopp of London, and bene sins reconcyled.

For obstinat refusinge to Receave ye Comunyon:—

Thomas Vicars, of Yorkshier; expulsed from the fellowship in November 1576, & soe remaineth.

Theis, upon suspiçon had of their religion:—

Roberte Peterson of London, an Attorney in the Duchie Courte;
Richard Gylberte of Devonshier;
Phillipp Basset, sonne & heire of Mrs Basset late of ye privie chamber:

were appoynted to receave the Comunyon within our house; but haue not yet done the same, or haue of late frequented our howse.

Theis, at this daie, be of our fellowshipp and remaine aboute the howse; but receave not the Comunyon at our Chappell:—

Richard Bellew of Irelande,
Rafe Downes of Suffolk,
Henrye Howper of Wilteshier,
Tymothie Lowe of Kente,
Edward Moore of Yorkshier,
James Plat of London,
Walter Spencer of London,
Robert Spencer of Suffolk.

Yor Lordeshippes to Command most humblye,
Ric: Kingesmyll.
John Puckering.

[*Addressed*] To Sir Nicholas Bacon.
[*Endorsed*] Nouembris 1577. Lyncolnes Inne. The names of the Recusants in Lyncolnes Inn.

48 [GRAY'S INN.]
Dom. Eliz. 118, n. 71.
Graies Inne.

Put owt of the house for religion, & so remaine:—
Edward Maggs;
Nicholas Gilmer, an Irish man;
William Hungate of Yorkshier;
Nicholus Tirwhitt;
William Almon;
Henrye Chetham;
William Hilliard;
Rafe Worsley of Chester;
Walter Norton of Suffolk;
Thomas Persall of Staffordshier, now in Hampshier;
Richard Culpeper of Kent;
John Wyburne of Kent:

Put owt for religion, and restored againe:—
Richard Godfrey of Norwich;
Thomas Brothwike of Yorkshier:

Of what lyvelood they be of, we know not; nor of what cuntrye the rest be of, whoes cuntries be not noted.

Such as be not knowen to us to come to church:—
Cuthbart forster;
Ja. Hubbart of Norfolk;
Tho. Leiton of Yorkshier;
Rafe Hanmer of flintshier;
Searlys proud, of wye in the com. of Kent;
J. Carips of Kent;
Wilfride Lawson of Yorkshier;
Henrye Darrell of Sussex;
J. Tiler of Norfolk;
Rich. Guilford of Kent;
Launcelott Solkell;
W. Yaxley of Suffolk;
Chr. Thimblethorp of Norfolk;
J. Yaxley of Suffolk;
J. Bode of Herefordshier;
J. Hanmer of flintshier;
J. Deacon;
J. Bourman of Buckinghamshier;
J. Lancaster of Somersetshier;
Edw. Barnes of Norfolk;
Edw. Brampton of Norfolk;
W. Chetwyn of Staffordshier;
J. Bedingfeld of Norfolk;
Humfrye Hanmer of flintshier:

Of what lyving they be, we know not.

Such as come verye seldome, & be reported to be backward in religion:—
Edw. Salisburye;
Robert Baspole of Norfolk;
He. Hermuden of Rutlandshier;
J. Cuttes of Kent;
W. Bowyer;
W. Burye of Norfolk;
Nicholas Buck of Warwikshier.
Anth. Wytham;
W. Dalison of Lincolnshier;
J. Walker of Dorcetshier;
J. Smith of Kent;
Tho. Lancaster of Somersetshier;
Rafe Wood;

Jesuites beyond the Sea:—
Jasper Heywood; fr. Morden;
Be. Basford.

[*Signed*] R. Beffild.
Chr. Yelverton.

[*Endorsed*] Nouembris 1577. Grayes Inne. Certificat of the Recusants.

49 [Inner Temple.]
Dom. Eliz. 118, n. 69.
Inner Temple.

Robert Attkinson, of the Countie of Oxon.
Thomas Bawde.
Arden Wafferer, of London.
James Braybroke, of the Countie of —.

These beinge utter barrestors of our howse & notoriouslye suspected to be obstinately bent to papestrie, have for the same bine expulsed, & as yet shewed no Conformitie to our knowledges. What the state of their lyvelodes are, we knowe not.

Andrewe Grey, of the Countie of Hertford, a bencher of our howse, hath bine heretofore Convented for Religion; but sithens hath shewed good tokens of Conformitie & resorteth to the Churche at Convenient tymes. His lyvelode we knowe not.

Nicholas Sankey, of the Countie of Glocester;
ffrancis ffolliott, of the Countie of Wygorne;

beinge utter barrestors of our howse, have here to fore bine suspected and Convented; but sithens have used some tymes to come to Churche. Their lyvelodes we knowe not.

Richardson, of the Countie of Wygorne, an utter barrestor.
Pollard, of the Countie of Devon; fled beyond the seas, as it is said.
Lewes, of the Countie of —.
Walsingham Saunders, of the Countie of Surrey.
Hewgh Wyot, of the Countie of Devon.
Richard Clarke, of ye county of —.
Robert Rowth, an Irissheman.
Roche, an Irissheman.
Pygott Inñ.
ffrancis Wafferer,[1] of London:
Gerard Maryne.
James Morgan, a Welshman.

These are discontinuers, but whyles they Continued in our howse were vehemently suspected, & lettres directed for the Conventinge of them. Wher upon they absented them selves, & sithens have not Comen emongest us. Of what dispiĉon they are now in Religion, or what their lyvelodes are, we knowe not.

William Atkinson, of the Countie of —, heretofore Convented, now cometh to Churche at some tymes. What his lyvelode is, we knowe not.

[1] Francis Waferer of London became a priest at Rheims 1585 (*Douay Diaries* 205), and died a Jesuit at Liege 1588 (Foley vii, 800).—J.H.P.

Andrewe Mallory of London, whose father was maior of London.
Loue of the Countie of Kent, eldest sonne of Mr Richard Loue, one of the pregnotaryes of the Commen Place.
William Drewe of the Countie of Devon, an officer in the Common Place.

} Vehemently suspected, yet doe Come nowe & then to Churche. Their Lyvelodes we knowe not.

Thomas Coppley[1] of the Countie of Surrey, esquier; absenteth him self out of the Realme.
Michaell Hare of the Countie of Suffolk, esquier; Robert Hare & William Hare, his brethren.
— Yate, of the Countie of Barks.

} These have not, of longe tyme, Continued emongst us; but are publykelye noted to be verie backward in Religion. The state of their livinges and substance, we knowe not.

Sampson Erdyswycke, of the Countie of Stafford.
— Gawen of the Countie of —.
David Stradlinge, of the Countie of Glamorgan.
Henry Shelley, of the Countie of Sussex.
— Baggard, of the Countie of Hereford.
— Bekinsall, of the Countie of Southampton.
— Colwell, of the Countie of —.
Charles Dymocke, of the Countie of Lincoln.
Henry Everarde, of the Countie of Suffolk.
francis fitton, of the Countie of Chester.
— Hutton, of the Countie of —.
George Kenne, of the Countie of Somersett.
Robert Powell, of the Countie of Oxon.
William Skynner, of the Countie of —.
William Heyborne of the Countie of Hereford; fled beyond the sea, as it is said.

} These Continewe not emongest us, but whyles the Continued were much noted; & yet are to our knowledges vehemently to be suspected. Their havyour & estate of lyvinge, we knowe not.

Edward Parry, of the Countie of —.
— Gryffeth, of the Countie of —.
Richard Bride, of the Countie of Hereford.
— Cramner, of the Countie of Nottingham.
— Michaell, of the Countie of Gloucester.
William Parry, of the Countie of —.
— Brocke, of the Countie of —.
Bacon Inñ, of the Countie of —.
— Pitt, a fillizer[2] of the Comen place.
— Raynoldes, of the Countie of —.
— Halfworth, of the Countie of Yorke.

} Greatly suspected, & come but seldome to Churche. Their lyvelodes we knowe not.

William ffitton.
— Ticheburne.
— Wakeman.

[1] Thomas Copley of Gatton, created Baron by Philip II (see *D.N.B.* and Correspondence &c., edited by R. C. Christie, Roxburgh Club, 1897).—J.H.P.

[2] *Filacer, filazer*: A former officer of the superior courts at Westminster, who filed original writs, etc., and issued processes thereon. (*New Eng. Dict.*)

— Wyseman.
— Brabant.
— ffuliambe.
— Puleston.
} Dowted of.

Richard Carewe, of the Countie of Devon; greatly suspected & Cometh not to Church. His lyvelod we knowe not.

[*Signed*] G. Bromley.
Edw. fflowerdewe.

[*Endorsed*] [i] The Inner Temple.
[ii] Nouembris 1577. Inner Temple. Certificat of the Recusants.

50 [MIDDLE TEMPLE.]
Dom. Eliz. 118, n. 68.

The Certificat for the midle Temple.

These forbere to come to the Churche here at the Temple.

Edmond Plowden,[1] of Burfild in the county of Bark:, esquier.
Walter Curson, of Waterpery in the Countie of Oxford, gent.
William Cowper, of Boveney in the county of Buckingham, gent.
} What they do in the Cuntre, or what lyvelyhod they be of, wee knowe not.

These haue refused their comynge to the Church.

Morrys Keynes, second sone of John Keynes in the County of Somerset, esq[r].: — he hath in Anuitie only xx[li] by the yere duringe lief.
Thomas Becke, of stowe in the County of Huntington, gent.: — his lyvinge wee take to be litle or none.
Edward Yeate, sone and heire apparant of John Yate of Buckland in the countie of Bark, esquire: — his father lyvinge, his lyvinge nothinge certen to our knowledge.

These are fugytyves at Lovan.

John Castell,[2] of Bodmyn in Cornwall, ge:
John Yate,[3] yonger sone to John Yate of Buckland in the County of Barks, esquier:
Humfry Sandford, of Rosse in the Countie of Salop, gen:

These haue byne remoued from the fellowship for backwardnes Religion, and neuer reconciled them selves.

James Gardiner, of Stawton in the Countie of Cambridge, esquier.
William Barnes, of — in the County of Cambridge, esq[r].
Edward Vavesor, of Spaldingto in the countie of Yorke, esquier.
John Wyse, of Stamford in the county of Northampton, gen.
William Tempest, of Holmestede in the countie of Durham, gen.
Thomas Churche, of — in the countie of Essex, gen.

[1] Edmund Plowden, the celebrated jurist, of Burghfield (see *D.N.B.*).—J.H.P.

[2] John Castell of Hart Hall, Oxford, became a Jesuit in Portugal in 1574, and died at Coimbra in Oct. 1580 (Foley vii, 1422).—J.H.P.

[3] John Yate also became a Jesuit and seems to have taken the name Vincent (Foley vii, 874).—J.H.P.

Edward Pursell, of — in the county of Salop, gen.
ffrauncis Brewning of ffosbery in the Countie of Wiltes., gen.
Antony Rudd, of — in the county of Northampton, gen.
These haue byne remoued from the fellowship for a time, and after reconciled, since so contynue, as wee thinke.
Thomas Paget, of Cranford in the county of Northampton, gen.
George Horde, of the Citie of London.
Richard Johnson, of Melford in the county of Suffolke, gen.
Harry Hussy, of Lynton Martin in the Countie of Dorchester, gent.
John Hedworth, of Sallwellfild in the countie of Durham, gen.
John Stone, of Walsall in the county of Stafford, gen.
Thomas Dyke, of Melford in com. Suff'., ge:
John Skawen, of St. Germyns in the County of Cornewall, gen.

[*Signed*] W. ffletewoode.
John Popham.

[*Endorsed*] Nouembris 1577.
Myddle temple.
The names of the Recusants.

xxvii [Inns of Chancery, London.]
Dom. Eliz. 118, n. 38, i.

The names of suche persones of the Innes of chauncerie as dothe not come to the churche.

Clementes ynne. There is none in this howse that Refusethe to come to the churche, that I can lerne of.

Clifford ynne. Nicholas Elvies and Owinge Everarde ; but what landes or goodes the have, I can not lerne.

Barnardes ynne. William Warreyne; but I cannot learne what landes or goodes he hath, and is departed the howse sythens the terme begonne.

Thavies ynne. Thomas payton; owte of comons, but Remaynethe in the towne,
William lacey; in commons the laste terme,
Ralphe lacey; owt of comons three termes agoe: but can not lerne what landes or goodes they have.

Furnivalles ynne.
Lawrence Lowmas of Eye in com. Sussex, gen.
Ricardus Garnett [1] de Trotton in com. Sussex, gen.
Ricardus Marlyn de Melforde in com. Suffolk, gen.
Cuthbart Marshall de Staynton in com. Ebor.
} owt of Commons.
Patricke Drongold de Drongoldston in Ireland, gen.

[1] This was probably the same as the Richard Garnet, mentioned *C.R.S.* i, 16, 20. He is said to be the father of the Martyr, Thomas Garnet, who was born in the parish of St. Mary Overies in 1575, but who went to Horsham Grammar School, and is called "a Sussex man" (*C.R.S.* v, 395).—J.H.P.

Clement Throckmerton de Civitate Norwici, gen. } In Commons.
ffrauncis lovytt de Soulbie in com. Buck., gen. }
; but what landes or goodes they have, I cannot understand.

Newe ynne.
ffrauncis Eyrmann, Thomas Smythe & Richard Butterwicke } ; but I knowe not of anye landes or goodes they have.

Lyons ynne.
There be none in this howse but that come to the churche, that I can vnderstande of.

Staple ynne.
Rowlandus Swynborne de Royston in coñ. Northt. } In Commons.
Willelmus Cauerley de Cauerley[1] in coñ. Ebor.
Georgius Sylleto de Castleforde in com. ebor.
Christopherus flatesburie de Dyvelinge in Ireland
Thomas Devell de Hendon in Coñ. mids.
Thomas Smythe de london
Edwardus Eton de bramston in coñ. Northamp^{t}. } owt of Commons.
Gerardus Plunckytt de korke in Ireland
Peter Hunsdon de london

[*Endorsed*] 24 Nouembris 1577. Innes of Chancery. Certificat of the Recusants in the Innes of Chauncery.

xxviii [Diocese of Oxford.]
[*Oxfordshire.*]
Dom. Eliz. 119, *n.* 5, i.

The names and valeues of their landes and goodes who, with in the diocese of Oxford, ar either presented, or otherwise thowght nott at all to come to diuine service.

The names.	The yearlie value of theire Landes, as they are taken.	The value of their goodes, as they ar taken.
Richard ffitzhewes of the parishe of Charlbery, gent. his wief	lxx^{li},	c^{li}
Anthony Yate[2] of Dedington, yeoman;	x^{li},	c^{li}
John Edmundes of the same parrishe, gent.;	xx^{li},	c^{li}
Arthure Blinco, his servante;	—,	—

[1] This should be Calverley of Calverley, and is probably the eldest son and heir of Walter and Ann on page 15, *q.v.* He mar. Katherine elder dau. and coh. of John Thornholme of Thornholme, Burton-Agnes, co. York. In the Thornholme pedigree (Foster, *Visits. Yorks.* 166) he is called Sir William Calverley ; but see *C.R.S.* xviii.—J.S.H.

[2] Antony Yate of Deddington. The members of this yeoman and Catholic family appear in numberless families in the counties of Berks. and Oxon. The family lived at, amongst other places, Lyford Hall, and it was there that Blessed Edmund Campion was apprehended. At the same time several fugitive nuns (Brigittines) were guests in the house.—M.H.S.

fflorence Hall of the same parishe, wedowe;	—,	c li
John Danvers of Bloxam, gent.;	—,	cxl li
Thomas More [1] of Adderbury pas. [parish], gent.;	—,	ccc li
Mary, his wiefe	—,	—
Richard Turner of the same parrishe;	—,	c li
Richard Davy [2] of Wendilbury, gent.; his wif;	—,	c li
Thomas Meade of Lillingstone lovell;	x li,	—
William Harte [3] of Burcester, gent.;	—,	v^c li
John Bryan of the same parrishe;	—,	—
John Sheldon of the same parrishe;	—,	—
John Peake of the same parrishe;	—,	—
John Bourne [4] of Chesterton, gent.;	—,	viij^c li
John Thomson [5] of Brodwell, gent.;	c li,	vj^c li
The wief of Robert Bedell of Bramp-ton, gent.;	—,	v^c li
Arthure Bedell, theire sonne ;	—,	—

[1] Thomas More of Adderbury, gent., and his wife. This is a name which naturally occasions confusion among so many of the same patronymic. The family used to be known as de la More. They had a capital mansion at Bicester, and they intermarried with the Blounts of Maple Durham. One of the family entertained Queen Elizabeth at Bicester. The family kept the Faith alive in their house at Haddon near Bampton, and were there visited by the spy Eliot while searching for F. Campion. The lady of the house at that time was a Tempest of Yorkshire. *Antony à Wood*, the Oxford historian, tells us as follows: Northmore belonged to the Moores or de la More. In the church there lies a Knyght Templar with the arms of de la More. A certain Thomas de la More of "Greys Inn" compiled the family pedigree about 1664. He lived in the parish of Tainton, and his father in the pedigree is styled de Haddon (Stapleton, *Catholic Post-Reformation Missions*, p. 175).—M.H.S.

[2] The Davey family were patrons of the mission of Overy near Dorchester, Oxon.—M.H.S.

[3] William Harte of Bicester, gent. There are several of this name mentioned as Confessors of the Faith and S.J.'s—Thomas Harte of Ensham, gent., in the year 1592 is mentioned as recusant in Oxon. remaining at liberty. Later on two of the name, John and Nicholas Harte, served the District (*Cath. Missions*).—M.H.S.

[4] John Bourne of Chesterton, gent. "Mr. Bourne of Chesterton kept five priests in his house" in 1583. There were two branches of this family with certified pedigrees, one settled at Wendlebury the other here. They must have held active centres of religion for many years. John lived in the old manor house at Chesterton, once the property of Meney Abbey, which was at last burnt down and a new one took its place. What a wealth of old traditions lost! (Stapleton, *Cath. Missions*, p. 95).—M.H.S.

[5] John Thomson of Broadwell, gent. This name introduces us to a family of much interest from a Catholic point of view in the neighbourhood. He was a gentleman of fair means (*alias* Glover) living not far from Burford with many young children, and even kept one priest in his house. At last the heat of persecution drove him into the forest of Dean with his priest, and last having been spoiled of all he possessed, a certain lawyer under cover of the unjust laws drove him into Gloucester gaol where he died a prisoner. One of his sons was F. Francis Thompson, S.J., and one of his daughters was in the first batch of Novices clothed in the Benedictine Abbey at Brussels (*Oxfordshire Missions*, p. 163).—M.H.S.

Thomas Colley of the same parrishe;	—,	—
Robert James of the same parrishe;	—,	—
ffrauncis Yate[1] of Kencote, gent.;	—,	cc li
his wief;	—,	—
James Barefote of Northley, yeoman;	—,	c li
his wief;	—,	—
James Annesley of Eynsham, gent.;	—,	lxxx li
his wief:	—,	—
Thomas Harte of the same parrishe, gent.;	—,	c li
Adam White of the same parrishe;	—,	—
John Daye of the same parrishe;	x li,	—
Myles Ley of Shipton uppon Charwell;	—,	—
Agnes, his wief;	—,	—
Robert Painter[2] of the same parrishe;	—,	c li
John Stutsbury of Solderne;	—,	ccc li
John Meades of the parrishe of Bladon;	—,	cc li
John Plater of fforresthill;	—,	—
John Robertes of Barfor St. Michaells;	—,	—
John Stampe of Newnham morrem, yeoman;	—,	ccc li
his wief;	—,	—
Edmunde Smyth[3] of Newnham *predict.*, yeoman;	—,	—
The wief of Henry Stoner[4] of Northstoke;	—,	—
The Lady Stoner[5] of Bix, wid.;	ccc li,	cc li
Edward Easte of Cockethoppe;	c markes,	cc li
his wief;	—,	—
Henry Tyler, his servante;	—,	—
Margaret, his maid; and one other maid;	—,	—

[1] Francis Yate of Kencott, gent., and his wife. He is the same person called in one place of "Bendlott," a forgotten manor on the Thames. He cannot have been long at Kencot, because the parish register only contains one name of the family. His wife was Elizabeth Platt of Sparshott, co. Berks., a recusant likewise.—M.H.S.

[2] Robert Painter of Shipton on Cherwell, name occurs once in Souldern, later on. John Stutsbury of Souldern. A branch of the Throckmortons lived at Souldern in the early sixteenth century; the family ended in four heiresses. They suffered both for religion and loyalty. Mentioned in Knox, *Douay Diaries*.—M.H.S.

[3] Edmund Smith of Newinham-Murren, yeoman. In all probability this name belongs to a family well known at the time in middle Oxon. We first find mention of them at Crowmarch Gifford, as connected with the Cresswells. He was then said to live in London. Later on we find them settled in the Soke at Winchester, where they laid the foundations of the Catholic Mission. Dr. James Smith, the Bishop, was one of them. The heiress of the family married a Sheldon, and carried the Smith property and traditions to them. The name of Bartholomew occurs several times among them (Stapleton, *Cath. Missions*, p. 288).—M.H.S.

[4] The wife of Henry Stonor of North Stoke was Margery daughter of William Lovelace of Henley. Henry Stonor died in 1574.—M.H.S.

[5] The Lady Stonor of Bix, widow of Sir Francis Stonor of Stonor (senior), was Cicely daughter of Sir Leonard Chamberlain of Sherburn Castle. By *C.R.S.* xviii it appears that the farm of her property had by 1592 been obtained by her son Francis (later Sir Francis, junior).—M.H.S.

Johan the wief of John Lewes [1] of Yestleye;	—,	vij xx vij li vj s viij d
John Bullin of Hardwicke;	—,	cc li
Thomas Bonde of Somerton;	—,	ccc li
— Pollard of Totbaldon, widowe;	c li,	cc li
Thomas Porter of Warborrowgh;	—,	cc li
Jeffery fford [2] of Garsington, yeoman;	xxx li,	lxx li
his wief;	—,	—
John, Augustine, Andrewe and Peter, their sonnes;	—,	—
Ambrose Edmundes [3] of Stanton St. John's;	—,	c li
his wief;	—,	—
Anne Louelace, gent., of the said parrishe;	—,	—
Isabell Harris of the said parrishe;	—,	—
Marye Staples of the said parrishe, late servante to Arthure Pittes;	—,	—
Mary Archdale of Whatley, widowe;	lxxx li,	c li
John Archdale, [4] her sonne;	—,	—
The wief of Goldwier of Whateley;	—,	—
Marye Harper of Chinnon, widowe;	xx li,	—
Edward Drewe of Mongewell;	—,	—
Christofer Willis of the said parrishe;	—,	—
William Mollyns [5] of the said parrishe, heir unto;	lxx li,	—
ffraunces Spicer of the said parrishe;	—,	—
John Chamberlyn of Cudlington, [6] gent.;	c li,	mm li
Owen Oglethorppe [7] of Newington, heir unto;	cc li,	c li

[1] Yeastley is an ancient spelling of Iffley near Oxford. The family of Lewes held the manor of Iffley from 1566 until about 1617. David Lewis, 1st Principal of Jesus College, Oxford, died in 1584, and was conveyed for burial to Wales. His wife was a D'Oyley of Chilhampton (*History of Iffley*, p. 48, by Rev. Edward Marshall).—M.H.S.

[2] "Ford's eldest son of Garsington a common leader of priests about the country" (Stapleton, *Oxford Missions*, p. 1, quoting Foley, S.J.).—M.H.S.

[3] Ambrose Edmonds of Stanton, committed to prison in 1592 as a recusant, is mentioned in *Cecil MSS.*, pt. 3.—M.H.S.

[4] John Archdale of Whateley was a recusant at liberty in 1592 (*Calendar of Cecil MSS.*, part 3).—M.H.S.

[5] William Mollins of Maryewell and Chinnor. A recusant family, the heir being a Protestant named Saunders; the family forfeited the estate. One branch of the family became Barons Ventry in Ireland. In Chinnor church are several monumental brasses. Several of the ladies became nuns in France; Bridget and Dorothy started for France, and while at Dover were arrested and confined for some time in the Castle, but after a while they arrived at Beaulieu and became nuns there, their uncle being at one time Confessor to the Convent, the Rev. Francis Mollins. The family suffered severely for their Faith. The story is told of William Mollins, who lived by Wallingford in a house known as Clapcot, that the Governor of the Tower having invited Mr. Mollins to dinner, he desired his guest to walk out with him after dinner and see a fine sight. Upon going out he was shown his own house destroyed by the orders of his host (Stapleton, *Oxford Missions*, p. 286).—M.H.S.

[6] Cudlington is now Kidlington.—M.H.S.

[7] The omission is supplied from J. Foster's *Yorks. Visits.*, p. 314, where he appears as son of John, natural son of John Oglethorpe of Newton.

Andrewe —, servante to John Oglethorpe;	—,	—
Richard Owen[1] of Godstowe, gent.;	c[li],	c[li]
William More of Haddon, Esquire;	cc[li],	—
Julian Piggott[2] of Aston, widowe;	—,	—
Alice, the wief of Jerome Stevens of Shilton;	—,	c[li]
Mabyn, the wief of James Yate of Stanlake;	—,	c[li]
The wief of Robert Belson[3] of Aston;	—,	—
Jerome Baglande of Shereborne;	—,	xl[li]
+William Napper[4] of Halliwell in Oxford, gent., and his wief;	xl[li],	c[li]
Edmunde Powell of Sandford, lyenge there;	l[li],	—
His wief;	—,	—
+George Etheredge of Thame, M[r] of arte, and his wief;	—,	c[li]
Thomas his sonne;	—,	—
Margaret Wansell, his maid;	—,	—
Dorothye, his maid;	—,	—
Thomas Gunnel of St. Nicholas parrish in Oxford;	—,	xl[li]
Margaret his wief;	—,	—
Dorothy, ther maid;	—,	—
Johan Grenewood, widowe there;	—,	cc[li]
ffabian Humfrey there;	—,	v[li]
Thomas Barlowe there;	—,	—
John Dexey there;	—,	—
His wief;	—,	—
The wief of Rowland Jenkes there;	—,	—
John Banckes of Osney;	—,	v[li]
Anthony Copperthwaite there;	—,	—
Margarett, the wief of Thomas Williams of the parrish of St. Michaell in Oxford, Alderman;	—,	cccc[li]

John married Alice third daughter of John Godwin of Upper Winchendon, Bucks. Owen married Jane daughter of Francis Conyers of Wakerley, Northamptonshire, by whom he had Edward, Dorothy, and Elizabeth. Although a recusant in 1577 he seems to be a persecutor of them in 1592 (*C.R.S.* xviii).—J.S.H.

[1] George Owen, physician to King Henry VIII, for professional services, obtained several manors around Oxford, mostly sold immediately; but the manor of Godstow remained in the family over a century. He married Dorothy Chamberlayne, their eldest son being Richard, as in the report. See also Gillow's *Dict. Engl. Caths.* v, 223–4.—M.H.S.

[2] Julian was wife of Bartholomew Piggott of Aston Rowant and of Julian Lenthal of Hazeley; probably sister to Robert Belson's wife, a Tempest. See next note.—M.H.S.

[3] Robert Belson's wife was a daughter of Robert Tempest of co. Durham, and was living in 1581. See also *Oxford Missions* 263–6. A cousin of his, Thomas Belson of Brill, suffered martyrdom at Oxford in 1585.—M.H.S.

[4] William Napper married Isabell Powell of Sandford on Thames. The next entry shows two Powells staying with them.—M.H.S.

Alexander Williams, their sonne;	—,	—
Catheryn Lake there;	—,	—
— Graye there;	—,	—
Her sister;	—,	—
William Weste there;	—,	—
His wief;	—,	—
Stephan White, gent., lyenge in the parrish of All hallowes in Oxford;	—,	—
Johan, the wief of — Philippe there;	—,	—
John Cumber of the parrish of St. Ebbes;	—,	vj^{li} xiij^{s}iiij^{d}
Christofer Noke of St. Tolles[1] parrishe;	—,	—
John Ivery of the same parrishe;	—,	—
His wief;	—,	—
John Stallocke of St. Gyles parrishe;	—,	—
The wief of Arthure Pittes[2] of Yestley;	—,	ccc^{li}
Robert Pittes his sonne;	—,	—
John Arden of Kirtbeton;	lxxx^{li},	ccc^{li}

The names of thos that have nott bin knowen to receve the Communion this yeare and more; butt cõme sometyme to the church.

Anthony Connser of Bloxam;	—,	vij ^{xx}vij^{li} vj^{s} viij^{d}
John Gillett there:	—,	—
John Hearbes of Northmore, gent.;	c^{li},	c^{li}
His wief;	—,	—
ffraunces More, gent., of the said parishe;	xxx^{li},	c^{li}
His wief;	—,	—
William ffox of Chadlington;	xl^{li},	—
John Stacye of Staunton St. Johns;	—,	—
Bartholomewe Benford there;	—,	—
Hughe James, and Richard Atwoddes wief, of the parrishe of St. Nicholas in Oxford;	—,	—
— Merrick of Midley;	—,	—
Anthony Busterd[3] of Adderburye, Esquire;	ccc^{li},	viij^{c} ^{li}

[1] St. Tolles, *i.e.* St. Aldate's.—M.H.S.

[2] The Pitts family of Yestley, now Iffley, were a well-known recusant family, possessed of the manor and mills. Arthur, formerly Fellow of All Souls' College, Oxford, and Registrar of the Archdeaconry, was impropriator of the benefice and presented in 1567. He died in 1579 and was buried in the church, leaving a widow Margaret, and four sons—Robert, Thomas, Arthur, and Philip. The name of the eldest only follows, he becoming a priest, as did Arthur at Douay. The second *Douay Diary* speaks of five brothers being in exile, one being a Carthusian. Arthur Pitts, junior, after being at Douay returned and was imprisoned, and later deported to Normandy. He became Chancellor to the Cardinal of Lorraine, returning again to England, and was received into the house of the Stonors, Blount's Court, near Henley, where he died about 1634, and was buried in the church of Rotherfield Peppard. In 1583 the sheriff made a report that Mrs. Pitts of Iffley was a recusant, keeping a priest in the house. Philip Pitts married and continued the family. A branch of the family settled at Alton in Hampshire (Stapleton, *Oxford Cath. Missions*; Marshall, *History of Iffley*).—M.H.S.

[3] The family of Busard or Bustard. Michael Busard of Adderbury was a "recusant at large" in 1592. They remained as Catholic gentry until

Thomas Crey of Camersham;	—,	—
The wief of — Mercer of Ewelme;	—,	—
John Oglethorppe,[1] Esquire, of Newington;	cc^{li},	m^{li}
Richard Cuffe of Witney;	—,	—
John Jones there;	—,	—
Roger Dekins there;	—,	—
Robert Ostler there;	—,	—
Thomas Wenman[2] there, gent.;	lx^{li},	m^{li}

The names of those that come verye sildome to diuine Service.

Thomas Norton of Nether Heyford;	—,	vj^{li} xiij^{s}iiij^{d}
William Paulinge there;	—,	c^{li}
Nicholas Carter there;	—,	—
Richard Butler of Northmore;	—,	lxxx^{li}
Thomas Orpwood there;	—,	—
John Baskerfeld[3] of Charlebery;	—,	ccc^{li}
John Bene of Marston;	—,	—
John Ewin thelder there;	—,	—
Agnes Hinton of Horspath;	—,	—
William Kinstone of Adderbery;	—,	xl^{li}

Those priviledged persones that dwell with in the universitie ar omitted in this Certificate, beccause they ar bye commandemente certefied by M^{r} Vicechancellor.

Item, of those which ar certefied nott to have receved the communion, or to come sildome to the church, some in the visitacion of this Diocese have promised to amende that faulte.

In the peculiers of the Archbushop of Canterbury in Essex and Suffolke ar two poore weuers, viz. Thomas Stansby and William Hach, of the parrishe of Hadlegh in Suffolke, which doe cõme to the Church, butt refuse to communicate. They ar in prison in Newgate for that matter. All the reste of thinhabitantes with in the same peculiers ar conformable; as Doctor Still, parson of Hadlegh and Commissary of the said peculiers, hath certefied.

Edm. Cantuar;

[*Endorsed.*] 7 Decembris 1577. Dio. Oxon.
Certificat of the Recusants in the Countie of Oxon.

the Restoration, and intermarried with the Freres of Water Eaton, the Cheritons of Wolvercot, and the Blounts of Orleton, co. Hereford. Thomas Blount of Orleton was son of Anne Bustard.—M.H.S.

[1] John Oglethorpe is referred to above as father of Owen Oglethorpe.—J.S.H.

[2] Thomas Wenman of Witney, wool stapler, the trade still flourishing there. The family held lands in the county since the thirteenth century, marrying amongst their class. Thomas Wenman laid the foundation of the family of Fermor of Tusmore.—M.H.S.

[3] This must be a Baskerville, an important family more connected with the Welsh marches. M. A. Lower says Basqueville now Bacqueville near Dieppe in Normandy is the place from which they take their name.—J.S.H.

No. II.

TWO LETTERS OF BISHOP BARNES.

(i) As Protestant Bishop of Carlisle to Sir William Cecil. Carlisle, 27 October, 1570.

CONTRIBUTED BY THE REV. J. H. POLLEN, S.J.

R.O., *Domestic, Elizabeth*, lxxiv, 22, Holograph. Both these letters are printed here primarily because they give reports of Catholicism from an Anglican point of view in the two Northern dioceses, which are blanks in the survey of 1577. In regard to the first letter, the most important piece of news, historically speaking, is that which announces the revival of Catholicism after the excommunication of Elizabeth (25 February, 1570). The bitter tone of this Bite-sheep is characteristic of the period; his familiarity with the Vulgate is an indication of the recent date of his apostasy.

Salutem per Christum Jesum, &c., my moste bounden Dewtie and most hartie Comendacions unto your honor alwaies had. It had bene my parte I acknowledge, longe sythence to have, (at Leste wise by lr̃es where otherwise as yet I am not able by facte) declared my thankfull and myndefull good will for the greate bñfyts and plesures w^ch^ you haue bothe pc̃ured and wroughte for me, howbeit bothe cõsidringe your greatt and weightie affaires and traveill abrode, the grett Distaunce of place, and litle store of good matter, I have so long Driven of, untill now verie shame enforces me to write these fewe lynes to the same effecte, Beseching you for the loue of good not to impute or ascribe either anie unthankefulnes, Unmyndfullnes or wante of good will in me: but to accompte of me and all that I have as whollie your owne. It is so, and so shalbe Duringe my lyfe, and for the love of god let me understand that you so thynke of me and so repute and take me, w^ch^ shalbe to my singular comforte.

I am for the tyme settled in this my charge, where I dowte not to worke greatt good to this people, and good s̃vice to the queene my gracious Ladie: for of a trewthe I never came in place in this Land, where more attentife care was geuen to the Woorde, then here, and in tyme I truste good effecte will grow theruppon; and if I may have in well Doinge good backynge and ayde Of the Quenes ma^tie^, my good L Keper and your honor I dare promise as faythfull paynefull /and if god will/ effectuall travell, as ever poore bisshoppe did p'forme w^th^in his cure. I have for these x yeres bene exercised in these Northe parts and knowe the peoples Dispocion righte well, as I p'swade myselfe. And to say the trewthe I fynd these Comberland and Westmorland cõmonaltie farre moore coformable, pliable and tractable in all matters of religion, then I founde in the better sorte in Yorkshire. All will most quietly and reverẽtly heare, none will reclayme by word,

nor in fine by Deede /saving the lowe Landsmẽ, and certeyne gentlemen/ but attentyvely and gladlye seeme to heare and yeld to the treuthe, so that I seeme to p'mise great good successe /if god so will/ in thys so rude a countrie. And yet not by farre so rude as in manie places the sotherne people be, nor so farre from godds religion as they have bene thought./ In Dede great wante of Justice is here, the worste are [? winked] at and the cursedest most countenãced, the iustices furum Socij, fewe or none, but he hathe notorious . . . theves in his house, his goods goe safelye, when hys s'vants will putt out the poore mans Kowe to . . . co'tynue the theefe of the Lowe Land: complaynts have bene and Daily are, but neither regard nor restitucion, and of our chefeste Omnes Diligunt mañon, sequntur retribuciones, so that I may of our gentlemñ co'clude, as dothe the prophete for civell Justice, Nõ est qui faciat bonum, Nñ est usq' ad unũ. I have send you here enclosed a brefe note of the gentlemñ in this countre, as they showe them selves, as I fynd them, and haue lerned of godly zelous and lerned men, you shall fynd the same trewe, and use yt as your honor shall thincke good.

If my Lo Warden were somewhat sett on and egged forwards to mynister Justice, surelye yt were well, and yt is full tyme, he is an honorable most courteous and good gentleman and fauourethe and embracethe religion verie well; but intollerable slowe in Doinge iustice and, wh is worste of all, domestici eius multis nominibus pessime audiunt.

Lancashire, as the constant fame her goethe /nescio q° malo fato oĩa sapiunt apertam rebellionem/. More great assembles are Dailie then were fytt: on all hands the people fall from religion, revolte to poperie: refuse to come at churche, the wicked popisshe preests reconcile them to the churche of rome, and cause them to abiure this christs religion /and that opẽly and uncheked: synce ffelton sett uppe the excommunication. In some houses of greate men /you knowe whome I meane/ no s'vice hathe bene said in the englisshe tounge, But Browne and other traiterous preests openly receaved, enterteyned and mainteyned. I write but the leste p'te of that w^ch I here by worshippfull and credible.

And I knowe that except you use some godlie and prudent prevention that wyll burst owte, w^ch thoughe yt p'vaile not to theffect they purpose and appointe uppon, yet will yt be to the great Daunger and hurte to the coñonweale./ I am sorie I have ocasion to write hereof unto you, but yt is my parte, for had there not bene great occasion I wold not so have done, neither Durste I have done thus moche, but that I presume /and am assured of your honors good affection to me, and theruppon p'swade myselfe that this advertisement shall not tende to my hurte.

Thus havinge troubled your honor over longe, I make here an ende, restinge whoollie yours and besechinge you to accepte me and thinke of me. The lyvinge lord blesse you and p'serve you, confoundinge all his foes, &c., Amen. ffrom Carlyle the xxvijthe of Octobre 1570. Your honors most bounden and euer so assured, &c.,

Ri. Carleolens.

[*Enclosure.*]

Combr.

Simon Musgrave miles, Licet evangeliū p'fiteatur circa religionem, tamen neglegens, vanus, atheista, &c.

henricus Curwen miles, vir multum Jurans nec timens Deum nec religioñ ullam curans, Domi nescio quid monstri alit.

Chr̃toferus Dacre armiger, pauperū insignis oppressor, ceterū in partes evangelij inclinare potius videtur q̄ papisimi.

Cuthbertus Musgrave De Crokedake armig̃ Vanus, inconstans, supersticiosus ac sanguinarius papista.

Jõhes Dalston ar: vir vafri ingenij, tempori s'viens, et quam maxīe extinctum cupit evangeliū.

Lee ar: licet fautor avitæ religionis, corrigibilis tamē ac mansuetus papista, ingenuæque naturæ, virtutis ac justiciæ amans.

Anthonius Barwis ar: Jurisp'itꝫ, evangelio inimicus capitalis, in quo Signa Iræ Dei apparent.

Thomas Salkyld ar: Jurisp'itꝫ, maximus hostis evangelij.

Richard Salkyld ar: } veritati resistant quam qui maxime.
Thomas hutton ar: }

Thomas Denton de Warnehill Ar: Papista, lovaniensiū fautor maxime.

Jõhes Briskoe generosus, cordis obdurati Veritatem odit cane peius et angue.

Henricus Denton De Cardene generosus, vir timens Deum ac fautor veritatis.

Richard' Blanerhassett, Ar: maior Carleolensis, vir mitis, iusticiæ, pacisq' studens, licet Papista.

Johannes Eaglionbye Ar: Justic Carleolensis. Vanus, Blasphemusque papista, nullum dei habens timorem, raptor, pestis perniciesque reipublicæ.

Joñes Blenerhassett Armiger, insignis adversarius veritatis.

Joñes Lamplewghe ar: Insignis fautor evangelij, veritatis professor pius.

Georgeus Lamplewghe ar: verus Israelita in q° nõ est fraus.

Henricus Tonson gener: Amicus veritatis.

Thomas Carleton gener: Vir timens Deum, evangelio favens.

Thomas Laiton gen: vir pius zelotes.

Westmo'.

Richard Lowther ar: Veritatis adversarius insignis, azilum et p'pugnator pessimorumque quorumcunque.

Henricus Crakenthorpe ar: }
. blinkensoppe ar: }
. Wyber ar: } Papistæ.
. Lancastre Arm: }

Richus Dudley ar: Alter Jehu.

Thomas Warcoppe Armig: Aulicæ religionis inimicus.

Clibburne gen: spirans minas maliciosas adversus veritatem.

Humfridus Musgrave ar: amicū veritatis palam se profitetur.

Lancelot[s] Pickeringe ar: evangelio fauet.
Gilpyn generos: ex aĩo evangelium p'fitetur.

Qui iuxta regulam evangelij incedunt, pax super illos et misericordia et super Israelem [Dei] &c. his vero qui contentiosi sunt et qui veritati resistunt, ventura est grauis Dei Indignacio, &c.

(ii) As Bishop of Durham to the Privy Council. Durham, 19 March, 1585.

R.O., *Domestic, Elizabeth*, clxxxvii, 49, original, countersigned by the Dean of Durham, and others. Bishop Barnes has now been translated to Durham, and this answer contributes to fill up another blank in the survey of 1577. The names mentioned in the survey of September 1580 for "the Dioces of Durham," had been—for the county of Durham, "ffrauncis Wicklieff, Clement Lambert"; for Northumberland, "Roland Lawson and Robert Rodond" (R.O., *Dom. Eliz.*, cxlii, 33). The return of 1580 treated of the better-to-do recusants, worth in lands £40 or upwards, or in goods £400 and upwards.

Salutem in Chrum Jesum, &c.

Righte honorable & our singuler good lordes. Yõr honõ lres of the xxv[th] of februarie laste together w[h] a Schedule therin closed we have receyved and the same accordinge to oure dueties diligentlie Weighed, the w[ch] Schedule Conteyneth the names of sixe psons recusants specifyed in a scedule hereinclosed. Wherunto we have added Unto evie name there state and Condicon and howe they stande at this pñt tyme. Wherbie yõ honõ maie understande that we Cannote deale w[h] them to thende that yõ Comission doth directe us. And for other recusants we have none nowe remayninge w[th] us but one or two w[ch] have bene indicted, and hadd there Judgm̃et and stande Condemned by the Justics of Assises, And therefore are not baileable. And if they were, they have nothinge to Contribute at all. And so restinge yõ honor̃ to serve in what we maie to the uttermoste of our powers, we Comitt yo' ll to God. ffrom Durham the xixth daie of M'che 1585,

Yo' hono' moste humble & ever redie
to serve, &c., in Christe Jesu.
Ri. Dunelm̃.

[*Addressed*]. To the Righte honorable our singuler good Lordes The Lordes and others of her ma[ties] moste honorable p'vie Counsell at the Courte w[th] all speede.

[*Endorsed*]. 19th March 1587 (*sic*) ffrom the Bishoppe of Durham —Certifieth the state of the Recusantes in that Dioces.

The Copie of the Schedule and Aunswere Therunto.

	Dunelm.
Anthony Preston of Easte Morton gent	he is deade two yeres agoe And before his deathe was well pswaded & came to the Churche.
Clement Lambert of Busshopp Midlame gent	he was well pswaded two yeres agoe and hathe Come diligentlie and doth Come to the Churche.

Robert Collingwood of ffawdham gentleman } he is an outelawe in Scotlande and hathe bene these iiij^{or} yeres laste paste.

Henrie Thornell of Darlington gentleman } he is in the Gaole at Durham & standethe indicted of highe Treason, and is to be tryed the next Assisses; but he hath neither landes nor goodes.

Roger Trollopp of Kelo gentleman. he is deade two yeares agoe.

Richard Claxton of Haighton gentleman. We have none suche heere in this Countrie prison^{rs} that are Indicted and Condemned & have there Judgm̃et.

[*Signed*] Phillipp Parkinson. Willm̃ Jennyson.
Ri. Dunelm.
Tobie Matthew.

An instructive parallel to these Recusant Lists will be found in the lists of *English Refugees in the Low Countries*, from the Record Office, published by Dom Norbert Birt, in the *Downside Review* for 1915, 1916.

No. III.

RECUSANTS AND PRIESTS.
March 1588.

CONTRIBUTED BY REV. J. H. POLLEN, S.J.

British Museum. Lansdowne MSS. Burghley Papers. lv, fol. 163.

A note of the papistes & recusantes in the seuerall shires of England, as foloweth.

Knightes.

Sir Thomas Cornewallis
Sir John Arondell
Sir Thomas Tressham
Sir Willm̃ Catesby
Sir Thomas Fitzherbert
Sir John Southworth
Sir Thomas Jarrett,
Sir George Peckham,
Sir John Cotton ofCambridgeshire,
Sir Thomas Kitson,
Sir Alexander Culpepper.

Ladyes, wyves or widowes of knyghtes.

The Lady Wallgrave wife to Sr Wm,
The Lady Allen of Kente,
The Lady Lovell of Norffolke,
The Lady Peter of Essex,
The Lady Kitson of Hengrave,
The Lady Throckmerton,
The Lady Tressham,
The Lady Catesby,
The Lady Conestable,
The Lady Pawlett of Hamshire,
The Lady Babington of Oxfordshire,
The Lady Mettham,
The Lady Ingleby,
The Lady Bapthorp,
The Lady Jarrett,
The Lady Catlyn,
The Lady Copley,
The Lady Hurleston,
The Lady Pawlett of Borley,
The Lady Stonard,
The Lady Elizabeth Gage,
The Lady Gamage,
The Lady Baskerfield,
The Lady Guilforde,

NORFFOLKE/

Mr Jerningham of Corsey,
Mr John Downes of Melton & his wife,
Mr Southwell of St. Faithes whose sonne is a Jesuite,
Mr Southwell of Risinge his sonne & heire,
Mr Edward Ruckwood of Ewston & his wife,
Mr Hubbard of Hales Hall & his wife.
Mr Henry Hubbard his sonne & heire & his wife.
Mr Humffrey Beningffield of Quidnam
(fol. 163 *b* Adhuc in Norffolke.)
Mr Thwaytes that maried Beningfield's daughter & heire
Mr Lovell of Harlinge,
Mr Frauncis Lovell his sonne & heire
Mr Knevett that maried his daughter
Mr Robart Lovell of Beecham well & his wife

Mr Phillip Poole of Bolton
Mr Phillip Awdeley of Pagrave & his wife
Mr Philipp Lovell his wife
Mr Woodhouse of Beckells
Mr Brampton of Brampton & his wife
Mr Godfrey of Norwitche & his wife
Mr Robert Flinte of Little Elingham
Mr Robart de Gray of Hales Hall
Mr Carvell of Marsland
Mr Willoughby of Marsland & his wife
Thomas Bosome & his wife
Mr Thomas Baxter of Renstedehall
Mr Roger Hubbard,
Mr Barney of Langley & his wife
Mr St Johns of Heckering & his wife
Mr John Battes of Borlingham
Mr Edward Townesend of Longe Stratton
Mr Thomas Baxter of Tasborough
Mr Robert Conestable of Bowthorp
Mr Beningfield of Hendringham
Mr Ric. Hargrave of Terington
Mr Charles Ratcliffe of Hellsam.
Mr Henry Beningffield of Oxborough
Mr Thomas Vowell of Ringestede.

SUFFOLKE

Mr Edward Sulyard of Wetherden
Mr Thomas Sulyard his brother
Mr Henry Drury of Laweshull
Mrs Drury widowe
Mr Ruckwood of Coldham Hall, & his wife & all his children
Mr Marten of Longe Mellford
Mr Marten his sonne & heire & his wife/
(fol. 164 Adhuc in Suffolke.)
Mrs Danyell of Acton widowe & her foure daughters
Mr Danyell thelder & his wife
Mr Daniell the younger & his wife
Mr Mannocke thelder of Stoke
Mr Mannocke the younger & his wife wth his brethren & sisters
Mr Willm̃ Yaxley of Yaxley & his wife
Mr Beningffield of Redlingffield & his wife
Mr Michael Hare of Bruseyard & his wife
Mrs Rowse of Dynnyngtoñ widowe
Mr Everard thelder of Linstede
Mr Everard the younger & his wife
Mrs Timperley wife of Nicholas Timperley of Boyton
Mr Ambrose Jermyne
Mr Jetter & his wife
Mr Foster thelder besides Ypswitch
John Wray yoman

Mr Walter Norton
Mr Henry Singleton
Thomas Stone als Olyver yoman

ESSEX.

Mr Rooke Greene of Sampford
Mr Greene the younger & his wife
Mrs Newman widowe
Mrs Awdley of Colchester, widowe
Mrs Paschall of Muche Badowe
Mrs Gorge of Writtle
Mr Thomas Tirrells wife of Hearne & one of his sisters
Mr Thoms Moore of Leytoñ stone & his wife
Mr John Moore & his wife
Rooke Chapleyn of Sampford yoman
Mr Crawley
Mr Willm̃ Wiseman
Mr Thomas Wiseman

KENTE.

Mr Pettit the younger & his wife
Mr John Dryland & his wife
Mr Moninges & his wife
Mrs Crippes widowe
Mr Hawkins thelder
Mr Hawkins the younger & his wife
Mr Cruse who soiourneth at Sr Thomas Kempes
Mr Thomas Rooper of Eltham & his wife
Mr John Wiborne of Pepingbury
Mr Willm̃ Wiborne his sonne & heire
Mrs Mayney the younger widowe
Mr Norton Greene neere Sittingbourne
Mr Thomas Willford & his wife
Mr John Rooper,
Mr Anthony Rooper.

SOUTHAMPTON.

Mr Gilbert Welles, & his sonne & heire
Mr Swithnne Welles & their brethren & wyves
Mr Dymocke the younger
Mr White & his wife
Mr Ric. Warmeford & his wife
Mr William Hoorde
Mr Tettersall of Bewley & his wife
Mr Shelley of Maplederham
Mr Thomas Owen
Mr Willm̃ Brunynge of Wymeringe
Mr George Cotton of Warblington
Mr Roger Lyne of Ringwood prisoner in Newgate
Mr Edward Bannester/

(fol. 165.)

SURREY.

Mrs Gage of Croydon
Mr Gage the younger of Croydon
Mr Frauncis Browne of Henley Parke
Mr Willm̃ Browne his brother
Mr Nicholas Lusher of Sheelandes
Mr Walter Blunte in the Marshallsey
Willm̃ Traves gent in the Marshallsey

SUSSEX.

Mrs Gage of the Moate
Mr Edward Gage her sonne & heire
Mr John Gage that maried the Lady Guillford
Mr John Temple of Farley
Mr John Leedes besides Lewes/

MIDDLESEX.

Mr John Towneley of Enffield
Mr Ysham of Clerkenwell
Mr Humffrey White of Westm̃ & his wife
Robert Webb alȧs Corbett of St. Giles
Mr Thomas Heath of St. Clements Danes
Mr Clement Smithe of St. Clements Danes
Erasmus Saunders of Clerkenwell
Mr John Walker of Yslington
Mr Willm̃ Page of Harrowe
Mr John Phillipps of Hamstede
Mr Momparson of Clerkenwell
Mr Ric. Ratcliffe of Clerkenwell
Mr Ric. Tremayne of Bednall greene
Mr Thomas Gawyn of Yslington
Mr Willm̃ Byrde of Harlington
Mr Mallory of Tottenham
Younge Mr Sturton, Younge Mr Arondell } at Sr Johns Arondells at Musswell Hill

LONDON.

Anthony Throgmerton
Doctor Smith in Pater noster Rowe
Doctor Fryer
Mr Gerard Maryne
Anthony Higgons
James Tailor grocer
Mr John Heywood
Mr John Hallsey
Mr George Edridge
Doctor Atslowe
Richard Randall, Peter Carewe } of the Middle Temple
Anthony Medcallfe, Rutland Molyneux } of the Inner Temple

John Robertson
Mrs Pawncefoote
Mrs Felton
Mr John Fortescue & his wife in the Warderobe
Mr Doctor Griffithe.

BARKESHIRE.

Mr Frauncis Parkins of Vfton
Mr Plowden of Shiplacke.
Mr Frauncis Gates.
Mr Henry Mansfeld of Amerdine.
Mr James Brabrooke.
Mr Esdall the younger.

BUCKINGHAMSHIRE.

Mr John Gardener of Fullmere.
Mr Fitton now in the Marshallsey.

(fol. 166.) OXFORDSHIRE.

Mr Ric. Owen of Godstowe.
Mr Henry Rookes.
Mr Paule Wilkenson.
Mr John Thompson.
John Day, yoman.
Mr Richard Gifford.
Mr Philpott & his wife.
Mr Litchfield soiourninge at his house.

WILTSHIRE.

Mr Willm̃ Falconer.
Mr John Codrington of Fyfield.
Mr John Webb of Salsbury & sometime at Lincolnes Inne
Richard Cable yeoman/

GLOUCESTERSHIRE.

Mr James Butler.

DEVONSHERE.

Mr James Courtney, esquier.
Mr Burgeyne, esquier.
Mr Xp̃ofer Rowe.
Mr Willm̃ Kirkham.

CORNEWALL.

Mr Trugeon.

WORCESTERSHIRE.

Mr John Talbott of Grafton.
Mr Humffrey Packington of Chadsley.
Mr Sheldon of Beeley.
Mr Abington the younger of Henlipp.

Mrs Heathe of Alchurche.
Mr Blunte of Kidderminster.
Mr Middlemore.

HEREFFORDSHIRE.

Mr John Gomond.
Mr John Skudamore.
Mr Willm̃ Colles of Berington.
Mr Seaboorne of Sutton.

MONMOUTHSHIRE & BRECKNOCKSHIRE.

Mrs Morgan widow & her sonne two miles from Aburgavenny
Mr Williams of Aburgavenny.

SALLOP.

Mr Roland Buckley of Buntingsdale.
Mr Lloyd of Llanymane.
Mr Gattacre of Gattacre
Mr Bannester of Wem.
Mr Hanmer of Bradenheath.
Mr Lloyd of Ridgely.
Mr Willm̃ Kynaston of Welshehampton.

(fol. 167.) STAFFORDSHIRE.

Mr Wollsley of Wollsley bridge
Mr Fowler
Mr Draycott of Paynesley.
Mr Preston of Almyngton.
Mr James Vise of Stawne & his brother.
Mr Willm̃ Macclesfield
Mr Andrew Macclesfield of the Meere.
Mr Humffrey Macclesfield of the Meere.
Mr Gifford of Chillington.
Mr Hughe Earswicke.
Mr Sampson Earswicke his sonne.
Mr Persall of Horseley.
Mr Sergeant of Cotes.

LEICESTERSHIRE.

Mr John Pallmer of Kegworth.
Mr Walter Witchall.

NORTHAMPTONSHIRE.

Mr John Staughton of Lowick now in the Tower
Mr Griffine of Dingley & his wife.

HUNTINGTONSHIRE.

Mr John Price of Washingley & his wife.

CAMBRIDGESHIRE.

Mr Ferdinando Parys
Thomas Dalton of Hildersham, hoped to bee refourmed

(fol. 167 *b* Adhuc in Cambridgeshire.)

Mr Charles Boorne
Mr Scroope,
Mr Thomas Pounde
Mr Gervase Parpointe
} prisoners in Wisbitch

LINCOLNESHIRE.

Mr Tirwhitt of Twigmore & his wife.
Mr Yaxley of Boston & his wife.
Mr Thimelby.

DARBYSHIRE.

Mr Langford of Langford.
Mr Richard Fenton of Northlees.
Mr Thomas Darley of Hathersiche.
Mr Humffrey Berisford.
Mr John Fitzherbert of Padley.

YORKESHIRE.

Mr Thomas Mettham of Mettham & his wife.
Mr Raffe Crathorne of Crathorne & his wife.
Mr Raffe Bapthorp of Osgodby & his wife.
Mr Cutbert Maynell of Hilton.
Mr Peter Vavasour & his wife.
Mr Waterton of Waterton & his wife.
Mr Tipping now prisoner in the Tower & his wife.
Mr John Crosseland & his wife.
Mr Dynnyngton the younger of Monkey
Mr Hungate, the best & his wife.

(fol. 168 Adhuc in Yorkeshire.)

Mrs Nellson of Skeltons.
Mr Stillington prisoner in Hull.

LANCASHIRE.

Mr Towneley & his wife of Boorneley.
Mr Standish & his wife.
Mr Houghton & his wife.
Mrs Mayney widow.
Mr Ric. Worthington of Blainscoe & his wife.
Mr John Hockrell.
Mr John Leighe
Mr Willm̃ Hesketh.
Mr John Westby.
Mr John Rigmarden.
Mrs Barton widow.
Mr John Barton her second sonne.
Mr Willm̃ Hardwicke.

The names of such Seminary priests & others as bee or haue bene in Englande as well at libertie as in the prisons wth the places where they frequente & resorte/

John Cornellis at the Lady Arondells at Musswell

John Boaste at Newcastle.
Thomas Bell in Lancashire.
Blackwell at Mrs Maynes in Lancashire.
John Mushe now aboute London.
Robert Jones at Mr Seabornes in Hereffordshire
Mr Gwynñ
Vaughan alȝs Morgan
Ellis a priest
Owen Morris,
Cln[e]ycke Morgan,
Willm̃ Griffine,
David Watson, in Wales
} in Wales.
Nicholas Smith alȝs Filpes beyond sea.
Marten Ara beyond sea.
Richard Sherwood alȝs Carleton.
Richard Davis alȝs Wingfield.
Richard Yaxley in Cornewall.
Robert Southwell, Jesuite in Suffolke,
Doctor Stafferton & his brother in the northe.
Cowland in Yorkeshire.
Andelby at Mr Prices of Washingley.
Nicholas Tirwhitt at Mr Themilbyes in Lincolneshire
Draiton alȝs Hanns in Suff.
Vyvyan in Suffolke.
Appleton an old priest at the Lady Pawletts.
Jackson an old priest at Bruseyard.
Jetter in Norffolke.
Hall alȝs Foxe in Norffolke.
Fisher an old priest in Norffolke.
Nicholas Gellibrand an old priest in Suffolke.
Nightingale in Hamshire.
Swinbourne sonne to him of Royston.
Philip Woodward in Suffolke.
Godsalve in Suffolke.
Clerke alȝs Henshawe in Darbyshere.
Garlick in Darbyshere.
Tidder in Surrey.
Redmay alias Redshaw.
Simpson in Darbyshire.
Oglethorpe alias Moninings in Yorkeshire.
John Nellson in Yorkeshire.
Conyers in Yorkeshire, banished and returned.
Thompson in Kente.
George Collinson escaped from Wisbiche.
Edward Dakins in the north.
William Watson about London.
Blackburne in Darbyshire.
Bagshawe at Litchfield.
Wielson about Southwark.
John Maddox an old priest in Cheshire.

Doctor John Bavand an old priest.
Robert Manners an old priest at Mr John Gage's.
Ithell alias Udall.[1] } in the Tower.
William Bennett.[1] }
John Greene alias Strawbridge. }
Philip Strangwitch. }
Thomas Brampston. }
John Lister. }
Thomas Simpson alias Hyegate. }
Francis Tilletson. }
James Powell. }
William Edmonde, Jesuit. } prisoners in Wisbiche.
William Wigges. }
Christopher Dryland. }
George Potter. }
Isaac Higgons. }
William Chaddocke. }
Leonard Hide }
Blewett }
Mettham }
Thomas Stampe alias Dighton.
Edmond Calverly escaped out of Wisbeach.
Lewis Barloe alias Chester. }
Anthony Tirrell alias Browne. } in the Coumpter in
Edmond Braddock. } Woodstrete.
Christopher Southworth. }
Cabell }
Fennell at Mr Tichborne's in Hampshire.
John Wildone alias Savell in Bridewell.
Christopher Thules alias Ashton.
James Tailor }
Ralph Bickley. }
John Baldwin. } in the gatehouse.
Jonas Meredith. }
William Deane. }
William Parry. }
William Flower alias May. }
Morris Willyams. } in the Clinke
Edward James. }
John Robinson. }
Paul Spence. }
John Habberley. }
Francis Edwards. }
Nicholas Knighte. }
John Bolton. }
William Clargenett. }

[1] John or Ralph Ithell or Udell and William Bennet are often referred to in *C.R.S.* xxi.

Robert Wilcoxe
Ralph Pallmer
John Smith.
Ralph Crockett.
Martin Sereson.
Robert Nutter alias Rowley.
Edward Campion.
Thomas Clifton
Willm̃ Buckestone
} in the Marshalsea.

Roger Middleton aꝑ Venice an old prieste/
Earthe aꝑ Yaxley about London
Harteley about London

Priests beyond the seas.

Cardinall Allen at Rome
Parsons at Rome
Baily president at Reymes
Manñ at Ewe
Gratley aꝑ Bruges at Roan
Doctor Wright aꝑ Dobson at Doway
Doctor Gifford at Rheymes
Reignoldes at Reymes
Doctor Stapleton at Doway
Woodward at Roan/
Doctor Nichollson & his brother at Paris
Parkins Jesuite at Prage
Darbyshire at Paris & his brother
Story at Paris
John Wollsley at Reymes
Worthington at Reymes
Doctor Lewis at Millaine
Gilbert Gifford at Paris
Sethe Foster at Roan
Father Robartes
Bosgrave the Jesuite.

[*This list of "Priests beyond the seas" is in a double column in the original.*]

More priests beyond the seas.

Hutchinson at Diepe
Walter Stokes at Ewe
Johnson at Roan
Cletherowe at Roan
Bridgewater at Roan
Neale at Roan
Alridge at Roan
Shelborne wth M^{r} Shelley
Vincent Warner at Paris
Robt Tempest at Paris
Blacksmith at Paris
Thompson at Paris
Nellson at Paris
Bishop at Paris
Norris at Paris
Doctor Webb at Reymes
Doctor Barrett at Reymes

No. IV.

PRISONERS IN THE FLEET, 1577–1580.

CONTRIBUTED BY THE REV. J. H. POLLEN, S.J.

In the Introduction to the collection of "Official Prison-lists," which were printed by me in the first volume of our *Miscellany*, I stated by error that the list of prisoners for the Fleet Prison was wanting in the returns for 1577 to 1580. But our member, Mr. J. B. Waine-wright, has now sent me a copy of this hitherto unprinted prison-list, which is herewith given to our members.

The names are given without comment, as was done before; but if any one will take the pains to follow these prisoners through the earlier and later lists, he will find in many cases that clues are there given, which will much facilitate an identification. J. H. POLLEN.

State Papers, Domestic, Elizabeth v, cxxx, n. 43. Official copy.

[*Endorsed.*] The Warden of the Fleetes certificatt of prisoners under his custodie for not conformynge them selfes in cawses of relligion, 31 July, 1580, videlicet

The prisoners comitted for disobedience in cawses of religion discharged by the L. Bisshop of London and others highe Comissners for matters Ecclesiasticall from the xxxth of Aprill, 1577, to the xviith of April, 1579.

Anthonie Throgmorton comytted by the L. Bisshopp of London the xxxth of April 1577 and discharged by his Lpe. the xi of June 1577.

Willm. Greene comytted the xxviiith of June 1577 [by] the L. B. of London & discharged by his Lp. the iiiith of April 1578.

John Bourne comitted by the L. B. of London the viith of November 1577 and discharged the viith of Februarie 1578 by his Lordship.

John Dracott comitted by the LL. of the privie Councell the viith of November 1577 and discharged by the L. B. of London the ixth of October 1578.

Christopher Lynche, Gentleman, comitted by the L. B. of London xith of November 1577 and discharged by his lp. the xxixth of March 1578.

George Basbourne comitted by the L. B. of London the xiith of Januarie 1577 and discharged by his Lp. the ixth of March 1577.

Andrewe Oxenbridge doctor comitted by the L. B. of London the xviith of Januarie 1577 and discharged by his Lp. the second of Aprill 1578.

John Skidmon comitted by the L. B. of London the viith of Februarie 1577 and discharged by M^{r} Doctor Lewys Doctor Hamond and Doctor Walker the vth of March 1577.

Thomas Thobson comitted by the L. B. of London the xxxth of Januarie 1577 and discharged the vth of Aprill 1578 by his lp.

Marie Oxenbridge wife unto Doctor Oxenbridge commited by the L. B. of London the xxiiiith of Februarie 1577 and discharged by his lp. the second of Aprill 1578.

Nicholas Saunders comitted by the L. B. of London the xxxth of Aprill 1578 and discharged by his lp. the xxiiith of June 1578.

Philip Tremayne comitted by the L. B. of London the xxxth of Aprill 1578 and discharged by his Lp. the xviiith of June 1578.

Willm Scott comitted by the L. B. of London the viiith of Decembr 1578 and discharged by his lp. the xviiith of Aprill 1579.

Randall Buckley comitted by the L. B. of London the xviith of Januarie 1578 and discharged by his lp. the ixth of Aprill 1579.

Richard Owen comitted by Sir Owen Hopton knight & others the comiss^{rs} the xxixth of Januarie 1578 and discharged by the L. B. of London the xxixth of Aprill 1579.

James Braybroke comitted by the L. B. of London the xixth of Februarie 1578 and discharged by his Lp. the xviith of Aprill 1579.

Marie Owen wife to Richard Owen comitted by M^{r} Doctor Hamond Doctor Walker Doctor Lewen the xxviiith of March 1578 and discharged by the L. B. of London the xxixth of Aprill 1579.

Prisoners presentlie remayninge in the Fleete for disobedience in cawses of religion comitted by the LL. of the privie counsill and others the high commiss^{rs} as followeth:

M^{r} Doctor Windham
Francis Trudgent gent. } comitted by the LL. of the Counsill.

George Cotten esquire comitted by the L. B. of Winchester.

Erasmus Saunders gent.
James Marten gent.
John Evanson gent.
Edward Ellis yeoman
Gryffitt Apparry yeoman } comitted by the L. B. of London.

Henrie Norwiche comitted out of the Court of Starre Chamber for a misdemeanor and beinge first comitted into the marsheciallcy for dissobedience in cawses of religion.

No. V.

THE ARCHPRIEST CONTROVERSY.

CONTRIBUTED BY RAYMUND CANON STANFIELD.*

(i) HISTORICAL NARRATIVE BY JOHN BENNETT, PRIEST, 1621.

The Rev. John Bennett, the author of the following paper, was the brother of Edward Bennett the 2nd Dean of the English Chapter. He was one of the 12 assistants of the Archpriest and a clergyman much esteemed by his brother priests, and thoroughly trusted by them. He was an eyewitness, as he tells us in this paper, of the successful application to the Pope for a superior of the English Clergy, by the Jesuit Fathers and their followers, behind the clergy's back and unknown to them, which resulted in the appointment of the first Archpriest, George Blackwell. Dr. Lingard (*History of England*, vi, 312, edition 1854), quoting from a contemporary paper, tells us: "Fr. Persons, S.J., at first supported but soon opposed the design of the clergy to obtain a Bishop for their superior. His motive was a political one. Instead of several Bishops one Archpriest was appointed, and he received secret instructions to consult the Provincial of the Jesuits." Lingard says 'They had persuaded themselves that by subjecting all the secular priests to the government of a single superior' attached to their party they would be able at the death of the Queen to employ the influence of the whole body in support of a favourite for the crown." Lately in *The Month* a series of papers on the archpriest controversy appeared by Fr. Pollen, S.J. If anyone wished for a concise and clear account from the secular clergy side of the same controversy the following paper certainly deserves to be so called. John Bennett later on did the clergy a great benefit. It was principally by his zealous and untiring efforts that a Bishop was given to England in the person of Dr. William Bishop. Southcote's *Note Book* (*C.R.S.*, i, 99) tells us "that the Bishop was made by the Procuration of John Bennett, whom the clergy sent to Rome in 1622 as their agent." The same *Note Book* tells us John Bennett died the same year the Bishop came to England, that is in 1623. This paper is quoted by Dr. Knox in the Preface to the *Douai Diaries* (pp. 64, 167), also by Canon Tierney (vol. iii, 167, Ap., and vol. v, 13), but has never been printed.—R.S.

* We had to deplore the long illness and death of Canon Stanfield, who simply delighted in the Old Brotherhood archives and in all Church history, before he could complete the task he had so lovingly and laboriously undertaken. The papers and proofs got mislaid for a considerable time in consequence. There is some uncertainty whether he had completed the work to his own satisfaction, and whether he intended to add other sections to this important paper. It may be matter for remark that documents bearing so strongly on this vexed question should only now be made public, in the convincing simplicity of the original form, in face of statement and counter-statement hotly bandied about by the different parties to the controversy, who could hardly be termed indifferent. Well; some reasons may be adduced; but, for the present, comment may well be avoided. The *C.R.S.* now supplies the deficiency. I have endeavoured to carry out what seemed Canon Stanfield's intentions, with only some resetting for the press. The Canon translated *Concilio* (p. 134, l. 7) as *advice* (p. 140, l. 29). The narrative, originally continuous, is here divided into paragraphs. Bennett has just been describing the work of the Jesuits, and proceeds directly,—"Quo autem concilio &c." Allen is known to have *consulted* with them at one time. However, suggestions have been made that *design* or *purpose* may be meant.—J.S.H.

Old Brotherhood MSS., volume i, number 59.

Narratio historica ea sum̃atim complectens quæ ab initio Regni Elizabethæ Angliæ Reginæ, ad regimen et jurisdictionem in Clero Anglicano ad præsentem annum 1621, habitam, declaranda spectare videntur. Authore Joanne Bennetto Sacerdote Anglo.

Maria Angliæ Regina sanctissimâ fœmina e vivis sublatâ, Regni habenas capessit Elizabetha an: dñi 1558. Ea, cum hæresim a Maria profligatam reducere decrevisset, Episcopos omnes, Præsules et pastores nefandis illius conatibus obsistentes, fortunis ac dignitatibus spoliavit, carceribus etiam et vinculis mancipavit. Quibus intra paucos annos squalore consumptis, omnis apud nos conservandæ Religionis Catholicæ spes plane deplorata videbatur, cum nemo superstes foret qui sacra vel sacramenta Catholicis administrare posset. Quam perniciem ut procaverent insignes quidam gentis nostræ viri imprimis vero Gulielmus Alanus (S.R.E. ob præclara merita postea Cardin[lis]) divinitus ut par est credere, inspirati, rationem inierunt qua Catholicæ religionis semina apud nos conservari possent. Catholicam itaque juventutem partim jam tum in Belgio religionis ergo agentem, partim ex Anglia accitam, in unum collegerunt ut literis et pietate instructi, sacris etiam ordinibus initiati, in Angliam mitterentur, cum ad bellum hæresi indicendum, tum ad Catholicos, vitæ exemplo, exhortationibus et sacramentis confirmandos, aliosque in hæresim lapsos ad ecclesiæ gremium reducendos.

Hæresis in Angliam introducta an: 1558.

Episcopi Catholici omnes carceribus mancipati an: 1559.

Hæc societas in formam collegii redacta Duaci in Belgio sedem fixit an: 1568: Sanctissimo Pontifice fel: rec: Gregorio xiii et invictissimo Philippo ii Hispaniarum rege munificentia sua ac liberalitate insigne hoc opus promoventibus. Collegium istud brevi in magnum numerum excrevit, confluente eo Catholica Anglorum juventute hæresim fugiente et plurimos in Angliam singulari pietate et constantia misit operarios, e quibus non nulli quasi primitiis Spiritus imbuti admiranda virtute et animi fortitudine sævissimo martyrio veritati testimonium præbuerunt. Dum igitur egregii hi milites et numero non contemnendo et eximia constantia cum fructu singulari opus D[ni] promoverent, an: 1580 in subsidium missi sunt duo e societate Jesu et post aliquot annos alii licet non magno numero; quos sacerdotes tunc in Anglia strenue laborantes summo amore et susceperunt et prosecuti sunt, nihil illis non deferentes quod ad honorem et existimationem illorum facere videbatur. Illi vero licet numero pauci quod superiorem è suis in regno haberent et ecclesiastici corporis formam præferrent. Sacerdotes autem sine superiore existentes cum quisque sibi et dux et lex esset, multi eorum tutius judicabat horum patrum corpori adhærere et res suas ex eorum consilio potius quam ex privato sensu dirigere: Unde Jesuitarum potentiam auxerunt

Seminarium Duacenum institutum an: 1568.

Prima Sacerdotum missio in Angliam circa an: 1570.

Eorundem Sacerdotum pro fide Martyria.

Jesuitæ duo in Angliam immissi an: 1580.

P. Campianus in Epist: ad Præpositum generalem præfixa ipsius rationibus.

Jesuitarum authoritas in Anglia unde crevit.

et authoritatem apud Cath^cos non vulgarem eis conciliarunt. Et hinc factum est quod cum eleemosynæ eœque copiossissime tum ex defunctorum legatis, tum ex vivorum munificentia et charitate ad vinctorum sacerdotum et Catholicorum egentium sustentationem annuatim collectæ forent, earum distributio dictorum Patrum arbitrio facile permitteretur.

Conjectura multorum est eum vel dum novella cleri germina maturescerent expectasse vel Jesuitarum certe Conatibus ab eo consilio abductum fuisse.

Quo autem consilio illus^mus Alanus Missionis hujus jam tum præfectus, clero Anglicano Episcopos præficere quod factu illi facile putatur, distulerit imo neminem plane superiorem se vivo preposuerit compertum sane non habemus. Id unum constat authoritatem ejus apud sacerdotes anglos tanti semper fuisse ut verba admonitiones et litteras ipsius pro sacro sanctis haberent et mandatis libentissime obsequerentur eaque ex causa et se et res omnes suas paternæ ejus curæ regendas semper commiserunt. Card^li superstes fuit Rev^mus Audoenus Ludovidicus Cassanensis Episcopus natione Anglus vir et morum probitate et prudentia insignis magnæque apud Gregorium xiii, Syxtum v, Gregorium xiiii et Clementem viii authoritatis. Is, sublato Card^le, de præficiendis clero Anglicano Episcopis deliberavit. Verum antequam salutares has cogitationes ad exitum perducere potuit, intempestiva morte et ipse sublatus est.

Obiit Alanus 1594.

Obiit Episcopum Cassaniensis an: 1595.

His orbatus præsulibus et præsidiis, clerus Anglicanus cum patres Jesuitas rebus suis nimis intentos judicaret nec cleri sed sua commoda procurare existimaret atque ea de causa dissidia et dissentiones easque frequentes oriri cerneret, de superiore sibi diligendo cogitare coacti sunt. Legationem itaque ad sedem Apostolicam decernunt supplicaturi ut Episcoporum authoritatem et ordinariam jurisdictionem et corporis demum ecclesiastici formam sibi postliminio restituere dignaretur, quo et in tanto corpore disciplina conservari et dissentionum calamitates evitari possent. Quod subodorati Patres Jesuitæ idque certo prævidentes tam justam petitionem Sedi Apostolicæ semel propositam negari non posse sive quod suum in clero dominium pene stabilitum ruere nollent, sive quod authoritatem suam in populo Episcoporum splendore obscurandum non ferrent, sive quod eleemosynarum distributionem sibi et manibus eripi aut saltem rei administratæ rationem requiri non paterentur, sive his omnibus aliisque rationibus inducti, compertissimum est utpote in orbis theatro gestum quod dum sacerdotes nihil sinistri suspicati de cogendis pecuniis ad tantum iter necessariis, de personis ad hoc munus destinandis, de instructionibus conficiendis, de articulis proponendis deliberant, duos e regno clam emittunt, alterum P. Baldvinum Jesuitam, alterum Jacobum Standishium sacerdotem sæcularem totum jam tum ab iis pendentem, qui festinato itinere, Romam appulsi nomine cleri anglicani Superiorem a fel: rec: Clemente viii postularunt.

V: literas Card: Cajetani Archi-

presbyteri constitutivas datas 7 Martii 1598. Cum igitur.

Orationi a Standishio habitæ et Pontificis responso interfuerunt P.P. Personius, Balduinus, Joannes Worthingtonus, Gulielmus Medcalfus. Jesuitæ et Martinus Aræus ac Joannes Bennettus sacerdotes: quorum tres Balduinus, Worthingtonus et Bennettus etiamnum supersunt.

Huic supplicationi optimus Pontifex facile annuens, rem Card^li Cajetano Angliæ tunc temporis protectori decernendum commisit. Is autem P. Personii consilio usus, novam illam et antea inauditam Archipresbyteri potestatem pro episcopis et ordinaria jurisdictione clero Anglicano obtrusit. Archipresbyter ipse cum duodecim Assistentibus illi assignatis ii fuerunt qui vel occulti Jesuitæ vel illis addictissimi censerentur, quibus in suis instructionibus illus^mus Protector expresse mandavit ut cleri regimen ex Patrum Societatis consilio institueretur; id quod ex ipsismet litteris in acta publica relatis fusius patet. His summa celeritate expeditis, cleroque quod sponte subire recusarat, vi et astu imposito Jesuitarum jugo intra paucos menses, dum sacerdotes angli difficultatibus implicati deliberationem protraherent, hæ litteræ Protectoris Archipresbyteri constitutivæ subito Londini in Anglia publicatæ sunt.

Nova Archipresbyteri authoritas a Jesuitis in clerum introducta.

Georgius Blackuellus primus Archipresbyter.

Vide instructiones Card: Cajetani Archipresbytero datas 7 Martii 1598.

Sacerdotes stupere primum et rei novitatem admirari; dein ægre ferre et indignari; tandem astum et imposturam detestari. Cæterum ne Catholica messis dissentionum incendio conflagraret sacerdotes sese colligentes obsecrarunt ut et Jesuitæ et novus Archipresbyter pacate se gererent et a tumultibus concitandis caverent, usquedum de rerum suarum statu Summum Pontificem ipsimet certiorem reddere possent; quod ubi fecerint si Pontifex sua authoritate id quod illus^mus Card^lis Cajetanus instituerat; confirmare ratumque habere voluerit, se nihil reluctaturas, sed deposita omni contentione mandato Pontificis continuo obtemperaturos. Archipresbyter autem et patres Jesuitæ oblatam conditionem non contemnunt solum sed suspensionem facultatum suarum illis interminantur ni sine mora ac dilatione propositis literis obedientes se exhiberent et Archipresbyteri authoritatem agnoscerent.

Dissidia in Clero unde orta.

Interim Archipresbyter leges quosdam tulit à sæculo inter Catholicos inauditas ne scilicet licitum sit cuivis Sacerdotum, nisi conscio et consentiente Archipresbytero inter partes transmarinas scribere ne liceat sacerdotibus inter se convenire vel inscio Archipresbytero de re quavis deliberare et alia in hanc sententiam nonnulla propositâ pœnâ amissionis facultatum ipso facto incurrendæ, his qui contravenire ausint, id efficere conatus ut a nemine Sacerdotum ad Summum Pontificem et Curiam Romanam veri rei gestæ historia deferri posset. Rebus suis ita ex omni parte munitis dictus Archipresbyter vel quod se superiorem non agnoscerent, vel quod leges a se latas

Leges novi Archipresbyteri.

Listeri Jesuitæ tractatus de Schismate inscriptus. Tractatus iste postea Brevi Clementis viii dato 17 Augusti 1601 nominatim suppressus est.

violasse dicerentur, primariis totius regni sacerdotibus facultates abrogavit; et Listerus quidem Jesuita edito et vulgato libro Sacerdotes omnes qui Archipresbyteri jurisdictioni se submittere usquedum Summus Pontifex informaretur distulerant Schismaticos esse et ecclesiæ rebelles probare nisus est.

Clerus autem Anglicanus cum augustiis et difficultatibus se undeque premi videret easque in servitutem intollerabilem desituras ex his initiis conjiceret principiis obstandum judicavit ne nimia patientia seram et inutilem pœnitentiam pareret.

Prima legatio ad sedem Apostolicam.

Duos itaque gravissimos sacerdotes, neglectis Archipresbyteri minis cum informationibus, literis mandatis instructos et ortis et orituris malis remedium imploraturos ad sedem apostolicam destinavit. Hi sola causæ æquitate fisi post difficile emensum iter ad Urbem tandem pervenerunt. Quæ res cum P. Personio innotuisset, prius quam vel Summum Pontificem vel Cardinales adirent Card[lis] Cajetani authoritate tamquam malefactores, eos comprehendi et sibi sub arctâ clausura intra collegium custodiendos tradi curavit; ubi innocentes sacerdotes indignissime per aliquot menses tractati ac literis, chartis, informationibus scriptis omnibus spoliati ne viso quidem Pontifice nec a quoquam superiore auditi, indictâ causâ, exilio damnati sunt, alter in Lothairingiam, alter in galliam relegatus; uterque vero sub severissimis minis vetitus ne vel in Angliam trajicere vel in Italiam reverti præsumeret.

Cleri legati Jesuitis procurantibus in custodiam traditi.

Sacerdotes Angliæ ubi ista intellexerunt, dici non potest quibus desperationum fluctibus conflictati sunt. Domi hæreticorum minæ. Carceres, vincula, cruces, pro summo Pontifice et Sedis Apostolicæ dignitate perpessa: in Urbe autem ea in optime meritos sacerdotes decreta, quæ in nullos unquam malefactores in bene constituta Rep: sancita reperiuntur. Hæc dum ex animo Archipresbytero succedunt in sacerdotes quasi securus et factorum rationem nemini redditurus sæviri pergit, adeo ut quisquis Jesuitarum favore non tegeretur et facultatibus et famâ, indicta causa statim privaretur. Quæ cum clero non indigna solum sed intoleranda viderentur vel remedia his afferre vel ultima quæque experire decreverunt. Appelationem itaque ad Sedem Apostolicam validissimis rationibus munitam et quinquaginta graviorum Angliæ Sacerdotum nominibus subscriptam formaverunt fidemque et æquitatem summi Pontificis pro tuenda justitia imploraverunt. Hanc appelationem Archipresbytero proposuerunt eique ut deferret et lite pendente ab injuriis cessaret, postularunt. Eam vero Archipresbyter non rejecit solum sed violentius cæptis institit.

Secundam ergo ad hanc prosequendam Appelationem decernunt ad Sedem Apostolicam legationem cum plena gravaminum expositione eisque probationibus quæ nec fucum admitterent nec ambiguitatem. Quatuor itaque notæ pietatis, probitatis constantiæ prudentiæ sacerdotes a fratribus designati, superatis

omnibus difficultatibus iter Romam versus capessunt, et Parissios appulsi, ibi aliquando substiterunt, Fratrumque suorum recenti exemplo territi ac cautiores facti, Christianissimi Regis literas ad suum in Urbe oratorem impetrarunt, ut eo protegente ad Summum Pontificem tutum habere possent accessum.

His literis obtentis Romam versus properarunt, quo ubi pervenerunt, dicto illus^mo oratore viam muniente a fel: mem: Clemente viii tunc Pontifice et paternæ accepti et perbenigne auditi sunt. Ubi autem totius rei gestæ admirationis plenam retulissent historiam, eam Pontifex duobus illus^mis Cardinalibus (quorum alter erat illus^mus Burghesius, postea Paulus v) discutiendam commisit. Coram iis ad diem præstitutum comparuêre quatuor hi sacerdotes et duo Archipresbyteri Procuratores quibus etiam aderant aliqui patres Jesuitæ assistentes. Sacerdotes Appellantes Archipresbytero et Jesuitis quatuordecem articulos eosque enormes objecerunt; quorum septem primo die discussi, probati et judicati sunt; reliqui septem ne ad examen quidem unquam admissi, dicente illus^mo Card^le Burghesio rem eam satis superque probatam et perspectam esse. Breve itaque Apostolicum jubente Clemente viii formatum est in quo licet Pontifici quod Card^lis Cajetani literis institutum fuerat revocare non placuerit, sacerdotes tamen omnes a schismatis, rebellionis ac inobedientiæ labe immunes pronunciavit, facultatibus ulla Archipresbyteri sententia privatos esse negavit, leges ab eo factas nullas esse declaravit, ne Jesuitarum consilio in cleri regimine uteretur, vel res ad Clerum spectantes cum illis communicaret sub sancta obedientia vetuit et instructionem Card^lis eam rem concernentem cessavit. Sacerdotes omnes appellantes ab omni ejus jurisdictione coactiva liberavit, in quos nisi consulto et habito consensu Protectoris pro tempore existentis quicquam decernendi potestatem non permisit; eleemosynarum in posterum æquam fieri distributionem præcepit; ex appellantibus tres in Assistentium numerum cooptari jussit et ut deinceps majori æquitate, charitate et moderatione in suo munere fungendo uteretur; mandavit aliaque nonnulla quæ in Brevi Apostolico jam tum edito et post impresso ac evulgato fusius continentur. Hoc Breve disciplinam quidem clero necessariam minime restituit nec fucatam atque inutilem Archipresbyteri jurisdictionem sustulit; Patres tamen Jesuitas a cleri regimine removendo et Archipresbyteri ferociam coercendo turbas ac contentiones sedavit pacem que clero quodamodo stabilivit.

Controversia inter sacerdotes appellantes ex una parte et novem Archipresbyterum ac Jesuitas ex altera in Urbe discussa et judicata.

Datam 5 octobris 1602. Incipitque, venerunt nuper ad nos.

Cæterum Patres Jesuitæ ut acceptam ignominiam eluerent, culpam omnem rei male administratæ in ipsum Archipresbyterum tum Romæ tum in Anglia conjiciunt. Is autem ea de re certior factus, publice testatus est ea omnia a Jesuitis solis authoribus et instigationibus ipso invito ac renitente profecta esse. Hinc nato inter eos dissidio, quæ occulte cogitaverant consilia, nec stabilire potuerant in apertam lucem producta sunt.

Archipresbyter a Jesuitis institutus omnem dissidiarum culpam in ipsos Jesuitas refert.

Verum quo desiit tragædia ista? Archipresbyter magistratui jam suspectus et invisus ejusque diligentia comprehensus et carceri inclusus cum juramentum fidelitatis indebili suo dedecore approbasset Jesuitis rem ad Pontificem clam deferentibus illi omnis authoritas et jurisdictio abrogatur et alius iisdem procurantibus clero plane inscio et inconsulto in locum ejus sufficitur. Quæ res cum clero innotuisset, novumque Archipresbyterum quod æmulorum factione promotus esset ex recenti prædecessoris exemplo suspectum haberet, novam ad Sedem Apostolicam meditantur appellationem ut vim et injurias quæ merito timere videbantur, canonico remedio possent arcere. Verum graviores aliqui e clero turbas declinare cupientes, tentandum existimarunt si pacificis mediis omnia componi possent et scandala ex contentione indubie secutura prævenire. Novum igitur Archipresbyterum conveniunt et primum ab eo petunt ut Clementis viii Breve de non consulendis in cleri regimine Jesuitis se observaturum illis sancte promitteret. Deinde ut assistentes e gravioribus sacerdotibus prout occasio tulerit deligeret. Denique ut omnia consilia sua tanquam cleri Pastor et Pater ad ejusdem cleri profectum, commoda et utilitatem conferret nec aliena ædificia super ejus ruinis struere moliretur. Quibus omnibus (ut erat prudentis et modesti ingenii vir) sancte et in verbo sacerdotis promissis, illi vicissim et suo et totius cleri nomine pro superiore eum agnoscunt, omnemque illi obedientiam pollicentur. Et tandem in summa pace ac amore sub eo ad extremum usque vitæ ejus diem vixerunt. In quo viro id animadverti potest quam inutili jurisdictione clero præesse coactus fuerit toto enim fere sexennio quo Archipresbyter clero præfuit ne mensem fere aut diem intermisit quibus per se et suos de incommodis hujus jurisdictionis conquestus non fuerit eamque in ordinariam mutari supplicavit. Adeo ut maximis suis sumptibus Procuratorem toto propemodum suo tempore in Curia Romana aluerit ut Episcopalem in clero jurisdictionem impetraret. Cur autem id negatum fuerit nulla unquam conjectura assequi potuimus; aut cur eo moriente alius cum eodem authoritate nobis reclamantibus sufficeretur hujus rei rationem plane nullam novimus. Hoc unum perspectum habemus ultimum Archipresbyterum virum sane piissimum sæpe et diu deliberasse de Archipresbyteratu ad Sanctissimi D^{ni} N^{ri} pedes deponendo cum protestatione quod tuta conscientia tam inutile pondus, unde nec gregi quicquam commode proveniri nec recte administrati numeris ratio (ut par est) Sanctitati Suæ reddi posset, sustinere non valeret.

Georgius Birchedus Archipresbyter Jesuitis authoribus suffectus an: 1608.

Novarum contentionum faces a Jesuitis immissæ cleri moderatione declinatæ.

Secundus Archipresbyter pro Episcopis supplicat.

Gulielmus Harrisonus tertius Archipresbyter an: 1615.

Consilium ultimi Archipresbyteri de deponendo Archipresbyteratu.

Hæc narratio ea sola continet, quæ vel ex fidissimis rerum nostrarum historicis desumpta vel ex iis quæ orbe teste et inspectante gesta atque in Acta publica relata vel literis denique Apostolicis contestata reperiuntur. Ex ea autem facile intelligi potest qua

ratione post hæresim ab Elizabetha revocatam extincti sunt in Anglia Catholici sub Maria creati Episcopi qui dum viverent de aliis consecrandis nemo videtur fuisse solicitus: Iis vero extinctis et erecto Duaceno Seminario, missisque in Anglicanum messem magno numero Sacerdotibus, vivente Card^le^ Alano neminem alium novum illum clerum habuisse vel postulasse Superiorem: ex quo id incommode contigit quod cum intra Regni fines ordinarium Superiorem et ad conservandam disciplinam et ad ecclesiastici corporis formam tuendam non haberet studiorum ac dissentionum perniciosa jacta fuerint semina quæ certe ordinarii Superioris authoritate facillime præcaveri potuissent. Ex eodem etiam liquet quomodo Mortuo Alano cum clerus Episcopos in horum malorum medelam a Sede Apostolica obsecraturi essent, nova et inaudita Archipresbyteri authoritas invitis obtrusa fuerit. Quæ res qualis quamque Deo grata extiterit vel ex ipso successu tum authoribus ipsique Archipresbytero infelici, tum clero ac populo Anglicano pernicioso æstimari potest. Id etiam observatu dignum censeo optimos Pontifices has tam periculosas novitates ex sinistra rerum nostrarum relatione inductos permisisse quas sane ipsa veritate perspecta nunquam passuri fuissent. Ex quo postremo manifestum evadit quam necessum sit ut cleri Anglicani Procurator in Urbe semper versetur qui rerum Anglicanarum statum ad Sanctissimum Dñum N'rum pro nata occasione referre et ejusdem negotia apud Sanctitatem suam fideliter ac sincere tractare possit.

[*Translation.*]

A Historical narrative briefly embracing those things which seem to concern the government and jurisdiction held over the English clergy from the beginning of the reign of Elizabeth queen of England until the present year 1621, and which ought to be made known. Composed by John Bennett, an English priest.

Mary, Queen of England, a most holy woman, having departed this life, Elizabeth assumed the reins of government in the year of our Lord 1558. She having determined to restore the heresy which Mary had overthrown, deprived of their fortunes and dignities, all the Bishops, prelates and pastors who opposed her wicked designs and cast them into prisons and chains; and in a few years they were worn out by misery. Thus all hope of preserving the Catholic Religion amongst us seemed clearly gone, since no one would survive who could offer up the Mass or administer the Sacraments. To prevent which ruin certain illustrious men of our nation but especially William Allen (later on made Cardinal on account of his singular merits) divinely inspired, as it is but just to believe, formed a plan by which the seeds of Catholic Religion might be preserved amongst us. With this intention he gathered into one body the Catholic youth, some already in Belgium for the sake of religion, others called out of England; that instructed in learning and piety and invested with holy orders they might be sent into England, to proclaim war against heresy, to strengthen Catholics by their example, their sermons, and the sacraments, and bring back into the bosom of the Church others who had fallen into heresy.

This body of men gathered into Collegiate form, fixed its seat at Douai in Belgium in the year 1568; the most holy Pope of happy memory, Gregory xiii, and the unconquerable king Philip ii of Spain promoting this noble work by their munificence and generosity. This College in a short time grew into a large body, the Catholic youth of England flocking thither to escape heresy; and it sent many missioners of singular piety and constancy into England; some of whom as if imbued with the first fruits of the Spirit, with admirable virtue and fortitude bore witness to the truth by enduring the most cruel martyrdom. Whilst these illustrious champions, in no small number, and with wonderful constancy and singular fruit, carried on God's work, in the year 1580, two Jesuit Fathers were sent to their assistance, and after some years, others, but not in any great number, whom the priests then zealously labouring in England received and treated with the warmest welcome, refusing to them nothing which seemed to make for their honour and esteem. The Jesuits, though few in number, had a superior of their own in the Kingdom, and displayed the form of an ecclesiastical body. The secular priests were without a superior, and as each one was his own leader and law, many of them thought it safer to cling to the body of these fathers and to direct their ways by their advice rather than by their own private opinion. By this means they increased the power of the Jesuits, and won for them no common authority amongst Catholics: and hence it came to pass that when most ample alms, both from the legacies of the dead and the munificence and charity of the living were collected yearly for the support of the imprisoned priests and Catholics in want, the distribution of these alms without difficulty was left to the will of the said fathers.

But with what advice the illustrious Cardinal Allen, then prefect of the mission, put off appointing Bishops over the English clergy, which it is thought he might easily have done, or placed no one clearly as superior in his lifetime, we have not discovered. This one thing is certain, that his authority with the English priests was always so great that words, admonitions, and letters of his, were held for some thing sacred, and his commands were most willingly obeyed, and from that cause they always trusted both themselves and their affairs to his paternal care. The most Rev. Owen Lewis, Bishop of Cassano, an Englishman, illustrious by the uprightness of his character and prudence, and of great weight with Popes Gregory xiii, Syxtus vi, Gregory xiv and Clement viii, survived the Cardinal, and on the Cardinal's death deliberated about placing Bishops over the English clergy. But before these salutary thoughts could lead to some fruits he was taken away by a sudden death.

Deprived of these prelates and protections, as the English clergy judged the Jesuit Fathers were too intent on their own interests and were thought to seek their own convenience, not that of the clergy, and hence arose disagreements and dissensions, and these of frequent occurrence, they were forced to think of choosing a superior for themselves. They determined upon a deputation to the apostolic See, to supplicate for the authority of Bishops and

ordinary jurisdiction and that the Pope would deign at length to restore to them the form of an ecclesiastical body by which, in so large a company, discipline might be preserved, and the misery of dissensions avoided. The Jesuit Fathers getting scent of this, and certainly foreseeing, that this so just a petition once proposed to the Holy See, could not be refused; whether because they were unwilling to see their almost settled dominion over the clergy fall to pieces or because they would not bear that their authority over the people should be obscured by the splendour of the episcopacy, or whether they would not suffer the distribution of the alms to be taken from them or at least an account of its distribution required, whether induced by all these and other reasons, it is certain, as done in the theatre of the world, that whilst the priests, suspecting no evil, were deliberating about collecting the money necessary for so long a journey, about the persons to be chosen for the work, about drawing up the instructions and the points to be proposed, two persons were secretly sent out of the country, one being Father Baldwin a Jesuit, the other James Standish a secular priest but already wholly dependent on the Jesuits, who hastened on their journey, and having reached Rome petitioned of Pope Clement viii of happy memory in the name of the English clergy for a superior. There were present at the speech made by Standish, and the Pope's answer, Fathers Persons, Baldwin, John Worthington, William Medcalf, Jesuits, and Martin Aray and John Bennett, secular priests, three of whom still survive, viz. Baldwin, Worthington, and Bennett.

To this supplication the good Pope easily consenting, the carrying out of the matter was put into the hands of Cardinal Cajetan, at that time Protector of England. But he making use of the advice of Father Persons thrust upon the English clergy that new and hitherto unheard of power of an Archpriest in place of Episcopal and ordinary jurisdiction. The Archpriest himself with 12 Assistants assigned to him, were considered either secret Jesuits or men most devoted to them, whom the illustrious Protector in his instructions expressly commanded that the government of the clergy should be carried on by the advice of the Fathers of the Society, and this is amply clear from the letters themselves in the public records. These things being accomplished with the greatest speed, and the Jesuit yoke imposed on the clergy by force and cunning which they had refused to submit to willingly, within a few months whilst the English priests involved in difficulties, prolonged their deliberations, these letters of the Protector constituting the Archpriest, were suddenly published in London in England.

The priests at first were staggered and wonderstricken at the novelty of the thing; then bearing it with difficulty and indignant; then abhorring the cunning and imposture. But lest the Catholic harvest should be set on fire by the flame of dissensions, the priests meeting together besought the Jesuits and the new Archpriest to carry themselves peaceably and to guard against exciting tumults until they themselves might inform the Pope about the state of

affairs, which when they had done, if the Pope by his authority wished to confirm and ratify what the illustrious Cardinal Cajetan had instituted, they would refuse nothing but putting away all contention would straightway obey the Pope's command. The Archpriest and the Jesuit Fathers not only treated the proposed condition with contempt but threatened them with suspension of their faculties unless, without stop or delay, they showed themselves obedient to the published letters and acknowledged the authority of the Archpriest.

In the meanwhile the Archpriest made certain laws hitherto unheard of amongst Catholics, viz. that it was not lawful for any priest to write to foreign parts without the knowledge and leave of the Archpriest; that it was not lawful for priests to meet together or without the knowledge of the Archpriest to discuss about any question; and some other propositions to the same effect, with the penalty of the loss of faculties to be incurred ipso facto to those who dared to do the contrary; endeavouring to effect this, that no priest would be able to carry to the Sovereign Pontiff and the Roman Curiâ, a true history of what was done. The said Archpriest having thus fortified his doings on all sides either because they did not acknowledge him as superior or that they were said to have broken the laws he had made deprived all the chief priests of the whole kingdom of their faculties; and one Lister, a Jesuit, brought out a book in the vulgar tongue in which he endeavoured to prove that all the priests, who put off submitting themselves to the Archpriest until the sovereign Pontiff should be informed, were schismatics and rebellious to the Church.

But the English clergy when they saw themselves weighed down by perplexities and difficulties and conjectured from these beginnings that matters would end in an unbearable slavery, judged that they must oppose these beginnings lest by too much patience they might prepare for themselves a too late and fruitless repentance. Therefore they appointed two of the gravest priests,* who taking no notice of the threatenings of the Archpriest, and supplied with informations, letters, and commands, should implore of the Apostolic See a remedy for the evils both existing and about to come. These, relying alone on the justness of their cause, after a difficult long voyage, at length reached Rome; which fact when Father Persons was informed of it, before they came to the Pope or Cardinals, by the authority of Cardinal Cajetan, he caused them to be seized as evildoers and to be handed over to himself to be kept in strict custody within the College, where these innocent priests were shamefully treated for some months and their letters, papers, informations and all their writings taken from them; never having seen the Pope, nor been listened to by anyone in authority, their case unheard they were condemned to exile, one into Loraine, the other to France, both being forbidden under the severest penalties either to go to England or to dare to return into Italy.

* Dr. William Bishop, later on Bishop of Chalcedon, and Robert Charnock.

When the English priests understood these things it cannot be described by what waves of desperation they were tossed about. At home the threats, prisons, chains, sufferings from heretics, endured for the Sovereign Pontiff and dignity of the Apostolic See; but in Rome those decrees against the most deserving priests, which are never found promulgated against any class of evildoers in a well regulated republic. These things succeeding according to the intention of the Archpriest, as if secure and about to render an account of his doings to no one, he goes on in his severities against the priests so that whosoever was not protected by the favour of the Jesuits was straightway deprived of his faculties and good name, his case unheard. Which when it seemed to the clergy not only shameful but unbearable, they determined to bring a remedy or to make trial of the very worst. An appeal therefore to the Apostolic See, strengthened by the most weighty reasons and signed by fifty of the gravest priests, was drawn up to implore of the faith and equity of the Sovereign Pontiff, to defend justice. They placed this appeal before the Archpriest and asked him to defer and cease from injuries whilst the dispute was going on. But the Archpriest not only rejected it, but carried on more violently what he had begun.

To carry out this appeal they determined upon a second deputation to the Apostolic See with a full exposure of their grievances and such proofs as would admit of no disguise or subterfuge. Four* priests therefore of known piety, probity, constancy, and prudence were chosen by their Brethren and all obstacles being overcome, they started on their journey to Rome, and having reached Paris, they stayed there some time. Being timid and cautious, owing to the recent example of their brethren, they besought letters of the most Christian King, to his ambassador at Rome, that under his protection, they might be able to have a safe access to the Sovereign Pontiff.

Having obtained these letters, they hastened on to Rome, where when they had arrived, the said illustrious Ambassador making the way safe, they were paternally received by Clement viii of happy memory, then Pope and most graciously heard. But when they had related the history, full of marvel, of all that had been done, the Pope committed the discussion to two illustrious Cardinals (one of whom was the illustrious Borghese, afterwards Paul v). Before these, on the appointed day, appeared the four priests, and the two Procurators of the Archpriest, to whom was added some Jesuit Fathers as assistants. The Appellant priests objected fourteen articles, and these exceedingly grave, against the Archpriest and the Jesuits. Seven of these were discussed, proved, and sentence passed on the first day. The other seven were not even allowed to be examined, the illustrious Cardinal Borghese, saying the matter was sufficiently and more than sufficiently proved and made clear. An Apostolic Brief at the command of Clement viii was drawn up, in which though it did not please the Pope to recall

* Anthony Champney, John Cecil, John Mush, Thomas Bluet.

what had been instituted by Cardinal Cajetan's letters, still it declared all the priests free from the sin of Schism, rebellion, disobedience. It denied that they were deprived of their faculties by any sentence of the Archpriest. It declared the laws made by him were null. It forbade him in virtue of holy obedience to use the advice of the Jesuits in his government of the clergy or to communicate matters regarding the clergy to them, and the instruction of Cardinal Cajetan on this point ceased. It liberated all the appellant priests from his coercive jurisdiction, over whom unless after consultation and permission obtained from the Protector for the time being, it did not allow him the power of decreeing anything. It commanded an equal distribution of the alms for the future. It commanded that three of the Appellants be chosen into the number of the Assistants, and that henceforth he should practise greater justice, charity, and moderation, in the exercise of his office. It commanded some other things which are contained more fully in the Apostolic Brief now brought out and printed and made public. This Brief indeed by no means restored the discipline necessary for the clergy nor took away the foolish and useless jurisdiction of the Archpriest, but in removing the Jesuit Fathers from the government of the clergy and bridling the fierceness of the Archpriest, it quieted tumults and strifes and in some way established peace to the clergy.

But the Jesuit Fathers that they might escape from the disgrace cast upon them, laid the whole of the blame of the maladministration upon the Archpriest both at Rome and in England. But the Archpriest, when he was made cognisant of this, publicly testified that all these things had come from the Jesuits alone as authors and instigators, whilst he himself was unwilling and opposing. Hence a quarrel having arisen between them, the designs which they had secretly thought of and were not able to bring about, are produced in open day.

But how did this tragedy end? The Archpriest already suspected and odious to the government and by their diligence apprehended and imprisoned, to his lasting disgrace approved of the oath of fidelity, and the Jesuits secretly carrying the matter to the Pope, he was deprived of his authority and jurisdiction and another* procured by these same men was appointed in his place, the clergy being unaware and unconsulted. When it was made known to the clergy that they had a new Archpriest, whom they suspected from the recent example of his predecessor had been promoted by the faction of their adversaries, they contemplated making a new appeal to the Apostolic See that they might be able by a canonical remedy to ward off the violence and the injuries which they rightly seemed to fear. But some of the graver priests, desiring to avoid quarrels, thought to try if all could be smoothed over by peaceful means and the scandal, sure to follow from contention, be prevented. Therefore they came to the new Archpriest and firstly asked him to solemnly promise them to observe the Brief of Clement viii not to consult the Jesuits in his government of the clergy. Then that he

* George Birkhead.

would choose his assistants from the graver priests as occasion offered. Finally that as Pastor and Father he would employ all his deliberations for the advancement, convenience and utility of the clergy, and not strive to build up alien structures on their ruin. To all which (as he was a man of a prudent and humble disposition) he solemnly and on the word of a priest promised, and they in their own name and that of the whole clergy acknowledged him for their superior and promised him entire obedience. And at length they lived in the most perfect peace and love under him to the end of his life. Regarding this man it is to be noted how he was forced to rule the clergy with this useless jurisdiction; for almost the whole of the six years in which as Archpriest he presided over the clergy, not a month nor a day passed in which by himself and his assistants he did not complain of the inconvenience of this jurisdiction and supplicated for it to be changed into ordinary. Therefore at his own great expense he maintained an agent* at Rome almost the whole of his time to entreat for Episcopal jurisdiction over the clergy. But why this was refused, by no conjecture could we ever understand: or why when he died another† with the same authority was put in his place, we protesting: we know of no explanation of this. This one thing we have clearly understood that the last Archpriest, certainly a most pious man, often and for long deliberated about resigning the Archpriesthood at the feet of his Holiness with the protestation that with a safe conscience he was not able to bear so useless a burden from which he could produce no usefulness to the flock nor rightly render an account as was just, to his Holiness, of the administration of his office.

This narrative contains only those things which are taken either from the most trustworthy historians of our affairs or from those things which were done, with the world as a witness and onlooker, and set down in the public records, or finally are found witnessed in the Apostolic letters. From this narrative it can be easily understood how it was that after the heresy revived by Elizabeth, the Catholic Bishops in England, created by Mary, became extinct and no one whilst they lived seemed to have troubled about consecrating others. These being dead, Douai Seminary erected and priests in great number sent into the English harvest in Cardinal Allen's lifetime, this new clergy had neither a superior nor had asked for one. From which, this inconvenience happened, that since within the confines of the kingdom they had not an ordinary superior to preserve discipline and protect the form of an ecclesiastical body, the fatal seeds of strivings and discords were sown, which surely could have been easily prevented by the authority of an ordinary superior. From this same narration it is made clear how on Allen's death when the clergy besought from the Apostolic See, Bishops as a remedy of these evils, the new and unheard of authority of an Archpriest was thrust upon them, against their will.

*Richard Smith, afterwards Bishop of Chalcedon. † William Harrison.

Which thing such as it is and how pleasing to God, will be apparent from its unhappy issue both to the authors of it and to the Archpriest himself, and it can be judged, how fatal to the clergy and English people. This also I think is worthy of observation that the best of Popes, permitted these so dangerous novelties, persuaded to it by the perfidious relation of our affairs, which doubtless would never have been allowed, if the truth had been known. From which fact, it becomes manifest how necessary it is that an agent of the English clergy should be always at Rome, who is able to relate the state of our English affairs to his Holiness, as occasion occurs, and to carry on the business of the same, with his Holiness, faithfully and uprightly.

(ii) Papers Relating to Doctor Richard Smith, Bishop of Chalcedon, and his Jurisdiction 1625–33.

The following papers, chiefly from the archives of the Old Brotherhood, regard Bishop Richard Smith, whom the Pope appointed to succeed Dr. William Bishop, Bishop of Chalcedon, on his death April 1624. There is a notice and portrait of Bishop William Bishop, vol. ii of our Records, and so it is fitting that there should be some notice also of the second Bishop for England after the so-called Reformation, Dr. Richard Smith. There are unkind remarks on him in two places in *C.R.S.*, *The English Martyrs*, v, 393–6. These papers I hope will place the Bishop in a better light. His life as Bishop was destined to be almost from the first a troubled one. His previous history was as follows: He was born at Potter-Hanworth, Lincolnshire, in 1568. For a short time he was a student at Trinity College, Oxford. He went to the English College, Rome, in 1586, and was ordained priest there in 1592. He then went as Professor of Philosophy to the English College, Valladolid, from 1593 to 1596, and received his doctor's cap there. In 1598 he went to the English College, Seville, to teach. He returned to England 1603, and was settled at Battle Abbey, the residence of the Dowager Viscountess Montagu, whose chaplain he was, and whose life he afterwards wrote and published at Rome in 1609. She left him an annuity in her will. In 1609 he went to Rome as the agent of the Archpriest Birkhead and the secular clergy, and stayed there a year and a half. He was afterwards at the College of Controversial Writers at Arras, and a long list of his works proves his capability. Several are quoted in Gillow's *Dict. Engl. Caths.* v, 512–14.

On the death of Bishop William Bishop, his name was sent to Rome, amongst others, as fit to succeed the deceased Bishop, and the choice of Rome fell upon him. He was consecrated under the same title of Chalcedon on January 12th, 1625, and according to *Southcote's Note Book* (*C.R.S.*, i, 100), came over into England the end of April. This same *Note Book*, prepared for the press by the Rev. John Morris, S.J., tells us under the date 1627 "there began a controversy about approbation between the Bishop and the regulars, Jesuits and Benedictines chiefly, in April," and, again, "The faction of the regulars against the Bishop of Chalcedon grew strong and hot, and was earnestly prosecuted both at home and abroad." The generally received account of the Bishop's doings was, that he wanted to exercise an external jurisdiction and erect an external tribunal to prove wills, exact tithes, etc., which would bring the Catholic laity into danger of the loss of their

E. Modaell ph.

Dr. Richard Smith, 1568-1655, Bishop of Chalcedon
Second Vicar-Apostolic of England 1625-31
From the original at Douai Abbey

To face p. 146

The Medici Society Ltd.

goods and their lives. The best answer to this grossly exaggerated account of what the Bishop aimed at is the following calmly-reasoned letter which he addressed to the lay-Catholics, and the short letter in answer to the three lay-gentlemen. In the letter to the lay-Catholics, he shows that the dispute did not concern the laity at all, but the regular clergy, and he gives the following four points to be considered: 1st, what it was he demanded of the regulars; 2nd, with what authority; 3rd, upon what cause; 4th, in what manner. In his short answer to the lay-gentlemen he shows that he could not by any possibility have attempted any external tribunal. Two proclamations came out one after another against him. He was a hunted man: a price was set upon his head: he had to lie concealed. *Southcote's Note Book* says, 1628: "The Bishop of Chalcedon was declared guilty of high treason for exercising Episcopal jurisdiction in England by a proclamation of the 11th December 1628," and again in March 1629 (*Ibid.*, p. 105): "The Bishop had to conceal himself more carefully." In one of his letters he says "from my hiding place." The regulars were up in arms against the Bishop, but not content with keeping the dispute, which was really between themselves and the Bishop, to those it concerned, they stirred up the laity, especially the nobility, to opposition to the Bishop, and got up a protestation, signed with the names of the principal nobility and gentry, against the Bishop and sent it to Rome, as if the chief Catholic laity were leagued against him and wished for his withdrawal out of the country. Many of the names affixed were proved to have been used unfairly, some even untruly, and some whose names were there were at the time mere infants. The paper describing the deathbed retractation of Sir Nicholas Fortescue, which will follow, refers to this protestation. The Viscount Montagu was a conspicuous instance of fidelity to the Bishop, and a letter of his is printed here.

There is a letter from the Vicar Apostolic of Holland, who had had experience of much the same troubles. Also a letter of sympathy from the Bishop of Ossory in Ireland, David Rothe, the author of the famous book *Analecta*. A few letters and papers of the regulars are here printed which prove their animus to make a row against the Bishop both at home and abroad. The Bishop withdrew into France, according to *Southcote's Note Book*, August 24, 1631. Two letters are here to the Bishop in France from George Leyburn,* at that time one of his officials, who had gone over to Calais with the Bishop and safely returned to London, describing what was going on for and against the Bishop in his absence. There is a letter from John Southcote,† author of the *Note Book* so often quoted, giving some account of the books in circulation against the Bishop. This is followed by four letters of the Bishop: three to Peter Fitton alʒ Biddulph his agent at Rome, and one to Lord Weston the Lord Treasurer. Of the Bishop's after-life in France, Mr. Miles Carre *vere* Pinkney tells us in a small book composed by him called "Pietas Parisiensis, or a short description of the pietie and charitie comonly exercised in Paris, By Thomas Carre Confessor of Sion. Printed at Paris 1666," p. 38: "I remember I have frequently heard from the mouth of that most illustrious and venerable old prelate Monseigneur of Chalcedon (in whose blessed company I had the honour and happiness to be for above 20 years together) who all that time and before, was ordinarily employed by the Archbishop of Paris to give holy orders and the sacrament of confirmation."

* Afterwards President of Douai College. † *Alias* Lovell *alias* Clark.

The Bishop and Mr. Carre (Pinckney) were instrumental in founding the first English Convent of Nuns in France, viz. the Augustinian Convent at Paris. The Annals of the Convent will tell us the rest of the Bishop's life: " Mr Carr went to Paris where he knew My Lord Bishop of Chalcedon Dr Richard Smith 2nd Bishop of England from ye fall of religion was resident at ye Palais Cardinall of his Eminence Cardinall de Richlieu. By his means Mr Carr procured letters patent of establishment from ye King Lewis 13th dated March 1633, and enregistered in Parliament ye 31st August 1633. The Lady Abbess was blessed by Bishop Smith 26 March 1634. He consecrated their Church July 1640. On ye 20th December 1642 My Lord Bishop was pleased to take up his residence at ye monastery, taking a little apartment belonging to them, with a parlour to converse with them. There he remained during ye rest of his life, shining in all piety, learning and most admirable holiness of life. He had so great a concern and prayed so fervouressly for ye house that God Almighty favoured him with a supernatural promise or revelation which he communicated to Mr Carr who was his confessor, that he thought he heard a voice whilst he was praying earnestly for ye house that said it should be preserved and not fail. This Mr Carr often spoke of who was very slow in believing supernatural things yet regarded this with much edification and veneration of my Lord Bishop. His Lordship lived 13 years at ye monastery. On the 18th of March 1655 he died and was buried in ye Church of ye Monastery before ye high altar." The Bishop's prayer for the preservation of the English convent was wonderfully answered, for the community remained in the same house until the time of Napoleon III, when in 1860 they had to move to the Boulevard Eugène, Neuilly. They celebrated their fifth Jubilee in 1884.

It may be well to notice that in the *Camden Miscellany*, vol. ii, 1853, " Discovery of the Jesuits' College, Clerkenwell," some of the foregoing papers are in the list of papers found there, and are now in the Record Office, but they have never been printed before. The *Miscellany* gives an interesting though short notice of Bishop Smith.

It was through Bishop Smith that St. Cuthbert's College, Ushaw, now possesses St. Cuthbert's ring, which the Bishop at his death left to the convent where he died. The nuns, who had carefully and reverently preserved it for over two hundred years, as the gift of their co-founder, gave it to Cardinal Wiseman for St. Cuthbert's College, and the Cardinal placed it at Ushaw during the Jubilee celebration in 1858. Archbishop Eyre, in his Life of St. Cuthbert (2nd edition, p. 308) confuses Bishop Richard Smith, the owner of St. Cuthbert's ring, who died in 1655, with Bishop James Smith, Vicar-Apostolic of the Northern District from 1688 to 1711.—R.S.

A. Old Brotherhood MSS., Volume i, Number 89.

A True Copie of the Bishop of Chalcedon's Letter to the Lay-Catholicks of England (16 Oct. 1627).

Right Honorable Right Wll and Right Worthy Catholicks.—Having understood that some of yu either through mis-information or for want of due information have taken offence that I mooved unto the Rd Regular Priests their requiring of my approbation to heare the confessions of secular persons and that this chaunced to yu at that time when I being busied in my pastorall function in the remotest parts of the realme, did not know that yu were made soe much as acquainted with the matter, I have thought it my dutie

as well for mine owne discharge as your satisfaction to informe yu as fullie thereof as the brevitie of a letter will permit nothing doubting but that if yu had knowne soe much from the beginninge yu would rather have given me thanks than taken anie manner of offence at the same, and allbeit such as refuse to demaund my approbation have had this advauntage of me to prevent me in this informing yu (which I of purpose forbare to doe least I should disquiet yu with a matter which if they had pleased, had bin ended without your knowledge) yeat have I such assurance in the justice of my cause and your juditious and charitable construction of my proceeding, as I feare noe disadvantage of time.

What things are to be considered.

Four principall points therefore are to be considered in this matter: first what it was I demaunded of the regulars and secondlie with what authoritie I demaunded it, thirdlie uppon what cause or occasion, fourthlie in what manner, in all which if my act is justifiable no man can justlie be offended with it. As for that which

What I demaunded of the regulars.

I demaunded of the regulars, it was nothing touching their faculties which I meant not so much as to meddle withall, much lesse to take away or in anie sort to limitte or restraine as some have misreported, but it was onlie concerning theyr personall approbation which according to the Canons and generall practize of gods Church all priests (except onlie parish priests) as well all regulars as seculars are bound to have of the Bishop or ordinarie before they can heare the confessions of anie secular person though he be a priest. Now

Not ill but good.

for regulars to demaund this approbation of a Bishop or ordinarie is not ill but good, an act of vertue to wit of humilitie and Christian obedience to the Canons of the Church which commaund it: which kind of vertuous acts become religious men more than others because they professe these vertues

Not hard.

more than others doe, neyther was it hard for them to performe because I offered to theyr superiours that if they would give me a list of the names of all theyr bretheren whom I knew I would presently approove them and that the rest might either come to me or to anie one of my vicars generall and that if they found any difficultie therein I would appoint some others to approove them wheresoever they would. Neyther was

Not prejudiciall.

it prejudiciall to them because I allwayes protested that if they would shew me anie priviledge whereby they were exempted from approbation eyther of ordinaries in generall or of me in particular I would presentlie relinquish my demaunds. Yeat to this day have they not produced any such priviledge, yea allbeit at the first they pretended theyr priviledges, yeat now seeing the weaknesse of such theyr pretence they seeme to stand uppon the insufficiencie of my authoritie for the demaunding

Not Strainge.

of any such thinge. Neyther finallie is it a strainge thinge for regulars to demaund the said approbation of ordinaries but (as themselves know) usuall in all Christendome and practised by regulars as they professe in a late

booke of theirs entituled " An answere to a great prelate," wherein they acknowledge that they are at the Bishops feet when they are to have approbation to heare the Confessions of secular persons and that none of them doth heare confessions without theyr consent or atleast of their vicars generall according to the Councell of Trent. Thus you see that what I demaunded of them was not ill but good, an act of vertue and that commaunded by the Canons of the Church, not hard but easie to be done of them, not prejudiciall but agreeable to theyr priviledges, not strainge but usuall to them in all countries where ordinaries be soe that in this respect they could leese nothing in yeelding to my demaund nor I wronge them in proposing it.

What Authoritie I had to demaund it.

As for the authoritie wherewith I demaunded it, that is as great as any ordinarie hath or can have to demaund the same of regulars in his cittie or diocesse for his holines in expresse tearmes by his Breve giveth me in England all and everie facultie which ordinaries have or can have in theyr citties and diocesses. Now it is most certaine and confessed by the regulars in theyr woords before cited that ordinaries have facultie to examine and approove Regulars in theyr diocesses. And to think that facultie is no power is to be ignorant of the common use of the woord for as St. Thomas sayeth faculty according to the common use of speech signifieth a power which a man hath at his will. Likewise to say that under the name of faculties is not comprehended jurisdiction is to deny the very definition of jurisdiction given by lawyers and devins who define jurisdiction by facultie as by the genus or gender thereof and therefore who giveth all faculties that appertaine to ordinaries must needs give all theyr jurisdiction as who giveth all faculties of a reasonable soule must needs give freewill because freewill is defined and comprehended under the sayed faculties as under the gender thereof. Moreover if by faculties be not comprehended jurisdiction regulars here in England should have no jurisdiction in the court of conscience because they have it under no other tearme than of faculties and consequentlie they could not absolve because as the Councell of Trent and Florence declare absolution cannot be given without jurisdiction. But howsoever the bare name of faculties did not include jurisdiction, cleare it is that by all and everie faculty which ordinaries have or can have jurisdiction is comprehended. And this allsoe his holiness yeat farther declareth when immediatelie after the graunt of the sayed faculties he appointeth that appeales in secunda instantia shall be made from me to his Nuncio in France, whereby he plainlie declareth that under the name of faculties of ordinaries he had made me judge in prima instantia as ordinaries are. If any object that neverthelesse my power or jurisdiction is not ordinarie but deligat I answer that to this purpose it importeth little whither my authoritie be ordinarie or deligat soe longe as it is as ample as the authoritie of ordinaries for soe by vertue of this authoritie I may examine and approove regulars as well as other ordinaries do by vertue of theyrs and if I have this authoritie as an

ordinarie I can doe it jure communi: if I have it as deligat of his holinesse I can doe it constitutione speciali but much more forciblie and stronglie because (as the law sayeth) the authoritie of the Pops deligat is greater than the authority of an ordinarie and the reason given by the law is because this authority is the Pops authority and he representeth his person and therefore who resisteth the Popes deligats authority resisteth the Popes owne authoritie. But in truth his holines by his Breve hath not made me a deligat but a true ordinarie in England: for this difference is betwixt an ordinarie and a deligat that an ordinarie hath authoritie of his owne or in himself though given him by Prince lawe custome or some approved community but a deligat (as the law sayeth) proprium nihil habet sed ejus qui mandavit jurisdictione utitur, hath no authority of his owne but what he doth, he doth it by the authoritie of his delegant. Now evident it is that his holiness doth not give me his owne authority for he sayeth not impertimur tibi facultates nostras or delegamus tibi authoritatem nostram as he would have sayed if he had meant to make me his deligat and not an ordinarie. Neyther doth he make me deligat of other ordinaries for neyther have they anie authority in England neyther doth he say impertimur tibi facultates quas alii ordinarii habent in Anglia but he giveth me an authority of mine owne that is peculiar to myself in England which is not the authority of his holines but distinct and far inferiour to it as the authoritie of other ordinaries is, yeat equall notwithstanding to theyr authoritie and thereby maketh me as true and absolute an ordinarie in England as other ordinaries are in theyr diocesses. The onlie difference is in the manner of making, for whereas they are ordinaries made ordinario modo, I am an ordinary made extraordinario modo (as the lawyers speake) as Legats Nuncios and such like are ordinaries who though they be made extraordinarilie and for a time and at the good pleasure of his holines and perhaps be alsoe ordinaries of other places yet are true ordinaries of the Province to which they are sent. Moreover by the common consent of civilian canonists and Divins deligatus a principe ad universitatem causarum est ordinarius, one delegated of a prince to an universalitie of causes is an ordinarie and this is most evident in his holines's legats, Nuncios vicars general. Chiefe penitentiaries and the like. Now cleare it is by my Breve that I am delegated by his holines to an universalitie of causes belonging to ordinaries. Finallie the congregation of Cardinalls de Propaganda fide hath not onelie writ to me and to my predecessor letters with this title ordinario Angliæ et Scotiæ but allsoe hath graunted faculties to regulars for England with this clause de consensu ordinariorum and warned me to appoint divers priests recognoscere the letters patents and faculties of such as have bin sent or shall hereafter be sent into England, least they remaine there anie longer without fruite which is a farr greater matter than I demaunded of regulars.

The Bishop's authoritie useful to the State.

Neyther is this authority of an ordinarie dangerous but rather usefull to the present state for our late sovereigne Kinge James in his wisdome did forsee

and say in the conference at Hampton Court, no Bishop no King which though he meant of Protestant Bishops yet is it in some sort allsoe true of a Catholick Bishop, for if in former times we had bin so happie as to have had a Catholick Bishop who would have given to God that which is Gods and to Cæsar that which is Cæsars, it is most like that there had bin noe libellinge nor practisinge against the Prince, his state or person by anie Catholicke, as sometimes there was when (as the Scripture sayeth of the Israelites for wante of a Kinge) everie Catholicke did what he thought good because there was no Bishop in England. The present state may have more assurance of Catholicks by means of a Catholicke Bishop if he be obeyed in such sort as he should than they can have by theyr owne meanes alone for by means of the Bishop the state may have a duble bond to oblige Catholicks to theyr allegiance and dutie to wit spirituall by means of the Bishops authoritie and temporall by theyr owne authoritie which dubble bond will be harder to breake than a single bond alone would be. And thus much for my authoritie touching which if anie desire further satisfaction I ame readie to give it them.

What cause I had to demaund it.

As for the motive or cause why I mooved this matter to the regulars it was (as God, my conscience and some laymen can beare me witness) the quiett of your consciences and assurance that your confessions should be valid and out of all doubt, for when certaine lay persons both judicious and vertuous had read Pius v his Bull concerning this point wherein he decreeeth all to be voyed and of no effect which regulars eyther wittinglie or unwittinglie doe in this matter without the approbation of the ordinarie they were much troubled with scruples and doubts least all the confessions which they had made to regulars wantinge my approbation had bin voyed and of no effect neyther could I or theyr confessor fullie satisfie them therein. Which I seeing and fearing that the like scruples and doubts might happen to other secular persons who were committed to my charge I resolved to deale with the regulars to provide for the quiett of your consciences and the full assurance of your confessions and therefore what cause soever the regulars may have to be offended with me surelie yu have great cause to thanke me for my goodwill and care of your soul's good. And admitt that I had bin in this point too carefull of your spirituall good and overfearfull of your harme yeat sith even in temporall matters abundans cautela non nocet overmuch wariness is pardonable how could anie of you justlie blame me for being too carefull of your spirituall good and fearfull of your like hurt? Sure I am that if I had bin your temporall governour yu would not have blamed me for being too carefull of your lives liberties or goods and being your spirituall Pastor will yu blame me for being too carefull of your spirituall life and everlasting good? Another cause of my mooving this matter may be alleadged that in my consecration I tooke an oath (as all Bishops doe) to observe the holie canons totis viribus and to cause them to

Laymen have cause to thank me.

be observed of others (and the same is commaunded by the Councell of Trent) amongst which canons this of approbation is one. A third reason is because since I had this chardge two regulars apostotas from theyr order came into England and without all faculties whatsover heard confessions to the great prejudice of soules and scandall of religion. And two other such apostatas did the same before my time, neyther can I hinder this great inconvenience redounding to the great hurt of your soules unles I have the examination and approbation of regulars for apostataes will say that they are regulars as well as others and that therefore I have no more authoritie over them than over others. Many more reasons might be given of this matter but the brevitie of a letter will not admitt them, and these I hope will suffice for this purpose.

In what manner I demaunded it.

As concerning my manner of proceedinge in this matter it was as secrett as charitable and peaceable as I could devise for first I mooved it not to anie regulars till one of them had mooved it unto me and demaunded my approbation because he could not otherwise satisfie his penitent. Secondlie at the first I mooved it to noe regulars but onelie to the Provinciall of two of the most principall orders here in England hoping by theyr meanes to draw theyr brethren to the same conformitie without anie division or dissention. Thirdlie I mooved it to them in privat, none being present but themselves and if they had kept it from the layitie these had never known of it for to this day have I told it but to four lay persons whom I accounted my speciall friends. Fourthlie I dealt with them in fayre manner shewing them the reasons for which I thought they were bound to have my approbation which were soe stronge as not onelie the sayed provincialls thereuppon demaunded my approbation and undertooke to deale with theyr bretheren to doe the like but allsoe divers of theyr bretheren did the same even after they knew that theyr superiours had revoked what they had don. And not onlie secular priests but allsoe all other regular orders in England (as I am informed) besides two did the like. And lastlie when some of them would not demaund approbation upon pretence of prejudicinge theyr order I for the quiettinge of the consciences of theyr penitents offered them that till his holines had decided this controversie I would be content if they asked my approbation not as a thing due to me but as a charitye don to theyr penitents and that I would give it to them under my hand and seale that I would take no advauntage of this theyr demaund to anie prejudice of theyr order and yeat this would not be accepted. Thus yu see that what I demaunded of the regulars was lawfull and was necessarie, was easie, usuall and noewayes prejudiciall to them: that the authority wherewith I demaunded it was lawfull and sufficient, that the cause and motive of demaunding it was both reasonable and necessarie and finallie that my manner of demaundinge it was peaceable and charitable. And now having sayed thus much for my defence in this matter which I hope will be sufficient to anie indifferent man I ame to request some few and most

Things requested of the laytie.

reasonable things at your hands. The first is that you would deale with such regulars confessors as have not demaunded my approbation to demaund it because the Canons, the Councell of Trent, the See Apostolicke and the congregation of Cardinalls de Concilio have declared that no priest regular or secular can absolve unlesse he have a parochiall benefice or be approoved of the Bishop or ordinarie and the same doe Divins allsoe teach who withall affirme (and the practize of the Church sheweth the same) that under the names of Bishop or ordinarie ar comprehended all that have episcopall jurisdiction. Now it is more than probable by what hath bin sayed before that I ame ordinarie in England and most evident that I have Episcopall jurisdiction and that regulars here have no parochiall benefice. Besides regulars in demaunding my approbation do themselves no wrong as is manifest by what hath bin sayed and doe you great pleasure in preventinge scruples and doubts about the validitie of your confessions. And who is he that without anie prejudice of his owne, will not put his friend out of all doubt in soe important a matter. The second is that as I have as yeat don nothing that hath increased your temporall troubles soe hereafter I will be as carefull thereof and I shall be glad to take your advice for preventing anie such inconveniences. Likewise that I intend not to use my authoritie to the prejudice or wronge of anie religious order but desire with all my hart that they freelie enjoying theyr priviledges and leaving me and the clergie our rights, we may all in Christian peace and charitie every one in his ranke, labour for gods glorie and the salvation of soules. The third point is that yu would not easilie believe things spoken against me till you heare what I can say for myself, nor suffer others in my absence to dishonour me or to alienate the hearts of Catholicks from me, for this were not well don towards anie privat man much less towards your spirituall father and pastor whose honour and fame yu are bound to maintaine as much as in yu lieth. And (as the regulars profesee in theyr for sayed answer) if there be anie thing in prelats to be wished otherwise it is not in publicke that we must proclaime it and soe to begin to mangle theyr reputation. Theyr name and theyr life ought to be as the sun which is ever crowned with beames and glorie and a man must never be soe adventrous as to interpose the moone of anie passion or indiscretion to ecclipse the faire lights of the world. S. Hierome sayeth that he was ashamed that some out of theyr cells should give judgement upon Bishops and that god forbid that he should speake anie ill of those who are the successors of the Apostles. And in another place that the safety of the Church consisteth in the honour of Bishops and S. Cyprian addeth that all schismes and heresies arise from contempt of Bishops and who is not with the Bishops is not with God. The Holy Church in the consecration of a Bishop accurseth them who curse him and blesseth them who blesse him. Our Blessed Saviour announceth that who despiseth them despiseth him and the Holie Ghost having appointed them to governe the Church who spurneth against them

spurneth against the Holie Ghost. Catholicks together with the holie fathers define a Church to be a people united to a Bishop and a flocke adhering to theyr Pastor and therefore who seek to divide the people from theyr Bishop and pastor seeke the ruine and overthrow of the Church. Finally the holie Canons commaund all priests and monks to be deposed and laymen to be excommunicated who make factions against theyr Bishop. It may be that some of yu uppon humane infirmitie not having bin heretofore acquainted with Episcopall authority nor accustomed to ecclesiasticall discipline may now at the beginninge especially being incited by some others account it strainge but if yu consider that as the apostle sayeth "all discipline for the present certes seemeth not to be of joy but of sorrow but afterwards it will render unto them that are exercised by it most peaceable fruite of justice." Yu will be glad both of the authority and discipline for besides many other spirituall benefitts it is a most needfull and effectuall meanes to procure that peace which yourselves and all good men so much desire between the secular and regular clergie and which is between them in other countries where this ecclesiasticall discipline is observed. For if (as S. Hierome sayeth) even among so few as twelve and soe perfect men allsoe as they were yet our Saviour thought it necessarie to make one head of all the rest, to take away occasion of schisme or dissention. How much more will some subordination be necessarie amongst so manie hundreds of priests and them so farre inferiour in perfection to the Apostles? Neyther can there be anie subordination more sweet or more effectuall than that which is presented by the holie Canons and generally practised in the Catholicke Church which if it were here practised as it is in Catholicke countries, it would assuredlie produce the like effects of peace which there it doth. And if yu seriouslie consider this without passion or partiall affection to this or that order but looke onelie to the common good of our afflicted Church, noe doubt but for your parts you will endeavour the best you can to further it and in the meantime follow the commandment of the sayed apostle in the next chapter saying Obey your prelats and be subject to them for they watch as being to render account for your soules that they may doe this with joy and not mourning for this is not expedient for yu. Pray for us for we have confidence that we have a good conscience willing to converse well in all. And I hope in gods goodness and your vertuous disposition that as your fayth through this long triall hath appeared more precious (as St. Peter speaketh) than gold tried by fiar soe your obedience to the Holie Canons and my authoritie to see them putt in due execution will appear through this opposition and diverstie of opinion more cleare and evident than otherwise it would: and that yu, loving god as yu doe all will cooperat to your good for which end both my Episcopall authoritie was instituted by god, given by his vicar and receaved by me, the height of whose ambition is onelie to serve yu. For as a most worthie Bishop sayed most trulie, we are christians for ourselves but Bishops for yu and whether we be priests or Bishops

we are to offer sacrifice for yu, to administer sacraments to yu, to adventure our lives for yu for all things (as the glorious apostle sayeth) are yours whether it be Paul or Apollo or Cephas or the world or life or death or things present or things to come for all are yours and yu are Christs and Christ is Gods, whose peace be ever with yu all most deare and most worthy Catholicks. 16th October 1627.

Yours to serve in Christ Jhesus
Rich Chalc.

[*Endorsed.*] A copy of the B. of Chalcedons letter to the lay Catholicks of England.

B. Old Brotherhood MSS., Volume i, Number 91.

"The 3* Laye Gentlemens Letter to My Lord Bishop" (1627).
(*Endorsement as above.*)

Right Reverend father in god. Wee have sene a letter of your Lordships of the 16 of October directed to the laye Cath: of this nation. Soe much thereof as doth nott immediatlie concerne ourselves wee shall endeavour to lay asyde. But for as much as there is other matter which importeth our persons and posteritie with all that which can be deare unto us in this world, wee shall most humblie declare what sence wee haue and what judgment wee are inforced to make thereof. Your Lop̃s letter consisteth of foure pointes whereof wee conceive the second principallie to concern us which is of your authoritie as ordinarye delivered by you to us in these words. As for the authority wherewith I demanded itt that is as great as any ordinarye hath or can have to demand the same of regulars in his cittye or diocesse. 2° and am made a judge in prima instantia. 3° And equall authoritye and therebye maketh me as true and absolute an ordinarye in England as other ordinaryes are in their diocess. 4° Itt is cleare by my breefe that I am delegated by his holines to an universalitie of causes belonginge to ordinaryes. 5° and hath been stiled by the Cardinals de propaganda fide ordinarius Angliæ et Scotiæ. These passages with the whole scope of the second part of your Lordships letter argue your Lordship to assume your authoritye over the laye Cath: to be as great in England and Scotland as any ordinaries exercised in Cath: tymes and nowe is exercised in Cath: contryes. The extent of this assumed authoritye concerning the laitie wee shall humblie crave leve to lay open to your Lordship. First an ordinarye hath power of questioninge and provinge of wills. 2° of grantinge of administrations, 3° of decidinge of controversies of Tythes, 4° of contracts marriages divorses alimonie bastardye And fiftlye of slaunders and many other. In which causes examinations are to be taken upon oath and sentences and censures will followe. Nowe controversies of this nature have mixture with temporall authoritie concerning our temporall fortunes. And have bene by our temporall lawes and statutes so assisted, altered and directed both in the tymes

* Sir Basil Brook, Sir Tobie Mathews, Sir Thomas Brudenell.

of our Cath: and protestant princes as hath seemed convenient to the Church and state of these kingdomes from tyme to tyme. All which are soe already settled as that any innovation is most dangerous as beinge contrarye both to divers ancient and moderne lawes. For the erecting of a tribunall about the administringe any course of justice eyther distinct and much more if itt be contrarye to our lawes is an offence of high treason. And that all they that submitt and conforme themselves thereunto maye be drawen within the compasse thereof or of misprision of treason or premunire attleast if they have any little privitie and participation thereof. Besydes that the execution of the authoritye of this tribunall in soe manye cases as will dailye arise allowe noe possibilitie of secrecie, and will provoke the present government to an exact search after itt and suppression thereof. Itt may therefore easilye appeare unto your Lordship howe dangerous itt is for the laitie to submitt and conforme ittself thereunto and unsafe even to have bene soe longe silent to your Lordship by whome it hath bene soe procleymed and published. Moreover the inconveniences must be great which were to followe out of the contrarietie of such sentences as will often happen betweene your Lordships courts and the courts of these kingdomes. These dangers are soe known and have by us bene soe naturelie considered that they admitt noe further question thereof. And if they had bene soe understood abroad together with the considerations of our longe sufferings and present estate of misereyes wee presume noe such authoritye would have bene imposed upon us. Neyther cann wee be persuaded that there is a necessitie of conforminge ourselves thereunto as to a matter of faith or yett that wee can be obliged to loose our states and ruine our posterities where the necessitie of profession of faith doth not oblige us. Wee alsoe most humblie beseech your Lordship to beleeve that this which wee doe here present unto you is the sence of the laitie. And we desire that itt may be made knowne both here and abrode for which wee cannot receed for the reasons formerlie expressed. To the rest of your Lordships letter nott soe directlie concerning the generall state of the laye Cath: butt rather the regulars. Wee humblie beseech your Lordship that wee may nott be called into more interest and prejudice thereby than wee were in the tyme of your Lordships predecessor. And that these differences may be carryed with such charitie sweetness candor and without noise as may advance that union wherein your Lordships desyres and ours, are to meete for the greater good of our contrye. And thus wee most humblie take our leves of your Lordship.

Resting your Lordships obedient Lay Catholics of England.

C. Old Brotherhood MSS., Volume i, Number 92.

THE BISHOP'S ANSWER TO THE 3 GENTLEMEN (2 Oct. 1627).

Deere Syr, I have receaved a letter without date or name but delivered by three gentlemen unto M^r^ Far: for to send to me in answer of a part of my letter to the laie Catholicks: and withal the substance of the discourse which they had with him. The text seemed sharp

but the comment and exposition made thereof by them to him did sweeten the matter. And if they desire no more than that I will not execute my authoritie to their danger or trouble they both have and had what they desire. For as I have not hitherto done so nether intend I hereafter to doe anything that may increase their temporal troubles which I would ease if it lay in my power. The authoritie itself can bring trouble to none but to myself and the execution thereof shall not increase their troubles. I pray you certifie you them of this and withal excuse me that I answer not them by letter at this time because whatsoever I write is carried to the state and increaseth my danger. Let them also know that lately for the desire I have of the peace of theirs and other mens consciences I have made an offer to the superiors of Regulars that I will approve them and all their subjects if they will but ask my approbation as a charitie done to their penitents and not as a thing done to me till his Holiness decide otherwise: or if this course like them not, let them but propose some other reasonable course which may procure the same quiet of consciences in all and I will accept thereof. For as in the moving of this matter I sought the quiet of the consciences of the laitie and the assurance of their Confessions so I doe still and if that can be had by any reasonable way I have my desire. No more at this present but sweet Jesus be ever with you and us all. Yours assured R. Chal:

[*Endorsed*] 2 of 10ber.

Sir Thomas Brudinel, Sir Basil Brook, Sir Tobie Matthews, S.J.

D.—Letter of Philip Archbishop of Philippi and Vicar Apostolic of Holland to Richard Smith Bishop of Chalcedon. 26 July 1628.

Revendissime Domine Confrater, Gratissimum nobis fuit videre litteras R^mæ^ Dñationis vestræ communium studiorum et difficultatum indices, nihilque perinde in vobis foret, quam si per mutuam communicationem aliquid hic inde percipere possemus solatii: facile colligo non absimiles nostris esse vestras difficultates cum regularibus qui ægre satis eam quam profitentur præstant obedientiam non solum ordinariis in quorum subsidium mittantur sed etiam Sedi Apostolicæ, ita ut nuper quidem prælatus Romæ Generali cujusdem ordinis ministro dixerit videri sibi quod Regulares eatenus tantum obediant mandatis suæ Sanctitatis quatenus per ministros justitiæ ipsos valet constringere. Experimur hic non obstantibus resolutionibus a S^mo^ D. Nr̃o datis A: 1623, quibus inter cætera jubentur Regulares obedire in iis quæ curam animarum in hisce partibus concernunt Vicario Apostolico tanquam specialiter Sedis Apostolicæ delegato, ipsos tamen suo more omnem ordinem evertere, imo studiose id agere, ut perturbato ordine ipsi agant omnia pro placito ac pietatem quæstum faciant. Mandavit Sua Sanctitas non semel per se et sæpius per Nuncium Apostolicum accurate servari concordata inter nos et Regulares intervenientibus Episcopis Belgii Anno 1624 inita, sed etiam hodie obstrepunt et recusant manifeste. Piget et pudet plures quærelas in Urbe de-

ponere de re illic, ipsis manifestissima. Unum video quod non parum nos consolatur, nempe quod inordinato suo agendi modo id efficiant Regulares apud cordatos homines etiam laicos ut minori in æstimatione vel eo nomine sint quod ordinariam potestatem impugnant et privatis commodis inexplicabili cupiditate studeant. Adverto etiam Romæ tot tantas que ex omni parte de Regularium inordinatione deferri quærelas ut necessaria adhibere debeant remediæ et potestatem ordinariorum magis stabilire nisi et suam velint periclitari. Quod approbationem a R^ma Dñatione vestra non requirunt pro audiendis confessionibus secularium non miror: quia fere persuadent sibi nefas est dubitare de ipsorum sufficientia, cum tamen sæpe minime sint idonei: alii opinantur semel quocumque in loco ab aliquo Episcopo admisso ubique admittendos. Satis id (ut opinor) inepte cum non omnium locorum par sit conditio quod difficultates quæ emergunt: ideoque apud Episcopos Belgii ea praxis viget ut singuli Episcopi confessarios etiam alibi admissos de novo examinori curent et approbari: nec video qua ratione id R^mæ Dñationi vestræ non liceat a Regularibus eo missis requirere nisi specialiter doceant se in Urbe examinatos et idoneos declaratos, que ubivis terrarum confessiones secularium audiant. Ego quidem quia aliquandiu absens fui ob varia impedimenta huc usque specialem approbationem non ursi circa eos qui putabantur idonei. Sed quia video paulatim irrepere minus probatos, statui accuratius examinare Frivolum satis arbitror quod nos proprie ordinarios non esse dicant: quicquid enim de eo sit, saltem potestatem ordinarii habemus cui accedit Vicaria Apostolica. Ad calumnias et traductiones quas patimur quando non per omnia votis Regularium assentimur jam occalluimus, nec puto tam facile ut solet jam credi detrahentibus. Si quid in Urbe per procuratoris nostri cum vestro communicationem fieri posse putabitur monebo ut noster consilia aliquando cum vestro conferat et de . . .* nos frequentius per literas certiores faciat. Ut autem . . .* dicam quod sentio, adeo tarde ex Urbe aliquid resolutionis habetur, illisque totius orbis negotiis occupatis, nostra tam tenuitur cordi esse videntur aut (si dicere liceat) tam parum fidei nostris relationibus etsi fundatissmis, tribuitur ut tœdeat nos frequentius querelas deponere ac præeligamus in multis gementes tacere ac negotia Deo commendare quam pro humano solatio frustra laborare. Charitas autem Christi urget nos ut stemus pro bono ordine quantum possumus et humilibus precibus invicem juvemus. Deus patientiæ et solatii confortet nos vobiscum ut bone facientes non deficiamus quem etiam oro ut R^mam Dñationem vestram pro utilitate istius ecclesiæ conservet et custodiat velut ut pupillam oculi. Ex Ultraiecto die 26 Julii Anno 1628, Reverendissimæ gratiæ vestræ, humilis frater in Dño Phil: Arch̃ieps Philippeñ. Vic: Ap̃lics.

[*Translation.*]

Most Rev. Lord and Brother. It was most pleasing to me to see the letter of your Lordship, a sign of our common struggles and difficulties and nothing would be such a help to us as mutual corre-

* The ink is faded away.

spondence whereby we might be able to receive some comfort. I easily gather that your difficulties with Regulars are not unlike my own, who reluctantly show that obedience which they make profession of, not only to Bishops to whose assistance they are sent but also to the Apostolic See so that lately a certain prelate at Rome said to the Minister General of one of the Orders that it seemed to him that regulars only obey the commands of his holiness as far as he is able to force them by the ministers of justice. I experience here notwithstanding the resolutions made by the Holy Father in the year 1623 by which amongst other things, Regulars are commanded to obey the Vicar Apostolic as the special Delegate of the Holy See, in those things which concern the cure of souls in this country, that they according to their custom subvert all order, yea do this eagerly that order being overturned they themselves may act as they please and make piety a traffic. His Holiness has commanded more than once in his own person and oftener through the Apostolic Nuncio that the concordat between us and the Regulars entered into in 1624 at the instigation of the Belgian Episcopacy, be carefully obeyed: but to-day they cry out and openly reject it. It grieves and shames me to lay many complaints at Rome about matters here most manifest to themselves. One thing I see which is no little consolation to us, viz. that Regulars by their inordinate way of acting effect this that they are in less estimation amongst wise men, even the laity, on this account because they attack the Bishop's power and are eager after their private advantages with inexplicable cupidity. I notice also at Rome that so many and so great complaints from every part are made about the unruliness of Regulars that necessary remedies ought to be employed and the power of Bishops to be supported unless they wish to see their own in peril. I am not surprised that they do not seek the approbation of your Lordship for hearing confessions of seculars because they almost persuade themselves that it is wrong to doubt their own sufficiency, when however they are often by no means fit. Others think that once admitted by some Bishop in whatever place, they are to be admitted everywhere. This opinion as I think is quite absurd since the condition of all places is not equal as to the difficulties which arise, and therefore the practice of the Belgian Bishops is this that each Bishop takes care to examine again and approve of Confessors admitted from elsewhere: nor do I see why it is not lawful for your Lordship to require this of Regulars sent thither, unless they teach that they are especially examined in Rome and declared fit, who may everywhere throughout the world hear the confessions of seculars. I indeed because I was sometimes away on account of various hindrances I have not up to now required a special approbation concerning those who were considered fit. But because I see by degrees less approved creep in I have resolved to examine more carefully. I consider it mere silliness that they say we are not properly ordinaries, for whatever the case may be at least we have the power of ordinaries to which the Vicar Apostolic is added. As to calumnies and dishonour which we suffer when we

do not assent in everything to the wishes of the Regulars, we are already hardened to them, nor do I think detractors are so easily believed now as they used to be. If it is thought that anything can be done at Rome by the communicating of my agent with yours I will let you know that ours may sometimes take counsel with yours: and more frequently inform us by letters. To say what I think, so slowly is a decision about anything drawn from Rome, occupied as they are with the business of the whole world, our matters seem to be so indifferently taken to heart or (if I may so speak) so little faith is placed in our reports although most true that I am weary of oftener complaining and prefer to lament in silence over many things and to commend the matter to God rather than uselessly labour for human consolation. But the charity of Christ urgeth us to stand up for good order as much as we can and let us help each other by humble prayer. May the God of patience and comfort console us both that in doing good we may not fail, and I beg of Him to preserve your Lordship for the good of that Church and to keep you as the apple of his eye. From Utrecht, 26 July 1628.

The humble Brother in our Lord of your most Rev. Grace
Philip Archbishop of Philippensis, Vicar Apostolic.

E.—Letter of Viscount Montague to the General of the Jesuits (Vitelleschi). 6 August 1628.

Admodum Reverende in Christo Pater. Pudet me in illorum vituperium vel loqui quidquam vel scribere quos et impense amavi et summis porro laudibus præ cæteris fere quibuscunque mortalibus extuli. Eo certo in patres Societatis Jesu animo affectus fui, eaque de meritis et virtutibus ipsorum opinione imbutus ut cum de illis aliqui subinde quereretur arbitratus tamen fuerim eos vincere in bono malum. Cæterum cum dictos Patres in hoc missione Anglicana servientes perciperem, occasione approbationis a R^mo Episcopo Chalcedonensi habendæ commotos animoque turbatos, a salluberrimis ac plane piissimis Paternitatis V^træ conciliis jampridem eisdem datis, quibus jubebantur R^mo Episcopo Chalcedonensi cum religiosa modestia respondere ac non tantum deviasse sed quosdam etiam nominatim vero R.P. Provincialem necnon P. Lawrentium Andertonum non vereri partim verbis a religiosa modestia et humilitate alienis derogare, partim etiam scriptis intemperatioribus ipsi R^mo quasi in faciem benedicere, non potui non vehementer dolere et rem secus ac volebam introprotari. Quodnam sit Regularium jus in negotio Approbationis controverso, meum non esse disputare profiteor: sed quod ad illorum modum procedendi attinet qui approbationi adversantur, in quibus prædicti patres Societatis, Monachi Benedictini et duo Domincani recensentur (cæteris interim Religiosis hic similiter in missione versantibus nimirum Franciscanis Carmelitis Minimis approbationem haudquam refugientibus) certo optassem plusculum humilitatis et temperantiæ ab eisdem ostensum fuisse. Sed illud etiam merito ægre ferendum videtur quod ad oppositionem suam adversus R^mum Episcopum

sustentandam eumdemque affectat erroris revincendum non timuerint iidem patres in litteris suo et aliorum regularium conspirantium nomine ad prædictum R^mum missis ipsi con: Tridentino Sesſ 24. Cap. v. circa matrimonia clandestina statuenti manifesti imponere: quasi a sola receptionione dicti concilii non autem ex decursu triginta dierum post ejusdem decreti promulgationem in singulis Parochialibus ecclesiis provenit, quod præfata matrimonia invalida redderentur et quasi eadem Sacra Synodus in principio præfati decreti non declararet sub Anathemate ejusmodi matrimonia rata esse et vera matrimonia quamdiu ecclesia ea irrita non fecit: quod prius non facit quam prævia Concilii receptione accedat illius decreti specialis in unaquaque parochia cum trigenta dierum decursu promulgatio. Quod hic in Anglia ob defectum Parochorum et Parochialium Ecclesiarum fieri nequit. Porro ut Reverentiæ V^ræ bona fide constet quod scribo apposui ipsa verba litere traducta quæ ejusmodi sunt. We are much astonished when we seriously consider in what manner your Lordship without any show of probability in our judgment and also contrary to your own knowledge urgeth this decree of the Council of Trent to prove the confessions of seculars made here to regulars without your approbation to be invalid: seeing that your Lordship knoweth and acknowledgeth as much to your agent that the Council of Trent, for as much as concerneth decrees of Reformation, is not here received nor hath force to bind in this kingdom and therefore in the above mentioned letter you request your agent to procure a dispensation for the full annulling of three clandestine marriages which nevertheless the Council of Trent for the invalidity of absolution given here by Regulars without your approbation to be of force and the decree of the same Council for the invalidity of Clandestine Marriages made here not to be of force. Quod Latine sic sonat. Multum attoniti sumus cum serio consideremus quomodo Re^ma D^na V^ra absque omni specie probabilitatis ut nostra fert opinio atque etiam contra propriam vestram scientiam urget hoc decretum concilii Tridentini ad probandam confessiones secularium hic factas regularibus sine vestra approbatione invalidas esse quandoquidem R^ma D. V^ra scit et agenti vestro tantundem agnoscit quod concilium Tridentinum quantum ad decreta Reformationis attinet non est hic receptum nec vim habet obligandi in hoc regno ideoque in literis supra memoratis, rogatis agentem Vestrum uti procuret dispensationem ad tria matrimonia clandestina plene irri tanda, quæ tamen concilium Tridentinum ipso facto irritat et invalida facit. Vultne R^ma Dom: V^ra ut Concilium Tridentinum vim habeat ad invalidandam absolutionem datam hic a regularibus sine V^ra approbatione et decretum ejusdem Concilii pro invalidandis matrimoniis clandestinis hic factis vim non habeat. Hæ clausulæ literis Regularium ad Rev^mum Episcopum Chalcedonensem missis relatæ ex eisdem literis fideliter de verbo ad verbum transcriptæ et a me in Latinum quanta potui fide traducta sunt. Ita testor ego G. Farraris, P.br. Not: Apost: Hactenus ex prædictis literis quibus nomine R.P. Provincialis assensum suum præstitit. P. Lawrentius Andertonus hujus oppo-

sitionis e societate facile princeps cum vicario cuidam Generali exhiberetur ad R^mum transmittendæ in quibus quidem literis cum asserunt authores R^mum agnoscere concilium Tridentinum non esse hic receptum nec obligare quodque propterea tria clandestina Matrimonia a sua Sanctitate irritari supplicaverit duplici se vitio constringunt, altero falsitatis arguentes R^mum agnoscere Concilium non esse receptum nec obligari in Anglia, altero imposturæ inferentes matrimonia clandestina ex generali concilii receptione irrita esse ac nulla, de quibus paternitas V^ra poterit quam facillime judicare. Neque vero hæc scribo quod vel patres Societatis vel eos qui ex Benedictina sunt familia suis defendendis juribus (seposita omni animi impotentia) operosus incumbere gravate feram, neve quod in Rev. admodum Paternitatem vestrum minus quam soleo (hoc est maxime) sim affectus, vel etiam quod mea in societatem Jesu quam summo honore ac amore sum persecutus adeo deserbuerit devotio ac reverentia ut non ei desideratissima quæque exoptem: sed ut Paternitas V^ra intelligat quam acerbo animi dolore perceperim pientissimæ Societatis Alumnos Ecclesiæ Prælatum quem ipsa dignitatis suæ sacrosancta species omnibus venerandum commendare debebat indignius tractare ejusque causa, Sacrum Synodum Tridentinum in alienos sensus detorquere peneque violare ac profanare. De sacramento Confirmationis a Christi fidelibus Patribus Societatis addictis et ab eorundem institutione dependentibus notabiliter neglecto et (quod alios loqui audio) quodammodo contempto multorum querelæ non desunt quas mihi in præsenti accumulare non est animus cum qua in hoc genere scripti ea intentione scripserim ut meam erga paternitatem vr̃am et universam societatem propensionem testatam facerem cum quæ in ejusdem Societatis Patribus improbanda video magna fiducia et (ut spero) religione Paternitati V^ro suggero: ut (quod vestra pietas promittit) imposterum caveantur. Valeat Admodum Reverenda Paternitas V^ra et mei aliquando in suis sanctis Sacrificiis memor esse dignetur data Londini octavo Idus Augusti M.D. cxxviii Admodum Reverendæ Paternitatis vestræ Studiosissimus.

[*Translation.*]

Very Rev. Father in Christ. I feel ashamed to speak or write anything in blame of those whom I have exceedingly loved and moreover extolled with the highest praise above all men whatsoever. Certainly I was affected with that mind towards the fathers of the Society of Jesus and was imbued with that opinion of their merits and virtues that when anyone complained about them nevertheless I had thought them to overcome evil by good. But when I perceived these said fathers who are working in this English mission, on the occasion of the approbation to be had from the most Rev. Bishop of Chalcedon, agitated and violently moved from the most salutary and pious advice of your Paternity already given to them whereby they were commanded to reply to the most Rev. Bishop of Chalcedon with religious modesty, etc., not only had they turned from that way but that certain ones also, namely the Rev. Father Provincial and Fr. Laurence Anderton did not fear partly by mis-

becoming words to detract from religious modesty and humility, partly by the most intemperate writings to the most Rev. Bishop himself as if to bless him to his face: I could not but deeply lament and interpret the matter otherwise than I would wish. What is the right of the Regulars in this controverted matter of approbation I own it is not my place to dispute about; but what regards the manner of their proceedings, who oppose approbation, in which the said fathers of the Society, the Benedictine Monks and two Dominicans are reckoned (the other Religious here living in like manner in the mission namely Franciscans, Carmelites, Minims not refusing approbation) certainly I would have desired a little more of humility and moderation to have been shown. But this also seems deservedly to be suffered with regret that in its endeavours to support the opposition against the most Rev. Bishop and to convict the same of manifest deception, these same fathers in their own name and in the name of the other Religious plotting together, have not feared to play a trick upon the holy Council of Trent, Session 24, Chapter v, decreeing about Clandestine marriages: as if the force of the decree arose from the reception alone of the said Council and not from the lapse of 30 days after the promulgation of the decree in each parish church, that the said marriages were rendered invalid: and as if the same Sacred Synod in the beginning of the said decree had not declared under anathema that marriages of such a kind were approved and true marriages as long as the Church did not annul them which she did not do, before that with previous acceptation of the Council, the special promulgation of that decree in each parish with 30 days grace, was added, which case here in England cannot happen on account of the absence of parish priests and parish Churches. Moreover that your Reverence may be certain of my good faith in what I write I have put down the words themselves literally translated, which are as follows: We are much astonished when we seriously consider in what manner your Lordship without any show of probability in our judgment and also contrary to your own knowledge urgeth the decree of the Council of Trent to prove the confessions of seculars made here to Regulars without your approbation to be invalid: seeing that your Lordship knoweth and acknowledgeth as much to your agent that the Council of Trent for as much as concerneth Decrees of Reformation is not here received nor hath force to bind in this kingdom. And therefore in the above-mentioned letter you request your agent to procure a dispensation for the full annulling of 3 Clandestine marriages while nevertheless the Council of Trent for the invalidity of absolution given here by Regulars without your approbation to be of force and the decree of the same Council for the invalidity of Clandestine marriages made here not to be of force. Thus far from the aforesaid letter to which by name Father Provincial showed his assent; Father Laurence Anderton easily the chief of the society in this opposition when he showed it to a certain vicar general to be handed on to the Bishop, in which letter indeed when its authors assert that the Bishop acknowledges that the Council of Trent is not received here

nor binding and that therefore he had petitioned that 3 Clandestine Marriages be annulled by his holiness they fetter themselves with a double deformity, the one of falsehood, arguing that the Bishop acknowledgeth the Council of Trent does not bind in England, the other of imposture inferring Clandestine marriages are invalid and null from the general reception of the Council concerning which your Paternity will be able with what ease to form a judgment. Nor do I write this because I bear unwillingly that the Fathers of the society or those of the Benedictine family exert themselves laboriously in defending their rights (putting aside all passion of mind), nor because I am less inclined to your Paternity than usual, that is most especially: or that my devotion and reverence towards the Society of Jesus which I have treated with the highest honour and love, has so failed that I do not heartily wish to it all that is most desirable: but that your Paternity may understand with what bitter grief of mind I have seen the members of the most pious society treat unworthily a venerable prelate of the Church, the sacred nature of whose rank ought to procure favour from all: the holy Synod of Trent twisted into an alien sense and almost violated and profaned: the Sacrament of Confirmation by the faithful of Christ devoted to the fathers of the Society and dependant on their training notably neglected and (what I hear others speak of) treated with a certain contempt, which complaints it is not my intention at present to accumulate, since what I have written in this kind I have done it with this intention that I may bear witness of my love towards your Paternity and the whole Society, since what I see in the Fathers of the Society to be condemned, with great confidence and (as I hope) with respect I place before your Paternity that what your piety promises, may be guarded against in the future. May your very Rev. Paternity have health and deign sometimes to remember me in your holy Masses. Given at London the eighth of the Ides of August, M.D. cxxviii.

Your Very Reverend Paternity's
most devoted.

F.—Letter of the Bishop of Ossory, David Rothe, to Bishop Smith. December 6, 1628.

Perillustrissime ac R^me^ Dñe. Gaudium mihi sed mærore mixtum attulit Epistola R^mæ^ D. V. 4 Julii scripta et post plusculas septimanas vel ut verius dixerim menses mihi reddita. Gaudii causa erat vestra illa non vulgaris humanitas (quam tota spirabat) et promptitudo animi studiumque movendi et præcavendi omnem ansam offensionis ac perturbationis inter operarios utriusque ditionis ac jurisdictionis in qua servanda norma post hæc obsequentes utriusque fore universos opto et confido et quantum in me erit ut ita fiat annitar. Et dum in ista spe conquiesco, tristitia mihi suboritur ex eo quod in iisdem literis subjungit R^ma^ V. de altercatione quorundam Regularium adversus hierarchiam jurisdictionem et Episcopalem authoritatem vestram occasione approbationis quam urgetur et necessario regendam existimatis pro vestra muneris et

officii ratione necnon pro ipsius commissi vobis gregis securitate conscientiæ. Ea sane res vera est hodie pluribus in petram scandali ad quam clausis quasi oculis in media luce impingunt, dolendumque si Episcoporum quæ summa esse debet observantia et authoritas ex eo veniat in despectum unde fulciri magis et corroborari ipsam oporteret. In hoc regno reperitur nonnihil diversus hierarchiæ status ab ea qui cernitur in aliis regnis et dominiis puta in Anglia, Hollandia et in similibus quæ protestantium imperio et regimini subsunt. Qui etiam pro nostris consectantur Episcopi tametsi titulares illi et citra pacificam possessionem constituti, maneant, tamen suos titulos ac denominationem obtinent jurisque sui ac jurisdictionis apices ex antiquis territoriis et inproprios greges eo fore tenore ac forma verborum quibus antiquitus et in pace eãbæ provideri illis consuevit in Curia Romana. Sunt igitur hic plures provinciæ metropolitanæ quæ singulæ suos habent Archiepiscopos sive præsentes in partibus sive ex occasione absentes. Sub his diversi Ecr̃atus de suis pastoribus sive Episcopis sigilatim provisi sunt nec pauciores quam decem in universum Episcopi diversis locis dispertiti in Hibernia nunc degunt. Undecimus qui tenebatur in carcere jam ab octo diebus desiit in humanis esse. Ex hoc denario residentium numero unum nuperrime allocutus sum metropolitanum, alterum etiam e nominatissimis apud nos Episcopis cum his duobus sermo mihi serius et cum aliis antea frequens de isto approbationis negotio intercessit. Et quia de mea ipsius diœcesi certior sum quam de cæteris (quamvis non penitus mihi incognitis) liberius hoc quicquid est, de illa possum profiteri quod cum in ea vivant in præsenti diversorum ordinum regulares permulti etiam in ipsa sede cathedrali (quæ Dei providentia est et principis indulgentia seu conniventia) quatuor obtinent diversas residentias et refugiæ seu conventus et in quibusdam ex illis religiosi plures in aliis pauciores cohabitant omnium autem computatione facta excedunt numerum trigessimum. Quotiescumque recentes operarii habitatum huc adveniunt et ex crebra migratione ac mutatione quæ fit non raro ventitant ex transmarinis partibus et aliunde omnes illi præsentantibus eos veteranis sui ordinis habitatoribus se sistunt coram meipso si adsim, sin minus, coram vicario meo generali ut me annuente seu approbante inoffensi valeant liciteque exercere illa officia quæ requirunt approbationem. Idque locum habet tam in concionatoribus quam in confessariis. Siqui vero inter illos essent de quorum sufficientia dubitandi causam haberem, haud securum me crederem si prætermisso personali examine admitterentur. In his enim locis nitimur plerique et antecessores nostri antistites conati sunt Tridentinas sanctiones diversis apud nos Synodis receptas et promulgatas (dempto decreto de clandestinis matrimoniis annullandis) in usum et praxim redigere quantum id ferre poscunt loca et tempora in quo standum esse judicio Episcoporum non frustra arbitramur: et ad hanc disciplinæ formam de approbatione præsertim retinenendum suffragari nobis existimamus non solum concilia generalia Viennense Laterañen et Tridentinum sed etiam citeriores sum̃orum Pontificium constitutiones ac signanter Pii Quinti et

Gregorii xv una cum declarationibus Cardinalium sub eodem Gregorio et sub Urbano viii fæliciter regnante eorumque approbatione editis et sancitis quarum pænes nos authenticum manet transumptum. Hisque et similibus adminiculis freti juxta temporis conditionem instamus operi et qua possimus vigilantia et industria gubernamus diæcesim in varios districtos et parochiis jamdudum distributam pro districtibus seu decanacibus ruralibus, vicarios foraneos constituimur: pro parochiis, pastores qui pastoralia sacramenta omnia puta, Baptismum, extremum unctionem, viaticum, et matrimonii benedictionem administrant, et hoc absque obice vel impedimento Regularium qui nisi de licentia ordinarii vel parochorum et in casu raro contingente non attingunt illa munia pastoralia quæ diximus. Si quis autem in ista diœcesi nostra, inordinate ambulans regularis præsumeret recedere ab ista regiminis norma sic apud nos passim usitata, et fere sine contradictione jam practitata, prius a nobis clam vel palam pro ratione delicti admonitum, viis postea et modis idoneis coercendum, et juxta regularia instituta corripiendum, novo jure nobis adminiculante, satagimus in viam reducere. Unum erat quod multum infuscavit Episcoporum in his partibus authoritatem, nimirum quod illis aliquando restrictiores facultates quam quibusdam regularibus privilegiorum communicatione attributæ fuissent: sed provisum est modo et publici Agentis sollicitatione impetratum ut Regularium quidem facultates restringerentur, Episcoporum vero præ illis ampliarentur. Id quod non mediocriter exornat et cohonescat Episcoporum jurisdictionem. Hoc utique sine communis Agentis industria vix sperare potuimus nec incommoda quædam quæ formidare poteramus nisi eo pro nobis excubante avertere a nobis potuissemus unde etiam cognoscimus summam necessitatem retinendi semper in Urbe idoneum negotiorum gestorem qui cum publico mandato nostro procuret negotia. Ideoque in hanc curam incumbimus complures in hoc regno uniti Antistites ut assumpto jam nuper ad Ferneum Episcopatum R^mo^ Dño Joanne Rochæo qui nostras vices per annos aliquot in Urbe repræsentabat, alius surrogetur quam primum qui urgeat istud opus: Utinam nobis contingat quam maxime aptus et opportunus ut is cum cleri Anglicani et Hollandia id est cum Chalcedonen: et Philippen: Agentibus communia consilia conferat et remedia pariter communia promereatur a sede Apostolica. Nec dubitandum quin res nostræ faciliorem in Urbe et fæliciorem cursum habituro sint si conjunctis humeris eandem sarcimam sustollamus et pro viribus enitamur ne Episcoporum authoritas pedibus insolentium proteratur, ut qui simili navigatione utimur similiter declinemus syrtes et in eundem tranquillitatis portum pari voluntate invehamur. Quid autem indignius aut ecclesiæ Catholicæ perniciosius dici potest aut cogitari quam si capita ecclesiarum particularium loco submota et vel supposita brachiis vel pedibus procultata honorem suum amittant et jurisdictionis suæ dejecta gradu turbentur et vacillent. Intendo in his destinandis ad R^mam^ V^ram^ Dm. uti consilio Reverendi D. Edwardi Shellæi mihi noti et chari ut ejus

opera commercii mutui litteraram inter nos ratio constit in posterum. Id unum superest ut animis non deficientes prosequamur confidenter justam et legitimam juris nostri defensionem. Cæptis Deus aderit, ejus Divinæ tuitioni causam hanc et Rmæ D. Vřæ sospitatem supplex commendo. Perillustris ac Rmæ D. Vřæ Deditissimus ad obseqium conservus et Frater. David Osorion: 6. Decembris 1628.

[*Translation.*]

Most Illustrious and Most Reverend Lord. The letter of your most Rev. Lordship written the 4th of July and after a few weeks or to speak more truly, months, delivered to me, brought to me joy mingled with sorrow. The cause of joy was that uncommon kindness (which the whole letter breathed) and readiness of mind and desire of removing and guarding against all occasion of offence and disturbance amongst the labourers of either authority and jurisdiction: in the keeping of which rule I desire that all of either side would conform, and I confidently hope and as much as I can will endeavour, that so it may be. And while I rest in this hope, sadness arises in me from that which in this same letter your Lordship adds about the dispute of certain regulars against hierarchical jurisdiction and your Episcopal authority on the occasion of approbation which is demanded and you think necessarily, in order to fulfil your duty and office and for the safety of the consciences of the flock entrusted to you. That point of approbation is truly at this time to many a rock of scandal against which with as it were closed eyes, in midday light they dash themselves. It is a thing to be lamented if the reverence and authority of Bishops which ought to be supreme should come to be despised from that very quarter whence it ought to be more supported and strengthened. In this kingdom is found a somewhat different state of the hierarchy from that which is seen in other kingdoms and dominions, such as England, Holland, and other countries under Protestant Rulers. The Bishops who labour earnestly for us, although titulars and established in the peaceful possession of their sees, yet they hold their titles and designation and the fulness of their right and jurisdiction from the ancient territories and over their own flocks, uninterruptedly and with the form of words by which anciently and in peace the same was wont to be provided for them in the Roman curia. There are therefore several metropolitan provinces, each of which has its own Archbishop, whether present in those parts or for some reason, absent. Under these, the different (Dioceses) are provided with their pastors or Bishops; not fewer than ten Bishops, scattered in different localities, now live in Ireland. The eleventh, who was confined in prison eight days ago, ceased to be amongst men. I spoke lately with one of the residential Bishops, a metropolitan, and with another of the most noted Bishops: with these two, I had a serious talk and with others often before, about this point of approbation. And because I am more sure of my own diocese than of others (although they are not entirely unknown to me) and I am able more freely to give evidence about it because there

live in it at present many regulars of different orders, even in the Cathedral city itself (which is through God's providence and the indulgence and connivance of the Viceroy). These religious occupy four different residences and homes or convents, and in some of them are many religious, in others fewer; a computation being made of all, they exceed the number of thirty. As often as new missioners come here to make their home and from frequent removals and changes it often takes place that they come from beyond the sea and elsewhere: all these accompanied by the veteran members of their order dwelling here stand before me if I am at home, if not before my vicar general that with my consent and approval they may be able without hindrance lawfully to exercise those functions which require approbation: and this holds good for preachers as well as for confessors. But if there be amongst them those of whose capability I have reason to doubt I would not believe myself safe in admitting them without a particular examination. For in this country most of us Bishops endeavour and our predecessors did the same, to bring into use and practice the Tridentine decrees received and promulgated in our different synods (with the exception of the decree annulling clandestine marriages) as far as places and times require this to be done, a matter which we think rightly ought to be left to the judgment of the Bishop. And as to this rule of discipline about approbation we hold what the general councils of Vienne, Lateran, and Trent especially recommend to us that it ought to be retained: and those lesser decisions of the sovereign Pontiffs and signally of Pius v and Gregory xv, together with the declarations of Cardinals under the same Gregory and under Urban viii now happily reigning, and set forth with their sanction and approval, authentic copies of which are in our possession. Relying on these and the like helps, according to the condition of the time we devote ourselves to work and with vigilance and industry we govern our Diocese, already divided into different districts and parishes. For the districts or rural deaneries we appoint Vicars foran: for the parishes, pastors who administer all the pastoral sacraments viz. baptism, extreme unction, viaticum, and bless marriages and this without hindrance or impediment from regulars, who, unless with the leave of the Bishop or the parish priests and in a case very rarely happening never touch these offices, which we call pastoral. But if any regular, walking irregularly, presume to recede from this our standard of rule thus with us everywhere used and almost without contradiction now practised, he is first admonished by us either secretly or publicly according to the nature of his fault, afterwards checked by suitable ways and means and according to settled rules, reprimanded, a new law helping us, we strive to bring him back to the right path. There was one thing which much lowered the authority of Bishops in these parts, viz. that more restricted faculties were given to them than to certain regulars through the communication of privileges: but it is provided for now and at the request of our public agent it was asked that the faculties of regulars should be curtailed and those of the

Bishops amplified, a thing which much adorns and honours the jurisdiction of Bishops. We could hardly have hoped for this without the industry of our common agent nor for the removal of certain other inconveniences which we had reason to fear unless we were able easily to avert them from us through him who was on the watch for us. And hence we know the supreme importance of always retaining in Rome a suitable agent of our affairs who with our public command manages our business. And therefore many Bishops in this kingdom united together, devote themselves to this care that now the Rev. John Roche who for some years represented us at Rome, being lately raised to the Bishopric of Ferns, another should be substituted quickly who may press on that work. Would that one especially fit and suitable to us may be met with, that he with the agents of England and Holland, that is with Chalcedon and Philippensis, may take mutual counsel and may deserve equally mutual relief from the Apostolic See. Nor do I doubt that our affairs will have an easier and more happy course if putting our shoulders together we bear the same burden and according to our strength we strive lest the authority of Bishops be trampled on by the feet of the arrogant: that we who go the same voyage may equally escape the sandbanks and may be carried into the same harbour of rest with the like will. What can be said or thought more unworthy or more injurious to the Catholic Church than that the heads of particular Churches, moved from their position, and even put under the arms or trampled under foot, lose their dignity and cast down from the place of their jurisdiction are violently moved and tossed to and fro. I purpose in sending this to your Lordship to use the advice of the Rev. Edward Shelley, known and dear to me, that by his aid the business of our mutual correspondence of letters between us may be established for the future. One only thing remains, that not failing in courage we pursue with confidence a just and legitimate defence of our right. May God be present to your undertakings. To His Divine protection I suppliantly commend this cause and the safety of your most Rev. Lordship. Your Lordship's most devoted servant and brother to serve you. David, Bishop of Ossery.

G.—Dr Mathew Kellison* and Others to the Brethren in England. Douai College, 14 Aug. 1628.

Verie Reverend and our much respected Brethren. Wee have received your generall letter by which you desired us as being members of the same body to assist you in these your great troubles caused by the late controversie, which your letter we imbraced with noe lesse feeling than affection. For as we glorie that we are members of your renowned body soe as members should doe, we were as sensible of your difficulties as of our own, fulfilling therein that of the Apostle Si quid patitur unum membrum compatiuntur omnia membra. And therefore by and by we set to paper and seconded your twoe letters to those twoe congregations in most

* President of Douai College.

ample manner and with al the reasons we could think of, yea and with al the vehemence that either our modestie or their authority would permit, esteeming your cause our cause, yea the Churches cause, yea God his cause. For wee are of opinion that we being members of our body cannot subsist unles we helpe one another and we think with the Apostle aforesayd, that non potest oculus dicere manui operâ tua non indigeo aut iterum caput pedibus non estis mihi necessarii. Wee, as wee acknowledge, cannot stand unless you helpe us with prentises and meanes to mainteyne them as hitherto you have done most friendly and charitablie and be it spoken without arrogance on our part or offence on yours, you cannot subsist unlesse we send you backe these prentises fitte freemen of their trade, we being hitherto the only hope almost of your posteritie and the seed of your harvest. And therefore as wee ever have been ready to assist you to our abilitie soe be you assured we ever will bee: hoping that you also on your part as you have not heretofore been wanting to us soe you will not be hereafter. And indeed as we have at this tyme assisted you to our power soe at this tyme wee stand in need of your helping hand which you have often reached us but never could more opportunely than now at this tyme which hath been for these three yeares the hardest tyme that ever wee passed. If you ask of us how you may assist us, our necessitie is soe ingenious and inventive that not to speake of other meanes known better you than us wee have thought of one meanes by which you may help us and yet not prejudice yourselves. Soe it is that at this present M^{r} Harvey and M^{r} Ireland our old friends and benefactors are here with us, who out of compassion of our necessities (which they both have often tyme lessened) have been content to conferre with us how these our wants may be supplyed in some part and thereupon wee aggreed to make our earnest sute unto you and by you unto your and our most Reverend B. and others whom it may concern that sithence ther are Arrerages of some 4 or 5 hundred pounds due to the house where M^{r} Ireland resideth which are not like to be sent to ye use of y^{t} house as he and his brethren are informed, that the said Arrerages may by your charitable consents and my Lordships authoritie be converted to our use and benefit. Hereby you shall singularly oblige us and in doing this good to us, you shall do noe hurt but rather good to yourselves, wee being a branch (as to our no little joye you terme us) of your true vine, a member of your body to which we shall ever wish as much good as to our own and shall ever continue your loving Brethren and servants ready ever to

14th August 1628.

Mathew Kellison
Joseph Harvey
Ri: Ireland
William Hyde
Ritch Tayler
Antony Champney
Gulielmus Talbottus
Marke Drury
Gulielmus Harte
Francis Barber

H.—.....TO HENRY SILLESDEN, S.J., 28 May 1629, *n.s.*

Avises out of England: sent to F. Silisd:* of the 28 of May stilo novo 1629 & amongst the rest touching F. Rudisind's book. F. Scroopes letter to me.

I find yours of May 7th and now must tell you that it is hard to procure particulars well proved against Mr Harvie seeing he lieth to us and our friends inaccessible and unknown: the brags and continuance of all former claims are made by his adherents. Yet that which occurreth lately is that his Lordship gave command to a secular priest to publish in the Venetian Chapel when the assembly of Catholics was great this inclosed order for the gaining of the Jubilee and many copies of it are spread abroad. You will see that approbation of the ordinary is still here exacted by his Lordship. I had lately a letter from your old friend Mr D. Lovel wherein he writeth thus. I do not know or hear of any order (otherwise than by you and yours) made by his holiness and sent unto his Lordship but rather do assure myself confidently there is no such order made especially touching the administration of the 3 Parochial Sacraments, dependantly of my Lord which I confess I did expressly write to F. Blunt that his Lordship did require and that upon very good warrant. And for as my Lord Bishop persisting in his challenge assure yourself he doth and will persist to challenge what his holiness hath given him by two Breves. Thus far his Archdeacon, Mr Muscott another Archdeacon writ lately unto me in these words. I beseech you take notice of these inclosed (which were 3 prayers to be said in Mass for our Queen's good delivery) and make known to all your brethren this command of my Lord of Chalcedon and that with as much speed as you can, &c. Mr Salisbury, his father told me very lately that he and some others heard a Vicar General avouch that he was ordinary and I think he will procure this testified under their hands. They further avouch that the Nuncio hath sent to his Lordship to call in Mr Rudisants books and burn them and that they are censured for erroneous and scandalous. Also they show to their own friends and cause them to report them to others 2 Breves commanding regulars to depend of the Ordinary for the exercise of their privileges. If you know anything concerning such Breves or that ours by reason of any such do change their former practise I pray you let me know. Communicate the promises to Mr Courtney. As also whereas I hear from Mr William Lancaster now in his new lodging where Lathom was before, that there they are assured that the laity is agreed with the Bishop, this is a most notorious untruth, they being still as impatient of his pretended authority as they were at first, and certainly they will never yield unto it. Mr Wallies, his father's house was lately searched for the Bishop and many or all exposed to greatest danger by reason of searchers for him. Mr Lovel, May 6, writeth thus to me. Mr Muskett who is my Lord Bishops Vicar in and about London not being well hath appointed me to publish this plenary universal Indulgence, &c. Spiritual commodities to be reaped by

* Henry Sillesden *vere* Bedingfeld, S.J.

the Universal plenary Indulgence: 1. Absolution from all sins whatsoever. 2 Absolution from all censures inflicted either by law or man so they be not imposed by form of judgment. Conditions required: 1. To pray for the protection of the Catholic faith, the extirpation of heresy, peace amongst Christian princes and especially for the present necessities of the Church. 2. To fast Wednesday, friday & saturday the first or second week after notice thereof. 3. To confess to a priest secular or regular approved of the ordinary, and so to receive the B. Sacrament one of the forsaid days or the Sunday following. 4. To give alms according to their devotion and it is wished that these alms be given to the College of Doway which is in great need. This copy agreeth word for word with the original order declared by my Lord Bishop.

[*Addressed*] Adm: Rev. Mx^{a} il P. Tomaso della Comp^{a} di Giesu Ingleses Roma.

I.—"Extracts out of Fa: Barlow's * letter."

The Bishop giveth out in this his visit that he is ordinary; that ye Regulars cannot administer the 3 Sacraments without his leave, that it belongeth to him to nominate pastors, &c., adding that thus it is decreed at Rome. His Secretary M^{r} Farrar is taken and another of his officials with a load of writings touching this controversy. Whereat the Counsell being much displeased hath obtained of the King leave to curb these insolent pretendours who go about without his leave to make a Patriarchy in his country. The Commissioners to cross the Pope who authoriseth this Bishop, have drawn up certain captious propositions to be propounded to the priests taken which are these following: 1. An solus Papa absque consensu patriæ possit ulla ex causa principem deponere. 2. An Papalis definitio rerum spectantium ad fidem extra generale consilium sit infallibilis veritatis. 3. An Catholici qui vivunt sub principe protestante teneantur obedire papa præcipiente ne assumant arma contra invasionem ab eo missum ut principem deponat. By which articles they intend to divide the clergy, employ them in new disputes, to put us to a new divinity. For if the 2^{d} proposition be denied most of all the difficulties touching Christ and the Sacraments and other things will remain but probable. The secular priests say that had it not been for the Regulars these things would never have come to the notice of ye state and that the Regulars have caused this persecution and indeed secular priests are more bitter one against another than Catholics and Protestantes. It is reported for certain that the Bishop of Chalcedon was taken, but for a good sum of money which he always carrieth about him he escaped. This controversy is so generally known to the Protestants that the Parliament-men long to be together to take order with us. Item it was conceived that the King upon displeasure against the judges who sentenced the martyrs of Lancaster, would have given some sort of toleration if this foul business had not brought all the Counsell upon his back. When ye Nuntio of Paris sent the Bishop

* Dom William Rudesind Barlow *als.* Radcliffe, O.S.B.

word by Mr Fitton that he would suspend his faculties if he did not surcease from medling, his answer was I am as good a man as he and therefore I care not for him. Our navy is to go towards Denmark. Felton says that the remonstrances of the Parliament moved him to kill Buckingham. Denbigh is gone to invite Hamilton to come to be Master of the Horse.

[*Endorsed.*] An extract of F. Presidents letters from Brussells.

J.—Dom Rudesind Barlow to Fr. Henry Sillesden, 9 April 1629.

F. Rudisind Barlow to F. Silisden. R. Father upon the back side of Mr Fittons letter which is in everybody's hand these or such like words are writ from Rome. Jan: 1629.—We have discovered by an accident that all the Jesuits greatest friends are the greatest opposers of the Benedictine's book, so that it appears they seek to ruin the Benedictines and yet to make them believe we do it. There is no name to this nor to Mr Fittons letter so that I hope all may be false and that these be uncharitable offices of such as convert their employment of preaching the Gospel, to sowing of schism. These certainly will be no martyrs although they be condemned twenty times. I send you a copy of my letter to the Nuncio of France wherein yow shall see the state of our controversy in England. Methinks you should cry out as well as we or do something to promote the common good. The cause is not ours only neither are we so far off the hooks but that we could come on again with such conditions as you would hardly believe. And sure I am that you would not believe they would be performed as indeed I do not, And partly for this but principally for that I am heartily and sincerely united to you I will hearken to nothing that tends to a breach. Methinks that Fa: Talbot should show these things and urge them in Paris to such as might make the Nuncio sensible of the Bishops violence and indescretion. The seculars inform that I am only a hair-brained fellow and that it is no heed to take of what I write or say. But if you there, and Mr Foster at Paris; I here, and ours at Paris and such as I can find out in France cry with open mouth as we have occasion given to do something would be got from the Nuntio without whom they at Rome will do nothing, because he indeed is ordinary. Deal freely and let me see what you do in the matter.—Oratio pro muliere prægnante sumpta ex missali Sarũ et jussu Rmi Episcopi dicenda ab omnibus sacerdotibus in Missis suis pro fælici partu Serenissimæ Reginæ nostræ Præcipitur etiam omnibus sacerdotibus in privatis suis precibus ferventer orent Deum pro salute et prosperitate Regis ac Reginæ et fælici statu totius regni. Et ad hortentur ubi Catholicos omnes ut idem faciant.

Oratio.

Deus qui Beatam virginem et matrem Mariam in conceptu et partu consecrasti: et Jonam Prophetam de ventre ceti potenti virtute liberasti tuam famulam (Reginam ñram Mariam) gravidam, protege et visita eam in salutari suo ut proles in illa contenta fæliciter prodeat et perveniat ad gratiam Lavacri Salutaris, per Dñum, &c.

Secreta.

Suscipe quæsumus Dñe hastias et preces humilitatis nostræ et famulam tuam (Reginam nr̃am Mariam) scuto protectionis tuæ defende: et quam prægnantem tua gratia esse voluisti hanc adveniente partus tempore, gratiose libera et ab omnibus perturbationibus cum prole in ipsa contenta clementer conserva. Per Dñum nr̃m, &c.

Postcommunio.

Adesto supplicationibus nr̃is omnipotens Deus et famulæ tuæ (Reginæ nr̃æ Mariæ) largifluæ protectionis munus concede ut adveniente tempore parturiendi, gratiæ tuæ subsidium suscipiat et proles quam ediderit, percepto Lavacro salutari, gratiosis incrementis fæliciter proficiat, per Dñum nr̃m, &c.

Very Rev. S. My Lord of Chalcedon out of his Pastoral care hath sent these inclosed commanding all priests to pray for the safe delivery of her gratious majesty. I beseech you take notice of this his command and make it known to your Brethren with as much speed as you can that we all joyning together in prayer may obtain this so great a blessing. Thus nothing doubting but you will perform speedily what is required, I rest. April 9°. Concordat cum originali Epistola R. D. G. Muscott missa ad R. P. Marcum Crowderum Provincialem Bened: in Provincia Cantuariæ. Ita est F. Rudis: Barlo Cong^is Ang: ordinis S^ti Benet: Præses. Such a precept as this was insinuated to your Provincial. Methinks these things do not cohere with what they write from Rome and Methinks not as a man should that now is proclaimed traitor twice for things that concerneth not his religion.

K.—Two Letters of Rev. George Leyburn to Bishop Smith in France, 1631.

[Rev. George Leyburn at this time was one of the officials of the Bishop, and had gone over to Calais with the Bishop when he left England to go to France. In 1652 he became President of Douai College. He was uncle to John Leyburn who in 1685 was consecrated Bishop for England. Lovell *alias* Southcot. See *C.R.S.*, vol. i, *Southcote's Note Book*. Fa. Ph., Father Robert Phillip, a Scotchman, the Queen's confessor.]

[*First letter 7 Sept.* 1631.]

Most honoured Sir,—Some few hours before my departure from Calais I did commend unto you one with a hearty remembrance of my humble service: since I have enjoyed a happy passage and on Sunday morning I arrived at my old abode. This little success maketh me harbour hopes of a far greater happiness in the accomplishment of your pious designs. Sweet Jesus bless and preserve you from your enemies which are great in number and make your poor friends happy in your wished return. I have been with the ambassador, who no sooner got a sight of me but he came running unto me and was much recreated to hear the wished tidings of your safe arrival: and I did give him many humble thanks from you, for his loving affection towards you, signifying also how honourably

you had been treated by the governor of Calais for his sake. I did also go unto fa: Ph: and his companion to commend your loving affection, and they did show unto me a letter from Chevalier de Garre in which he did wish them to hasten your return into France; to assist you with all their power and to furnish you with whatsoever moneys should be requisit for your journey. Wherefore I beseech you to render him humble thanks: and their counsel is and I am of the same opinion that you manifest your self to rely much on him and use him in all your business for he can have free access unto the King and Cardinal and car de saux, when those about you cannot: and I am sorry that I did not in my memorial from Calais signify that you should repair unto him at your arrival in those parts. Mr Lovell told me that he hath writte unto you that you should speak as much as you could in the ambassadors commendation. But I pray be careful you do not prejudice your self. Many and open commendations and praises will breed jealousy of a part taker and you know well how affairs stand betwixt the ambassador and Chateauneufe and Chevalier de Garre. You may please signify unto your friends here what you judge most convenient to be done by them and I do assure my self that they will apply their best endeavours to answer unto your desires. They have gone 4 or 5 of the Chief to satisfy the Spanish Agent in whom the Jesuits information hath made great impression: and he hath them so frequent in his mouth that by the assistance of a friend I have gotten them in writing. First he says that the Spanish Divines hath declared against you: secondly that you have a pension of the Cardinal Richlieu: thirdly that you include your self in a corner to revolve the people and make a faction amongst Catholics, having been sent for their comfort: fourthly that you have been the Cardinals chaplain: fifthly that your controversy is a French plot devised by the French to hinder the increase of Catholics for their own politic ends or at least to Frenchify them and avert them from Spain, and that you are an instrument of theirs for the compassing of their designs. Since they have been assured of your departure their informations made unto him were thus: that the plot of the gardener was only a colour for your escape and flight: that if you had proceeded well, you should have acquainted him with your departure and demanded his assistance and that you have suppressed a Bull of the Pope in which it is declared that you have no such authority as is pretended and that for this reason you have left the country, and these points the agent did utter with great passion and bitterness: although at this present he is more calm and hath said openly that he doth not approve Don Carolo's proceeding in the Declaration. We are shortly to go to visit Abbate Scallio who is arrived here extraordinary for Savoy and peradventure we shall be able at least to draw from them some certificate prejudicial unto the former declaration. I pray be mindful to solicite for some fund for a College for infallibly ours at Lisbon will never enjoy wished success as you will understand by this enclosed: and it will be a great motive unto the state of France to do for us when they

shall understand that we are as it were banished out of Spain for our affection towards France. Concerning Mr Fortes; his going towards you, do you judge it convenient ? As for my part nothing doth more afflict me than that none of our chief is with you, for you will be overcharged with business. Concerning your moneys I will commend unto you a bill of exchange the next week. As yet I am not settled. Concerning occurrences there are not any, only the Poland Ambassador had his audience two days ago: his business is not as yet known: in his speech he did often mention the Palatinate. Our King and Queen are both at White-hall. This is all, only fa: Ph: and his companion doth remember their services. If you see fa: Sancy signify unto him passages as they have happened. I am in great haste. I am ashamed to have written unto you so imperfectly but I was in great haste otherwise I should have been more exact. I received a testimony from my cousin Broughton which I have given unto Mr Lovell who will impart all other passages.
London, Sep: 7, 1631. Your obedient servant
Chalvers.

[*Endorsed by the Bishop.*] Objections against Chalcedon.

[*Second letter* 1631.]

Most honoured Sir. Since I commended unto you my last I have received divers from Mr Rogers and Mr Cudbert Car with their attestations which I have given unto Mr Lovell. This inclosed from Mr Car, Mr Lovell did open, and concerning the moneys mentioned he is to receive them. Our adversaries continue still in their endeavours for gaining of hands against an Ordinariship and although they be rejected in many places notwithstanding some they win for them through wrong explications of Ordinariship. for wheresoever they do attempt hands they signify that to be an ordinary is to have power to place and displace priests ad libitum, to erect a Tribunal to exact Tithes, &c., and I do assure you faithfully that if they did not proceed in this nature they would not prevail: for if any of our friends speak and confer with those who are most devoted unto them and ask them whether they do not desire a Bishop, they will answer that they judge Episcopal authority most necessary conditionally that his holiness will tie his hands from attempting a Tribunal, &c. Concerning this inclosed from Mr Rogers I wish that you will please to send your resolution touching those cases of affinity. I am become a great eye sore unto Sir Tobie and Foster in regard of my negociation and yesternight father Basile did tell one of my acquaintance that there was an expression-commission made by the Council to apprehend me because I did go out of England with a traitor. This he had from Foster. For my part I am not greatly scared for I do imagine that they cause this bruict to run, both to give notice that I was the man that did accompany the Bishop though they cannot prove it: and to put me in fear and so to draw me from doing business for my friends. There much troubled with my living with the Dutch Agent in so much that now they never visit him and more with

my going so often unto the ambassadors and most of all because they know Mr Ph: is my great friend. I shall know shortly whether this be true or not and if it be, I must absent myself for a time. Howsoever I am ready to endure whatsoever crosses it shall please my B. Saviour to impose upon me. Foster and the Capn: with the grand Osurior or the Ambassador continue still in their violence to get out the orator in so much that the Queen is much offended and lately told the Ambassador that she did perceive that he did trouble him self too much about her household and therefore wished him hereafter to abstain for she is mistress and will ever be mistress of her own house and she added that if she should know that any of her household did keep correspondence with him more than she should approve that she would send him whither he should not hear of him. The grand Osurior hath already lost himself, for now again since the coming of the Court to St James he hath opposed the Queen. He would need have the lodging of Mr Ph: and the Queen said he should not but did appoint for him others which he refused and retired unto Somerset House where he remaineth yet cometh daily to the Court.

[*Endorsed by the Bishop.*] Jes: [Jesuits] against an Ordinarie.

1633, April.

L.—A Letter of Rev. John Southcot alias Lovell alias Clarke to the Bishop or His Secretary at Paris about the Books Published against the Bishop.

[Brother Foley, vol. vii, p. 851, refers to this letter as being quoted by Turnbull in his annotated copy of *Oliver's Collectanea S.J.*]

The last week I had a short letter from you of the 19th of this month, together with the two printed papers in French which we will cause to be divulged here as well and as soon as we can. But how to get direct proofs to convince them to be the true authors of the books we do not know, more than the common voice and opinion which is generally here such that all that read this declaration presently cry out against the untruth thereof. Mr Homes the Benedictine told me that fa: Knott gave him one of his books and he saith that he composed it in the Clink. Fa: Faulkner told Mr Beckett if I be not deceived that fa: Flud had answered the Sorbon censures and was the author also of the Spongia. That he was the author also of the Apologia both the anagram of his name showeth and was acknowledged by themselves in divers parts of the kingdom, though I know not their names in particular. And Mr Gray the Jesuit sold them up and down, from whom I procured two or three copies by père Windoes means. Besides, all their penitents and followers of the better sort had these books in their houses and carried them sometimes in their pockets: and they were read generally by them all, who notwithstanding refused to read any book written on the other side. Moreover they were read publicly at the table (as I hear) at St Omers to the schollars there: and my young nephew that came lately from thence told me that he had read the Apology himself being at Gaunt or at Liège as I

take it. I beseech you let us not fail to have some few copies at least of Aurelius' answer to all their exceptions against his books which we will keep secret or divulge as you shall direct us. It is great pity that there was nothing added in this declaration in dislike of the doctrine. Methinks that should have been stood upon much. I cannot yet learn who that Bazadry is mentioned in your letter. Mr Labourne will inquire. The holy oils are not yet come. I hear no more of Anthony Smith. God send him to be constant in his purpose. Mr Fitton wrote to us the same which he wrote to my Lord, and it were good those reports of the malice touching persecution were known to the King and Treasurer, but we know not well how to do it, for our friend at Court is fearful to speak. We sent you the last week a copy of the Queens letter to Crequey but desire you not to show it to the Nunce who will the sooner conceive it was not gotten by importunity, and think there is more in it than perhaps there is, which it were not amiss he should that he may inform to Rome according to his own conceipt of it. We all wish there could be a letter procured from the Cardinal to the Treasurer here in my Lords behalf. Surely it would do much: and it is wished that the Cardinal would write more than once to him about that matter and employ the French Ambassador or some other here to treat about it with the Treasurer and to seek to allay and answer all difficulties. If he be my Lords friend indeed and a friend to the cause he cannot refuse to do this, being desired. The King begins his journey towards Scotland upon the 11th day of May. There are 4,000 and 500 persons registered to accompany his Majesty in this journey, and the are so laid that he intendeth to be here at London back again by St James-tide the 24 July. This is what occureth and so with duty remembered to my Lord. 24th April 1633.

We hear some flying report that fa: Joseph there is in disgrace but we do not believe it.

[*The address.*] Pour Monsieur Antoine Penon à Paris.

M.—Bishop Smith to the Agent at Rome Rev. Peter Fitton.
March 11, 1633.

Dear Sir. Albeit I wrote to you in answer of 3 of yours whereof the last was of the last of Jan: yet would I not miss to let you know what hath passed since between me and the Cardinal and Nunce. The Cardinal* is not willing I should go to R[ome] and saith that he will provide for me as well as he can: but perhaps I might do more good there, if his holiness would provide for me. He saith that he knoweth nothing of any Scot that is to be or like to be Cardinal. The Nunce telleth me that it is sub judice whether I or another be to be sent B[isho]p into England. And I gave him the names of five whom I thought the fittest, as Mr Southcot alias Lovell and Mr Muskett for the South, Dr Champney and Mr Trollop for the North, and Mr Bennett for Wales, but I charge you to tell none whome I name. And if any one of these were B[isho]p then

* Cardinal Richelieu.

there were two English B[isho]ps and I should do some good abroad and he would be able to do more good at home than I can by reason of the proclamations and the enmity of Jes[uits]. A Jes[uit] in this town began to preach without leave of the Archb[ishop], contrary to their own agreement for which he was interdicted. The College of Lisbon earnestly desireth that privilege for to take orders for which I wrote long since to you. In England a minister hath been degraded and condemned to perpetual prison for saying in his sermon of the Q[ueen] God convert or confound her. And another man fined £500 for breaking pictures in the windows of a Church. A Monk insulted upon Mr Dade* for making peace with the clergy, and here they commend Rudisinds† Mandatum and say it is sold openly in Doway. I have got a grant of the King to set up a Nunnery in this Town and I hope this day it is sealed. Your naturalization was gotten but the patent is lost by reason the deposing of the late Grande search so as we must begin of new. I wrote unto you both by Nancy and Brussells upon the 4 of this, and by Brussels sent the B[isho]ps letter for me whereof I had sent you the copy half a year ago. I had writ thus far when I received yours of the 5 of Feb: by the way of Nancy which I do not perceive to be much speedier than by Brussells, yet I will send still that way hereafter as you desire. As for the relation which I gave of England to the Nunce I have long since sent you a copy and it containeth nothing but how much our country was disposed both from our King, Queen, Counsel, Bishops and others towards Cath[olic] Religion if affairs of Church were settled. By the Nunce it seems we are to have but one B[isho]p for he told me that they who protect the Catholics (who this should be he told not) would that we had a B[isho]p but no more for this time than one, lest it should offend the state, and he said he was of advise that I should be sent back again. And I told him I thanked him for his good will but not for the thing. In any case do what you can that if another be put in my place his Hol[iness] declare it was at my request and that I did not declare confessions to be invalid nor did persecute regulars pro quibus Christus mortuus est, nor was never presentable as Jes[uits] preach and let them know that my dishonour will be to him whose delegate and official I was. The Capuchines have not signed that agreement between the Bishop and Regulars. Sweet Jesus be with you. 11 of March. I always write the night before I send the letter. Yours ever.

N.—Bishop Smith to Mr Fitton at Rome. 17th June, 1633.

Dear Sir. Even now I received yours of the 22 of May. That same Instructio pro Catholicis Angliæ, &c., is surely the same in English which is Brevis et certa declaratio in Latin and made by the same man and therefore it would much redown to his disgrace to have that put in Indice and I marvel that you never saw that here in Paris. But the Jes[uits] most desire to have that disgraced

* Fr. Thomas Dade, O.P.

† Barlow, O.S.B.

because it most moveth Catholics and hath drawn some from them. As for my coming to R[ome], my Brethren do now somewhat mislike thereto and I am more backward than ever particularly because the Jes[uits] give out in England that I am cited thither and if I should go, they would then brag the more, particularly because when I was there last,* the Jes[uits] sought to cast me into the Inquisition and de facto cast a book† of mine which yet came out with honour. The Nunce told me that the Pope would assist me for my charges and therefore I doubt not but he would have me there and having (as the Nunce told me) accepted of my imagined resignation I doubt whether he would ever let me return. The Bishops here have promised to write as effectual letters to the Pope and the Ambassador as I will myself and I have to send them by the next. As yet I have not heard what the Cardinal hath done for me who as I wrote to you long since, hearing of that message delivered to me by the Nunce said to me divers times ne vous mette en peine nous ferons votre affaire. To-morrow I hope to understand what he hath or will do by his brother to whom and also to his sister I spoke for to call upon him and this day his brother cometh from the country to this town. 8 days ago P. Aurelius came forth which is very learned and very eloquent and stingeth the Jes[uits] whom he oftentimes calleth maligners of maligners. The Bishops have gotten under the hands of two of the chiefest Jes[uits] here that the propositions which they condemned are contra fidem and that they cannot hear confessions sine Epop licentia obtenta and sent this to the Court but the Nunce and gral of Jacobins‡ would have added this clause juxta canon Sedis Apostolicæ beneplacitum which the Bishops will not admit and so I know not to what it will come. Fr. Oliver shall be very welcome to me when he cometh and the Dominicans see little if they see not more danger from Jes[uits] than from the B[isho]p. I have written to our Brethren in England that unless 3 or 4 of the gravest of them go to R[ome] as they did in the time of the Appellants, they will get little and I would you write to the same effect for verily I fear it is the only mean. For myself I should be heartily glad to be put out of office so one or more were in my place and I think I could give sufficient reason to persuade my friends that it were not convenient for me to return. Our English Ambassador here died on Corpus Christi day. He was a moderate man and as I think my friend. I have long since writ such a letter to his Holiness as you desired, to wit, that for myself I should be glad to be discharged yet because I made that petition, inscio clero, I desired him to hear their reasons and then I would do as he shall appoint. But by the extraordinary favour which the ambassador showed me I gather that I am not so odious to the state as the Jesuits would have believed. And he told me that if it were in Englishmens hands whether the clergy or Jesuits should rule Catholics the

* 1609–1610.

† An answer to Thomas Bell's late challenge, Doway, 1605.

‡ Dominicans. So called from their church of St. Jacques.

question would be soon ended, and was glad to hear me assert that I intended no tribunal, &c. Fr. Joseph hearing what the Nunce had said to me, said that it would enrage the secular clergy and that matters could not continue so, and as I think, set the Cardinal on to do for us but would not have this known. The Nunce is with the King who is going to Loraine and with him also is the extraordinary Nunce. From England [they say that]* Jes[uits] give out that the Pope intendeth to send [an Archbishop]* and that their general said that then he would call all his, out of England; and before they gave out that I was shortly to return with full authority and that they were undone. These things I think they give out, upon no ground but only to amuse our Brethren that they write not to R[ome] but think themselves sure. An ancient priest speaketh openly in defence of the oath and I fear if they be disappointed of Episcopal authority more will do the like, and that matters will go to great confusion. A Catholic cited another for legata pia and another cast a Jes[uit]† into prison for carrying a woman overseas who he said was his wife. And if no justice be settled there, men will seek justice at heretics hands. I pray you let the congregation de Indice know that Instructio pro Catholicis &c. containeth nothing but what Brevis Declaratio doth and that there is nothing but a mere epitome of the Popes Breves as in truth there is not any touching faith nor anything also against good manners or any disgraceful speeches of any regulars. I send you up a copy of purpose that you may see what to do. Even now I receive your second, written of the same day and sent by Lyons. It is like that his Hol[iness] will give me a Bishopric or Abbey which is no good sign that he will continue Episcopal authority in England. I might long since have had a Bishopric here, and doubtless may have by the Cardinal and I will not give away Episcopal authority for so small a matter. But if his Holiness will take it away I cannot resist because it is ad beneplacitum. When the Nunce writeth to me I shall do as you advise. There is speech that the Hollanders have taken all the forts about Antwerp and that thereupon Cardona is sent for back out of Loraine and that Manor is returned to Brussells. If his hol[iness] will bestow a Bishopric on me and withal send another Bishop into England I shall account myself exceedingly beholden, so I be not to live in Italy or out of France, but I shall count it no favour to have a Bishopric so as England loose a Bishop. Sweet Jesus direct me and assist you. 17th June. Yours ever R.

O.—Bishop Smith to Mr Fitton at Rome. 26 August, 1633.

Dear Sir. I have yours of the 23 of July and am very glad to hear that resolution is taken to give England a Bishop but I fear they will be long in finding out a fit person if they seek to content the regulars in the choice. And it is pitty that seeing that regulars have no regard of seculars in choice of their superiors, regard should be had of them in choice of ours. And for my part I had rather

* Torn away. † Fr. Gibbon.

have a special Breve that I might show it to others that I am not deposed for my behaviour and yet a word also in the Breve of my conscience would do well. Besides I have had but one hundred pistoles of the Cardinal since I came over and above £300 sterling have gone out of my purse, since that time so that they must think of maintaining me if they will have me live out of my country. I am told that the Cardinal intendeth to give me no certainty lest I should leave him and he meaneth to make use of me as I find. I shall be glad to hear more of that minister and of his book. A while ago I sent you printed p[ropositi]ons defended in Cambridge, with the clergys letter to me for to return and since they have writ to this Cardinal Nunce whom I always find willing to favour us. I am glad M[r] Barcley is not disgraced and I have writ so to England and to hasten M[r] Ducket of whom as yet I hear nothing. I was in hope to have gotten leave for a Nunnery here but the first president saith it is an [extraordinarie]* matter and requireth the meeting of all the chambers so that if the Cardinal take not the matter to heart I have no hope and god grant that we need them not. The elder Plat† is come hither to read in a monastery at £6 and the younger is come also to be guide to young gentlemen. Let me know what opinion is there of Aurelius,‡ his work. In any case labour what you can for to get the new Bishop to have authority of externs both for to avoid the coming in of apostates as also unless he have some authority over regulars they will contemn him. And commend me kindly to Monsieur La Bard canon of our Ladies and put him in mind what Mons[r] Roche desired him to get, a Breve for me that though I should die in Curia yet such benefices as I should have should be at the gift of those to whom heretofore they belonged and not to the see because the condition of getting such a Breve within some months is put into my letter of nationality as they are in all others nowadays. Sweetest Jesus be with you. Yours ever. 26. August.

P.—Bishop Richard Smith, Bishop of Chalcedon, to Lord Weston, the Lord Treasurer. 8th Nov., 1633, *n.s.*

Right Honourable. Although it may seem strange to your Honour to receive a letter from such a person as myself in these disjointed times yet I trust it will not be taken in an ill part nor attributed to any presumption in me when the necessity of a just defence impelleth thereunto: for that I understand from good hand that I am brought into suspicion not only with your Honour and some other eminent persons of the Councel but also with his majesty as the supposed author or abettor of certain scandalous writings and reports wherewith (as I hear) one Arismendes a frenchman stands charged before your Honour at this present. For my part I do protest unfeinedly and do assure your Honour in verbo Epis-

* Some word ending with "rie" is illegible, but from another of his letters this is clearly intended.

† Laurence Planting.

‡ The Abbé de St. Cyran.

copi that neither by myself nor by Arismendes nor by any other person did I ever speak or write or cause to be spoken or written anything tending to his majestys displeasure or to the dishonour of any of his Majesty's Privy Council but have contrariwise sought occasions with all strangers to extol his Majesty's most eminent parts both natural and moral and particularly to defend his royal clemency towards his Catholic subjects when I chanced to find any ill affected person by sinister informations go about to impeach the same. Neither was I ever so undutiful or so inconsiderate as to speak or write even amongst familiar friends of any Privy Councellor or other civil magistrate but with all due respect to his place and person, having ever esteemed it a chief part of Christian duty not only to speak honourably but to think and judge the best of the actions of all those that are in authority and from my heart have ever detested as unchristian and unnatural the contrary practise and herein I dare confidently refer myself to the report and censure of all those that know me by experience. And as for Arismendes in particular to say nothing that I was fully possessed at his last being here that he was an apostata Fryer (though since I hear it is another of that name and not he) and therefore not likely to be employed by me in any business of such a nature, I had so little correspondence with him or he with me that I did not so much as see him when passing by Paris the last winter, he went for Spain. Neither had I seen him as he returned from thence this Spring, but that some letters were sent to me by him from Lisbon wherein I was wished to inform myself further of him by word of mouth touching the state of a certain College lately there erected by a Portugal gentleman. Whereupon he came thrice unto my chamber but I absolutely refused to send any letter or message by him to England, neither dealt I with him concerning any other matter at all but only the state of that College and this I do aver in the faith of a Christian and word of a Bishop to be most true. Furthermore because your Honour cannot be ignorant how much I have been opposed these years past by some domestic adversaries who have sought not only to disgrace me abroad but to discredit me with the state at home and to incense his Majesty both against my person and claim, I thought good with this occasion by your Honours means humbly to present unto his Majesty a most sincere profession of my allegiance and to testify my most unfeined love unto my natural country being ready to confirm the same with any oath that ever Catholic Bishop took in England or that Catholic Bishops used to take in other countries: and whereas amongst other numerous aspersions to make me odious it hath been objected that I am wholly (as they term it) frenchified. I humbly beseech your Lordship to believe and so to inform his Majesty and the Lords of the Privy Council, that though I stand obliged to some of the French in particular, yet do I and ever shall carry with me as true and sincere an English heart as any subject his Majesty hath, desiring to receive no favour either from Spain nor France but what may stand with his Majesty's good liking, of

whose Royal clemency and goodness I profess myself wholly to rely: and as for the claim of my episcopal authority I do not see that it can be justly offensive to his Majesty or hurtful to the state but rather useful to both being only spiritual and not temporal and not granted over Protestants but our Catholics only, whom it was chiefly intended thereby to keep in peace and good order amongst themselves and in due obedience to his Majesty: neither did I ever go about (I take God to witness) to erect a new Tribunal to make probate of wills because by these or the like my adversaries have most calumniously divulged of me in all places: knowing those things not to be within the compass of that spiritual authority which was granted unto me, and which I never intended to exercise in any undue manner or in any particular matter wherein the spiritual good of this church could not be procured but with offence and prejudice to his Majesty's service. And here I may and do challenge the most averted and violent of all my adversaries to allege any one particular action of mine from the beginning of my entrance into England since I was first made Bishop wherein I have prevaricated in this kind to the offence of his majesty, to the disturbance of any court of justice or to the hurt and prejudice of any subject in particular. So little advantage have my adversaries hitherto had against me and so little ground by my outward actions to traduce so wrongfully and so publickly as they have done my inward intentions. But I fear the zeal of my defence hath transported me too far already which hath spun out the thread of these lines to a greater length than I intended. Wherefore not to trouble your Lordship any further. In conclusion I hereby request your Lordship to excuse this boldness and to do me the favour to recommend the contents hereof with his majesty for whose long life and prosperity I daily pray from the bottom of my heart as also for our most gracious Queen and all their royal issue and so I rest Your Honours most ready to do you service

R. Chalcedon

Paris the 8 of November
stylo novo 1633.

Q.—Attestation of Rev. Edward Johns that Sir Nicholas Fortescue in his last illness fully submitted to the Bishop of Chalcedon. Dec: 2nd 1633.

I being called to assist Sir Nicholas Fortescue in his last sickness immediately before his death I requested him to satisfy the world and clear himself of these two special imputations following whereof I thought he had been injuriously taxed. First I told him that it was reported that he had opposed the Bishop of Chalcedon, his authority and jurisdiction. And secondly that he had been the chiefest contriver of that infamous letter or rather libel falsely published in the name of the lay Catholics of England against the said Bishop, his authority and person. To the honour of God therefore and defence of that prudent noble Knight I thought good to relate his religious answer, word by word as near as I can remem-

ber. To the first then he said. I protest before God as I hope to be saved that I love and honour the Bishop of Chalcedon and do embrace his authority and jurisdiction which I do acknowledge to be just and lawful over all the lay Catholics of England as well as over the clergy. To the second he speak feelingly and said, Truly Sir I never was contriver of that uncharitable letter and therefore I do utterly disclaim from that, yet notwithstanding I do acknowledge my error and weakness in consenting to the publication of the said letter and yielding to the importunity of those gentlemen who were resolved to publish that before their meeting at my lodging. For that error I cry god mercy and ask the Bishop of Chalcedon forgiveness. Moreover if it shall please God to lend me life and the use of my senses till you come again tomorrow I will (as you request) testify this much under my hand. But alas with grief I relate it, that worthy Knight departed this life within few hours after my parting from him, even the second of December 1633. God rest his soul Amen. The last word his man could perceive him to speak was this, Would God that old man were with me now.

No. VI.

JOHN MAWSON, LAYMAN, MARTYR, 1612, AND SOME CATHOLIC MAWSONS.

CONTRIBUTED BY JOSEPH MAWSON.

So far as the present writer is aware, little, if anything, concerning this martyr has come to light since Bishop Challoner wrote. It has been thought that there is not sufficient evidence for the date, and that the person intended is John Mason, already commemorated by Challoner as having suffered in 1591. Bishop Challoner's words do not support, they rather negative, this suggestion. Of John Mason he says that he was executed for aiding and assisting priests, but of John Mawson that it is not known on what charge he suffered, only that he was apprehended while hearing Mass.

Further, the names are of diverse origin. Mawson—hardly known in the south has existed in the north since the year 1300, and even before that date. A Shropshire Visitation pedigree [1] gives after six generations of early date, beginning with Adam Maueson,—Edith daughter of another Adam Maueson, *alias* Berwicke de Berwicke. The arms are those of Mavesine. The name is a variant of Malvoisin, Mauvesyn—Mossun, met with in Shropshire in the thirteenth century, is perhaps another form, and with them, possibly may have originated the Mussons or Mawsons of Leicester and neighbouring counties. There was a Mauvesyn, Governor of Pontefract, Yorks., but the name did not spread, at least in that form, in the north. In 1312 an Adam Mauson is found on the Subsidy Roll of Haliwell, Northumberland, but not on earlier or later Rolls. According to W. Grainge, "The Vale of Mowbray," p. 46, the Earl of Northumberland in 1095, holding Bamborough Castle, William Rufus built another Castle over against it, which he called Malvoisin, to prevent succours being thrown by the Earl into the Castle. The name of the village which arose on this spot became successively Mulesen, Molsen, Mowssen, and finally Mowson, as at the present day. Mavezin-Ridware in Staffordshire owes the affix to being their possession. M. A. Lower speaks of a similar castle in the Isle of France. Mauvezin is a Gascon town.

At the present time the only locality where the name is common is the valley of the Wharfe, around Otley and Harrogate in the West Riding of Yorkshire, and it may be inferred that there the name originated.

There is reason for thinking that the Westmorland family whose history we are about to trace was connected at an early period

[1] *Harleian Society*, xxix, 513.

with the Wharfedale district. As will be seen below they were connected with Kendal; and it must certainly not be overlooked that in *C.R.S.*, v, p. 292, John Mason, the martyr of 1591, is called "a Kendall man," and that his real name may be *Mawson*.

Bishop Challoner gives only four names of persons who suffered for their religion in 1612, of whom *two* were executed on Whitsun-eve, May 30th. But the appended evidence of a Protestant gentleman[1] is circumstantial, with the names of other eye-witnesses. They are certainly all four described as "priests," and that may have been the belief of the onlookers.

From a letter of John Chamberlain, Esq., to Sir Dudley Carleton, 13 Nov., 1611: "There were certain priests or Jesuits lately taken and brought from Mrs. Vaux's house, the Lord Vaux's mother. There was some resistance to the taking of them."[2]

The same to the same, dated London, 11 June, 1612:

"On Whitsun-eve there were four priests hanged at Tyburn who died very confidently, and were suffered to take their fill. But whose fault it was I know not, but sure it was not well. They have been banished twice at least, and would take no warning. The Earl of Arundel with his young son was present at the execution, and the Viscount Montacute, with divers ladies and gentlemen in coaches, and yet they were hanged early, between 6 and 7 in the morning."

W. H. Overall's *Index to the Remembrancer*, 1579–1664, p. 132, has a letter from the Archbishop of Canterbury to the Lord Mayor, 11 Feb., 1612:

"Many Papists and Recusants flocked to London. The Lord Mayor to . . . find out how many recusants were lodged within the Liberties of the City and to certify the same to the Archbishop."

The following notes, compiled by a name-sake who claims no other relationship, may, it is hoped, stimulate further enquiry.

They relate in the main to a Catholic family of Mawson in London and Westmorland, of whom various notices are found at later dates, which might well have been, and in the writer's opinion was, that to which the martyr belonged. As the story of a Catholic family in the troublous times following the Reformation, 1600–1700 and later, the record is not without interest. It may also be of some use genealogically.

The first Catholic of this family as yet met with is Nicholas Mawson of Skelsmergh, in Kendal parish, Westmorland. In 1650 his name is in the proceedings of the Committee for Compounding, as a "papist Sequestered," with the note appended, "Several of the Delinquents' and Papists' Estates are farmed out to themselves."[3]

He was one of the class of yeomen called "statesmen," who in Westmorland and Cumberland held their lands by military tenure

[1] R. F. Williams, *Court and Times of James I*, 2 vols., 1848.

[2] *Ibid.*

[3] *Cal. of State Papers, Dom. Ser.*, vol. 1643–1660, p. 176.

direct from the Crown. The year of his birth would be, probably, 1605–10.

The next, Peter, was a son of Nicholas. In 1661–2 a grant of arms was made to this Peter in which he is described as of *Millbeck*, Kendal, " a person that has faithfully served in the late Wars, and particularly after the defeate at Worcester succoured and preserved many of His Maties Loyall Subjects."[1] The arms were, party per bend nebuly, ermine and ermines. Sixteen years later Peter was under suspicion of being a participator in the " Titus Oates plot."[2]

Another son of Nicholas, brother of Peter, was John Mawson. He is first met with as apprenticing himself to a London goldsmith, for seven years to Michaelmas 1656.[3] This would place his birth in 1635; he might, therefore, have been a grandson, and named after the martyr. He was a steadfast Catholic throughout his life. In 1659 he is in business for himself,[4] and until 1669 residing in the parish of St. Clement Danes.[5] In 1670 his firm has become Mawson and Company, in Fleet Street, goldsmiths keeping Running Cashes, i.e. Bankers [6]; and from this time notices of him are pretty frequent in various capacities.

In 1671 we find him married.[7] There are two holograph letters of his in that year—one of them still bearing his seal—addressed to Christopher, Lord Hatton, on money matters, and they seem to imply that he was on other than mere business relations with that family. The seal bears out this supposition. It shows his arms (the same as his brother Peter's) impaling Hatton; and John Mawson's wife may have been one of the Catholic Hattons of Oxford or Long Ditton, or belonging to a Westmorland branch of that family.

The Countess of Thanet, mentioned in two letters of his, was a Clifford, and her daughter, Cecilia Tufton, was wife of Lord Hatton and a strong Catholic.

In 1609 Christopher Hatton, gentleman, late of St. Giles in the Fields, London, was proclaimed a Recusant.[8] There was some connection of the Hattons with Westmorland at an earlier date,

[1] MS. at Heralds' College. Also *Harl. Soc.*, vol. 66 (J. Foster's *Grantees of Arms*).

[2] Printed MSS. of Le Fleming, Rydal Hall. *Hist. MSS.*, Rep. 12, Appx. 7.

[3] The Records of the Goldsmiths' Company.

[4] Parish Registers (MS.) of St. Dunstan's in the West. Burials.

[5] Overseers' Accounts of St. Clement Danes (a MS. volume at Westminster City Hall). It may be mentioned in passing that these post-Reformation Overseers' Accounts contain entries of payments of money to lay parish authorities for what look much like Lenten Dispensations from Fasting. Here is one from the Overseers' Accounts of St. Martin's in the Fields: " Money received for Licences to eat fleshe in Lent 25*s*."

[6] *Little London Directory*, 1677, also Price's *Handbook of London Bankers*.

[7] MSS. in Brit. Mus. Lib.—*Letters to Lord Hatton*, 29553, ff. 245, 284. Cat. of Harl. MSS.

[8] *Middlesex County Rec. Soc.*, Sessions Rolls, vol. 2; also Add. MSS. 34765, 178 *c.* 18.

for in 1582 Queen Elizabeth granted to Sir Christopher Hatton chantries in Kendal Church.[1]

Three years after the date of the letters, in 1674, we meet John Mawson's name as banker in the Secret Correspondence between the Courts of England and France.[2] Part of the letter is in sympathetic ink. In 1678 he was driven out of London in consequence of the pretended "Popish Plot," but through the influence of Earl Rivers[3] and others he was allowed to return to his shop and get in money to pay his creditors "with whom he has always dealt honestly and justly."[4]

In 1680 John Mawson and his daughter Agnes (she died 1680)[5] are in a Catalogue of persons who "are, or are reputed to be, of the Romish Religion, not as yet Convicted."[6] In 1687 and 1688 he is paying out of the "Secret Service" money of James II two sums of £250 as allowances to Bishop Leybourne; and, also with the second allowance to the Bishop, £140 to Garrison Chaplains "attending the Catholiq soldiers."[7] In 1688 he is on the Commission of the Lieutenancy of London, but in the following year, on the accession of William and Mary, he is taken off.[8] In 1689 a pardon is obtained for him and others by the Earl of Sunderland for "acting contrary to, or omitting to do, what is enjoined by several statutes."[9] In 1696 John Mawson of the Rolls Liberty, Esquire, is on the "Lists of those who were legally summoned" (to take the oath) "but did not appear."[10]

In 1698 Mr. John Mawson, Mr. Miles Philipson (doubtless of the Westmorland family), and three others were trustees for administering the estate of Sir William Godolphin, a former Ambassador to Spain, who had become a Catholic, and in his will had left large sums of money for Catholic and charitable purposes, including 6,000 masses for his soul; the residue of his property being left for "his universal heir, his soul."[11] The will was declared invalid. In the same year John Mawson was plaintiff in a Chancery suit, Godolphin defendant.[12]

The writer has not yet met with John Mawson's will, nor with the date of his death. The foregoing shows him to have been a

[1] Nicolson and Burn, *Hist. of Westmorland and Cumberland*, vol. 1.

[2] *Hist. MSS. Comm.*, vol. xii, Sir Wm. Fitzherbert's MSS., Rep. 13, Appx. vi, p. 50.

[3] A "Rivers" occurs between John M. and Agnes M., probably an apprentice.

[4] MSS. of House of Lords, Rep. 11, Appx., 11.

[5] Par. Reg. of St. Dunstan's in the West (MS.).

[6] Broadside in Guildhall Lib. (catal. "Roman Catholics," p. 173).

[7] *Camden Soc.*, vol. lii, "*Secret Services of Chas. II and James II*," pp. 166, 190–1.

[8] *Hist. MSS. Comm.*, MSS. of House of Lords, Rep. 13, Appx. part v.

[9] *Ibid.*, Rep. 12, Appx. part vi.

[10] *Ibid.*, and J. E. Hodgkin, Esq., vol. xx, p. 338.

[11] *Hist. MSS. Comm.*, MSS. of House of Lords, N.S., vol. 3.

[12] Brit. Rec. Soc., Index Lib., vol. xxxii, Chanc. Proc., vol. 2.

firm Catholic, a worthy descendant, if descendant he was, of the martyr.

Mary, only surviving daughter and sole heir of the above, married in 1694 George Porter of Alfarthing, Wandsworth, Vice-Chamberlain to the Queen Dowager of Charles II and grandson of the famous Endymion Porter, Groom of the Bedchamber to Charles I, and celebrated as one of the handsomest men of his day. (The Porters were descended from Robert Porter of Effington, about A.D. 1400.[1] A manor called "Porters," near Sudbury, Essex, was held by Robert Porter in the reign of Richard II).[2]

J. Orlebar Payne has several notices of this Mary, but does not give her own family name. Like her father she was a consistent, practical Catholic. Her house at Hampton, Middlesex, is given as an address for priests,[3] who at that period, 1730, were still looked on by the authorities as objects of suspicion. Her will, dated 1734, proved in 1740, has a quaint Catholic touch.[4]

Of Mary Porter's children only two married, viz.: John and Endymion—the last named to Mary, daughter of Bryan Maguire of Kilkenny, their only child becoming the wife of Thomas Wadding.

John Porter married Catherine daughter of Lieut.-Gen. Sir Richard Sutton of Scofton, Notts., and three of their children married, viz.: John of Alfarthing who married a daughter of Cosmo Nevill of Nevill Holt, Esq.; 2ndly Mary, married in 1760 to the Hon. Raymund Arundell of Wardour; and 3rdly Eleanor, married to Pierce Walsh, whose son, inheriting the estates from his uncle John, took the name of Porter, as Pierce Walsh Porter. The second of this name, son of the last mentioned, died without issue, and the estates devolved upon his three sisters.

The first Pierce Walsh Porter is described as a man of great taste and acquirements, which he evinced by giving 800 guineas for stained glass from ruined French abbeys for the adornment of the chapel of his Egyptian Hall at Fulham, and spending £4,000 on the embellishment of his cottage there.[5] Vols. viii, xii and xiii of the *Cath. Record Soc.* have notices of the Walsh Porters.

Connected with the three sisters above mentioned are the families of Semper of co. Galway; Pieraggi of Corsica; and Pigott of Queen's County. One or other of these, or of the families named above, may still have records giving the one link necessary to complete this history, viz.: that connecting the martyr with the Nicholas Mawson of Skelsmergh, here presumed to be his son or nephew.

Passing notices are extant of a few other Catholic Mawsons. The following is an "Extract from a List of Poor Clares at Rouen . . . their Professions and Death":

[1] Burke's *Commoners*, iii, 577.

[2] Wright's *Hist. of Essex.*

[3] J. Orlebar Payne, *Old English Catholic Missions.*

[4] J. Orlebar Payne, *Non-jurors; Records of the English Catholics of* 1715.

[5] T. Faulkner, *Account of Fulham.*

Prof.	Death.	
1669	1672	Sister Beatrice Clare Mawson.
1669	1683	Sister Catherin of the Angels (doubtfully Mawson).

Concerning the first of these (the other has not been traced), the Abbess of the Convent at Levenshulme very obligingly obtained for me from the Archives of their House at Rouen further information, from which the following translation is taken:

Anno Domini 1669. The 25th of January. "Sister Helen Mawson, now called Sister Beatrice Clare, made her holy Profession, being 25 years of age, and happily departed this mortal life the 9th of February, 1672, in the 29th year of her age, having lived praisably in Holy Religion 4 years."

The Catholic Record Society, vol. xvii, p. 53, has the following from Records of the "English Canonesses of the Holy Sepulchre of Liège": "March 1688 given by Sr. Francis nandyke to pray for her sister Mrs Mauson, f 18.6.2."

At p. 25 it is stated that Mother F. Nyndyke, "daughter to Mr. Thomas Nindyke and Mrs. Jane Houlby [Holtby], borne at Scatolton [Scackleton, Hovingham] in Yorkshire tooke ye habitt of Religion the 29th of June in ye yeare 1647 took to Name Sr. Francis of St. James and was professed the 30 of June 1648 being 27 yeares of ayge." She was born, therefore, in 1621.

In the *Cal. of State Papers*—Committees for compounding, 1650–1653, the Yorkshire Committee report that they have seized the Estate of Nandyke, a Papist in arms, sequestered in 1644. The Nandykes of the North Riding were connected by marriage with the Catholic families of Ayscough, Amyas, and others.

Robert Mawson of Hawdenby (Haldenby) Park, Adlingfleet, born in Catholic times, his will being dated in 1556. He mentions his daughter Anne, wife of Gerard Haldenby of Haldenby. In *C.R.S.*, xiii, 102, Gerard's nephew Francis is in a list of Catholics for 1574. Francis Haldenby's will of 30 June, 1595, was proved 10 Jan., 1596–7, but only after a *Caveat* had been entered on 7 Nov., 1596, probably on religious grounds. His grandson and heir would be only 13 years of age, and amenable to Protestantism. Robert Haldenby (father of Francis and eldest brother of Gerard) has only a *Caveat* against his name, dated 28 Feb., 1561–2.[1]

These Mawsons were yeomen of standing. Between 1550 and 1750 they intermarried with Saltmarshe, Cracroft, and Amcotts families. A *Book of Recusants*, 1606–11 (Add MSS. 3 at 765), has Alexander Amcotts, gent., and Roger Amcotts.

Though hardly connected with the subject of these notes the following may perhaps be admitted here, as the final object is the same:

Bishop Challoner gives in his *Memoirs of Missionary Priests* a vivid account of the atrocities suffered by Matthew *alias* Major Flathers of Weston, Yorks., a priest executed at York in 1608.

[1] *Yorks Records—Wills*; *Harleian Soc.*, xvi, 158; Joseph Foster *Yorks. Visitations*, 305, where a blank is left for Anne Mawson's name

Major, Mauger, or Maulger, was a favourite baptismal name of the Vavasours of Weston, and probably in consequence comes to other Weston families, including Mawson.[1]

The will of John Mawson of Weston in the West Riding, dated 1589 (a copy of which is in the present writer's possession), says, "My will is that my Brethern (in Lawe) Martine Flathers shall have a bed in my house when he is sick and I give unto him a legacy of xls." He mentions also William, a brother of Martin. The Registers begin in 1672 only.[2]

In conclusion the writer desires to express his indebtedness to Mr. Joseph S. Hansom for valuable suggestions and advice during the preparation of this paper. Also to the late Sir Walter Prideaux, of the Goldsmiths' Company, for his courtesy in having the Records of that Company searched, resulting in material addition to these Notes.

To avoid confusion it may not be out of place to make brief mention of Protestant Mawsons deriving from Leicestershire, but living in London in close proximity to the foregoing. Though of much the same rank there is, so far as the writer has seen, no evidence of intercourse between these neighbouring families. This, considering the dangers of the times, was natural, but a slight similarity in their respective arms suggests that they had some tradition of a common origin. Worthy of note on the Protestant side were:

Richard Mawson of St. Clement Danes, London, M.A. Camb., who in 1627 married Marie Hayne. She was probably of the same family as Thomas Hayne of Thrussington, co. Liecester, an account of whom is given in the *Dict. of National Biography*.

Thomas Mawson (1614–1678) of Wigston Magna, Leicester, an active Royalist, Captain of Horse in the Civil War.

Charles, son of the last named (1646–1723), of Wigston Magna, St. Clement Danes and East Barnet, Chester Herald. The seventh Duke of Norfolk made him executor in trust for his Duchess.

Thomas Mawson (1656–1714) of St. Dunstan's in the West and Chiswick, a rich brewer, whose monument is in Chiswick churchyard.

Matthias (1683–1770) of Ely House and Kensington Square, London, son of this last Thomas, Vice-Chancellor of the University of Cambridge, and successively Bishop of Llandaff, Chichester, and Ely. "Reformer of Abuses"; a great benefactor of his college, leaving £6,000 to found Scholarships and £3,000 for the rebuilding of the College, Corpus Christi. It was said of him that he had "No ambition, no desire to please; and privately munificent when the world thinks him parsimonious." His arms, party per bend sinister, ermine and ermines, a lion rampant, are identical with those of Captain Thomas Mawson of Wigston, above.

[1] *Yorks. Parish Reg. Soc.*, liv, 12, 20.

[2] Some copies from the Archbishops' transcripts for 1639–41, and for 1669 1671 and 1672, are produced in *Yorks. Par. Reg. Soc.*, liv.

No. VII.

THE REGISTER BOOK OF THE CATHOLIC CHAPEL, MARKET RASEN, LINCOLNSHIRE, 1797–1840.

WITH EARLIER ENTRIES FROM VARIOUS SOURCES.

CONTRIBUTED BY GEORGE FREDERICK ENGELBACH.

Historical Notes.

Although the register here printed only dates from the end of the eighteenth century, there is a tradition that the district round Market Rasen—or *Raisin* as it was formerly called—was from a much earlier period a mission of the Society of Jesus. Fr. Richard Blount, S.J., who in 1620 became the first Provincial of the Society in England, set up about 1633, in Jesuit phraseology, a *Residence* or District in Lincolnshire, known as the College of St. Hugh, which was responsible for many of the clergy who served Market Rasen in those difficult times.

In 1859 the Mission was finally given up by the Society, and handed over to the care of the bishop of the diocese, the Right Rev. Richard Roskell, Bishop of Nottingham.

For many years the mission was sheltered at Kingerby Hall, an old manoi house in the parish of Kingerby, adjoining that of West Rasen. In 1702 Mr. William Knight, of Snarford, Lincolnshire, obtained from Peter Richier, M.D., of Lincoln, a seven years' lease of this manor-house, and a farm of 65 acres of land in Kingerby, at a yearly rental of £139 4*s.* 6*d.* There was a chapel in the house, and Mr. Knight maintained chaplaincies there until his death, 21 March 1728, aged 61. He was the third son of Richard Knight, of Normanby-on-the-Hill, by Mary, daughter of Joseph Bilcliffe. After the Jacobite rising in 1715, we find him as a Catholic nonjuror registering an estate described as "one third part of the rectory of Lubenham, co. Leicester, rented at £210." By his second wife, Lucy Jennings of York, who died also at Kingerby, 23 June 1765, aged 81, he had several sons, and one daughter, Lucy, who, born in 1722, was educated at York Bar Convent, and married, 16 Feb. 1747, Thomas Rookwood Gage, Esq., who in 1767 succeeded his cousin William in the baronetcy and estate of Hengrave. Dame Lucy Gage died 3 Sept. 1781. Of Mr. Knight's sons, Richard (born at Kingerby 24 July 1720) alone survived, and entering the Society of Jesus in 1739 was ordained priest in 1743 and appointed to the mission of Richmond, Yorks., and later on (1764) to Lincoln* where he laboured till his death, which occurred suddenly as he was winding up his watch before retiring to rest on 16 Dec. 1793. To Fr. Knight Market Rasen owed its first chapel and presbytery combined, which he built in 1782. It was the first public chapel built in that part of England, and was situated in the upper storey of the presbytery. The chapel at Kingerby Hall had meanwhile been closed some time after Mrs. Knight's death in 1765, the tenancy coming to an end, and we hear nothing more until 1775, when Elizabeth Richier having died, there followed chancery proceedings, as a result of which the Kingerby estate was ordered to be

* There was no public chapel at Lincoln until 1799. "Fr. Knight said Mass at the house of a Mrs. Winifred Heneage" (George Young MSS.).

sold. It found a purchaser in Dr. H. Smith, a physician of Lincoln, who in 1785 (by which time an Act of Parliament had been passed enabling Catholics to acquire land) sold, in his turn, the parish and estate of Kingerby with the manor and all its rights and privileges to Isaac Young, of West Rasen.

The Youngs—an ancient Catholic family of Welsh descent—had settled at West Rasen towards the end of the seventeenth century, and lived there, at the old manor-house, as tenants of the Constables who owned the estate, and still do so in the person of their descendant, the present Duchess of Norfolk, as Lady Herries. In the roof of this house there was a chapel where Mass was frequently said, and in consequence it long went by the name of "the Chapel House." An engraving of it will be found in the "London and Dublin Orthodox Journal" of 8 Sept. 1838 (vol. vii, p. 145), about which time it was pulled down. An old silver-gilt chalice formerly in use there has engraven on its base the following inscription: "Restore mee to Sheaffnall in Shropshire." John Young had married Alice, daughter of a Mr. Weaver, of Shifnal—a family which Foley (*Records*, vol. i) says "had lost all their possessions but stuck to the Faith." Probably the chalice came with them. It has since been restored by the 13th Lord Herries (died 1876), into whose possession it had come, to the Catholic church of St. Mary of Shifnal, where it now is. Fr. D'Arcy, the present rector, writes that "there exists a tradition that it is a pre-reformation chalice, and that the inscription dates from persecution days, and was so placed to secure its return here at some future date."

This John Young died at West Rasen, and was buried there 2 Feb. 1707, being described in the affidavit made by the parson before the magistrates, as a "Popish recusant." His widow was also, eleven years later, buried there on 23 Mar. 1718. Their great-grandson, Isaac Young, the purchaser of Kingerby, had married Ann, daughter of Thomas Champney, of West Rasen, who was Steward to Sir Marmaduke Constable. As Mass was now (1785) said at Market Rasen, as well as at the old Chapel House at West Rasen, he did not reopen the chapel at Kingerby Hall.

The mission at Market Rasen appears to have flourished, and the old combination presbytery and chapel built by Fr. Knight was replaced in 1824 by a chapel and presbytery on a more convenient site at the western entrance of the town.

The chapel, a plain unpretentious building, dedicated to the Holy Rood, was opened for public worship on 14th September of that year. A view of it is given in the "London and Dublin Orthodox Journal" for 5 Sept. 1840, vol. xi, p. 145.

The mission is first mentioned in the "Catholic Directory" in 1824, where, under the heading "Lincolnshire M," we find "Market-raisin, Mr. Brewster."

This is all the information given, without alteration, until 1841, when there is an improvement, and for the first time a list of services at the Rasens is provided as follows:

"Market Raisin. Holy Rood Chapel. Revd. Francis Willoughby Brewster.

On Sundays and holidays of obligation, Mass at 10 o'clock and Vespers at 3.

On week-days, Mass at 8 o'clock from Easter to November, and at 9 from November to Easter."

"West Raisin. Served the 4th Sunday of the month, from Market Raisin."

To return to Kingerby; Isaac Young died in December 1792, being buried at West Rasen on the 3rd Jan. following; and his son James, born in 1757, succeeded to the estate. He pulled down the old Hall in 1803 and built the present Kingerby House in its place. He had previously married (23 April 1798) his cousin Mary, daughter and coheiress of Thomas Martin, Esq., of Marylebone, and by her had several children, of whom only one married. He died 12 April 1823, and was succeeded at Kingerby by his two elder sons, James, born 1803, who died 1 April 1876, and Thomas Arthur, born 1805, who died 24 Aug. 1891. George, the third son, died in 1884, having married Sophia Mary, daughter of Henry Owen, of Worksop, co. Notts, but left no issue. One of the daughters, Maria Teresa, who died 1 Oct. 1872, founded the "Maria Young Spinsters' Fund," which still continues its beneficent work. The estate passed in 1891 into the hands of John Joseph Young, grandson of Edward Young of Normanby, who dying two years later was succeeded by his son Bernard Joseph. He died 9 May 1910, and was succeeded in the property by his eldest son, John Joseph Baldwin Young (born 7 Aug. 1868), the present Lord of the Manor.

As regards the clergy who served the mission prior to 1728 there is nothing known with certainty, and any list of names would be purely conjectural.

The first priest of whom we have any real knowledge is—

Fr. John Raymund Greene, O.P., D.D., who shortly after William Knight's death in 1728 was appointed chaplain to his widow, Mrs. Lucy Knight, at Kingerby.

The Provincial of the Dominicans, Fr. Thomas Worthington, O.P., was a cousin of that lady, which probably accounts for the appointment. Fr. Greene, who is said to have been born in Oxfordshire in 1655, spent the early years of his life in the household of King Charles II, and being brought up as a Protestant, was sent to Magdalen College, Oxford, with the idea of being educated for the ministry of the Established Church. He, however, came under the influence of Fr. Philip Thomas Howard, O.P. (afterwards Cardinal), who at that time was chaplain and grand almoner to Queen Catharine of Braganza, and by him the young man was received into the Church. This and other matters caused so great a stir that Fr. Howard was obliged to leave the country, and was followed shortly after by Mr. Greene, who arrived at the English Dominican Convent at Bornhem, in Flanders, of which Fr. Howard was both founder and prior, 3 Oct. 1674. Here on the 9th Dec. he took the habit of St. Dominic, and was professed on the 15th Dec. of the following year. He made his noviciate in Ghent, studied philosophy at Bornhem, and theology at Naples, where he was ordained priest in 1679. Elected Prior of Bornhem in 1694, he was re-elected for a further term of three years in 1697. After this Fr. Greene twice set sail for England, but on each occasion the vessel being captured by a hostile power, he was sent back. In November 1707 we find him at Louvain, where he taught theology till 1712, when he was sent to Brussels. On 2 April 1716 he was chosen Provincial of the English Congregation by the Master-General, and from 1717 was again at Louvain. Before the expiration of his term of office he repaired to Brussels, but soon quitted Flanders for the English Mission. He was however recalled in 1722 to Brussels, where he had an attack of quartan ague, and was laid up for a year. In 1726 Fr. Greene returned to England and, as already stated, was appointed in 1728 chaplain to Mrs. Knight at Kingerby. Here he remained until 1730, when he was summoned to London for the Provincial

Chapter held that year, and was not allowed to return to Kingerby, the Chapter thinking his services would be of more value in London than in the country. In October 1732 he left England for Brussels in order to exercise his influence with the Dominican nuns there, who were at loggerheads with their prioress, and became their confessor, which office he held till 1736, when a stroke of paralysis obliged him to retire to the college at Louvain, where he ended his days on 28 July 1741, in the 86th year of his age.

From 1730 to 1743 there is a break in the record until the appointment in that latter year of—

Fr. William Anderson *alias* Ignatius Sheffield, S.J., who came to Kingerby as chaplain to Mrs. Knight. Born in Lincolnshire 12 June 1689, he entered the Society of Jesus in 1721, and eventually became superior of the Lincolnshire District. He is said to have been a great astronomer, and remained at Kingerby until his death, 23 Aug. 1764. His successor in the chaplaincy was—

Fr. Joseph Johnson, S.J., who, owing to Mrs. Knight's death in 1765, was the last of the missioners to reside at Kingerby. Born 29 Nov. 1737 he entered the Society in 1758. Fr. Johnson remained in charge of the mission until 1780, and afterwards became chaplain to Sir Henry Hunloke at Wingerworth, near Spinkhill, Derbyshire, where he died 14 Feb. 1817. He was succeeded by—

Fr. James Leslie, S.J., who two years later became the first resident priest at Market Rasen. Born in 1741, and descended from a noble Scottish family related to the Constables of Everingham, Fr. Leslie had previously acted as almoner to a Scottish regiment in France. He served Market Rasen until 1794, and later on was at Grafton Manor till 1806, when he was sent to Oxford to take the place of his younger brother, Charles, who died there suddenly on 28th December of that year. He remained at Oxford until 1812, when he was appointed chaplain to Peter Middelton, Esq., of Stockeld Park, Spofforth, Yorks. Here he died 25 Aug. 1816 (*cf. C.R.S.* vii *and* xii). The next priest was a French refugee—

Père François Cosmas Damian Allain, S.J. He was not long in charge, as towards the end of 1796 he left for York, where he appears to have served the York Bar Convent Chapel. In Oct. 1800 he returned to France and died there in 1811. The next priest appointed to the mission by the Jesuit Provincial was a Carmelite—

Fr. Francis Willoughby Brewster, O.C.D., a native of Market Rasen, having been born there on 11 Dec. 1770. He received his early education at the institute of Dr. Shuttleworth, and entering the Carmelite Order was sent to Belgium to study divinity at Tongres, but the Revolution caused him to seek a refuge, first at Heidelberg, and then at Cologne, until the French troops sweeping over Rhenish Prussia and the Low Countries forced the English students to return to England. They arrived safely at Harwich after a stormy and difficult passage, and not long after his return in 1796, Fr. Brewster was appointed to Market Rasen, which mission he served for the long period of fifty-one years, thereby more than covering the Register here printed, which is entirely his own. He is said to have been a pious and zealous priest, and it was owing to his energy that the presbytery and chapel built by Fr. Knight in 1782 were replaced by new buildings in 1824, as related above. He also, when the old Chapel House at West Rasen was pulled down in 1838, opened a new chapel there to take its place. We are told that in order to increase his very inadequate income, Fr. Brewster kept forty or fifty beehives, and cultivated some small fields at a distance of about

a mile and a half from the town. Every morning he was at work by five o'clock in the fields or at the hives; after which, returning to the presbytery, he prepared for Mass, which was always punctually said at the appointed hour.

He was the last surviving member of the old English Carmelites, and at the time when preparations were being made for the Catholic Emancipation Act (passed in March 1829), a Parliamentary paper being circulated among the heads of the Religious Orders to ascertain the number of religious, he filled up his paper as follows: "No superior, no inferior, being the last man." In 1845 owing to his age and infirmity, the Rev. John Gosford, of Preston, came to help him as assistant priest, and remained with him in that capacity until the autumn of 1847, when Fr. Brewster, being unable to carry on the work any longer, retired to a cottage near the presbytery where in November 1848 he became seriously ill, and on 11 Jan. 1849 calmly passed away. His body lies in the sanctuary of the church where a monument was erected to his memory.

Fr. Thomas Clarke, S.J., from Lincoln, had been appointed to the mission on Fr. Brewster's retirement in 1847, but it was not until 1850 that he settled down at Market Rasen, his place being meanwhile supplied by Fr. James Walker, S.J., from Wigan. Fr. Clarke was born in Dublin 24 Jan. 1804. He remained in charge of the mission until it was given up by the Society in 1859. He then left for Loughborough, and was afterwards at Tunbridge Wells and also Wardour Castle. He died at Blackpool 2 April 1870.

The first secular priest appointed by the Bishop of Nottingham, into whose hands the mission had now been handed over, was—

Very Rev. Thomas, Canon Sing, well known for his work at Derby and elsewhere. During the short time he was at Market Rasen he enlarged the presbytery, and resigning in 1864 was succeeded by—

Rev. Edward Smith, from St. Barnabas' Cathedral, Nottingham. He died 18 April 1867, and was succeeded by—

Rev. Algernon Moore, promoted from Osgodby. He was born in Lincolnshire 28 Sept. 1839, and being educated at Bruges and afterwards at Oscott, was ordained priest at Nottingham 6 Nov. 1865. In 1868 he practically rebuilt Holy Rood Chapel, adding new north and south aisles and also a tower; and in 1872 West Rasen was indebted to him for the School Chapel of Our Lady of the Rosary. He resigned in 1875 (dying 5 July 1880), when the Rev. Henry Taylor Cafferata took charge of the mission until the appointment in 1876 of—

Very Rev. James, Canon Dwyer, of Nottingham. Canon Dwyer, who was born at Newport, co. Mon., 11 Feb. 1837, was educated at Bruges, and ordained priest at Nottingham 27 Dec. 1867. He died 14 March 1900, and was succeeded by—

Rev. Francis C. Hays, who, born at Liverpool 21 May 1870, was ordained priest at Nottingham 28 Oct. 1894. He retired in 1907 and was succeeded in June 1908 by the present rector—

Rev. Dominic Hengel, who, born 14 Sept. 1875, at Machtum, in the Grand Duchy of Luxembourg, was ordained priest at Nottingham 20 Oct. 1901.

Thanks are due to the Rev. Dominic Hengel, of Market Rasen; the Rev. Arthur H. D'Arcy, of Shifnal; the Rev. Edwin Henson, Nottingham Diocesan Archives; the Rev. Fabian Dix, O.P.; John J. Baldwin Young, Esq., of Kingerby; and Joseph Gillow, Esq., for much valuable and helpful information. The following is a list of the authorities consulted:

British Museum, *MS.*, 4135, *Escaeta Com. Lincoln ; MS.*, 15629, *Names of Popish Recusants, etc.*, 1716; Burke, *Commoners ; Landed Gentry ; Extinct and Dormant Baronetcies ; Visitation of Seats, etc.; Catholic Directory ; Catholic Record Society*, iv, xii, *etc.;* Foley, *Records S.J.;* Gage, *History, etc., of Hengrave ;* Gillow, *Bibliog. Dict. of English Catholics ;* Harleian Soc., *Lincolnshire Pedigrees ;* Kelly, *Historical Dict. of English Missions ; Laity's Directory ;* Wotton, *Baronetage of England ;* Zimmerman, *Carmel in England.* Where Foley's dates differ from those given in the official "Directory," I have invariably taken the latter as my authority. G.F.E.

The Registers.

The book, Lincolnshire Non-parochial Registers No. 43, is now in the Registrar-General's office at Somerset House. Thanks are due to the officials for their courtesy whilst the transcript was being made for the Society. It is neatly bound in vellum, and consists of some 360 pages of good paper of a bluish colour, bearing the watermark date of 1799, showing that the earlier entries were copied from other sources. The first six pages are blank, the entries beginning on the seventh which is numbered 1, and so on up to 27, after which the pagination ceases. The entries on pages 1 to 5 are mostly taken from Prayer-books, etc., after which follow 9 blank pages. The Register proper then begins on page 15, the first entry being dated 10 May, 1797.

Inside the book, attached to the cover, is a blue slip docketed "Registers belonging to Market Rasen Catholic Chapel." To this, seven other slips are joined together by a piece of thread, and an eighth by a pin, bearing the following entries:

[*Slip* 1] John **Brown,** born July the 6, 1792.
James **Brown,** born November 27th 1794.
[*On reverse are some cash items of no interest.*]

[*Slip* 2] Mary **Champney** was baurn November 16th 1765.
Joseph **Champney** was baurn march 8th 1768.
Jesse **Champney** was baurn Febry 11, 1770.
Thomas **Champney** was baurn September 30th 1771.
William **Champney** was baurn August 30, 1773.

[*Slip* 3] December the 27th 1811, then was baptized Elizabeth Lucy Daughter of George **Bell** & Elizabeth **Child,** his wife. (born the 13 int). God Father Wllm Knight.
God M. Mary Gainsford.
By me F. Willoughby Brewster.

[*Slip* 4] William **Brewster,** Born March the 29, 1809, baptised July 8, 1810. God Father George B.
Anna Haywood.

Ann, Born 24 august 1806, Baptised July 8, 1810. God F. George B.
God M. Ann Haywood.

[*Some scribble below.*]

[*On reverse are the following entries.*]

At Binbrook 2, the Children of An **Soulby** the first. F.F. Richard Hunt & ann the servant of Harry Hunt, the 2d F.F. George Brewster, God M. Ann Rigan.

1 Isaac **Jackson** at Castor.
God F. Edward Young.
G. M. Ann Brewster.

[*Slip* 5] [*docketed*] November th 23 in the year 1789.
Robert Marshall the Sun of W^m **Marshall** and Mary His Wife was Born December the 3^th^ in the year of our lord 1789.
[*On fly-leaf*] Ann **Chapman** Paper [*in pencil*].
Robert **Marshall** was born December th 3, 1789.

[*Slip* 6] Francis **Harrison,** born the 26 of May, bap. 27^th^ 1796.
G.F. William Sharp.
G.M. Ann Brewster.
William **Harrison,** Born February the 22, 1792.
Richard **Harrison,** Born February the 14, 1794.
Francis ut supra.
[*Endorsed*] Catholic Chapel, Market Rasen.

[*Slip* 7] Ann **Cooper,** Born 1786 [*should be* 1784. *See list below*], 29 September, Baptised October 1^st^ by M^r Lesley.
Georg **Cooper,** Born 1786, 25 September, baptised Septemb. 27 by M^r Lesley.
Thomas **Cooper,** Born 1789, 28 April, Baptised 2^d^ May by M^r Lesley.
[*Endorsed*] Market Rasen.

[*Attached to this slip is a scrap of paper with the following names written on it.*]
Joseph **Cooper.** Sarah **Drinkwater.**

[*Slip* 8] January the 17^th^ 1830, then was baptized Martin the Son of Patrick **Scully,** Sarah **yews** his wife, the 18 of Decemb. ult.

[*The first six pages of the book are blank, and the seventh page is numbered* 1.]

[1] Extractum e Libro Precum Janæ **Cash.**
James **Cash,** born Feb. 27^th^ 1777, Baptized by the Rev^d^ M^r^ Johnson the 3^d^ of March.
Ann **Cash,** born Jan. 15^th^ 1779, Baptized the 18^th^ In^t^ by M^r^ Johnson.
Mary **Cash,** born Decemb. 19^th^ 1781, Baptized the 24 in^t^ by the Rev^d^ M^r^ Lesley.
Isaac **Cash,** born June 17^th^ 1785, Baptized the 18^th^ by M^r^ Lesley.
George **Cash,** born Nov: 1^st^ 1787, Baptized the 3^d^ int by M^r^ Lesley.
Rebeca **Cash,** born Jan. 28^th^ 1790, Baptized the 29^th^ int by M^r^ Lesley.
Elisabeth **Cash,** born Aug. 6^th^ 1792, baptized the 7^th^ int by M^r^ Lesley.
Ann **Cash,** born Decemb. 12^th^ 1794, baptized the 13^th^ by the Rev^d^ M^r^ Alaine.

[2] Extractum E Libro Precum Annæ **Brewster.**
Joseph, born July 23^d^ 1767.
Charles, born August 29^th^ 1768.
Francis Willoughby,* born Decemb. 11^th^ 1770.
John, born August 19^th^ 1772.

* The priest who compiled these registers.

George, born Septemb. the 8th 1774.
Thomas, born August 14th 1776.
Eduard, born July 15th 1780. et omnes baptizati a Revdo Domino Johnson.

Extractum mihi datum a domino Marmaduke **Young*** of West Rasen.

Mary **Young,** born Octob. 20th 1794, baptized the 23d int by the Revd Mr Tindale.†
Jane **Young,** born Decemb. 27th 1795, baptized the 29th int by Mr Tindale.
Thomas Marmaduke **Young,**‡ born Feb. 25th 1797, bapt. 27th int by Mr Tindale.

[3] The Children of Joseph **Cowley** and Francisca **Jobson,** his Wife.

John **Cowley,** born the 14th of Feb. 1794, baptized by Mr Lesley.
Susanna **Cowley,** born 10th of September 1795, baptized by Mr Alaine.

The Children of Eduard **Farrow** and Elizabeth **Witworth,** his Wife.

Mary **Farrow,** born the 15th of Septemb. 1795, baptized by the Revd Mr Ingram.§
Thomas **Farrow,** born the 11th of Septemb. 1796, baptized by Mr Alaine.
Elizabeth **Farrow,** born the 12th of March 1800, baptized by Mr Ingram.
William **Farrow,** born the 2d of Septemb. 1802, baptized the 5 int by the Revd Mr Harris.‖ Vide Osgodby Register.

God Father Peter Young.
God Mother Ann Sharp.

[4] Extractum E Libro precum Sarah **Cooper.**

Ann **Cooper,** born September the 29th 1784, baptized Octob. the 1st by the Revd Mr Lesley.
George **Cooper,** born the 25 of September 1786, bap. the 27th of Septemb. by Mr Lesley.
Thomas **Cooper,** born April 28th 1789, baptized the 2d of May by Mr Lesley.

[*The foregoing list is given above without the heading.*]

* Thomas Marmaduke Young, who lived at the old Chapel House, West Rasen, and died there 15 May, 1837, aged 78. He married Mary Sharp, of Willoughton, near Kirton, Linc. "I have frequently heard Mr. Marmaduke Young, of West Rasen, say that in one corner of his orchard at West Rasen several Catholics were buried during 'the troublesome times,' as old people phrased it, being denied burial in the parish churchyard on account of their religion" (George Young MSS.).

† Rev. Robert Tindall, died at Richmond, Yorks., Jan. 1811.

‡ Thomas Marmaduke Young, the younger, son of the above. He married Maria Howe, of Gainsborough, and died 30 Oct., 1869. His wife "was a Howe of Gainsbro', they are related to the Pendrills who rescued King Charles after the battle of Worcester" (George Young MSS., 1835).

§ Rev. Thomas (Joachim) Ingram, O.S.F., of Sixhills Grange, died 8 April, 1803.

‖ Rev. William Harris, of Osgodby, died 10 Nov., 1823.

Extractum E Libris Thomæ **Champney.***

Mary **Champney,** born Novemb. the 16th 1765.
Joseph **Champney,** born March the 8th 1768.
Jesse **Champney,** born Feb. 11th 1770.
Thomas **Champney,** born Septemb. 30th 1771.
William **Champney,** born August 30, 1773.

[*This list is given above without the heading.*]

Extractum e Libro precum Annæ **Cock.**

Mary **Cock,** born October the 31st [*under* Mary Cock, born July the 13th *crossed out*] 1783, baptized the 1st Novemb. [*under* 14 of July *crossed out*]. By Mr Lesley.

Eduard **Cock,** born July the 13th 1785, baptized the 14 of July. By Mr Lesley.

John **Cock,** born May the 9th 1787, Baptized the same day. By Mr Lesley.

[5] [*Half an inch of the top of this page has been cut away leaving traces of writing.*]

William **Harrison,** born February the 22, 1792.
Richard **Harrison,** born February the 14, 1794.
Francis **Harrison,** born the 26 of May, bap. 27th 1796.

G.F. William Sharp.
G.M. Ann Brewster.

[6–14 *blank.*]

[15] Ab Anno Domini 1797.

J.S. †

May the 10th 1797, then was baptized sub conditione, Ann, the daughter of John **Campbell** ‡ and Jane **Young**, his Wife.
(born the 6th of April.) God Father Eduard Young.
God Mother Elizabeth Young.
a me Francisco Willoughby Brewster.

[1798]

June the 24th 1798, then was baptized Joseph, the Son of Joseph **Cowley** and Francisca **Jobson,** his Wife.
(born the 24th of May.) God Father John Danby.
God Mother Mary Cowlam.
a me F. W. Brewster.

* This family of Champney came from Everingham. Mr. George Young, in his MS. notes, referring to Mr. Jesse Champney (whose name figures in the above list) as living at Osgodby in 1842, says, " He has frequently told me that his grandfather [Thomas Champney] was House Steward to Sir Marmaduke Constable of Everingham, Yorkshire. Sir Marmaduke Constable about the year 1730 was taken to York Castle a prisoner, as being a ' Popish Recusant.' The soldiers were nearly all intoxicated before starting, from the refreshment that Sir M. Constable ordered his steward to provide for them. Sometime afterwards they came to apprehend Mr. Champney to take him to the Castle also; the soldiers searched in vain for some days, for he was concealed in the fields in the standing corn—once when concealed under a Hay Stack they wounded him by probing with their swords to ascertain if he was therein concealed but he did not call out. Mr. Champney was afterwards made steward of Sir Marmaduke Constable's Lincolnshire [estate] in which capacity he came to reside at West Rasen."

† The initials of John Shoveller, one of the Commissioners.

‡ Governor of Kirton Prison.

June the 29th 1798, then was baptized, Ann the daughter of Thomas Marmaduke **Young** and Mary **Sharp** his Wife.
(Born the 25 inst.) God Father Willm Sharp.
God M. Mary Ann Shuttleworth.
a me F. W. Brewster Misss Apcus.

[1799]

[16] January the 4th 1799, then was baptized Mary, the daughter of Robert **Cowlam** and Ann **Fanthrop,** his Wife (Born the 23d of Decemb. 1798). God Father Willm Harrison, God Mother Sarah Cooper. by me F. W. Brewster.

Septemb. the 22d 1799, then was baptized Joseph, the Son of Thomas Marmaduke **Young** and Mary **Sharp,** his Wife (Born the 20th inst). God Father John Colinwood, God Mother Ann Sharp.
a me F. W. Brewster.

Decemb. the 30th 1799, then was baptized Mary, the Daughter of John **Campbell** and Jane **Young,** his Wife (Born the 8th inst). God Father David Young, God Mother Ann Western.
a me F. W. Brewster.

[1800]

January the 29th 1800, then was baptized Mary, the Daughter of Charles **Milson** and Mary **Mawnders,** his Wife (Born the 16th inst). God Father Samuel Danby, God Mother Elizabeth Farrow.
by me F. W. Brewster.

[1801]

[17] January the 28th 1801, then was baptized Mary, the daughter of William **Harrison** and Ann **Thomison** [**Darling** *inserted, altered in a later hand to* **Darnill**], his Wife (born the 26th inst). God Father James Rigan, God Mother Elizabeth Richardson.

April the 9th 1801, then was baptized Elizabeth, the daughter of Tho MrăDuke **Young** and Mary **Sharp,** his Wife (Born the 7th inst). God Father Willm Utterby, God Mother Elizabeth Hooker.

June the 3rd 1801, then was baptized Ann, the daughter of Joseph **Hill** and Mary **Hooker,** his Wife (Born the 28th of May). God Father Wllm Hooker, God mother Ruth Hooker.

June the 16th 1801, then was baptized Thomas, the Son of Robert **Cowlam** and Ann **Fanthrop,** his Wife (Born the 13th inst). God Father John Kent, God Mother Mary Cowlam.

August the 3rd 1801, then was baptized [Matthew *altered in a later hand to* Matthias], the son of Wllm **Richardson** and Elizabeth **Harrison,** his Wife (Born the 2nd inst). God Father George Brewster, God Mother Ann Harrison.

[18] Decemb. the 2nd 1801, then was baptized John Hooker, the Son of William **Chatterton** and Elizabeth **Hooker,** his Wife (Born the 19th of Novemb.). God Father John Kent, God Mother Ruth Hooker. Omnes hoc Anno, a me F. W. Brewster, M. Ap.

[1802]

June the 16th 1802, then was baptized John Farmary, the son of Eduard **Harrison** and [Healy *crossed out and* Allice *inserted*] **Farmary,** his Wife (Born the 14th inst). God Father William Sharp, God Mother Ann Brewster. by me F. W. Brewster.

[1803]

February the 21st 1803, then was baptized Francisca, the daughter of Wllm **Harrison** and Ann **Thomison** [**Darling** *inserted, altered in a later hand to* **Darnil**], his Wife (Born the 17th inst). God Father James Cash, God Mother Elizabeth Sallet.

April the 12th 1803, then was baptized Martha, the daughter of James **Knowles** & Ann **Green,** his Wife (Born the 6th of March). God Father Thos Brumpton, God Mother Mary Cooper.

[19] April the 18th 1803, then was baptized George, the son of George **Ward** & Margaret **Sallet,** his Wife (Born the 15th inst). God Father Wllm Brumpton, God Mother Martha Pioty.

August the 25th 1803, then was baptized Mary, the daughter of Wllm **Chatterton** & Elizabeth **Hooker,** his Wife (Born the 22 inst). God Father John Kent, God Mother Mary Hooker.

October the 4th 1803, then was baptized Mary Ann, the daughter of Thomas **Cole** & Ann **Kent,** his Wife (Born this 4th inst). God Father John Kent, God Mother Mary Cowlam.

omnes hoc anno a me F. W. Brewster, M. App.

[1804]

January the 9th 1804, then was baptized John, the son of Thomas **Brewster** & Jane **Barnett** (olim **Clark**), his Wife (Born this 9th inst). God Father George Brewster, God Mother Ann Brown.

February the 6th 1804, then was baptized Sarah Joyce, the daughter of Robert **Cowlam** & Ann **Fanthrop,** his Wife (Born the 24th of January). God F. George Caley, God Mother Ann Cole.

[20] March the 7th 1804, then was baptized Elizabeth, the daughter of Benjamin **Kent** & Arabella **Dean,** his Wife (Born the 1st inst.). God Father George Brewster, God Mother Barbara Cooper.

March the 12th 1804, then was baptized Thomas, the son of Wllm **Marshall** & Mary **Soulby,** his Wife (Born the 5th inst.). God Father George Booth, God Mother Teresa Soulby.

April the 29th 1804, then was baptized Elizabeth, the daughter of Thos M-duke **Young** & Mary **Sharp,** his Wife (Born the 28th inst.). God Father David Young, God Mother Teresa Young.

omnes, hoc anno, a me F. W. Brewster, M. Ap.

[1805]

February the 3d 1805, then was baptized Christopher, the Son of Wllm **Harrison** & Ann **Thomison,** his wife (Born the 23 of January). God Father Robert Cowlam, God Mother Teresa Young.

June the 26th 1805, then was baptized Teresa, the daughter of Thomas M-duke **Young** & Mary **Sharp,** his Wife (Born the 25th inst). God Father John Utterby, God Mother Jane Cash.

[21] July the 12th 1805, then was baptized Thomas Arthur,* the son of James **Young** & Mary **Martin,** his Wife (Born the 8th inst.).

* Thomas Arthur Young succeeded his elder brother, James (who died unmarried, 1 April, 1876), in the Kingerby property, and died, also unmarried, 24 Aug., 1891. He built the Catholic churches at Gainsborough, Spalding, Crowle and Grimsby, and gave the land for that at Woodhall Spa, in addition to educating several persons for the priesthood. At Scunthorpe also the land was bought and the church built with money from a trust fund created out of his residuary personal estate left for purposes of the Church in Lincolnshire.

God Father David Young, God Mother Ann Martin.

September the 1st 1805, then was baptized Ann, the daughter of Benjamin **Kent** & Arabella **Dean,** his Wife (Born the 29th of August). God F. George Brewster, God M. Ann Rands.

by the Revd Mr Harris.

A true Copy by me F. W. Brewster.

Novemb. the 10th 1805, then was baptized John, the son of Thomas **Cole** & Ann **Kent,** his Wife (Born this 10th inst.). God Father Benjamin Kent, God Mother Mary Kent.

December the 27th 1805, then was baptized Mary, the daughter of William **Booth** & Francisca **Borhell,** his Wife (Born the 25th inst.). God Father John Booth, God Mother Ann Booth.

hoc Anno, Omnes, excepta una, a me F. W. Brewster, M. Ap.

[1806]

[22] February the 19th 1806, then was baptized Jane, the daughter of Robert **Cowlam** & Ann **Fanthrop,** his Wife (Born the 15th instt). God Father Joseph Soulby, God Mother Teresa Young.

a me F. W. Brewster, M. Ap.

March the 19th 1806, then was baptized Ellidia, the daughter of George **Bell** & Elizabeth **Child,** his Wife (Born the 18th inst.). God Father Wllm Bell, God Mother Martha Bell.

a me F. W. Brewster, M. Ap.

[1807]

March the 13th 1807, then was baptized John, the son of Thomas M-duke **Young** & Mary **Sharp,** his Wife (Born the 12th inst.). God Father Robert Clark, God Mother Mary Robinson.

April the 13th 1807, then was baptized John, the son of Benjamin **Kent** & Arabella **Dean,** his Wife (Born the 10th inst.). God Father John Morley, God Mother Mary Brewster.

May the 14th 1807, then was baptized Elizabeth, the daughter of Thomas **Creswell** & Teresa **Soulby,** his Wife (Born the 10th inst.). God Father Wllm Soulby, God Mother Sarah Cousins.

[23] May the 21st 1807, then was baptized John, the Son of William **Booth** & Francisca **Burell,** his Wife (Born the 20th inst.). God Father George Booth, God Mother Mary Brewster.

September the 4th 1807, then was baptized Robert, the son of Robert **Hunt** & Clarisa **Burgess,** his Wife (Born the 28 of July). God Father John Hunt, God Mother Ann Hunt.

Septemb. the 20th 1807, then was baptized Elizabeth, the daughter of George **Ward** & Margaret **Sallet,** his Wife (Born the 14th inst.). God Father John Brumpton, God Mother Mary Brewster.

November the 11th 1807, then was baptized Martha, the daughter of John **Kent** & Mary **Ingham,** his Wife (Born the 6th inst.). God Father Wllm Harrison, God Mother Rachael Kent.

Decemb. the 1st 1807, then was baptized Elizabeth, the daughter of Wllm **Chatterton** & Elizabeth **Hooker,** his Wife (Born the 19th of Novemb.).

[1808]

[24] May the 21st 1808, then was baptized Mary Ann, the daughter of Stephen **Wright** & Mary **Hanson,** his Wife (Born the 18th inst.). God F. Robert Wright, God M. Catharine Wright.

June the 2d 1808, then was baptized George, the son of George **Brewster** & Mary **Craigs,** his Wife (Born this 2d inst.). God Father Wllm Brewster, God Mother Mary Robinson.

July the 22d 1808, then was baptized Elizabeth, the daughter of David **Portess** & Rachael **Kent,** his Wife (Born the 18th inst.). God Father John Kent, God Mother Elizabeth Kent.

August the 27th 1808, then was baptized Ann, the daughter of Wllm **Harrison** & Ann **Thomison,** his Wife (Born the 6th inst). God Father George Cash, God Mother Elizabeth Hooker.

omnes, hoc anno—a me F. W. Brewster, M. Ap.

[1809]

April the 23d 1809, then was baptized William, the Son of Benjamin **Kent** & Arabella **Dean,** his Wife (Born the 22d inst.). God Father John Kent, God Mother Mary Fawcett.

[25] May the 14th 1809, then was baptized Ann, the daughter of William **Watson** & Ann **Western,** his Wife (Born the 15th of April). God F. Patrick George Kirwan, God M. Catharine Caver.

[1810]

January the 22d 1810, then was baptized Mary, the daughter of George **Bell** & Elizabeth **Child,** his Wife (Born the 6th of Decemb. 1809). God Father John Morley, God Mother Ann Sharp.

March the 28th 1810, then was baptized Francis, the son of George **Brewster** & Mary **Craigs,** his Wife (Born this 28th inst.). God Father Jesse Champney, God Mother Winefrid Hunt.

March the 30th 1810, then was baptized Vincent, the son of Wllm **Booth** & Francisca **Burell,** his Wife (Born the 18th inst.). God Father James Danby, God Mother Mary Fawcett.

April the 8th 1810, then was baptized Mary, the daughter of William **Sharp** & Mary **Cock,** his Wife (Born this 8th inst.). God Father Thomas Sharp, God Mother Winefrid Hunt.

[26] April the 16th 1810, then was baptized Mary, the daughter of Wllm **Watson** & Ann **Western,** his Wife (Born the 21st of March). God F. Thomas Wood, God Mother Mary Stevens.

July the 8th 1810, then was baptized [sub conditione *inserted*] Ann, the daughter of Thomas **Brewster** & Jane **Barnett** (olim **Clark**), his Wife (born the 24 of August 1806). God Father George Brewster, God Mother Ann Haywood.

July the 8th 1810, then was baptized William, the Son of Thomas **Brewster** & Jane **Barnett** (olim **Clark**), his Wife (born the 29 of March 1809). God Father George Brewster, God Mother Ann Haywood.

August the 23d 1810, then was baptized Catharine, the daughter of Thomas M-Duke **Young** & Mary **Sharp,** his Wife (born this day). God Father Michael Hunt, God Mother Winefrid Hunt.

[27] October the 1st 1810, then was baptized John, the son of William **Harrison** & Ann **Thomison** [**Darnall** *above, in another hand*], his Wife (Born the 30th ult.). God Father John Morley, God Mother Elizabeth Richardson.

October the 13th 1810, then was baptized Charles, the son of Robert **Cowlam** & Ann **Fanthrop,** his Wife (Born the 9th Inst). God

Father George Cash, God Mother Mary Cash.

November the 29th 1810, then was baptized Benjamin, the son of Benjamin **Kent** & Arabella **Dean,** his Wife (Born the 19th inst). God Father George Brewster, God Mother Ann Sharp.

[1811]

June the 22d 1811, then was baptized George,* the son of James **Young** & Mary **Martin,** his Wife (born the 20 inst). G. F. John Cook, G. M. Lucy Ann Sanderson.

October the 11th 1811, then was baptized William, the son of William **Sharp** & Mary **Cock,** his Wife (born the 10th Int.). G. F. Michael Hunt, G. M. Mary Robinson.

[1812]

[28] February the 16th 1812, then was baptized Catharine, the daughter of William **Watson** & Ann **Western,** his Wife (Born the 20th of January). G. F. Alvey Quanborough, G. M. Alicia Alvey.

February the 24th 1812, then was baptized George, the son of Wllm **Booth** & Francisca **Burell,** his Wife (Born the 23d int.). G. F. George Brewster, G. M. Elizabeth Chambers.

April the 11th 1812, then was baptized Thomas, the son of George **Brewster** & Mary **Craigs,** his Wife (born this day). God Father Michael Hunt, God Mother Ann Sharp.

August the 17th 1812, then was baptized Helen, the daughter of Wllm **Harrison** & Ann **Thomison,** his Wife (Born the 14th inst.). G. F. John Kent, G. M. Elizabeth Cash.

November the 23d 1812, then was baptized Ann, the daughter of Wllm **Sharp** & Mary **Cock,** his Wife (Born this day). God Father John Hunt, God Mother Ann Sharp.

[29] December the 11th 1812, then was baptized David, the son of Thomas **Vicars** & Mary **Cash** (Born the 10th inst). God Father Wllm Harrison, God Mother Susanna Cash.

[1813]

April the 4th 1813, then was baptized John, the son of Robert **Cowlam** & Ann **Fanthrop,** his Wife (Born the 2d inst). God Father Isaac Cash, God Mother Elizabeth Hooker.

May the 4th 1813, then was baptized William, the son of George **Ward** & Margaret **Sallet,** his Wife (Born this day). God Father Michael Hunt, God Mother Mary Robinson.

June the 17th [*altered from* 20th] 1813, then was baptized Catharine, the daughter of George **Bell** & Elizabeth **Child,** his Wife (Born the 5 int). God F. George Booth, G. M. Mary Knight.

September the 8th 1813, then was baptized John, the son of George **Sidall** & [*blank*] **Wilson,** his Wife (born the 7th inst.). God Father Henry Hunt, God Mother Mary Robinson.

[1814]

[30] May the 31st 1814. Then was baptized Thomas, the son of William **Booth** & Francisca **Burell,** his Wife (Born the 30 inst). God Father Francis Morley, God Mother Mary Fawcett.

* George Young, youngest son of James Young, and author of the MS. notes quoted. He married, 19 Feb., 1852, Sophia Mary daughter of Henry Owen, of Worksop, Notts, and died 25 Nov., 1884.

July the 16th 1814. Then was baptized Joseph, the son of Thomas **Vicars** & Mary **Cash,** his Wife (Born the 15th inst.). God Father George Cash, God Mother Rebecca Cash.

August the 1st 1814. Then was baptized Elizabeth, the daughter of William **Watson** & Ann **Western,** his Wife (Born the 18th July). God Father Richard Jeffery Carver, G. M. Alicia Alvey.

August the 8th [*altered from* 7th] 1814. Then was baptized Ann, the daughter of George **Brewster** & Mary **Craigs,** his Wife (Born the 7th inst.). God Father Eduard Morley, God Mother Teresia Young.

[31] November the 5th 1814, then was baptized Thomas, the son of William **Sharp** & Mary **Cock,** his Wife (Born the 4th inst.). God F. Thomas M-Duke Young, God Mother Teresa Young.

[1815]

May the 15th 1815. Then was baptized Sarah, the daughter of George **Bell** & Elizabeth **Child,** his Wife (Born the 14th instt). God Father Francis Morley, God Mother Ann Young.

May the 23d 1815. Then was baptized William, the son of John **Vicars** and Elizabeth **Cash,** his Wife (born this day). God Father Eduard Morley, God Mother Mary Knight.

December the 15th [1815 *above*], then was baptized Mary, the daughter of David **Portess** & Rachel **Kent** his Wife (Born the 11th inst.). God Father Benjamin Kent, God Mother Mary Brewster.

[1816]

[32] January the 1st 1816, then was Baptized William, the son of Robert **Cowlam** & Ann **Fanthrop,** his Wife (born Decemb. the 24 ult.). God Father John Morley, God Mother Elizabeth Hill.

May the 22d 1816, then was Baptized Robert, the son of Wlm **Booth** & Francisca **Burell,** his his Wife (born the 5th inst.). God F. John Booth, God M. Mary Young.

July the 2d 1816. Then was Baptized John, the son of John **Clark** & Clarissa [**Hunt** olim *above*] **Burgess,** his Wife (born June the 30th). God Father Edmund Ward, God M. Elizabeth Vicars.

September the 15th 1816. Then was Baptized Jane, the daughter of Thomas **Vicars** & Mary **Cash,** his Wife (Born the 14th instt). God Father Richard Harrison, God Mother Margaret Ward.

[33] Septemb. the 16th 1816. Then was baptized Joseph, the son of Thomas **Coney** & Ann **Cooper,** his Wife (born the 15th inst.). God Father Thomas Parker, God Mother Elizabeth Kennington.

October the 15th 1816, then was baptized Elizabeth, the daughter of George **Brewster** & Mary **Craigs,** his Wife (born this day). God Father Edmund Ward, God Mother Ann Hunt.

[1817]

July the 12th 1817, then was baptized Ann, the daughter of John **Vicars** and Elizabeth **Cash,** his Wife (born this day). God Father John Ward, God Mother Ruth Hooker.

[1818]

January the 16th 1818. Then was baptized William George, the Son of George **Bell** and Elizabeth **Child,** his Wife (born the 13th inst.).

[34] January the 21st 1818. Then was baptized Mary, the Daughter of George **Brewster** & Mary **Craigs,** his Wife (born this day). God Father Francis Morley, God Mother Frances Hunt.

May the 1st 1818. Then was baptized Robert, the son of Robert **Bennet** & Ann **Huggins,** his Wife (born the 22 april last). God Father Peter Kennon, God Mother Mary Lumston.

May the 3d 1818. Then was baptized Eduard, the son of Thomas **Coney** & Ann **Cooper,** his Wife (born the 30 of april last). God Father Joseph Brumby, God Mother Mary Caley.

Oct. 18th 1818. Then was baptized, sub conditione, Ann, the Daughter of Timothy **Collins** & Ann **hopkins,** his wife (born 21 Sept. ult.). God Father James Royley, God Mother Mary Lumbston.

[35] Oct. 25th 1818. Then was baptized Joseph, the son of Wllm **Sharp** and Mary **Cock,** his Wife (born this day). God Father [*blank*], God Mother [*blank*].

Novemb. the 5th [1818 *above*]. Then was baptized James, the son of Wllm **Booth** & Francisca **Burell,** his Wife (Born the 3d inst.). God Father John Booth, God Mother Mary Strawson.

Decemb. the 27th 1818. Then was baptized Martha, the Daughter of David **Portass** & Rachel **Kent,** his Wife (Born the 23d inst.). God Father George Brewster, God Mother Mary Hooker.

[1819]

April the 6th 1819. Then was baptized Mary, the Daughter of John **Clark** & Elinor **Frainy** (his wife), born the 9th of March. God Mother Mary Lumbston. Natives of Kilmaitige * in Ireland.

[1820]

[36] August the 3d 1820. Then was baptized Sarah, the Daughter of Thomas **Coney** & Ann **Cooper,** his Wife (born 30 ult.). God Father James Danby, God Mother Elizabeth Kennington.

Septemb. the 3d 1820. Then was baptized Maria, the Daughter of John [*over* George *crossed out*] **Siarby** & Mary **Knowles,** his Wife (born the 28 ult.). God Father Thomas Knowles, God Mother Elizabeth Barker.

[1821]

Jan: 9th 1821, vide next page.

March the 21st 1821. Then was baptized Teresa the Daughter of George **Brewster** & Mary **Craigs,** his Wife (born this day). God Father James Danby, God Mother Mary Milson.

April the 17th 1821. Then was baptized John, the son of David **Portass** & Rachel **Kent,** his Wife (born the 8th inst.). God Father John Ward, God Mother Ruth Hooker.

[37] January the 9th 1821. Then was baptized John, the son of Wllm **Booth** & Francisca **Burill,** his Wife (born the 30 ult.). God Father John Booth, God Mother Mary Strawson.

July the 1st 1821, then was baptized [sub conditione *above*] Thomas, the Son of Wllm **Barns** & Mary **Farrow,** his Wife (born the 14th ult.). God Father Thomas Cowlam, God Mother Elizabeth Farrow.

* Kilmacteige, co. Sligo.

July the 10th 1821, then was baptized John, the son of [*blank*] **Harrison** & Elizabeth **Harrison,** his Wife (born the 8th inst). God Father Francis Harrison, God Mother Mary Harrison.

September the 2d 1821. Then was baptized John, the son of Wllm **Parker** and Mary **Hill,** his Wife (born the 28 ult.). God Father Robert Cowlam, God Mother Mary Hooker.

[1822]

[38] Novemb. the 21st 1822. Then was baptized Ann, the Daughter of Wllm **Booth** & Francisca **Burell,** his Wife (born 18th inst.). God Father John Booth, God Mother Mary Strawson.

[1823]

April the 22d 1823. Then was baptized Charles, the Son of George **Brewster** & Mary **Craigs,** his Wife (born this day). God Father Thomas Brewster, God Mother [*blank*].

April the 24th 1823. Then was baptized Francisca the Daughter of David **Portass** & Rachel **Kent,** his Wife (born the 22d inst.).

June the 29th 1823. Then was baptized Joseph, the Son of William **Parker** & Mary **Hill,** his Wife (born the 20th instant). God Mother Ann Hill.

[*Below this entry is a* × *referring to entry* 16*th July on next page out of place.*]

[39] August the 21st 1823, then was baptized Elizabeth, the Daughter of Thomas **Coney** & Ann **Cooper,** his Wife (born the 16th inst.). God Father Robert Cowlam, God Mother Mary Parker.

December the 10th 1823. Then was baptized Sarah, the Daughter of George **Cash** & Sarah [*blank*], his Wife (born the 6th inst.). God Father James Caley, God Mother Elizabeth Sharp.

[1824]

January the 19th 1824. Then was baptized Mary the Daughter of Thomas **Cowlam** & Elizabeth **Adkin,** his Wife (born the 12 inst.). God Father Isaac Cash, God Mother Jane Cowlam.

×July the 16th 1823, then was baptized Mary, the Daughter of John **Searby** & Mary **Knowles,** his Wife (born the 15th inst.). God Father James Caley, God Mother Teresa Young.

[40] April the 11th 1824. Then was baptized Eduard, the Son of Arthur **Hare** & Ann **Keyworth,** his Wife (born the 5th of Jan.). God Father Thomas Sharp, God Mother Ann Watson.

August the 6th 1824. Then was baptized Louisa, the Daughter of David **Portass** & Rachel **Kent,** his Wife (born the 4th inst.).

Novemb. the 30th 1824. Then was baptized Mary Francisca, the Daughter of Wllm **Smith** and Mary Ann **Little,** his Wife (born 29 int.). God Father Thomas Little, God Mother Ann Smith.

[1825]

January the 16th 1825. Then was baptized James, the Son of John **Vicars** & Elizabeth **Cash,** his Wife (born this day). God Father George Brewster, God M. Elizabeth Ward.

[41] April the 7th 1825. Then was baptized Robert, the Son of Thomas **Cowlam** and Elizabeth **Adkin,** his Wife (born the 2d inst.). God Father Wllm Farrow, God Mother Elizabeth Kenington.

September the 17, 1825. Then was baptized William, the Son of George **Brewster** and Mary **Craigs,** his Wife (born this day). God Father [*blank*], God Mother [*blank*].

September the 2d 1825, then was baptized William, the Son of James **Ginty** & Mary **Brinan,** his Wife, natives of Kilmaitige in Ireland, born the 24 ult.

December the 21st 1825. Then was baptized Elizabeth, the Daughter of Wllm **Booth** & Francisca **Burell,** his Wife (born the 28 of Novemb.). God Father Wllm Fawcett, God Mother Elizabeth Green.

[1826]

[42] March the 13th 1826, then was baptized Mary, the Daughter of Thomas **Coney** & Ann **Cooper,** his Wife (born the 8th inst.). God Mother Mary Parker.

April the 6th 1826. Then was baptized Sophia, the Daughter of Wllm **Smith** & Mary Ann **Little,** his Wife, born the 5th instt. God Father John Young, God Mother Ann Smith.

July the 6th 1826. Then was baptized John, the Son of Samuel **Barret** & Mary **Hooker,** his Wife, born the 4th inst. God Father John Hooker, God Mother Ruth Hooker.

July the 30th [1826 *above*]. Then was baptized Sarah, the Daughter of John **Scrimshaw** and Ann **Rigan,** his Wife, born (19 June). God Father Francis Harrison, God Mother Mary Rigan.

[43] December the 28th 1826. Then was baptized John, the son of George **Brewster** & Mary **Craigs,** his Wife (born this day). God Father John Clark, God Mother Francisces Hunt.

[1827]

May the 6th 1827. Then was baptized Jane, the Daughter of David **Portass** & Rachel **Kent,** his Wife (born 29 April). God Father [*blank*], God Mother [*blank*].

July the 1st 1827. Then was baptized John, the son of Thomas **Cowlam** and Elizabeth **Adkin,** his Wife, born the 24 ultmo. God Father Isaac Cash, God Mother Jane Cowlam.

August the 14th 1827. Then was baptized Robert, the son of Wllm **Smith** & Mary Ann **Little,** his Wife (born the 13th inst.). God Father Antony Collingwood, God Mother Eliza Collingwood.

[44] September the 26th 1827. Then was baptized Jane, the daughter of John **Vicars** and Elizabeth **Cash,** his Wife (born the 25 inst.). God Father Isaac Cash, God Mother Sarah Cash.

Novemb. the 14th 1827. Then was baptized Thomas, the Son of Wllm **Loeth** and Margarit **Nickson,** his Wife (born 13th inst.). God Mother Maria Spalding.

Decemb. 25th 1827. Then was baptized Thomas, the Son of Arthur **Hare** & Ann **Keyworth,** his Wife (born the 7th of July). God Father Thomas Wood, God Mother Ann Watson.

[1828]

Feb. the 3d 1828. Then was baptized Jane, the Daughter of Wllm **Farrow** & Mary **Toyne,** his Wife (born the 2d inst.). God Father Thomas Cowlam, God Mother Jane Cowlam.

[45] April the 13th 1828. Then was baptized Brigitta, the daughter of Cornelius **Kateing** and Elizabeth **Moor,** his Wife, natives of Palmerstone, Ireland (born the 2d inst.). God Father John Wall.

August the 21st 1828. Then was baptized Thomas, the son of Henry **Hancock** & Maria **Spalding** (born the 19th inst.).

August the 28th 1828. Then was baptized Julia, the Daughter of Thomas Marmaduke **Young** and Maria **Howe,** his Wife (born the 27th inst.). God Father George Howe, God Mother Jane Young.

Novemb. 9th 1828. Then was supplied omissa super baptizatum vide Registrum in Kirton Work House, Margaret, the Daughter of Wllm **Brown** & Catharine **MacKiver,** his Wife (born the 21 Octob. ult.). God Father James Kelly, God Mother Mary Morgan.

[46] December the 20 [1828 *above*]. Then was baptized Richard, the Son of Christopher **Harrison** & Mary **Slate,** his Wife, born the 16th inst. God Father John Harrison, God Mother Mary Harrison.

[1829]

January the 1st 1829, then was baptized Helen, the Daughter of John **Scrimshaw** and Ann **Rigan,** his Wife, born the 3 of Decemb. God Father Mathias Richardson, God Mother Helen Rigan [*over* Harrison *crossed out*].

February the 12th 1829, then was baptized Maria Teresia, the Daughter of George **Pilley** & Mary **Millson,** his Wife (born the 11 inst.). God Father John Morley, God Mother Mary Hall.

April the 19th 1829, then was baptized Monica, the Daughter of Wllm **Smith** & Mary Ann **Little,** his Wife (born this day). God Father Eduard Wilson, God Mother Mary Wilson.

[47] April the 22d 1829, then was baptized Mary, the Daughter Samuel **Barret** & Elizabeth **Kenington,** his Wife (born the 18 inst.). God Father Thomas Cowlam, God Mother Jane Cowlam.

May the 15th 1829, then were baptized Mary & Sarah, the Daughters of Robert **Winn** & Maria **Cash,** his Wife, born 14th inst.

July the 5th 1829, then was baptized Ann, the Daughter of Wllm **Farrow** & Mary **Toyn,** his Wife (born the 30th ult.). God Father Charles Cowlam, God Mother Elizabeth Hooker.

August the 4th 1829, then was baptized John, the son of John **Morgan** & Ann [*over* Mary *crossed out*] **Kelley,** his Wife (born this day). God Father Eduard Curran, God Mother [*blank*].

August the 20th 1829, then was baptized Ellen, the daughter of George **Brewster** & Mary **Craig,** his Wife (born this day). God Father John Clark, God Mother Frances Hunt.

[48] September the 8th 1829. Then was baptized Ann, the daughter of Thomas **Fotherby** & Ruth **Hooker,** his Wife (born the 5th inst.). God Father [*blank*], God Mother [*blank*].

September the 14th 1829. Then was baptized Thomas, the Son of James **Quin** and Rebeca **Duffey,** his Wife (born the 12 inst.). God Father Patrick Ford, God Mother Anna Farpy.

November the 18th 1829. Then was baptized Ann, the Daughter of Thomas **Cowlam** & Elizabeth **Adkin,** his Wife (born 15 inst.). God Father Edward Parker, God Mother Teresia Parker.

[1830]

March the 1st 1830. Then was baptized Mary, the daughter of Thomas Marmaduke **Young** & Maria **Howe,** his Wife (born the 27 [of *crossed out*] ult.). Died after baptism. God Father [*blank*], God Mother [*blank*].

[49] June the 8th 1830. Then was baptized John, the Son of John **Vicars** and Elizabeth **Cash,** his Wife (born the 7th inst.). God Father [*blank*], God Mother [*blank*].

June the 20th 1830. Then was baptized Ellen Rebecca, the Daughter of Christopher **Harrison** & Mary **Slate,** his Wife (born the 19th inst.). God Father John Harrison, God Mother Ellen Harrison.

July the 16th 1830. Then was baptized Wllm, the son of John **Gorman** & Ann **Maccormick,** his Wife (born the 15 June ult.).

Novemb. the 13th 1830. Then was baptized James Rigan, the son of John **Schrimshaw** & Ann **Rigan,** his Wife (born the 12 of Oct.). God Father John Harrison, God Mother Sophia Rigan.

[1831]

[50] January [*over* December *crossed out*] the 2d [*over* 9th *crossed out*] 1831 [*altered from* 1830]. Then was baptized Mary Jane, the Daughter of Wllm **Farrow** & Mary **Toyne,** his Wife (born the 9 ult.). God Father John Harrison, God Mother Elizabeth Farrow.

January the 19th [1831 *above*]. Then was baptized Mary, the Daughter of Brian **Rice** & Matty **Pole,** his Wife, natives of Irland (born the 17th inst.).

February the 1st 1831. Then was baptized Catharine, the Daughter of George **Pilley** & Mary **Milson,** his Wife, born 31st ult. God Father Wllm Milson, God Mother Elizabeth Young.

March the 13th 1831. Then was baptized Sarah, the Daughter of Eduard **Johnson** & Mattilda **Young,** his Wife (born the 9th Int.), died after Baptism. God Father [*blank*], God Mother [*blank*].

[51] March the 13th 1831. Then was baptized Eduard, the Son of Wllm **Smith** & Mary Ann **Little,** his Wife (born the 12 inst.). God Father Henry Smith, God Mother Sophia Collingwood.

April the 24th 1831. Then was suplied the ceremonies of Baptism of [the *crossed out*] Charles, the son of Samuel **Barret** & Elizabeth **Kenington,** his Wife, baptized the 31st of March (born the 26 ult.). God Father Thomas Parker, God Mother Elizabeth Cousins.

May the 27th 1831. Then was baptized Ann, the daughter of Thomas Marmaduke **Young** & Maria **Howe,** his Wife (born the 26 inst.). God Father Joseph Young, God Mother Eliza Howe.

[52] July the 12th 1831. Then was baptized Francisca, the Daughter of Wllm **Plumtree** and Susanna **Betts,** his Wife (born the 4th inst.).

Novemb. 23d 1831. Then was baptized Mary Elizabeth, the Daughter of George **Hooker** & Mary **Hooker,** his Wife (born this day). God Father John Collingwood, God Mother Sarah Collingwood.

[1832]

April the 16th 1832. Then was baptized Charles, the Son of George **Pilley** & Mary **Milson,** his Wife (born the 15 inst.). God Father Wllm Milson, God Mother Mary Caley.

April the 23d 1832. Then was baptized Joseph, the Son of George **Brewster** & Mary **Craigs,** his Wife (born this day).

May the 6th 1832, then was baptized Robert [Thomas *above*] Cowlan [m *over* n], the Son of John **Hill** & Mary **Cowlam** [*altered from* Cowlan], his Wife (born the 13th of April). God Father Robert Cowlan [m *added*], God Mother Teresa Parker.

[53] May the 22d 1832. Then was Baptized Maria, the Daughter of Charles **Smith** & Fanny **Young,** his Wife (born this day). God Father John Young, God Mother Ann Smith.

June the 6th 1832. Then was Baptized Eduard, the son of Christopher **Harrison** & Mary **Slate,** his Wife (born the 3d inst.).

July the 26th 1832. Then was Baptized Eduard James, the son of John **Vicars** & Elizabeth **Cash,** his Wife (born the 20 [*altered from* 23] inst.).

August the 4th1832. Then was Baptized Sarah Jane, the the Daughter of Thomas **Cowlam** & Elizabeth **Adkin,** his Wife (born the 28 ult.). God Father William Ward, God Mother Ann Parker.

October the 3d 1832. Then was Baptized Ann, the Daughter of Joseph **Haman** & Fanny **Harrison,** his Wife (born the 2d Int.). God Father Edmund Ward, God Mother Ann Harrison.

[54] November the 13th 1832. Then was baptized Martin, the Son of John **Schrimshaw** & Ann **Rigan,** his Wife (born the 9th inst.).

December the 3d 1832. Then was baptized Sophia, the Daughter of Wllm **Farrow** & Mary **Toyn,** his Wife (born the 12th ult.). God Father Isaac Cash, God Mother Elizabeth Farrow.

December the 18th 1832. Then was baptized George, the Son of Thomas Mdke **Young** & Maria **Howe,** his Wife, born the 17th inst. God Father Rev. George Howe,* God Mother Margaret Howe.

[1833]

March the 15th 1833. Then was baptized John William, the Son of Wllm **Smith** & Mary Ann **Little,** his Wife (born this day). God Father Thomas Beeston Little, God Mother Catharine Little.

March the 24th 1833. Then was baptized George, the Son of Samuel **Barret** & Elizabeth **Kenington,** his Wife (born the 14th ult.). God Father John Morley, God Mother Harriet Hunt.

[55] April the 14th 1833. Then was baptized William, the Son of George **Hooker** & Mary **Hooker,** his Wife, born this day. God Father Wllm Hooker, God Mother Sarah Collingwood.

May the 7th 1833. Then was baptized John Austin, the Son of Charles **Smith** & Fanny **Young,** his Wife, born 6 inst. God Father Eduard Young, God Mother Mary Bagnal.

July the 9th 1833. Then was baptized William, the Son of Wllm **Plumtree** & Susanna **Betts,** his Wife, born the 29 of June. God Father [*blank*], God Mother [*blank*].

August the 22d, 1833. Then was baptized Charles, the son of Thomas **Fotherby** & Ruth **Hooker,** his Wife (born 20st [*altered from*

* Rev. George Howe, in charge of the Mission of Salter's Hall, Newport, co. Salop. His name also occurs as godfather to Julia Young 28 Aug., 1828. He died 6 Nov., 1837 (*Vide C.R.S.* xiii, 338).

21st] inst.). God Father John Morley, God Mother Mary Fawcett.

Septemb. 16th 1833. Then was baptized Eduard, the Son of Gilbert **Wright** & Ann **Bycroft,** his Wife (born the 5th int.). God Father —— Cowlson, God Mother Ellen Harrison.

[56] September the 26th [1833 *above*]. Then was baptized Mary Ann, the Daughter of James **Hunt** & Winefrid **Hunt,** his Wife, born this day. God Father Joseph Hunt, God Mother Elizabeth Hunt.

November the 11th 1833. Then was baptized Elizabeth, the Daughter of Joseph **Hunt** & Elizabeth **Ward,** his Wife (born the 10th inst.). God Father Edmund Ward, God Mother Elizabeth Hooker.

December the 5th 1833. Then was baptized Mary Agnes, the Daughter of Thomas Mdke **Young** & Maria **Howe,** his Wife (born the 4th int.).

[1834]

January the 24th 1834. Then was baptized Eliza Ann, the daughter of George **Pilley** & Mary **Milson,** his Wife (born this day). God Father John Morley, God Mother Ann Morley.

April the 22d 1834. Then was baptized John Henry, the Son of Joseph **Haman** & Fanny **Harrison,** his Wife (born 15 instant). God Father John Harrison, God Mother Ann Harrison.

[57] July the 1st 1834, then was baptized Joseph, the son of Charles **Smith** & Fanny **Young,** his Wife (born the 30 ult.). God Father John Young, God Mother Emma Smith.

July the 29th 1834. Then was baptized Elizabeth Elsey, the Daughter of Thomas **Cowlam** & Elizabeth **Adkin,** his Wife (born the 25 int.), dead.

October the 10th [*altered from* 9th] 1834. Then was baptized Elizabeth, the Daughter [of] Thomas **Fotherby** & Ruth **Hooker,** his Wife (born 9th instt). God Father Wllm Fawcett, God Mother Mary Fawcett.

Novemb. the 8th 1834. Then was baptized Thomas Marmaduke, the Son of Thomas Mdke **Young** & Maria **Howe,** his Wife, born the 7th inst. God Father John Morgan, God Mother Winefrid Morgan.

Decemb. the 2d [1834 *above*]. Then was baptized John, the son of John **Miller** & Sarah **Connor,** his Wife, born the 8th ult. God Father Eduard Curran, God Mother Margaret McCurnick.

[58] Decemb. the 8th [1834 *above*]. Then was baptized Mary Ann the Daughter of —— **Frankish** & Ann **Hill,** his Wife, born the 7th inst. God Father John Morley, God Mother Elizabeth Hill.

[1835]

January the 10th 1835, then was baptized Robert, the Son of John **Hill** & Elizabeth **Hooker,** his Wife (born this day). God Father John Kent, God Mother Mary Hooker.

Feb. the 17th 1835. Then was baptized Ann Teresa, the Daughter of George **Hooker** & Mary **Hooker,** his Wife (born the 16 inst.). God Father John Hooker, God Mother Mary Martin.

March the 25th 1835. Then was baptized George, the Son of John **Vicars** & Elizabeth **Cash,** his Wife (born the 18th inst.).

June the 23d [1835 *above*]. Then was baptized Thomas, the Son of Samuel **Barret** & Elizabeth **Kenington,** his Wife (born the 27 of May ult.). God Father Robert Hooker, God Mother Ann Parker.

[59] July the 8th 1835. Then was baptized James, the son of Wllm **Farrow** & Mary **Toyn,** his Wife (born this day). God Father Isaac Cash, God Mother Ellen Harrison.

Septemb. the 6th 1835. Then was baptized Mary Menard, the Daughter of Thomas **Dickinson** & Ann **Menard,** his Wife, born the 22 ult. God Father Henry Dickinson, God Mother Mary Dickinson.

September the 14th 1835. Then was baptized Eduard, the Son of Charles **Smith** & Fanny **Young,** his Wife, born the 13th instant. God Father William Smith, God Mother Elizabeth Ager.

Oct. the 24, 1835. Then was baptized Elizabeth Elsey, the Daughter of Thomas **Cowlam** & Elizabeth **Adkin,** his Wife (born the 16 inst.). God Father Isaac Cash, God M. Elizabeth Harrison.

[1836]

Feb. the 24, 1836, then was baptized Martha, the Daughter of Wllm **Crane** & Elizabeth **Beckwith,** his Wife, born the 22 instant. God Father William Hootham, God Mother Mary Beckwith.

[60] Feb. 26, 1836. Then was baptized John Milson, the Son of George **Pilley** and Mary **Milson,** his Wife, Born the day. God Father John Young, God Mother Elizabeth Young.

April the 7 [*altered from* 2d] 1836. Then was baptized Richard Pendrill, the Son of Thomas Mdke **Young** & Maria **Howe,** his Wife, born the 2d inst. God Father Richard Howe, God Mother Elizabeth Young.

May the 9th 1836. Then was baptized William, the Son of Joseph **Haman** & Fanny **Harrison,** his Wife (born the 6th inst.). God Father Francis Harrison, God Mother Mary Ashley.

June the 19th 1836. Then was baptized Thomas, the Son of Michael **Murdock** & Mary **Dunagan,** his Wife (born the 18th int.). God Father Thomas Welsh, God Mother Elizabeth Higgins.

June the 30th 1836. Then was baptized Peter George, the Son of Gilbert **Wright** & Ann **Bycroft,** his Wife (born the 29 inst.). God Father John Clark, God Mother Sarah Ball.

[61] July the 4th 1836. Then was baptized John, the son of John **Hill** and Elizabeth **Hooker,** his Wife (born the 3d inst.). God Father John Hooker, God Mother Sarah Milson.

August the 14 [1836 *above*]. Then was baptized Thomas Mariot, the Son of Eduard **Hewit** & Ann **Parker,** his Wife (born the 13 inst.). God Father Thomas Parker, God Mother Elizabeth Parker.

August 24th 1836. Then was baptized Charles, the Son of John **Schrimshaw** & Ann **Rigan,** his Wife, born the 16th inst.

Septemb. the 24, 1836. Then was baptized Elizabeth, the Daughter of Thomas **Higgins** & Elizabeth **Dayly,** his Wife (born the 23 inst.). God Father John Clark, God Mother Mary Murtick.

Septemb. the 29, 1836. Then was baptized Richard James, the Son of James **Hunt** & Winefrid **Hunt,** his Wife, born this day. God Father Richard Hunt, God Mother Harriet Hunt.

[62] Novemb. the 18, 1836, then was baptized Alexander, the Son of John **Miller** & Sarah **Connor,** his Wife (born the 27 ult.). God Father Eduard Curran, God Mother Maria Clayton.

[1837]

March the 1st 1837. Then was baptized Emma, the Daughter of Charles **Smith** & Fanny **Young,** his Wife (born this day). God Father John Shuttleworth, God Mother Mary Harrison.

April [*over* March *crossed out*] the 24th 1837. Then was baptized Mary Ellen, the Daughter of Wllm **Curley** & Ann **Barns,** his Wife (born March the 24 ult.). God Father John Curley, God Mother Mary Rigan.

July the 22th 1837. Then was baptized William Vincent, the son of Thomas Mdke **Young** & Maria **Howe,** his Wife (born the 20 inst.). God Father John Young, God Mother Elizabeth Young.

[63] August the 21st 1837. Then was baptized Eliza, the Daughter of Thomas **Cowlam** & Elizabeth **Adkin,** his Wife (born the 19th inst.).

October the 8th 1837. Then was baptized Mary, the Daughter of Thomas **Donohough** & Mary **Quin,** his Wife (born this day). God Father Edmund Ward, God Mother Ruth Hooker.

[1838]

January the 25th 1838. Then was baptized Eduard, the Son of Wllm **Farrow** & Mary **Toyn,** his Wife (born the 22 inst.). God Father Francis Harrison, God Mother Maria Young.

March the 25th 1838. Then was baptized George, the Son of Wllm **Ward** & Ann **Leighton,** his Wife (born the 24 inst.). God Father Edmund Ward, God Mother Mary Fawcett.

[64] April the 17th 1838. Then was baptized Mary Ann, the Daughter of Eduard [*over* Thomas *crossed out*] **Hewitt** & [Eliza *crossed out*] Ann **Parker,** his Wife (born this day). God Father William Hill, God Mother Elizabeth Hill.

July the 3d 1838. Then was baptized Elizabeth the Daughter of Joseph **Haman** & Fanny **Harrison,** his Wife, born the 28 ult. God Father Francis Harrison, God Mother Ellen Harrison.

July the 5th 1838. Then was baptized Helen Mary, the Daughter of Thomas Marmaduke **Young** & Maria **Howe,** his Wife (born the 3d inst.). God Father John Young, God Mother Teresa Young.

July the 23d 1838. Then was baptized Mary Sarah, the Daughter of Thomas **Fotherby** & Ruth **Hooker,** his Wife (born the 21st inst.). God Father John Hooker, God Mother Mary Barret.

September the 23d 1838. Then was baptized John & William, the Sons of John **Schrimshaw** & Ann **Rigan,** his Wife, born this Day.

[65] Oct. the 14th 1838. Then was baptized William George, the Son of George **Hooker** & Mary **Hooker,** his Wife, born this day. God Father Robert Hooker, God Mother Elizabeth Hill.

November the 2d 1838. Then was baptized Charles Henry, the Son

of Charles **Smith** & Fanny **Young,** his Wife (born the 1st inst.). God Father Henry Smith, God Mother Helen Smith.

November the 17th 1838. Then was baptized Jane Frances, the Daughter of George **Pilley** and Mary **Milson,** his Wife (born the 16 inst.). God Father Robert Young, God Mother Ann Frankish.

December the 27, 1838. Then was baptized Ann, the Daughter of William **Crane** & Elizabeth **Beckwith,** his Wife (born the 20th inst.). God F. John Searby, God M. Mary Searby.

[1839]

January 13th 1839. Then was baptized Adam, the Son of Wllm **Curley** & Ann **Barns,** born the 16 (ult. 1838). God Father Michael Grant.

[66] January the 17th 1839. Then was baptized Hannah, the Daughter of Thomas **Cowlam** & Elizabeth **Adkin,** his Wife (born the 14th inst.).

March the 14th 1839. Then was baptized Margeret, the Daughter of William **Ward** & Ann **Leighton,** his Wife, born the 13 inst. God Father Richard Hunt, God Mother Harriet Hunt.

April the 11th 1839. Then was baptized Elizabeth, the Daughter of Gilbert **Wright** & Ann **Bycroft,** his Wife, born this day. God Mother Ruth Fotherby. Dead.

April the 11th 1839. Then was baptized Mary Jane, the Daughter of William **Hooker** & Mary **Chapman,** his Wife, born the 10 inst. God Father Robert Hooker, God Mother Mary Hooker.

[67] June the 19th 1839. Then was baptized Mary, the Daughter George **Johnson** & Ann **Gooding,** his Wife, born this day.

July the 21 [1839 *above*]. Then was baptized Elizabeth, the Daughter of Francis **Brewster** & Mary **England,** his Wife, born the 3d inst.

August the 20th 1839. Then was baptized Susanna, the Daughter of John **Hill** & Elizabeth **Clayton,** his Wife (born the 25 of July). God Father John Clayton, God Mother Susanna Clayton.

Septemb. 12th 1839. Then was baptized Charles, the Son of John **Miller** & Sarah **Connor,** his Wife, born the 15 of August.

[68] Decemb. the 4th 1839. Then was baptized Thomas, the Son of Thomas **Dickinson** & Ann **Menard,** his Wife (born the 2d inst.). God Father John Morley, God Mother Ann Morley.

Decemb. the 15th 1839. Then was baptized John, the Son of Michael **Grant** & Eliza **Johnson,** his Wife (born the 8th inst.), died the same Day.

Decemb. the 28th 1839. Then was baptized Robert, the Son of Mary **Clayton** & George **Pilgrim,** born the 7th inst.

[1840]

Feb. the 5th 1840. Then was baptized William, the Son of William **Parker** & Sophia **Chapman,** his Wife, born the 2d inst.

March the 27th 1840. Then was baptized Mary Elizabeth, the Daughter of James **Hill** & Ann **Pinkerton,** his Wife (born this day).

[69] April the 29th 1840. Then was baptized Frances, the Daughter of Eduard **Hewitt** & Ann **Parker,** his Wife (born the 17th inst.). God Father Thomas Parker, God Mother Mary Parker.

July the 24th 1840. Then was baptized Margeret Helen, the Daughter of Richard **Howe** & Helen **Astrop,** his Wife, born this day. God Father Thos. Marmaduke Young, God Mother Maria Higgins.
September 12th 1840. Then was baptized Elizabeth, the Daughter of William **Hooker** & Mary **Chapman,** his Wife, born the 11th inst. God Father Robert Hooker, God Mother Elizabeth Hill.
September the 16th 1840. Then was baptized Elizabeth, the Daughter of James **Marrows** & Lucy **Bell,** his Wife, born 31 of August.
All baptized by me from 1796 to 1840.
Francis Willoughby Brewster, Catholic Missionary Priest of Market Rasen, County of Lincoln.

J.S. [*initials of John Shoveller one of the Commissioners.*]

[70] We certify that this is one of the Registers or Records deposited in the General Register Office pursuant to the Act of the 4th Victoriæ, Cap. 92. John Bowring, Thos. Rees, John Shoveller } Commissioners.

The rest of the book consists of 282 blank pages, and attached to the end cover is the usual Certificate or Statement certifying that the Book is the original Register Book of Births and Baptisms which has been kept for the Roman Catholic Chapel, called Market Rasen Catholic Chapel, situate in Market Rasen in the County of Lincoln, founded about the year 1782. The Mission still existing. The Book has always been in the custody of the Catholic Clergyman for the time being of the Chapel, and is sent to the Commissioners from the immediate custody of the present Incumbent of the Market Rasen Mission in the Parish of Market Rasen of the County of Lincoln, who has kept it as the regular Pastor since the establishment of the Mission.

Signed the (*blank*) day of October, 1840.
Signed by me Francis Willoughby Brewster, Clergyman.
Eduard Scot, James Jenkins, Proprietors.*

* The Proprietors' names are in Mr. Brewster's writing, and not their signatures.

No. VIII.

THE CATHOLIC REGISTERS OF KNARESBOROUGH, 1765–1840.

CONTRIBUTED BY T. G. CUMMINS, G. F. ENGELBACH AND J. S. HANSOM.

HISTORICAL NOTES BY THE RT. REV. ABBOT CUMMINS, O.S.B.

The recorded story of Knaresborough mission begins in 1693, when English Benedictines became chaplains to the Plumptons, whose ancient home from which they took their name lay two miles south of the town. The names and activities of the secular clergy who ministered in the district before that date have not been recorded, but amongst the dwindling flock were Knaresboroughs of Farnham and Byrnands of Knaresborough, Swales of Rudfarlington, Trappes of Knaresborough and later of Nidd Hall, Percys at Scotton, and some of the Slingsbys at Scriven and Inglebys at Ripley; besides many of lesser social standing. In the neighbourhood were Middeltons at Stockeld, Tancreds and Meynells at Aldborough, Gascoignes at Parlington. The Ven. Robert Bickerdyke martyred at York in 1586, and Fr. Wilks, confessor in 1642, were born here. Guy Fawkes' mother, after her second marriage to Dionis Baynbridge, lived and died at Scotton. The Plumptons who remained Catholic to the last were the chief supporters of the old Faith in Knaresborough.

Eldred de Plumpton had held Plumpton and Rudfarlington under William de Percy at Spofforth shortly after the Conquest. Peter fought with the barons against King John. Sir William was beheaded with his uncle, Archbishop Scrope, in 1405. Another fell at Marston Moor. On the death of Robert without issue in 1749 the estates were sold to the ancestor of Lord Harewood, the last of the Plumpton name being Dames Angela and Bernarda, Benedictine nuns at Cambrai, though the family is represented by the Palmes family of Naburn and Annes of Burghwallis.

On the closing of the chapel at Plumpton in 1755 the priest remained in the neighbourhood, living on Thistle Hill and later at Follifoot, in which village some land was purchased in 1775 and a house erected that served as a residence and chapel. It still exists and is known as The Priory. In 1797 the priest went to live for the first time in Knaresborough itself, a large house being purchased in Briggate where the mission was maintained until 1831 when, immediately after Catholic Emancipation, the existing site in Bondend was obtained, and a small house and roomy chapel were built in the nondescript style of the period. Ample school accommodation has been provided in later years, the church improved and the residence enlarged.

Celia Fiennes, in a diary written about 1700, describes being taken by a Catholic hostess at Knaresborough to visit a "Chapel with altar decked with flowers and the ground with rushes for ye devout that did frequent it." As Holy Rood chapel at St. Robert's Cave was in ruins at that date and its site forgotten, this can only refer to the Chapel of Our Lady of the Crag near the Low Bridge; it indicates an unexpected toleration of Catholic observance as well as some continued veneration of an old shrine. Both St. Robert's Cave and Our Lady of the Crag have come back recently into Catholic custody.

The hand of Ven. Ambrose Barlow, O.S.B., martyred at Lancaster in 1641, was once kept in the Knaresborough mission to which it probably came as a relic from Plumpton. About 1820 the hand was taken by Fr. Rolling to Downside for more safe and reverent keeping, and later passed to Stanbrook Abbey where it is still preserved.

The Catholic population of the district shows some increase in the early years of the nineteenth century. Within the mission's extensive bounds new chapels were opened with resident priests: Allerton Park by Lord Stourton in 1807, Harrogate in 1861, Rudding Park by Sir Percival Radcliffe in 1874, and Starbeck in 1911; the mother church of St. Mary's being left with fewer people and a very much smaller district than it served a hundred years ago.

For the first sixty years the names in the registers are exclusively English, hardly a single Irish name occurring. At the present time, with the exception of some half-dozen, none of those names are to be found among the parishioners. Through the defection, migration or extinction of the old families the character and nationality of the mission have greatly altered.

List of Priests, O.S.B., Serving the Plumpton and Knaresborough Mission.

		Died	At
Plompton Hall (1693).			
1693–1702	D. William Cuthbert Hutton *alias* Salvin	1702	Plompton
1702–17	D. Richard Bernard Bartlett	1735	Doway
1717–25	D. John Maurus Buckley	1729	Lotherton
1726–40	D. Francis Rich	1740	Plompton
1740–45	D. Anthony Cuthbert Hutchinson	1760	Aberford
1745–64	D. John Charlton*	1786	Doway
Follifoot (1762).			
1765–87	D. John Joseph Storey†	1799	Lambspring
1787–91	D. Richard Bernard Butler	1825	Downside
1791–95	D. Stephen Hodgson	1816	Woolton
1795–1802	D. Thomas Anselm Appleton‡	1842	Wigan
Knaresborough (1797).			
1802–08	D. Matthew Denis Allerton	1829	Liverpool
1808–16	D. Alban Molyneux§	1860	Warrington
1816	D. Thomas Jerome Brindle‖	1871	Bath
1816	D. Vincent Joseph Glover	1840	Brindle
1817–24	D. Thomas Austin Rolling	1864	Downside
1825–28	D. Richard Ambrose Prest¶	1860	Aberford

* Being in danger of prosecution for marrying a couple he left England and returned to Douay, his place at Plompton being supplied for a time by Fr. Bede Newton, O.S.B.

† He served Lawkland as well as Follifoot (1775–85).

‡ Prior of Ampleforth (1802–06).

§ Provincial of York 1846–50; President Gen. 1850–54; Abbot of St. Albans 1850.

‖ Born 18 Dec., 1791, at Walton-le-Dale, Lancashire, professed at Ampleforth 25 Oct., 1811; ordained priest .. Sept., 1815; assistant to Dom Peter Augustine Baines at Bath in 1817, who, on becoming V.A.–W.D. in 1829, appointed him Administrator and obtained his secularization in 1830. Regent of Prior Park College 1830–49; V.G. of Clifton diocese 1850; Provost of the Chapter 1852. He was appointed Domestic Prelate by Gregory XVI in 1854. Died at Bath 13 Dec., 1871 (Gillow, *Dict. Engl. Caths.*; not mentioned in Birt's *Obits O.S.B.*).—J.S.H.

¶ Prior of Ampleforth 1846–50; Cathedral Prior of Gloucester 1850.

1828–30	D. Robert Basil Bretherton	1837	Amiens
1830–38	D. Ralph Ephrem Pratt	1875	Downside
1838–56	D. William Jerome Hampson	1867	Ampleforth
1856–73	D. George Ambrose Gillett	1874	Doway
1873–83	D. Edward Benedict Lynass	1883	Knaresborough
1883–89	D. Charles Gregory Smith		
1889–91	D. Essington Dunstan Ross	1902	Doway
1891–96	D. Charles Gregory Smith again	1896	Knaresborough
1896	D. Henry Basil Hurworth*	1907	Belmont
1896–1913	D. Alfred Paulinus Wilson†	1915	Ampleforth
1913–	D. John Ildefonsus Cummins‡		

PRIESTS AND NUNS, O.S.B., FROM PLUMPTON AND KNARESBOROUGH MISSION.

D. Laurence Casse, born at Knaresborough *c.* 1668. Paris 1688. Provincial of York. Cathedral Prior of Gloucester. Died at Parlington 1732.

D. James Adrian Horsman, born at Knaresborough 1765. Lambspring 1785. Died there 1799.

D. Richard Ambrose Prest, born at Knaresborough 1801 (*v.* Birt's *Obit Book*, but no record in Knaresborough Register 1801). Ampleforth 1818. Prior of Ampleforth. Cathedral Prior of Gloucester, etc. Died at Aberford 1860.

D. Christopher Austin Shann, Knaresborough 1801. Ampleforth 1818. Cathedral Prior of Norwich. Died at Little Crosby 1860.

D. Edward Vincent Dinmore, Knaresborough 1805. Ampleforth 1823. Died at Goosnargh 1879.

D. John Bede Swale, Baronet, born at Plompton 1808. Douai 1826. Died at Douai 1887.

D. John Cuthbert Murphy, Knaresborough 1826. Douai 1847. Died at Easingwold 1891.

Fr. Henry Augustine Collins, Knaresborough 1820. A convert, Prior O.C.R. 1862. Died at Mt. St. Bernard's, co. Leicester, 1919.

Dame Ann Angela Plompton, born at Plompton 1696. Cambrai 1713. Died 1779.

Dame Cecilia Bernarda Plompton, born at Plompton 1700. Cambrai 1717. Died 1768.

Dame Jane Juliana Horsman, born at Knaresborough 1769. Woolton 1805. Died at Stanbrook 1851. J.I.C.

NOTES ON RECUSANTS BY J. S. HANSOM.

Knaresborough.

Some of the names in the registers appear in the Recusant lists, as Cass(e), Malthouse (spelt Maltus, Moltis, Mawtus, etc.), Wheelhouse, etc. In the Exchequer Roll of 1592–3 (*C.R.S.* xviii) are the names of twenty belonging to Knaresborough. Margaret Lutie, who helped to rescue martyrs' heads from her prison roof in York, and was twice convicted, is one (*Troubles* iii). A notable omission, by reason of his having been committed a prisoner to York Castle on 5 Oct. 1591, is Francis Yonge, a husbandman and a married man. On 23 Aug. 1593 he, with

* Canon of Newport and Menevia 1877.

† Canon of Newport 1875; Vicar General; Cathedral Prior of Worcester 1901.

‡ Canon of Newport and Menevia 1873; Cathedral Prior of Newport 1901–10; Abbot of York 1917.

Christopher Stonehouse (Stayanus, Stonas, etc.), of Dunsley in Whitby, escaped. The spleen of their jailer was vented on the other Recusant prisoners (Foley's *Records S.J.* iii). At Wetherby sessions, 14 Jan. 1597–8, he and his wife were convicted of recusancy with others of Knaresborough,—John Kirkman, William Wilkes,* Wilfri . . Gryman, *Francis Yonge* and *Margaret* his wife, Alice Bothvirley (? Bothomley in 1593), Richard Bothuirl(ey), Elizabeth Tunstall widow, Agneta Hebden widow, Elizabeth Thorpe widow, Elizabeth wife of Robert Hayes, Jennett wife of John Sissy, Isabella wife of John Bowland, Agneta wife of John Harri[son] (*Yorks. Records* iii). Still constant in 1604, Francis and Margaret Yonge of Arkenden [Arkendale in Knaresborough parish] had been recusants for seven years [perhaps counting from the preceding conviction]; they are said also to have been *secretly married*, and to have had *five children secretly baptised*. With them recur the names of Elizabeth Tunstall and Agnes Hebden widows, and Margaret Mounkton single woman. Henry Craven and Thomas Mushe the elder† had only been recusants since 25 Mar. 1603. The following had perhaps temporised, having only been non-communicants for twelve months,—Sir Francis Trappes and his wife [Mary Atkinson], William Slingsby gent., Edward Burnard [? Byrnand] gent., John Johnson yeoman, William Earle sadler, Robert Gibson senior, Ellen wife of John Ingland, Robert Sympson a poor youth, Ellen wife of William Sympson, Isabell wife of John Knagges, Margaret wife of Gilbert Ward, Roger Poynton a workman at forge, Margaret his wife, Jennett wife of John Sizey.

The reader is referred to *C.R.S.* vi for eighteen recusants in 1666, including those at Bondend-cum-Scriven and Bilton-cum-[High] Harrogate.

Oliver Heywood, the Puritan minister, quotes some, printed with his registers by J. Horsfall Turner in 1881, as follows,—

1679 *n.d.* at Skipton.‡ Matthew Harrison *ind*[*icted*], William Casse *ind*, Ann Parker *ind*, Isabell Simpson *ind*, William Cowton *ind*, Ann Young, Edward Bickerdyke, Francis Bridge, Richard Casse *ind*, George Casse, Bridget ux[or] Ricard Casse *ind*, John Tucker, William Fawcett

* The name suggests a possible connection with . . . . . Wilks (*ut supra*) *alias* Tomson, a native of Knaresborough, a secular priest, "Lord Evers' priest," who was arrested at Malton, where the Lords Eure owned property. He was sent to York Castle, tried and convicted, but died before execution, about 1642. William, fifth Lord Eure of Malton, was slain at the battle of Marston Moor, 2 July, 1644. Bishop Challoner probably got his information from the Rev. John Knaresborough's valuable MS., the latter being a native of Ferrensby in Farnham parish, adjoining Knaresborough. Born 1672 and died in York 1724. It is not clear whether the family took its name from the town, parish, or extensive forest. One was forester of Haverah Park in the forest. As recusants, three appear in 1593 (*C.R.S.* xviii); and Peter K. of Ripley in 1597-8 (*Yorks. Records* iii), and later lists. Some may have sought relief from the persecution by going to Ireland, retaining affection for their old home, as shown by Emma and Catherine Knaresborough coming in 1843 from Ireland to the venerable York Bar Convent school. Some particulars appear in *Knaresborough Wills* (*Surtees Society*). See also Gillow, *Dict. Engl. Caths.* iv, 60–62.—J.S.H.

† John Mushe, linen weaver, appears in 1593. There seems no proof of relationship to the two brothers and priests, John and William Mush, both condemned to death. John escaped and William was pardoned.

‡ Presumably at Skipton Sessions; also the following paragraph. Heywood calls one "Skipton bundle."

ind, Elizabeth ux George Smith *ind*, Thomas Jefferson *ind*, Barbara ux Peter Simpson, John Fawcett *ind*, all of Knaresborough.

1679 July at Skipton. William Cowton, William Casse, Emmanuel Casse his son, William Casse the younger, Elizabeth Fawcett, Anne the wife of Thomas Jefferson, Ellen his daughter, Anne wife of Thomas Parker, Katherine Wheelehouse, Anne Fletcher, George Casse, all of Knaresborough.

It will be noticed that only three names recur in the second list, *i.e.* George and William Casse and William Cowton, and what happened to the others, indicted or not, does not appear, but all were evidently arrested or meant to be arrested, for there is added the note,—"Could not take them. Constable discharged."

In the same year.—Thomas Grimstone and Mary Squire of Bilton-cum-Harrogate, were *not to be found*.

1691 Leeds sessions, Aug. 1691.—Thomas Jefferson, George Cass, Emmanuel Cass, William Deubon, Richard Cass, Lyolett Slater, Matthew Harrison, Stephen Cass, William Colbon, John Linton, Joseph Harrison, George Smith, all of Knaresborough; and Ralph Grimston of Brearton.

At Arkendale were—Robert Hargreaves, Widow Beckwith, and Elizabeth Smith.

At Scriven-cum-Tentergate—John Tucker, Anthony Cass, Daniel Dodshion.

A smaller class of Catholic residents registered their estates in 1717,—Emmanuel Casse, gent., for a copyhold £1 5*s*. p.a.; George Cass, gent., for a freehold house; John Thompson junior, tailor, for a house there, and an estate at Ripley, £37 12*s*.; Matthew Harrison, yeoman, for a house.

Within fifty years the registers speak for themselves.

Spofforth.

Peacock's "Yorkshire Papists of 1604" gives,—Sir Edward Plumpton's wife, and his four servants John Barlielayes, Anne . . . . . , John Harrington, and Margaret Herman; Jane wife of Richard Paver gent., and Jane Ingleby widow, all recusants for two years; George Gelstrop gent. and . . . . . his wife for one year. Sir Edward Plumpton, William Reynolds schoolmaster, William Thompson linen-weaver, Damer his wife, William Woodburne, William Swaile, Dorothy his wife, Solomon Swaile their son, William Ramesden husbandman, William Wilson bailiff, ... his wife, William Godfrey, Francis Chapman tanner, and Rennie Swynburne servant to Sir Edward Plumpton, had only been non-communicants for one year. William Thompson and Damer Kendolle, and Laurence Muncke and Jane Pallor had been secretly married.

In 1666 there appear fifteen recusants at Spofforth, thirty at Plumpton, sixteen at Follifoot, and eight at Linton (*C.R.S.* vi).

Oliver Heywood gives the following Popish Recusants in 1691,—

At Spofforth, Middleton, etc.—John Middleton, Esq., and Jaine his wife; Abraham Atkinson and William Gill, his servants; Squire [Robert] Plumpton; Henry Pullan; James Hawkesworth; Gabriel Loadman; George Crooke; Catherine Smithson; Ann Shearewood, Elizabeth Loftas [Lofthouse]; John Swaile; Ann Sumpster and Ann her daughter; Andrew Hardwick; Thomas Hawksworth; Philip Lofthouse and Ann his wife; Ellinor wife of Christopher Hodgson; William Gill [? a second]; William Harrison; Thomas Harrison; Margaret wife of Thomas Hodgson.

At Plumpton—William Atkinson and Frances his wife; Widow Bickerdike and John her son; Edward Bickerdike and Isabel his wife; Mrs. Helen Plumpton; Ann Swaile; Barbara Clayton; Edward Briggs and Elizabeth his wife; John Swaile and . . . . . his wife; Francis Briggs; Ellen Briggs, widow; Thomasin Coats; Margaret wife of John Knowles; Stephen Shann; Elizabeth Pullen; William Mercer; John Parker and Mary his wife.

At Wetherby—only Thomas Emmerson.

At Follifoot—Edward Bayram and Margaret his wife; Roger Deighton and *Barbara his wife.*

In 1717, besides Robert Plumpton of Plumpton, Esq., who returned the entailed manor at £539 5*s.* 1*d.* p.a. after deducting an annuity of £50 to Robert Lascells, there were smaller property-owning Nonjurors, as Christopher Smith of Follyfoot, yeoman, a house; George Procter of Plumpton, a house for lives of self and Margaret his wife, with land let at £12 2*s.*

We are indebted to the Registrar-General for permission to transcribe both books, and to the officials for courtesy in the process. J.S.H.

The Registers.

Book I.

This is a tall volume, the paper measuring 15½×6¼ inches. It is bound in vellum and labelled "York 217." On the inside of the front cover is pasted the usual certificate, which describes the Roman Catholic Chapel called St. Mary's, Knaresborough, situate in the County of Yorkshire, founded about the year 1797 [*sic*], and is signed "William Hampson," and dated 20 October, 1840. On page 1 is the stamped "Certificate" signed by John Bowring, Thos Rees & John Shoveller, Commissioners. On page 2 are the following entries:

Fairfax. Bredall. Jan. 18. Leonard Kettlewell. 28. Cater Audal.
Gascoigne. Feb. 2. Eliz. Moor. Jun. 30. Cather. Kettlewell.
Mar. 31. Eliz. Peper.
Sep. 15. John Horner.
Oct. 10. Mrs Susanna Andrien, 1780.
March 26. Mrs Martha Baxter.
Apr. 15. Mr Joseph Andrein.
Oct. 25. Charles Guderick.

[*The leaf containing pages* 3 *and* 4 *is torn out.*]

(*Page* 5) Mr Steare at Parlinton, near Aberforth. [Robert Benedict 1746–80.]*

Mr Fisher at Holme, near M: Weighton. [John 1743–88.]

Mr Watkinson at Middleton Lodge, near Ilkley. [John Gregory 1759–92.]

Mr Wareing at Laukland, near Settle. [Ambrose 1773–75.]

Mr Bennet at Everingham, near Pocklington. [John Placid 1771–80.]

* These additions are supplied from Birt's *Obits O.S.B.* The dates show that the addresses must have been written about 1771–73 by Fr. John Storey, who commenced the registers in 1765. He was a Northumbrian, and other addresses lower down belong to the county. Thomas Story (as below and probably the correct spelling), of Durham diocese, aged 25, son of John S. and Frances Selby, took the College oath at Douay 3 Nov., 1763. Charles Selby, of Yearle or Earle, Esq., is one of Fr. Story's correspondents, but no Frances appears in the pedigree, nor in that of the Selbys of Biddlestone. The names on page 5 are those of English Benedictines of Lamspring.—J.S.H.

Mr Bradshaw at Angram, near Easingwould. [Bernard Anselm 1770–73.]
Mr Lacon at Bransby, near York. [Rowland Michael 1771–92.]
Mr Bolton at Gilling Castle, near Easingwould. [John Anselm 1764–93.]
Mr Gregson at Sefton, to be left with Mr Kaye, Linnin draper, Liverpool, Lancashire. [Richard Vincent 1754–1804.]
Mr Bolas at Hesleyside, near Hexham, Northumberland. [Thomas Anselm 1761–77.]
Mr Bolas Warwick bridge, Carlisle, Cumberland. [Bernard Benedict *c.* 1764.]
(6) Exaudi Domine / Benedictione perpetua / Unigenitus Dei Filius / nos Spiritus Sancti Gratia / quis est iste qui venit de Edon./
(7) Monsieur, Monsieur Heatly, à Lambspring, proch. d'Hildesheim, En Basse Saxe. pr Amsterdam. [William Maurns, abbot there 1762–1802.]
To Mr John Bidenharn, In the Neustader Fulentwiete, Hamburgh. pr Amsterdam.
To Samuel Younghusband Esq., at Tuggel hall, near Alnwick, Northumberland.
A Monsieur, Monr Thos Story, chez Monr Wilkinson, a St Omer, En Artois. pr Dover & Calais.
Mr Warburton, on the Quay, Newcastle upon Tyne.
Charles Selby Esq., Earle, near Belford, Northumberland. [died 1789.]

[*Here follow* 3 *blank pages.*]

(11) Nomina Babt[isatorum *crossed out*] An 1765.
Aug. 19. Wilhelmus Hutton filius legitimus Wil: & Doroth: **Hutton.** Pat. [*blank*].
Aug. 19. Maria Martial filia legitima Jacobi & Mar. **Martial.** Pat. [*blank*].
Novem. 12. Anna Ellis filia legitima Joh. & Uxoris **Ellis.** Pat. [*blank*].
Decemb. 8th Dorothea filia postuma legitima Jacobi **Garet** & uxoris ejus. Pat. Thos & . . . . . Garet.

Anno Domini 1766.

Jan. 26. Gulielmus . . . . . adhuc A cath. accepit Elizabetham **Knows** virginem, in uxorem.
Mart. 16. Petrus Cass filius Guli. & Ann **Cass.** Pat. Benj Smith & Grac Cass.

[*Page* 12 *is blank.*]

(13) Follyfoot Anno Dom. 1765.

Names of those that have been Married, Baptised & have dyed since the first of August 1765.

Aug. 19. Wil. Hutton Son of Wil. & Doroth. **Hutton.** Knar.
Sureties Richerd Carr & Martha Carr.
19. Mary Martial Daughter of James & Mary **Martial.** Knar.
Sur: John & Ann Dothet.
Dyed James **Garet.**
Nov. 12. Ann Ellis Daughter of John & . . . . **Ellis.** Rigton
Sur: Hen. Habisher & Eliz. Pierson.

Dec. 8. Dorothy Garet Daughter of James **Garet** des. Harrog.
Tho. & Mary Garet.

Anno Dom. 1766.

Jan. 26. Wil. **Lauson** was married to Elizabeth **Knowls** vir:
convisBerg *

Mar. 16. Peter Cass Son to Wil. & Ann **Cass.** Plumb.
Sur: Benj. Smith & Grace Cass.

Jul. 20. Mary Pierson daughter of J. & Elz. **Pierson.** Sicklin.
Sur: J. & Ann Oniel.

Anno Dom. 1767.

Jan. 26. Mary Waters Daughter of Jos. & Cather. **Waters.** Knar.
Sur: W. Tomson.

Mar. [13 ?] James Barstow son of Edward & Mary **Barstow.** Wether.
Sur: John Winterby & Marg: Mollar.

July. . .Winefride Dickison daughter of John & Ann **Dickison.** Plumpt.
Sur: James Grea, Winefrid Clark.

July 4. Sina Sharp daughter of James & Sara **Sharp.** Knar.
Sur: Jos. Tomson & Anna Cass.

Joseph **Hutsher** Son of [*ends*]. Knars.

Sep. 4. Mary Joseph Lauson Daughter of William & Elizabeth **Lauson.**
Sur. John Dieten & Elizab. Knowls. Harrog.

Sep. 14. Anna Spinks Daughter of John & Helen **Spinks.** Knar.
Sur: Thomas Smith & Mary Wode.

Nov. 15. John Robison Son of Jon. & Eliz. **Robison.**
Sur: John Spink j^r^ & Nancy Horsman.

(14) Anno Domini 1768.

Apr. 14. Anna Martial Daughter of James & Mary **Martial.** Kna.
Sur: John Martial & Anna Horsman.

Nov. 27. Joseph Mary Lauson Son of Wil. & Eliz. **Lauson.** Harrog.
Sur: Jos. Tomson & Mary Gerhard.

Margret Tomson Daughter of Jos. & Martha **Tomson.** Knar.
Sur: Will. & Dorothy Hutton.

Mary Sparrow Daughter of Antony & Anna **Sparrow.** Harwood
Sur: Joseph Sparrow & Elizabeth Taconet.

Mark Housman Son of Thomas & Ann **Housman.** Knar.
Sur: James Horsman & Mary Dickison.

Joseph **Pierson** Son of Joh. & Elizab.
Sur: Will. Hendell & Ann Oneal.

John **Metcalf** the Son of Georg & Eliz. Knar.
Sur: John Spinks, Betty Robison.

Mary Anna Lauson Daughter of Wil. & Elizabeth **Lauson.** Harrog.

[1770.]

1770. Hanna Paunders Daugh. of Samuel & Serra **Paunders.** Knar.
Sur: Mary Coots.

Jun. 18. Christifer Robison Son of John & Eliz: **Robison.**
Sur: . . . . . & Molly Horsman.

Aug. 5. Francis Ward Son of Charles & Mary **Ward.** Wether.
Sur: [*blank*].

* *Query* Conisbrough.

Sep. 1770. John Ellis Son of John & . . . . . **Ellis.** Harrogat
Sur: William Tomson & Elisabeth Ward.
(15) Novem. 8. Elizabeth Lomas Daughter of John & Mary **Lomas.**
Sureties, Joseph Andrien Junior & Eliz. Lomas Junior. Knesburgh
Novem. 13. John Robison Son of James & . . . . . **Robison.** Bilton
Sureties, William Lauson & . . . . . Hudson.
Decem. 11. Helena Martial Daughter of James & Mary **Martial.**
Sureties, William Thomson & Mary Horsman. Knearburg

Anno Domini 1771.

March 6. Arrabella Ward Daughter of Rechard & . . . . . **Ward.**
Sureties, Joseph Ward & Arrabella Ward. Spaford
Apr. 4. Francis Wead Son of James & . . . . . **Wead.**
Sureties, William Tomson & Mary Sumster.
Apr. 4. Richard Carr Son of John [*over* Richard *crossed out*] & . . . . .
Carr. Sureties, John Duthet & Dorothy Hutton. Knar.
May 1. James Tomson Son of Joseph & Martha **Tomson.** Knar.
Sur: W^m^ Hutton & Ann Cass.
Aug. 13. John Tomson Son of Thomas & Mary **Tomson.** Waten
Sur: Thomas Horner & M^rs^ Warwick.
Aug. 15. Anna Dickison Daughter of Robert & Hellen **Dickison.** Foll.
Sur: Henery Diton & Nancy Hudgson.
Sep. 17. John Pauders Son of John & Anna **Pauders.** Knar.
Sur: John Lomas jun: & Eliz. Lomas jun.

Anno Dom: 1772.

Jan. 20. Nathaniel Basto Son of Edward & Mary **Basto.** Wether.
Sur: Nathaniel Molard Sen. & . . . . . Winterburn.
Feb. 25. Cristopher **Temple** Son of Alexander & Johanna **Temble.**
Sur: Henery Diton & Anna Hodson. Follyfoot
(16) Mar. 31. —— Robison Daughter of James & . . . . . **Robison.**
Sur: William Hodson & Mary Mayers. Bilton
Apr. 28. Peter George Lauson Son of William & Elizabeth **Lauson.**
Sur: Francis Matson & Mary Sumster. Harrog.
May 3. Charles Horsman Son of James & Mary **Horsman.** Knar.
Sur: William Wood & Anna Mayers.
Jul. 21. bella Ward Daughter of Charles & Mary **Ward.** Wether.
Sur: John Winterburn & Mary Basto.
Aug. 22. Helena Lomas Daughter of John & Mary **Lomas.** Knar.
Sur: Charles Lomas & Lucy Story.
Nov. 4. Mary Robison Daughter of John & Frances **Robison.**
Sur: John Sumster jun. & Mary Sumster. Harrogate
Nov. 12. Mary Dickison Daughter of Antony & Helen **Dickison.**
Sur: Thomas Stead & Mary Foster. Spafor.

1773.

Jan. 19. Hennery Hawerd Son of John & Ann **Hawerd.** Linten
Sur: Stephen Cass & Mary Cass.
Feb. 9. Mary Paunder Daugh. of Samuel & . . . . . **Paunder.** Knar.
Sur: John Mayers & Eliz. Leek.
Feb. 17. Martin Cass Son of Martin & Mary **Cass.** Knar.
Sur: John Lomas jun. & Mary Lomas his wife.

Feb. 18. Katharin Hutton Daughter of William & Dorothy **Hutton.**
Sur: Francis Trapps Esq[e] of Nydd & Miss Ann Tunstil of Durham. Knar.

Apr. 16. Jinny Robison Daughter of John & Elisabeth **Robison.**
Sur: John Spinks Sen: & Betty Leek. Knar.

June 7. James Martial Son of James & Mary **Martial.** Knar.
Sur: John Spinks jun. & Mary Spink his mother.

(17) Aug. 24. Antony Dickison Son of Robert & Helena **Dickison.**
Sur: Stephan Cass & Polly Dickison. Follyfoot

Sep. 26. Mary Harper Daughter of John & Elizabeth **Harper.**
Sur: Robert Dickison & Mary Fletcher.

Oct: 26. John Lomas Son of John & Mary **Lomas.** Knaresb:
Sur: Martin Cass and M[rs] Frances Barker.

Dec. 6. Thomas Sweals Son of Laurence & Mary **Sweals.** Spafoord
Sur: Thomas Stead jun. & Dorothy Deiton.

Dec. 21. Charles Francis Robison Son of James & Mary **Robison.**
Sur: John Ellis & Elizabeth Lauson. Bilton

1774.

Feb. 7. Mary Hodshen Daughter of Will: Eliz: **Hodshen.** Bilton
Sur: Jam. Robison & Ann Hodshen.

Feb. 9. Anna Paunders Daughter of John & Ann **Paunders.** Knears.
Sur: Tho[s] Smith & Polly Benson.

Mar. 16. Thomas Sparrow Son of Antony & Ann **Sparrow.** Harnwood
Sur: John Lomas jun. & Eliz. Taconet.

Apr. 2. Winnifrid Frances Lauson Daughter of Wil: & Eliz: **Lauson.**
Sur: Martin Cass & Ann Hodgen. Kner.

Apr. 25. Ann Tomson Daughter of Jos: & Martha **Tomson.** Kner.
Sur: Math: Cass & M[rs] Reyser.

Apr. 27. Mark Antony Dickison Son of Antony & Helen **Dickison.**
Sur: Wil: Deiton & Fanny Dickison. Spaford

Apr. 29. Mary Fearburn Daughter of John & Mary **Fearburn.** Knar.
Sur: John & Elizabeth Mayers.

June 5. Thomas Horsman Son of James & Mary **Horsman.** Kn.
Sur: John Dothit & Jinny Temple.

Aug. 19. Martha Basto Daughter of Edward & Mary **Basto.**
Sur: Thomas Horner & . . . . . Wetherby

Oct. 9. Mary Cass Daughter of Martin & Mary **Cass.** Knares.
Sur: Mat: Cass & Margret Cass.

23. William **Heisilt** Son of William & Mary **Hesiltain.** Linton
Sur: William Cass & Mary Lauton.

24. Richard Wead Son of James & . . . . . **Wead.** Knare.
Sur: John Carr & Mary Sumster.

(18) Dec. 5. Eliz. **Leek** Daughter of . . . . . & Eliz. **Leeke.**
Sur: Wil. Wood & Hanna Spinks.

Anno Dom. 1775.

May 15. Mary King Daughter of George & Mary **King.**
Sur: John Allison & Ann Allison.

Jul. . . . Richard Clapū Son of Richard **Clapū** * & Marg. **Wilson.**
Sur: Rober. & Helen Dickison.

* *Presumably* Clapham.

Oct. 6. Hanna Robison Daughter of John & Eliz. **Robison.** Kn.
Sur: William Wood & Sera Gott.
22. John Deighton Son of William & Ruth **Deighton.** Fol.
Sur: William Sweel & Jane Temple.
22. Elizabeth Hodgson Daughter of Christofer & Ann **Hodgson.** Fol.
Sur: Thomas Hodgson & Dorothy Deighton.
31. William Dickison Son of Antony & Hellen **Dickison.** Spo.
Sur: John Deighton & Dorothy Deighton.
Dec. 5. Mary Ann Lomas Daughter of John & Mary **Lomas.** Kn.
Sur: Mathew Cass & Elizebeth Lauson.

Anno Dom. 1776.

Jan. 2. Sara Paunders Daughter of Samuel & Sara **Paunders.** Kn.
Sur: Thomas Smith & Mary Fairburn.
4. Antony Sparow Son of Antony & . . . . . **Sparow.** Harn.
Sur: Charles Lomas & Ann Dickison.
13. Elizab. Loton Daughter of Benjamen & Mary **Loton.**
Sur: John Cass & Eliz. Dothit.
(19) Feb. 6. Margret Cooper Daughter of William & Sera **Cooper.** Kn.
Sur: John Lomas and Margret Cass.
18. Barbara Cass Daughter of Robert & Helen **Cass.**
Sur: Michael Cass. [*Entry crossed out.*]
18. Babara Dickison Daughter of Robert & Helena **Dickison.** Fol.
Sur: Michael Cass & Babara Dickison.
19. Ann Nettelton Daughter of Robert & Mary **Nettelton.** Wetherby
Sur: Wil. Deiton & Bella Weadd.
June 18. James Leake Son of . . . . . & Elizabeth **Leake.**
Sur: John Spinks & Elizabeth Lomas. [*Entry crossed out.*]
18. James **Got** Son of James & Sara **God.** Knar.
Sur: John Spinks Sen. & Eliz. Lomas.
30. Elliz. Temple Daughter of John & Jane **Temple.** Fol.
Sur: Thomas Hodgson & Frances Miller.
Jul. 17. Edward Horsman Son of James & Mary **Horsman.** Knar.
Sur: Thomas Smith jun. & Jane Mush.
Aug. 5. Edward Berken Son of Tho: & Ann **Berken.** Kn.
Sur: Tho. Brous & Eliz. Robison.
Sep. 9. Elizabeth Pounder Daughter of John & Ann **Pounder.** Kn.
Sur: William Tomson & Eliz. Dothit.
Maria —— Father & Mother unknown. Folli.
Sur: Robert & Helen Dickison.
29. Elizab: Temble Daughter of William & Frances **Temble.** Follifoot
Sur: Antony Dickison & Helen Dickison.
Dec. 9. William Tomson Son of William & . . . . . **Tomson.**
Sur: Charles Lomas & Eliz. Lomas.

(20) January, 1777.

1. Christifer **Hodgen** Son of Christifer & Ann **Hodgan.** Fol.
Sur: William Deighton & Eliz. Borniston.
10. Ann Cass Daughter of Martin & Mary **Cass.** Knar.
Sur: Mrs Cass & Mat. Cass.
12. Mary Hawerd Daughter of Henery & Ann **Hawerd.** Linton
Sur: John Dothet & Mary Fall.

Apr. 30. Mary —— Daughter of W^m & Mary ——
Sur: Mic: Cass & Magaret Wilson.
May 6. Peter Lomas Son of John & Mary **Lomas.**
Sur: Charles Lomas & Mary Cass.
May 17. Winnefrid Frances Lauson Daughter of Wil. & Eliz. **Lauson.**
Sur: Martin Cass & M^rs Baxter.
May 29. Rafael Robison Son of James & Mary **Robison.**
Sur: W^m Tomson jun. & E. Waters.
John Spink Son of Peter & Elizabeth **Spink.** Knar.
Sur: John Spink Senior & Mary Spink his wife.
June 14. Sarah Netelton Daughter of Robert & Mary **Netelton.**
Sur: Peter Netelton & . . . . . Winterburn.
July 28. John Joseph Sumster Son of John & . . . . . **Sumster.**
Sur: William Kendel & Mary Sumster.
Aug. 4. —— Basto Daughter of John & Mary **Basto.**
Sur: [*blank*].
4. —— Thomas Son of Jonas & Ann **Thomas.**
Sur: James Waide & Mary Fairburn.
26. Mary Burkenshire Daughter of Thomas & Mary **Burkenshire.**
Sur: Nathaniel Mollar & Mary Winterburn.

(21) 1778.

Feb. 3. Georg & Elizabeth **Martial** Son & Daughter Tweens of James & Mary **Martiam.** Sur: M^r Hutton & M^rs Baxter. Knares.
15. William Sweells Son of William & . . . . . **Sweells.** Plumpton
Sur: M^r Lomas Sen. & Eliz. Barnister.
Mar. 21. George Robison Son of John & Elizabeth **Robison.** Knares.
Sur: John Pounders & Ann Spink.
22. Mary Dickison Daughter of Robert & Helen **Dickison.** Follifoot
Sur: William Deighto & Ann Dickison.
May 25. William John Lauson Son of William & Eliz. **Lauson.**
Sur: John Lomas jun. & M^rs Baxter. Knares.
July 1. Elizabeth Dickison Daughter of Antone & Helena **Dickison.**
Sur: Robert Hodgen & Mary Deigton. Spafor.
[*Here follow six entries scored out and repeated on the next page.*]

(22) 1779.

Jan. 26. Martin Cass Son of Martin & Mary **Cass.**
Sur: Georg Cass & Margaret Cass.
William Deighton Son of William & Ruth **Deighton.** Foll.
Sur: William Deighton of Spaforth & M^rs Barker.
William Temple Son of William & Frances **Temple.** Foll.
Sur: Mic. Cass & Barbara Dickison.
March. Frances Haseltain Daughter of William & Mary **Haseltain.**
Sur: William Cass & Barbara Dickison. Lint.
March 15. Charles Horsman son of James & Mary **Horsman.** sur.
Charles Lomas & Ann Spinks. Kne.
Apr. 4. . . . . Hawerd, son of Henery & Ann **Hawerd.** sur.
John Cass & Arrabella Ward. Lint.
May 2. Ann Temple, daughter of John & Ann [*over* Jane *erased*] **Temple.** sur. Samuel Hodgen & Jane Temple. Fol.

May 3. Thomas Burkinshire, son of Thomas & Mary **Burkinshire.** sur. Nathaniel Mollard Sen. & Mary Winterburn. Wether.
May 7. Charles Sparow, son of Antony & . . . . . **Sparow.** sur. George Cass & . . . . . Harwood
30. Ann Paunder, daughter of John & Ann **Paunder.** sur. Thomas Smith & Mary Watson. Knar.
June 19. Mary Hudgen, daughter of William & Jane **Hudgen.** sur. Charles Gudrick & Rabecca Hudgen. Spaf.
(23) June 19. Ralph Lomas, son of John & Mary **Lomas.** sur. Charles Lomas & Margarit Cass. Kn.
Aug. 4. Elizabeth & Ann Hornby, daughters of Tomas & . . . . . **Hornby.** sur. . . . . Kn.
23. Martin Robison, son of James & Ann **Robison.** sur. Thomas Hornby & . . . . . Hodgen. Kn.
Oct. 24. Charles Lawson, son of William & Eliz. **Lawson.** sur. Mr. William Hutton & M^rs^ Mary Baxter. Kn.

1780.

Jan. 30. Ruth Deighton, dau. of William & Ruth **Deighton.** sur. Thomas Horner & Eliz. Hudson. Fol—
30. Alice Temple, dau. of Allexander & Jane **Temple.** sur. Sam Hodgen & Alice Hodgen. Fol—
Mar. 16. Thomas Smith, son of Thomas & Eliz. **Smith.** sur. John Paunders & Eliz. Leek.
25. Ester Deighton, dau. of John & Mary **Deighton.** sur. Antony Dickison & Ann Rener. Spaford.
25. Hanna Ward, dau. of Charles & Hanna **Ward.** sur. George Heblewaith & Tiby Ward. Spa.
Mar. 28. Frances Horner, dau. of Thomas & Lucy **Horner.** Sur. Richard Horner & . . . . . Walton.
May 11. Samuel Wright, son of John * & Mary **Wright.** sur. John Horner & M^rs^ Lucy Horner. Walton.
Aug. . . . Frances Hasseltain, dau. of John & Mary **Hasseltain.** Sur. William Cass & Ann Hawerd. Thorp.
Sep. 7. Elizabeth Hornby, dau. of Thomas & Elizabeth **Hornby.** Sur. John Lomas jun. & Eliz. Lomas.
Dec. 5. Frances Temple, dau. of Wil. & Frances **Temple.** sur. Thomas Hudgen & Eliz. Hudson.
8. William Paunder, son of Sam & . . . . . **Paunder.** sur. James Horsman & Eliza . . . . . .

* John Wright of the Old Hall, Walton in the Ainsty, farmer, was son of John Wright (1712–93) of Wetherby, formerly of Berwick-on-Tweed, by his wife, Elizabeth Atkinson (1717–1800). He was born 25 April 1746, and died 15 April 1819, having married Mary Thompson. The poll-book of 1807 shows that he voted for the county in right of a freehold at Wighill. The son Samuel baptised as above, married Isabella Atkinson of Hammerton-Kirk, and died 4 Feb. 1828, leaving issue. Another son, John, born 30 August 1790, died 23 Oct. 1866, having married Anne (1788–1855) dau. of William and Mary Dutton of Bretton Hall, Hawarden, Flintshire, by whom he had *inter alios* Samuel (1830–1907) who married Elizabeth dau. of Thomas Kirk of Liverpool, and great-niece of the Rev. John Kirk, D.D., writer of *Kirk's Biographies*. They had *inter alios* a son John, born 1 April 1864, the present Provincial of the Society of Jesus (*Private pedigree*).—J.S.H.

(24) 1781.

. . . . . Babera Robiso', dau. of John & Eliz. **Robison.** sur. James Horsman & Rebecca Cass.

Apr. 18. Francis Horsman, son of James & Mary **Horsman.** sur. Antony Dickison & Eliz. Hudson.

Apr. 23. . . . . Cass, ... of Martin & Mary **Cass.** Sur. John & Jene Cass.

23. Charles Lomas, son of John & Mary **Lomas.** sur. Chas. Lomas & Eliz. Hudson.

May 6. Ann Hawerd, dau. of Henery & Ann **Hawerd.** Sur. John Spink & Mary Haseltain.

Jul. 29. Ann Hodgen, dau. of William & Sarah **Hodgen.** Sur. Rober Shan & Ann Clark.

Sep. 10. George Clark, son of George & Ann **Clark.**—Died.

Sep. 17. Anne Robison daughter of James & Mary **Robison.** Sur. William Thomson & Mrs. Baxter.

Dec. . . . Eliza Deigton, dau. of William & Rueth **Deigton.** Sur. Steph. Cass & Ann Drowthwhait. Fo.

. . . . . John Temple, son of John & Ann **Temple.** Sur. Samuel Hudgen & Mrs. Penswick. Foll.

(25) 1782.

Jan. 4. Wil. Harper son of John & Mary **Harper.** Sur. Joseph & Mary Light.

Jan. 14. Christopher Basto, son of Edward & Mary **Basto.** Sur. Nathaniel Mollard & Ann . . . . . .

Feb. 5. John Sparrow, son of Antony & Ann **Sparrow.** Sur. John Sparrow & Mary Sparrow.

. . . . . John Horner, son of Thomas & Lucy **Horner.** Sur. Richard Horner & Mary Tomson.

. . . . . Margaret Paunder, daughter of John & Ann **Paunder.** Sur. Thomas Bruse & Frances Lomas.

. . . . . Gott, daughter of James & Sarah **Gott.** Sur. Thomas Smith & Elizabeth Leek.

. . . . . John Hornby, son of Thomas & Elizabeth **Hornby.** Sur. Mathew Cass & Mary Cass.

Dem. 31. Eliza Lawson, dau. of William & Eliza **Lawson.** Sur. Mr. Hutton s[r] & Mrs. Baxter.

(26) 1783.

Jan. 16. Eliza Temple, dau. of Allexander & Jane **Temple.** Sur. Stephen Cass & Ann Sharp.

26. Helen Deighton, dau. of William & Ruth **Dighton.** Sur. Chas. Lomas & Mary Parkin.

Mar. 27. James Lomas, son of John & Mary **Lomas.** Sur. Anthony Sparrow & Eliz. Green.

Apr. 24. . . . . Leek, daughter of John & Eliz. **Leek.** Sur. John Spink & Sarah Gott.

. . . . . Georg Smith, son of William & . . . . . **Smith.** Sur. Thomas Smith & Ann Myres.

. . . . . Barbara Robison, daughter of John & Eliz. **Robison.** sur. James Horsman & Rachel Cass.

June 8. . . . . Temple, daughter of William & Frances **Temple.** Sur. Samuel Hudgen & Barbara Dickison.

16. Jane Hudgen dau. of William & Jane [*over* Mary *erased*] **Hudgen.** Sur. Wi[llm] Kendell & Jane Allison.

July 2. Martin Cass son of Martin & Mary **Cass.** Sur. George & Margr. Cass.

13 . . . . . William Deighton son of John & Mary **Deighton.** Sur. William Deighton & Rachel Tomlison.

29. William Thorp, son of William & Sara **Thorp.** Sur. James Horsman & Eliz. Robison.

August 10. Elizabeth Paunder, dau. of Samuel & Sara **Paunder.** Sur. Wil. Watson & Helena Mayers.

(27) 1784.

Feb. 13. Mary Green, dau. of Richard & Jane **Green.** Sur. Thos. Allison & Eliz. Green.

Mar. 1. Frances Horner, dau. of Thomas & Lucy **Horner.** Sur. John Horner & Eliza Warburton.

Mar. 14. . . . . Cass, daughter of John & Mary **Cass.**

(28) [*Here follows a blank page.*]

(29) 1786.

March 12[th] Elizabeth Lomas, daughter of Charles & Elizabeth **Lomas.** Surities. William Netherwood of Shipton in Craven & Mary Baxter of Knaresbro.

(30) 1787.

Register began at Follifoot 1787 by Mr. Butler.

Dec. 23. Was baptised John, son of Joseph & Ann **Light.** Spon. James Light, Jane Allison.

1788.

March 2. Was baptised (Sub. Cond.) Benjamin son of Gorge & Blanch **Hobson** of Skeller. Sponsors William Roberts & Eliz. Crofts, for whom stood Richard Thompson & Martha Simpson.

March 23. Was baptised, Benedict Joseph, son of James & Sarah **Gott.** Sp. John Spink & Mary Leake.

April 2. The Baptismal Ceremonies were performed on Will. Patrick, son of James & Ruth **Clark** of Clayton. Sp. John Matthewman & Eliza. Charlesworth. N.B. The child had been privately baptised by the Revd. M[r] Armitage Prot. parson.

April 5. Was baptised Gorge son of John & Mary **Burnett** of Clayton. Sp. Joseph Matthewman & Mary Pollard.

May 13. Was baptised John son of W[m] & Mary **Deighton** of Spofforth. Sp. Gor. Eblewaite & Marg[t] Champneys.

June 3. Was baptised Rebecca daughter of John & Elizabeth **Harper** of Reswick. Spon. John Allanson & Elizabeth Laurence.

do. Was baptised Joseph son of Thomas & Mary **Ripley** of Harrowgate. Spr. William Cass & Ann Thackwray.

June 5. Was baptised Elizabeth dau. of John & Barbara **Forest.** Sp. John Spink, Eliz. Robinson.

Nov. 9. Was baptised Jane dau. of William & Ruth **Deighton** of Follifoot. Sp. George Cass & Elizabeth Green.

(31) Nov. 9. The baptismal ceremonies were performed on Ann

daughter of W^m and Ann **Smith.** Sp. John Berkin & Mary Bruce. The child being in danger of death had been privately baptised by the Prot. curate of Knaresbro.

1789.

Mar. 27. Was baptised Jane, dau. of William & Francis **Temple.** Sp. Robert Dickinson & Elizabeth Thackwray. N.B. She was born Feb. 20^th.

April 5. Was baptised Ann dau. of Joseph & Eliza **Spink.** Godfather John Spink & Sarah Gott.

Aug. 27. Was baptised W^m son of Benjamin & Mary **Lewlas.** Sp. John Shaw & Mary Wade.

1790.

March 25. Was baptised (Sub. Con.), a grown up woman Sarah **Berkin.** Sp. R. Butler & A. Bolton.

April 25. Was baptised Edward son of James & Sarah **Gott.** Sp. Francis Ward & Mary Bruce.

May 13. Was baptised Mary dau. of Francis & Ellen **Berry.** Sp. Francis Ward & Eliz. Todd.

June 28. Was baptised W^m son of Thomas & Ellen **Allunson** of Havra Park. Sp. W^m & Diana Allunson.

July 4. Was baptised at Nidd Hall, W^m son of John & Marg^t **Ellis** of Harrowgate. Sp. W^m & Mary Ellis.

(32) July 27. Was baptised Peter son of John & Sarah **Berkin.** Sp. Robert Grimston & Ann Berkin.

Aug. 29. Was baptised Bridget, daughter of Francis & Isabella **Manby.** Sp. Robert & Bridget Coldgrave for whom stood Martin & M^rs Cass.

Aug. 29. Was baptised Elizabeth daughter of Thomas & Mary **Temple.** Sp. John Lomas, junior & . . . . . .

Dec. 12. Was baptised John, son of William & Ann **Smith.** Sp. Thos. Bruce, Eliz. Smith.

1791.

Jan. 31. Was baptised Sarah daughter to Peter & Eliz. **Deighton.** Sp. John & Ann Deighton.

Feb. 27. Was baptised, Benedict Joseph, son of Joseph & Eliza **Spink.** Sp. John Spink & Eliza Tod.

Mar. 6. Was baptised Anna dau. of John & Ann **Shan.** . . . . . .

Mar. 20. Was baptised Samuel Peter, son of Benjamin & Mary **Leutas.** Sp. Jos. & Eliza Lawson.

April 3. The baptismal ceremonies were performed on an Irish child the name unknown.

June 22. Was baptised . . . . . **Light.** Sp. R. Butler for whom stood . . . . . .

June 26. Was baptised . . . . . of Thomas & . . . . . **Smith.** Sp. Thomas & . . . . . Berkil.

(33) Aug. 4. Was baptised at Nidd, Robert son of Robert & Mary **Shan.** Sp. Henry Thorp and Eliza Tod.

[*Seven duplicate entries following here are scored out.*]

William **Hornby** born March 24 in the year 1791.

(34) 1792.

March 1. Was baptised at Follifoot, Mary daughter of John & Sarah **Birkil.** Sp. Thos. & Elizabeth Smith.

March 6. Was baptised at Nidd, John, son of William & Jane **Harrison.** Sp. John & Martha Harrison.

April 1. Was baptised at Nidd, Thos Idson son of Robert & Elizabeth **Idson.**

Decr 28. Was baptised at Follifoot, Richard son of Gorge & Ann **Dickison.** S.S. Martha Watson and John Render.

(35) 1793.

May 19. Was baptised at Follifoot, Mary Ann **Hardisty.** Sp. Peter Lawson & Ann Lawson.

May 19. Was baptised at Gooldsborough * Elizabeth & Henry **Ibison,** Twins. Mr. & Mrs. Dickison were witnesses for the former & Robert Dickison & Elizabeth Cass for the latter.

August [*blot*]. Was baptised at Follifoot, Mary daughter of Thos. & Eliz. **Smith.** S.S. John Birkel & Eliz. Leek.

(36) 1794.

Mar. 16. Was baptised at Follifoot, John son of John & Sarah **Berkil.** S.S. Thomas Smith, Margaret Bruce.

April 16. Was baptised at Knaresbro, Isabella daughter of Robert & . . . . . **Grimston.** S.S. Thomas & Ann Grimston.

April 20. Was baptised at Follfott, John son of Wm & Elizabeth **Dobson.** S.S. John Cass, Margaret Cass.

April 27. Was baptised at Follifoot, Easter daughter of Thomas & Mary **Ripley.** S.S. Thomas Beecroft & Ann Dowthwait.

April 27. Was baptised at Follifoot, Fanny daughter of Thos. & Martha **Beecroft.** S.S. Wm Watson & Elizabeth Watson.

August 8. Was baptised at Follifoot, Charles son of Joseph & Mary **Ward.** Sp. Matthew Mennell & Arabella Simpson.

(37) 1795.

Feb. . . Was baptised at Knaresbro Thos. son of Thos. & Eliz. **Hornby.** Sp. Mary Spink & Thos. Smith.

Feb. 8. Was baptised at Follifoot Francis son of Mary & George **Dickison** of Bilton. Sp. Wm Watson & Ann Watson.

May 17. Was baptised at follifoot, Charles, son of James & Ann **Ward** of Spoforth. S.S. John Deighton & Elizabeth Simpson.

June 5. Was baptised at Follifoot, Thos. son of Thos. & Agnes **Powel.** SS. Gorge Hebilfoot & Hanna Rein.

(38) June 6. Was baptised at Follifoot, Hanna daughter of Michael & Eliz. **Cass.** S.S. John Cass and Mrs. Baxter of Abberford.

Agust 9. Was baptised at Follifoot, Mark, son of Wm & Mary **Deighton.** S.S. George Hebelwaite & Elizabeth Simpson.

Novr. 15. Was baptised at Follifoot, Judith daughter of Thos. & Elizth **Smith.** S.S. Thos. Hornby & Mary Spink.

Novr 29th 1795. Was baptized Ann Ripley the daughter of Thomas & Mary **Ripley.** Godfather Mathew Menil, Godmother Ann Thackwrey. NB. Ann Ripley was born the 31st Octr 1795.

* Goldsborough.

Sep^{tr} 11th 1795. Was baptized,—born on first of the same month, Mary Temple, the daughter of W^{m} & Francisca **Temple.** Godfather Anthony Dickinson, Godmother Elizabeth Dickinson.

Nov^{br} 15, 1795. Was baptised at follifoot Mary Leconby daughter of Thos. & Barbara **Leconby.** Godfather Anthony Dickinson, Godm. Ann N. NB. Mary Leconby was born the 12th of Nov^{br} 1795. T. Appleton, Priest.

1796.

(39) Jan^{y} 17th. Was baptized at Follifoot, born ye 14th of the same month Ann Nicholson, daughter of Benjamin & Mary **Nicholson.** Godfather Robert Bain, Godmother Mary Watson.

Jan^{y} 31st. Was baptized at Thistlehill, William the lawful son of W^{m} & Eliz. **Dobson.** Sponsors George Cass & Ann Douthwaite.

Feb^{y} 4th. Was baptized at Knaresbro, Joseph Lawson, the lawful son of Peter & Cath. **Lawson.** Sponsors Jo Shan & Mary Robinson.

Feb^{y} 14th. Was baptized at Knaresbro, Joseph Berkill the lawful son of Jo. & Sara **Berkill.** Sponsors . . . . . .

April 17th -96. Was baptized at Harrogate, Ralph the lawful son of Tho^{s} & Martha **Beecroft.** Sponsors Ralph Matson, J. Middleton. NB. Ralph Beecroft was born 14th of April.

April 13th. Was baptized at Knaresbro Isabelle Pickard daughter of Anthony and Jane **Pickard.** Sponsors W^{m} Wheelhouse, Mary Cass.

May 6th -96. Was baptized at Knaresbro Anna Berry, daughter of Francis & Ellen **Berry.** Spon. Robert Shan.

May 11th 96. Was baptized at Knaresbro', born April 29th, Robert Grimstone the lawful son of Robert & Sara **Grimstone.** Sponsors Jo. Raper & Ann Raper.

Confirmation was given at follifoot, July 3rd 1796, by ye R^{t} Rev^{d} Wm. Gibson to one hundred Catechumens of different ages capable of making their Con . . f . . ss . . n. T. Appleton, Priest.

(40) Aug^{t} 7th 1796. Was baptized at Knaresbro', born the 3rd, Ann Frances Luti, daughter of . . . . . **Luti.** Sponsors Peter Lawson.

Nov^{br} 23rd 1796. Was baptized,—born 15th at Knaresbro', Peter the lawful son of Jos^{ph} & . . . . . **Spink.** Sponsors J. Spink & M. Myers.

Dec^{br} 18, 1796. Was baptized at Follifoot, William the son of Mary **Dickinson.** Sp. Robert Brearey & Agnes Powel.

Dec^{br} 27th 1796. Was baptized at Knaresbro J^{o} the lawful son of J^{o} & Sara **Berkill.** Sponsors Tho^{s} Smith, Ann Berkill.

[1797.]

Jan^{y} 4th 1797. Was baptized at Knaresbro' Jane the daughter of Rob^{t} & Mary **Shann.** Sponsors Tho^{s} Hornby & Mary Waters.
Tho^{s} Appleton, P-t.

(41) Jan^{y} 8th 1797. Was baptized at Follifoot, born December 19th

1796, Alban, the lawful son of William & Ruth **Deighton.** Spon. Anthony Dickinson & Mary Appleton.

Jan^{y} 26th 1797. Was baptized at Wetherby Frances the daughter of Thos. and . . . . . **Burkenshire.** Sp. J. Sparrow, Martha Basto.

Jan^{y} 26th 1797. Was baptized,—born the 15th of the said month, Anna daughter of . . . . . & Mary **Whitehead.** Spons. Rob^{t} Dickinson & Faith Garland.

Jan^{y} 2nd 1797. Was baptized at Knaresbro', born the same day, Richard the lawful son of William & Ann **Smith.** Spons. J^{o} Berkill, Sara Berkill.

March 8th 1797. Was baptized at Spoforth, Peter, the lawful son of William & . . . . . **Deighton.** Sponsors Jas. Ward & Mary Nichelson.

March 22nd 1797. Was baptized at Knaresbro, born the 20th of the said month, Christopher the lawful son of J^{o} & . . . . . **Shann.** Sponsors George Cass & Eliz. Smith. T. Appleton, Pr-st.

(42) May 21st 1797. Was baptised at Bilton, born the 7th of the said month, George, the lawful son of George & . . . . . **Dickinson.** Sponsors . . . . . Swales, Eliz. Horner.

July 19th 1797. Was baptized at Knaresbro Francis the lawful son of Thos. . . . . **Temple.** Spon. T. Grimstone, Ann Cass.

[*Here follow two duplicate entries scored out.*]

August the 2nd 1797. The Chapel was transferred to Knaresbro from Follifoot, to which latter place it had formerly been transferred from Plumpton about the time when the male branch of ye Plumpton family failed, which was about the year of our Lord 1755.

Follifoot Chapel House,* with about five acres of good land were sold to one Jackson Esqr. of Hewood, for the sum of six hunfred & fifty pounds.

Knaresbro Chapel house in Brigate was built in ye year 1790 by one Thornton a Cotton manufacturer. Soon after the war broke out with the french republic, he failed, and M^{r} Lacon,† ye then existing provincial purchased the Building for the sum of four hundred & twenty five pounds.

[*Note written in margin of this and the next page.*]

During the troublesome times, the Priest lay concealed at ye farm house on Thistlehill, and there did duty occasionally.

NB. The Plumpton Fund was left, not for Follifoot, but Thistlehill or Plumpton. twenty pounds were also given to idemnify ye incumbent for ye loss of crops at Follifoot which M^{r} Jackson ye purchaser insisted should be included in ye purchase—ten pounds were also laid out in building ye necessary, the walls of ye second purchase & ceiling the rooms, which look into y^{e} second purchase.

* Now called the Priory.

† Dom Rowland Michael Lacon, born in 1744 at Lindley, Salop, son of Rowland Lacon and his wife Appolonia Elliot. On the mission at Brandsby 1771–92; at Aberford 1792–1806. Provincial of York 1785–1806. Died at Lindley 8 Feb. 1807 (Birt's *Obits O.S.B.*).

[*The lower half of the next page* 43 *has been cut out and in its place has been pasted a sheet of blue writing paper endorsed* The Rev^{d} M^{r} Appleton, Bridge Street, Knaresbro, *on which is the following note.*]

The expenses in reperations and alterations amounted to three hundred & fifty pounds.

The piece of land on ye north-west end of ye building is not in ye liberty of ye borough; it was taken from ye adjoining pasture, with ye consent of ye proprietors, and transferred to us along with the building in consideration of two small sums one pound ten shillings to ye proprietor & £1 6 0 to ye Lord of ye Manor, &c. for surrender, &c. of ye same. The piece of land with a cottage to ye street was purchased in ye 1798 of Rob^{t} Shutt for ye sum of eighty pounds and after some exchanges made with Thos. Hornby, cost fifty pounds, besides ye expence of building one half of ye Eastern wall, which as far as the seam in the said wall belongs to the chapel.

(43) August 22nd 1797. Was baptized at Knaresbro' Sara, the daughter of Henry & Sara **Thorp.** Sponsors Mary Waters .....

Sept^{br} 7th. Was baptised at Knaresbro' Ann the daughter of Thos. & Anna **Bruce.** Spons. William Berkill & Sara Berkill.

August 1st. Was baptized at Knaresbro, Ann Frances Luti, daughter of Benj. & Mary **Luti.** S.S. Peter Lawson and Ann Wright.

Oct^{br} 21st. Was baptised at Knaresbro', born the 15th, W^{m} the lawful son of Josph & Mary **Ward.** S.S. Ja^{s} Marshall & Eliz. Todd.

Thos. Appleton, Priest.

(44) Dec^{br} 1797. Was baptized at Thistlehill, born ye 12th, Thomas the lawful son of W^{m} & Eliz. **Dobson.** S.S. Mich. Cass & Ann Douthwaite.

Dec^{br} 29th. Was baptized at Knaresbro, Tho^{s} the son of Mary **Pownder.** S.S. Jas. Got & Sara Pownder.

Tho^{s} Appleton, P-t. 1797.

[1798.]

Feb. 18th/98. Was baptized at Plumpton, Robert the lawful son of (45) Tho^{s} & Barbara **Leconby.** SS. Mich. Cass, Ann Dickinson.

March 4th 98. Was baptised at Spofforth, born Feb. 6th of the said year, Sara Ward, the daughter of Jas. & Ann **Ward.** Sp. Peter Deighton, M. Nichols.

March 5th/98. Was baptized at Spofforth James the lawful son of Tho^{s} & Agnes **Powel.** Sponsors Ann Dickinson, M. Hodgson.

March the 12th/98. Was baptized at Knaresbro', Eliz. daughter of J^{no} & . . . . . **Robinson.** SS. Burnet Cass, M. Robinson.

March 22nd. Was baptized at Knaresbro, born the 18th of the said month, Ann the daughter of Thos. & Eliz. **Smith.** S.S. Jo. Shann, M. Spink.

May 10th. Was baptized at Knaresbro, Ann, the daughter of Joseph & Mary **Spink.** S.S. Jo. Spink and Ann Myers.

June 7th. Was baptized conditionally, & absolved fr H-y, Mary **Lynn,** Knaresbro. T. Appleton, P-t.

June 10th/98. Was baptised at Knaresbro',—conditionally and ab-
(46) solved fr H-y Mary **Johnson.** Sponsor Mary Appleton. Married the same day to **P. Deighton.**

July 8th/98. Was baptized at Knaresbro, Eliz. the daughter of Wm & Ann **Smith.** S.S. William Berkill, Anna Shann.

July 17/98. Was baptised at Knaresbro, born the 13th, Catherine the daughter of Robt. and Mary **Shann.** S.S. Jane & Wm Harrison.

Augt 14/98. Was baptized at Spofforth, born the 10th of the said month & year, Peter, the lawful son of Peter & Mary **Deighton.** S.S. Jo Deighton & M. Hodgson.

Augst 3d/98. Was baptized at Knaresbro, Benj. Michael the lawful son of Benj. & Mary **Luti.** S.S. Peter and Eliz. Lawson.

Septbr 19/98. Was baptized at Knaresbro, born the 21st of August, the same year, Ralph the lawful son of Robt. & Sara **Grimstone.** S.S. Jo. & Mary Raper.

Octbr 1st/98. Was baptized, born Sept. 29th/98 at Knaresbro, Ann, the daughter of Wm & Jane **Harrison.** S.S. Robt Shann, Ann Douthwaite.

Octbr 23d/98. Was baptized, born the 21st, Wm the lawful son of Hugh & Mary **Lynn.** SS. Jo. Shann & Mary Appleton at Knaresbro'. 1798, Thos. Appleton, P-t.

Novbr 23d/98. Was baptized at Spofforth, born the 22d of the same month, Martin John, the lawful son of Benj. & Mary **Nicholson.** (47) SS. Jo Deighton & Ann Dickinson.

Decbr 1st/98. Was baptized at Plumpton, born ye same day, Jane the daughter of William & . . . . . **Temple.** S.S. . . . . .

Decbr 29th/98. Was baptized at Knaresbro, born the beginning of the said month, Wm the lawful son of Thos & Martha **Beecroft.** S.S. Robert Grimstone & . . . . . Dickinson.

1798. Thos. Appleton, P-t.

[1799.]

Jany 24th 1799. Was baptized conditionally & reconciled Ann **Clapam** of Knaresbro', & received the rites of the Church the 26th of the said month.

Feby 1st 1799. Was baptized at Knaresbro, born the 30th of January of ye said year, Thos the lawful son of Jo. and . . . . . **Shann.** S.S. Hugh Lynn & Mary Waters.

April 22nd/99. Was baptized at Sicklin-hall, Wm the lawful son of Robt & Mary **Brearey.** S.S. Jo. Swarbric & Dor. Hodgson. NB. the child was born the 19th of the said month.

1799 Thos Appleton, P-t.

(48) April 28th 1799. Was baptised at Knaresbro Wm. the lawful son of Wm. & Ann **Gueldart.** S.S. William Waddindton & Christina Knight.

July 21st 1799. Was baptized at Knaresbro', born the 17th of the said month, Jas. Spink, the lawful son of Josph & Eliz. **Spink.** S.S. Henry Thorp & Mary Pounder.

July 21st 1799. Was baptized at Knaresbro, born the 19th of the said month, Josph the lawful son of Jo & Sara **Berkill.** S.S. William Berkill & Mary Lynn.

Septbr 29th 1799. Was baptised at Knaresboro, born the 26th of the said month, Wm Michael, the lawful son of Peter & . . . . . **Lawson.** SS. Jo Cass & Winifd Lawson.

Nov^{br} 22. Was baptized at Knaresbro', Ann the daughter of W^{m} & Eliz. **Dobson.** SS. W^{m} Harrison & Ann Douthwaite.

Dec^{br} 10th 1799. Was baptized at Spofforth, Edward the lawful son of William & . . . . . **Deighton.** S.S.—Bella Ward.

Dec^{br} 16th 1799. Was baptized at Harrogate, Frederic the lawful son of . . . . . **Alexander.** S.S. William Benson, Ann Wheelhouse.

1799. T. Appleton.

(49) [1800.]

Jan^{y} 3rd 1800. Was baptized at Plumpton, Rob^{t} the lawful son of Anthony & Eliz. **Dickinson.** S.S. J^{o} & . . . . . Dickinson.

Jan^{y} 25th 1800. Was baptized at Knaresboro, born ye 2nd, Christopher the lawful son of Rob^{t} & Mary **Shann.** S.S. T. Smith & Jane Harrison.

Feb^{y} 11th 1800. Was baptized at Knaresboro, Joseph the lawful son of Tho^{s} & Eliz. **Smith.** SS. Robert Shann & Anne Shann.

Feb^{y} 23rd 1800. Was baptized at Knaresbro', born in the year 1799, John, the lawful son of Daniel & Jane **Mackvy.** S.S. William Thompson & Eliz. Pownder.

April 5th 1800. Was baptized at Plumpton, Mary, the daughter of Ann **Dickinson.** S.S. Eliz. Cass.

July 28th 1800. Was baptised at Stockeld, W^{m} the lawful son of Rob^{t} & Mary **Hodgson.** S.S. J^{o} Horner & Dor. Hodgson.

July 1st 1800. Was baptized at Harrogate, James the lawful son of J^{es} & Mary **Glynn.** S.S. Peter Glynn & Ann Moore.

Aug^{t} 20th 1800. Was baptized at Knaresborough Mary the daughter of W^{m} and Mary **Smith.** S.S. J^{o} & Mary Spink.

Sept^{br} 14, 1800. Was baptized at Knaresbro, Catherine the daughter of W^{m} & Jane **Harrison.** S.S. Ralph Watson and Mary Waters.

Sept^{br} 24th 1800. Was baptized at Bilton, Mary Ann the daughter of Anthony & Eliz. **Scriven.** SS. Ralph Watson & Mary Dickinson.

Tho^{s} Appleton, Pt.

(50) Oct^{br} 5th 1800. Was baptized at Harrogate, Ann, the daughter of Tho^{s} & Mary **Middleton.** SS. Rob^{t} Grimstone & Ellen Maltus.

Oct^{br} 16th 1800. Was baptized at Harrogate J^{es} Edw^{d} the lawful son of Fran. & Eliz. **Trapps.** * S.S. Rich^{d} Grimshaw Lomax † & Marg^{t} Trapps.

Oct^{br} 23rd 1800. Was baptized at Knaresbro' Jo. the lawful son of Hugh & Mary **Lynn.** SS. Jo. Swales & Ann Cass.

Nov^{br} 2nd. Was baptized at Knaresbro, Ann, the daughter of George & Mary **Dickinson.** SS. W^{m} Wheelhouse, Eliz. Scriven.

Nov^{br} 26th. Was baptized at Harrogate, Eliz. the daughter of J^{s} & Eliz. **Horner.** S.S. Matt. Mennil and Sara Temple.

* Of Nidd Hall until 1825, when it was sold, the family moving to Clitheroe, Lancs. On Mrs. Thomas Byrnand Trappes (née Lomax) succeeding to half of the Lomax estates, she took in 1893 the name of Trappes-Lomax, and became of Clayton Hall, Clayton-le-Moors, near Accrington, by arrangement with the other co-heiress, Mrs. David Howell of Rose Hill, Penzance.—J.S.H.

† Of Clayton Hall, Accrington.

Dec^{br} 30th. Was baptized at Knaresbro J^{o} the lawful son of William & Ann **Pennington.** SS. J^{o} Shann & Winif. Lawson.
T. Appleton, P . . . . t. 1800.

1801.

(51) Feb^{y} 2nd. Was baptized at Spofforth W^{m} the lawful son of Peter & N. **Deighton.** S.S. Jo. Deighton & Ag. Powel.

Feb^{y} 28. Was baptized at Spofforth, Dorothy the daughter of Thomas & Agnes **Powel.** SS. Peter Deighton, Mary Hodgson.

March 9th [*altered from* 8th]. Was baptized at Knaresbro' Christop^{r}* the lawful son of J^{o} & Anna **Shann.** S.S. Matt. Mellin, Ann Myers.

March 18th. Was baptized at Knaresbro', Mary the daughter of Jos^{ph} & Sara **Waters.** SS. Js. Woods & Mary Waters.

May 22nd 1801. Was baptised at Sicklin-Hall, Tho^{s} the lawful son of Rob^{t} & Mary **Breeray.** SS. Anth. Dickinson & Eliz. Swarbric.

June 24th. Was baptized at Knaresbro', Thomas, the lawful son of Rob^{t} & Sara **Grimstone.** SS. Thos. & Mary Middleton.

Augst 19th. Was baptized at Knaresbro, Jos. the lawful son of Jo. & Sara **Berkill.** SS. William Berkill & Anna Shann.

Augst 28th. Was baptized, Tho^{s} the lawful son of Jos. & Ann **Myers** of Knaresborough. SS. . . . . .

Sept^{br} 3rd. Was baptized at Spofforth, George the lawful son of W^{m} & Mary **Deighton.** SS. Bella Ward.

Sept^{br} 8th. Was baptised at Plumpton, Ellen the daughter of Tho^{s} & Barbara **Leconby.** SS. W^{m} Swales & Eliz. Horner.
T. Appleton, P-t.

Oct^{br} 4th 1801. Was baptized at Knaresbro', Ann the daughter of W^{m} (52) & Mary **Moore,** alias Charles & Mary **Coleman.** SS. W^{m} & Sara Berkill.

Nov^{br} 5th. Was baptized J^{o} the lawful son of Tho^{s} & Eliz. **Smith.** SS. W^{m} Pennington & Mary Spink.

Nov^{br} 19th 1801. Was baptized at Monkton, Ralph the lawful son of Jo. & Mary **Lomas.** SS. J^{s} & Mary Ann Lomas.

Dec^{br} 10th 1801. Was baptized at Spofforth, Ann, the daughter of J^{es} & Ann **Ward.** SS. Anth. Dickinson & Agnes Powel.

Dec^{br} 29th 1801. Was baptized at Knaresbro, Ann the daughter of Rob^{t} & Mary **Shann.** SS. J^{o} & Mary Spink.

[1802.]

Jan^{y} 18th 1802. Was baptized at Spofforth, Charles the lawful son of J^{o} & Mary **Deighton.** SS. W^{m} & Mary Hodgeon.

Feb^{y} 1st 1802. Was baptized at Plumpton, Anthony, the lawful son of Anth. & Eliz. **Dickinson.** SS. Rob^{t} Dickinson & Eliz. Cass.
T. Appleton, P-t.

(53) Feb^{y} 17th 1802. Was baptized at Knaresbro', W^{m} the lawful son of W^{m} & Ann **Pennington.** SS. William Smith & Anna Shann.

Feb^{y} 19th. Was baptized at Knaresbro', Tho^{s} the lawful son of J^{es} & Eliz. **Marshall.** SS. Eliz. & Geo. Marshall.

* Professed at Ampleforth as D. Austin Shann 1818, ordained 1824, served Morpeth, Cheltenham, Bath, Aigburth, died at Little Crosby April 25, 1860.

April 18th 1802. Was baptized at Knaresbro', Mary, the daughter of Jno & Mary **Dinmore.** SS. Mr. Copple & Miss Bushell.

April 20th. Was baptized at Harrogate, Isabella daughter of Wm & Ellen **Maltus.** SS. Jo Shann & Isabella Maltus.

June 13th. Was baptized at Knaresbro' Martin the lawful son of Jno & Ann **Waddinton.** SS. Wm & Ellen Waddinton.

June 26th. Was baptised at Staveley, Helen, the daughter of Wm & Mary **Gueldart.** S.S. Jos Waddinton and Mary Pownder.

Augst 25th. Was baptized at Minskip, Jo the lawful son of Thos & Ellen **Rudd.** S.S. . . . . .

Septbr 3rd 1802. Was baptized at Stockeld, Mary the daughter of Robt & Mary **Hodgeon.** S.S. Antho. Dickinson & Eliz. Horner.

Septbr 8th 1802. Was baptized at Knaresbro', Jes the lawful son of Wm Ann **Smith.** SS. Dor. Cass & Jos. Myers.

Octbr 30th. Was baptised Jane Horsman, daughter of Edward & Mary **Horseman.** Sp. Thos. Horsman & Ann Casse.

(54) Decbr 26th. Was baptised Helen Harrison, daughter of . . . . . **Harrison.** SS. Martin Casse & Jane Hartley.

1803.

Jan. 11th. Was babtised at Walshforth, Margaret Jane **Marshal** of Ingmanthorp daughter of . . . . . Sponsors, Jno Forest & Martha Matson.

Feb. 18th. Was babtised . . . . . Daughter of . . . . . **Prest.**

Do 24th. Was babtised at Harrowgate, Anna Dorothea Trapps daughter of Frank **Trapps** Esqr. S.S. Mary Trapps & (Thos Craythorne* Esqr *in pencil*).

April 3rd. Was babtised Wm Dickinson, son of George & Mary **Dickinson** of North Deaton [Deighton]. SS. John Casse & Anne Meyers.

Aug. 6th. Was babtised Mary **Breary.** SS. John Horner & Mary Hodgson.

Do 27th. Thomas **Gallon.** SS. Thos & Anne Light.

Sept. 1. babtised Joseph **Dinmore.** S.S. Helen Bushel & . . . . . .

Do 17. Babtised Richard **Kass.** S.S. Stephen Kass & Barbara Leckenby.

Do 24th. babtised Michael **Kass.** SS. Anthony Dickinson & Barbara Leckenby.

June 2nd. Babtised Grace **Sharp.** SS. Mr. & Mrs. Brown.

1804.

Jan. 18th. Babtised James **Forkingham.** William & Elisabeth Smith. Sponsors . . . . . .

Feb. 12. babtised Elisabeth **Waddington.** SS. Edward Birkill & Helen Waddington.

(55) Feb. 27th. Catharine Scriven daughter of Anthony & N. **Scriven.** SS. NN.

March 4th. Elisabeth Mary **Horseman.** SS. John & Dorothy Kass.

* Of Crathorne and Ness.

April 19th. Babtised George Bruce, the illegitimate child of Elisabeth **Bruce.** S.S. . . . . .
Do 27th. George **Pennington.** SS. John Shann & Mary Luty.
Do 28th. Anne **Deaton.** SS. John & Sarah Rane.
May 27th. Joseph **Leckenby.** SS. Joseph Kass & Fanny Temple.
July 24th. Helen **Bradborn** (or **Blackborn**). S.S. Wm Harrison, Helen Bramley.
Septbr 2. George **Lasenby.** SS. Mathias Brown and Elisabeth Styles.
Decbr 18th. Mary Hartley, illegitimate daughter of Thos **Kass** & Jane **Hartley.** SS. John & Sarah Berkill.
Do 21. Peter & Thos **Harrison.** Twins. SS. Wm Wheelhouse Senr & N. Hartley.
22. Anne **Marshall.** SS. George & Elisabeth Marshall.
23. Richard **Dickinson.** SS. Stephen Kass & Barbara Leckenby.
Oct. 2d. William **Swale.** SS. Thos. & N. Bushel.

1805.

Edward **Dinmore*** babtised Jan. 5th. SS. Jonas Dinmore & . . . . . .
. . . . . .
Apr. 13. Helen **Swale.** S.S. John & Helen Swale.
Aug. 11th. Dorothy **Norris.** S.S. George & Elisabeth Meiers.
Dec. 1. John **Swale.** SS. Wm Swale & Margaret Bushel.

1806.

Jan. 1. Elisabeth **Birkill.** S.S. Thos Bruce & Jane Hartley.
Feb. 9th. Helen **Doer.** SS. John Pounder, Mary Wheelhouse.
Oct. 7th 1805. Peter **Hornby.** S.S. John Kass & Mrs Mountain.
Oct. 15th 1805. Anne **Reyner.** S.S. Stephen & N. Kass.
(56) Feb. 23rd. Elisabeth **Breary.** SS. John & Frances Horner.
March 3d. Frances **Prest.** S.S. Ralph & Marianne Lomas.
do. 30. Margaret **Dinmore.** SS. N. & N. Dinmore.
Aug. 24. John **Maltis.** S.S. . . . . Breary & Sarah Butterfield.
Sept. 8. Mary **Lomas,** babtised at Mickley. SS. . . . . & Marianna Lomas.
do. 10. Mary **Pennington.** S.S. Wm Birkill & Sarah Smith.
do. 21. Elisabeth **Forkenham.** S.S. Benjamin Smith & Elisabeth Marshal.
do. 27. Mary **Horseman.** S.S. William Wheelhouse & Elisabeth Meyers.
Oct. 29. John Lomas, son of Ralph & Elisabeth **Lomas,** babtised at B. Monkton. SS. Wm Benson & Margaret Cass.
Decbr 19. John Grimston, son of . . . . . **Grimston** of Knaresbro'. SS N. Grimston of Nidd & . . . . . .

1807.

Jan. 4th. John Dickinson son of Anthony **Dickinson** of Plumpton. SS. Joseph Cass & Sara Rein.
do. Anne Marshal daughter of James & N. **Marshal.** SS. George & Elisabeth Marshal.

* Fr. Vincent Dinmore, O.S.B. Ampleforth 1823; Priest 1830; Goosnargh 1838–79; died there 21 July 1879.—J.I.C.

Feb. 15. Wm **Lasenby** of Scotten. SS. Thos Bruce & Christina Wright.
do. 22. Anne **Waddington.** SS. John & Anne Waddington.
Marianne **Harper.** SS. Benjamin Smith & Elisabeth Meyers.
March 8th. Anne **Cass** of Follyfoot. SS. Anthony & Elisabeth Dickinson.
(57) March 13th. John **Hornby.** SS. Thos Scriven & Elisabeth Cass.
15. Thos. **Leckenby.** S.S. Anthony Dickinson & Elisabeth Cass.
April 8. Ann **Shepherd.** SS. Mark & Anne Swale.
9th. Robert **Shann.** ss. N. Pennington & Margaret Cass.
May 31. James **Parkins.** S.S. Mr. & Mrs. Davison.
June 4th. William **Swale.** S.S. John & Helen Swale.
13. Joseph **Swale.** S.S. Wm Swale & Mary Dinmore.
July 26. Helen **Dinmore.** SS. John Swale & Frances Prest.
Sept. 29. William **Prett.** S.S. Thos. & Elisabeth Prett.
Oct. 21. Elisabeth **Birkill.** S.S. William Smith & Jane Hartley.
Dec. 29. Esther **Deighton.** SS. N. Deighton & Frances Horner.

1808.

Jan. 16th. Helen **Birkill.** S.S. Thomas Smith & Jane Hartley.
24. George **Dickinson.** S.S. William Harrison & . . . . . Cass.
Febr. 28. John **Luty.** S.S. Wm Smith & Winefrid Lawson.
eodem die. Helen **Harrison.** SS. George Meyers & Anne Hartley.
(58) March 20. Richard **Reine.** SS. Wm Harrison & Barbara Leckenby by Proxy for Francis Temple.
May 22. Babtised at Allerton Park* by Revd. John Jones. Wm **Firth.** S.S. Denis Magrath and Anne Shann.
June 5. Babtised at Allerton Park ab eodem. John **Phillips.** S.S. Wm Mawson & Anne Dodds.
3d July. At Knaresbro'. Elisabeth **Gilder.** Sponsors John & Sarah Birkill. by D. Allerton.

Knaresborough Registers of Baptisms continued by Jno Molyneux.

(59) 1808.

July 28th. John S. of Wil. & Helen **Swale.** Sp. Jno & Mary Dinmore.
Aug. . . John S. of Thos. & Ann **Taukingham.** Sps. Thos. Sparrow, Marg. Basto.
Mary D. of Jno & Mary **Deighton.** Sp. Wilm Wright, Sera Deighton.
Elizabeth D. of Pet. & Mary **Deighton.** Sp. Thos. Sparrow, Marg. Basto.
Sep. 14th. Ceremonies Sup. for Richard **Temple** baptised by Mr. Allerton.
Sept. 15. Mary Malthouse fili of Wm & Ellen **Malthouse.** B. Augt 30.
Oct. —. Thos, Lucy, twins of Ralph & Eliz. **Lomas.**
Nov. —. Elizabeth D. of Jno & Ann **Holiday.** Sp. George Mackdonell.
20th. Richard S. Wilm & Elizabeth **Doer.** Sp. Jos. Myers, Dorothy Cass.

* Lord Stourton's chapel opened about 1807. Dom Denis Allerton left Knaresborough to become chaplain, and died there in Nov. 1824.—J.I.C.

(60) Nov. 23rd. Mary Ann D. of Wilm & Jane **Birkil.** sp. Mrs. & David Myers.
Dec. 20th. Ann D. of Christ. & Mary **Norris.** sp. Mrs. & David Myers.
Oct. 19th. Jane il. D. of Winefred **Johnson.** sp. Nic. Lajunette, Sera Lei. L. Saintpierre.*

1809.

March 15th. Grace D. of Jos. & Ann **Cass.** Sp. Ant. Dickinson, Ann Smith.
15. Jane D. of George & Elizabeth **St.** sp. Thos Sparrow, Mary Basto.
28th. Mary D. of Jno & Maria **Hornby.** sp. Thos. Scriven, Eliz. Myers.
Ap. 23. Agnes D. of Edw. & Mary **Horseman.** Sp. Fran. Horseman, Mrs W. Wheelhouse.
23. Elizabeth D. of Robt & Sus. **Huskar.** sp. Eliz. Elstrip.
25. William S. of Robert & . . . . . **Grimstone.** Sp. Jno and Hannah Shann.
30. John S. of Jno & Mary **Dinmore.** Sp. Wilm & Helen Swale.
30. Thomas S. of Jno & Helen **Swale.** sp. Thos Prest, Helen Swale.
May 7th. Helen D. of Wilm & . . . . . **Nightingale.** Sp. Wilm Gueldard, Chris. Wright.
(61) March [*altered from* May] 23. Charles S. of Thos. & M. Ann **Lomas** [**Wilkinson** *below*]. Sp. Thos & Frances Prest.
[May] 28. Mary D. of Jos. & . . . . . **Benson.** Sp. Mart. Cass, Eliz. Temple.
June 29th. John S. of James & Ann **Carter.** Sp. Mart. Cass.
July 9th. Frances D. of Wilm & Ann **Pennington.** Sp. George Brown, Eliz. Doer.
21. Charlotte D. of Mat. & Eliz. **Wiseman.** Sp. Mart. and Dorot. Cass.
Aug. 6th. Frances D. of Wilm & Ann **Temple.** Sp. Thomas Scriven, Jane Pearson.
6th. Margaret D. of Benj. & Jane **Smith.** Sp. George & Eliz. Marshall.
7th. M. Ann D. of Robt & Ann **Sharp.** Sp. Thos Prest, Helen Swale.
13th. Anne D. of Thos & Barb. **Leconby.** Sp. Wilm Temple, Sera Reign.
20. Pet. Pat. S. of Jno & Cat. **Comings.** Sp. George Brown, Jane Comings.
21. Hannah D. of Jno & Mary **Deighton.** sp. Wilm Hudson, Sera Deighton, Wilm. Chew.
29. William S. of Jane **Waddington** (illeg.). Sp. Wm & A. Waddington.
— 12. Mart. Burnet S. of M. & Mary **Cass.** Sp. Jos. and Eliz. Myers.
(62) 1810.
May 6. William S. of Ant. & . . . . . **Dickinson.** Sp. Wilm and Helen Swale.

* Possibly the Louis St. Pierre, formerly of Rouen diocese, who died 2 Sept. 1824 at Bosworth Hall, Husband's Bosworth, co. Leicester, the seat of the Turville family (*C.R.S.* xii, 161).—J.S.H.

27. M. Ann D. of Wil^{m} & Eliz. **Wheelhouse.** Sp. Tho^{s} Prest, Ann Bramley.
June 24th. Cat. D. of J^{no} & Mary **Dinmore.** Sp. Henry and Mary Dinmore.
July 8th. William S. of Wil^{m} & Helen **Moltis.** Sp. Tho^{s} Smith, Sera Shann.
Oct. 23rd. John S. of Tho^{s} & M. Ann **Wilkinson.** Sp. Rev^{d} John Molineu, Mary Shann.
Nov. 28th. Margaret D. of Jn^{o} & Helen **Swale.** Sp. Frances Prest, Jn^{o} Dinmore.
Dec. 17th. Frances D. of Wil^{m} & Helen **Swale.** Sp. Tho^{s} Prest, Frances Prest.
26th. M. Caroline D. of James & Eliz. **Marshall.** Sp. George & Eliz. Marshall.
The following were baptised this year at Green Hammerton,* by R^{evd} L. Saintpierre.
May 25. Ann D. of Henry & Ann **Firth.** Sp. J^{no} Walden, Jane Armstrong.
June 15. John Son of Ann **Eden** (illeg.). Sp. Elizabeth Pindar.
L. Santpierre.

(63) 1811.

Janry. 19. Wil^{m} Fil. Wil^{m} and Eliz. **Doer.** Sp. James Carnes, Eliz. Hambleton.
Febry. 24. Wil^{m} fil. Rob^{t} & Sera **Rein.** Sp. Wil^{m} & Mary Temple.
March 3. Mary Ann fil. Pet. and Ann **Skelton.** Sp. Frank & Hanna Berry.
30. Rob^{t} fil. James and Ann **Caines.** Sp. George Marshall, Elizth Harper.
April 15. William fil. Benj. and Jane **Smith.** Sp. James Carnes, Eliz. Harper.
May 10. Enos James fil. James & Hannah **Cundal.** Sp. Mr. & Mrs. Sanderson.
12. Hannah fil. Rob^{t} & Ann **Sharp.** Spons. Christ. Richardson, Eliz. Harper.
June 16. Emma Cat. fil^{a} Jos. & Ann **Cass.**
July 28. Thomas fil^{s} John & Sera **Birkill.** Sp. Will^{m} Birkill, Winef. Lawson.
31. Charlotte fil^{a} Rob^{t} & Sera **Grimstone.** Sp. Thomas & Mary Myddelton.
August. . . . . fil^{s} George & Eliz. **Staincliff.**
Mary fil^{a} Charles & Mary **Coleman.** Sp. Fran. Berry, Jane Comings.
(64) July 21st. William fil^{s} . . . . . **Turner.** Sp. William Bugden.
Sep. 15th. Mary fil. Tho^{s} & Jane **Graves.** Sp. Tho^{s} & Mary Green.
Oct. 3rd. James fil^{s} James & Alice **Kendal.** Sp. John Watson & Mary Coulson.
December. L. Saintpierre.

1812.

Jan^{y} . . Mary fil^{a} Martin & Mary **Cass.** Sp. W^{m} Wheelhouse & Ann Beck. B. 16 Dec.

* Green Hammerton in the parish of Whixley, seven miles east of Knaresborough.

27. Ann Fil[a] Edward & Eliz. **Horseman.** Sp. Wm. Pennington & Win. Lawson.
Feb[ry] 3[rd]. Mary fil[a] Rob[t] & Ann **Sanderson.** Sp. Tho[s] Hawksworth, Mary Shann. B. 29 Dec.
23[rd]. Marianne fil[a] Thos. & Mar. **Wilkinson.** Sp. Revd. J. Molineux & Mary Shann. B. 21[st].
25[th]. Ann Fil[a] John & Mary **Dinmore.** Sp. Jonah Dinmore, Mary Wheelhouse. B. 1[st].
March 8. Jonathan fil[s] Step. & Dorothy **Sweeting.** Sp. Martin Cass, Mary Wheelhouse. B. 19 Feb.
15. Geoffry fil[s] Thos. & Ann **Falkingham.** Sp. William Smith. B. 17 Feb.
22. Matthias John fil[s] Dav. & Eliz. **Harrison.** Sp. George Cass & Eliz. Hambleton. B. 25 Feb.
Ap. 15. Marianne fil. Rob[t] & Eliz. **Hambleton.** Sp. Joseph & Ann Myers. B. 14 Jan.
(65) May 31[st]. John S. of William & Eliz. **Doer.** Sp. James Carnes & Mary Barber. B. 12 Dec[r] 1811.
June 7. Joseph fil[s] Ant. & Eliz. **Dickinson.** Sp. M[r] Hawkesworth & Sera Deighton. B. May 10.
July 26. William Temple fil[s] Wil. & Ann **Temple.** Sp. George Marshall, Bar. Temple. B. May 17.
Aug[st] 9[th]. Elen fil. Wil[m] & Elen **Moltis.** Sp. Mr. & Mrs. Sanderson. B. 15 July.
Jane fil. John & Catharine **Coming.** Sp. Henry Leging, Jane Coming. B. 22 July.
16[th]. William fil. Wil[m] & Ann **Sanderson.** Sp. William Colbeck, Fanny Horner. B. 8[th].
Oct[r] 2[nd]. James fil. John & Ellen **Swale.** Sp. James Prest, Mary Dinmore. B. [Sept. 7[th] *in pencil*].
13[th]. Joseph fil. Peter & Mary **Deighton.** Sp. John Deighton, Sera Mellar. B. 4[th].
Nov. 2[nd]. Richard fil. W[m] & Elen **Swale.** Sp. Mr. & Mrs. Wilkinson. B. 31 Oct.
1[st]. Ann fil. Wil[m] & Catharine **Welds.** Sp. Wm. Temple, Ann Rudd. B. 22 Oct.
8. George fil. Chris. & Mary **Norris.** Sp. Joseph & Ann Myers. B. 22 Aug[st].

(66) An. 1813.

Jan. 17. William fil. John & Ann **Waddington.** Sp. W[m] & Eliz. Waddington. B. 21 D. 1812.
24. Thomas fil. of Thos. & Elizabeth **Pratt.** Sp. W[m] Pennington, Ann Luty. B. 17.
Feb. 17[th]. Mary fil. James & Mary **Hendry.** Sp. Wil[m] Powel & Ann Falkingham. B. Month.
March 10[th]. Mary Ann fil. Charles & Eliz. **Lawson.** Sp. John Birkill, Win. Lawson. B. 7.
21. William fil. Rob[t] & Ann **Sharp.** Sp. W[m] & Sera Deighton. B. 17 Feb.

May 2nd. Ester fil. of Wilm & Elizabeth **Doer.** Sp. John & Sera Shann. B. 19 April.

Nov. 14. Ann P. [*sic*] Isaac & Ann **Beck.** Sp. Mr. Cass J., Mr. Wiseman.

Dec. 4. Robert Hall * fil. Robt. & Ann **Sanderson.** Sp. John Shann, Mrs. Cundall. B. 18.

19. Frances fil. Thos. and M. Ann **Wilkinson.** Sp. James & Mary Prest. B. 18th.

(67) An. 1814.

Jany 30th. Mary fil. Robt and Sera **Reigne.** Sp. Thos Dickinson, Bar. Temple. B. 28 Dec. 1813.

30th. Elizabeth fil. Thos & Mary **Hawkesworth.** Sp. John & Mary Hawkesworth. B. 27th.

Feby 16. Jane fil. John & Mary **Dinmore.** Sp. Mr. Wheelhouse, Mrs Bramley. B. 15th.

20. Macarius fil. Ed. & Eliz. **Horseman.** † Sp. James Atkinson & Ann Smith. B. 16th.

March 6th. Mary Ann fil. David & Eliz. **Harrison,** B. 2 Feb.

May 30th. Mary fil. Stephen & Dorothy **Sweeting.** Sp. John Harrison, Elizabeth Wiseman. B. 9th.

June 19th. Marianne fil. Thos. & Mary **Green.** Sp. James Walker, Jane Greaves. B. 13th.

July 14th. Hannah fil. Wm & Helen **Swale.** Sp. Revd. J. Molineux, Mrs. J. Swale. B. 12th.

22. Henry fil. John & Helen **Swale.** Sp. Mr. and Mrs. Wilkinson.

Aug. 9th. Eliza fil. Jno & Maria **Hornby.** Sp. Robt Sharp, Jane Hartley.

Octr 2. Elizabeth fil. James & Elizabeth **Marshall.** Sp. George and Eliz. Marshall. B. Sep. 16th.

(68) Nov. 27th. George Myers fil. Robt. & Elizabeth **Hambleton.** Sp. David Myers, Mrs. Norris. B. Nov. 8th.

Decr 11. James fil. Wilm & Elen **Moltis.** Sp. Thos and Mary Green.

Anno 1815.

Jan. 29. Margaret fil. John & Catharine **Comings.** Sp. John Hughes, Mary Coleman.

Feby 12. Thomas fil. Anthony & Eliz. **Dickinson.** Sp. Wm Dobson, Mary Temple. B. 8 Nov. 1814.

27. William fil. Wm & Winefrid **Walker.** Sp. Thos and Mary Green.

March 5. John fil. John & Hannah **Ryder.** Sp. James Atkinson, Jane Harrison. B. 27 Feb.

17. Emma fil. Joseph & Elizabella **Benson.** Sp. John Dickinson, Miss Wheelhouse.

June 18. Hilarion fil. Edward & Elizabeth **Horseman.** Spo. John Birkill, Ann Bruce. B. 12.

* Rev. R. H. Sanderson died 1888, buried at Workington.

† A family tradition is that Edward, nephew of Dom James Adrian Horsman, was a church student at the English College in Rome when it was suppressed at the Revolution in 1798; and, being unable to follow up his desire to be a priest, married. But his love for the Fathers of the Desert came out by his calling his sons—Macarius, Hilarion, and Arsenius, some of which unusual names are found amongst his descendants.—J.I.C.

July 19. Elizabeth E. fil. of George and Mary **Elwood.** Sp. John and Elizabeth Shann.
25. William fil. W^m & Elizabeth **Wheelhouse.** Sp. Tho^s Fisher, Mrs. Swale. B. 13.
29. Jerom fil. W^m & Ann **Temple.** Sp. James Atkinson, Mary Temple.
(69) 30. Samuel fil. John & Marianne **Shann.** Sp. Tho^s Shann, Ester Ripley. B. 19.
Aug. 7. Thomas fil. Tho^s & Alice **Allison.** Sp. M^r and M^rs Allison Sen. B. 30^th.
Sep^r 11^th. William fil. W^m & Sera **Blackborn.** Sp. Tho^s Smith, Dorothy Sweeting. B. 6.
24. William fil. Chris. & Mary **Norris.** Sp. David & Mrs. Ann Myers. B. Sep. 10^th.
Oct^r 11^th. Emma Cat. fil. Jos. & Ann **Cass.** Sp. Wil^m Dobson, Hannah Cass. B. Sep.
15. Thomas fil. John & Jane **Ingleson.** Sp. Peter Birkill, J. Harrison. B. 9.
19^th. Martin fil. Stephen & Dorothy **Sweeting.** Sp. John Cass, Ann Beck. B. 10^th.
Dec. 24. Grace fil. John & Hannah **Hollinsworth.** Sp. Thos. Bruce, Grace Gilliam.
25. Newlove John, fil. Rob^t & Ann **Sanderson.** Sp. John Harrison & Mrs. Cundall. B. 11^th.

(70) Anno 1816.

Die 12 Februarii natus, et die sequenti baptizatus fuit Benjaminus Swale filius Gulielmi et . . . . . **Swale** conjugum. Sponsores William &. . . . . Wheelhouse. a me Vincentio Glover.

Die 18 Feb. baptizata fuit, Anna Kay filia Josephi et Mariae **Kay** conjugum. Patrinus fuit Jacobus Atkinson, Matrina Anna Coates. a me V. Glover.

Die 25 Feb. baptizata fuit Sarah filia Joannis et Saræ **Wincup.** Patrinus fuit Roberti Smith et Matrina Sara Blackburn. a me Vin. Glover, M.A.

Die 3 Martii (born March 1), baptizata fuit Margarita filia Thomæ et Mariæ Annæ **Wilkinson** conjugum. Patrinus Joannes Swale, Matrina Ellena Swale. a me V. Glover, M.A.

Die 28 Februarii nata et die 10 Martii baptizata fuit Joanna filia Martini et Mariæ **Cass** conjugum. Patrinus fuit Joannes Cass, Matrina Joanna Harrison. a me V. Glover, M.A.

Die 23 Februarii natus et die 17 Martii baptizatus fuit Benjaminus filius Benjamini & Joannæ **Smith** conjugum. patrinus Thomas Smith, Matrina Anna Smith. a me V. Glover, M.A.

Die 1 Aprilis nata et die 6 baptizata fuit Sarah Rebecca filia Thomæ et Annæ **Peane** conjugum. Patrinus Jonah Dinmore, Matrina Anna Wheelhouse. a me V. Glover.

Die 12 Aprilis natus et die 20 baptizatus fuit Gulielmus filius Gulielmi et . . . . . **Pennington** conj. Sponsores John Shann, Anna Luty. a me V. Glover.

mortuus est die 15 Maii.

Die 14 Maii baptizatus fuit Joannes filius Thomæ et Winifredæ **Walker.** natus die 23 Aprilis. Sponsores Thomas et Elizabetha Bikerdike. a me V. Glover, M.A.

Die 21 Aprilis natus et die 18 [*altered from* 17th] Maii baptizatus fuit Robertus filius Davidis & Elizabethæ **Harrison** conj. Matrina Elizabetha Wiseman. a me V. Glover.

(71) Die 20 Maii pridie natus, baptizatus est Dionysius Cummins filius . . . . . et Catharinæ **Cummins.** Spons Gulielmus Birkill et Anna Coalman. a me V. Glover, M.A.

Die 28 Maii baptizata est Joanna filia Mariæ et Ioannis **Little** conj. pridie nata. Sponsores Peter Birkill et Anna Grimstone. a me V. Glover, M.A.

Die 26 Maii natus et die 2da Junii baptizatus est Gulielmus filius Gulielmi et Catharinæ **Wells** Conj. S.s Jonah Dinmore et Joanna Harrison. a me Vincentio Glover.

Die 4ta Junii natus et eadem die baptizatus est Thomas filius Thomæ et Mariæ **Hawksworth** Conj. Ss. Ioannis et Maria Hawksworth. a me Vin. Glover.

Die 9 Julii nata, et die 14a baptizata est Susannah filia Gulielmi et Elizabeth **Smith,** Conj. Ss. Franciscus Berry et Elizabeth Smith. a me V. Glover, M.A.

Die 16 natus et die 21 baptizatus est Ioannes Robinson filius Gulielmi **Robinson** et . . . . . Robinson conjugis ejus. Ss. Gulielmus Smith et Maria Hornby. A me T. J. Brindle.

Die 27 nata et 29 est baptizata Henrietta Benson filia Josephi et Elizabethæ **Benson,** conjugis ejus. Sponsor Ioannes Dixon. A me T. J. Brindle.

Die 4a Augusti baptizata est die 19a nata Elizabetha Coalman filia Caroli **Coalman** & Mariæ Coalman conj. ejus. Ss. Gulielmus Dor & Maria Berkin. A me T. J. Brindle.

Die 11 Augusti baptizata est die 2 nata Elizabetha Dor filia Gulielmi et Eliz. **Dor** conj. ejus. S.s Jacobus Atkinson et Maria Wheelhouse. a me T. J. Brindle.

Die 28 Augusti natus est et 1 die Septembris baptizatus Edwardus Hutton filius Jacobi **Hutton** et Marthæ conj. ejus. Ss. Jacobus et Martha Hutton. a me T. J. Brindle.

(72) Die 23 Octobris baptizatus est, natus die 30 Julii Michalis Hydes, filius Martini et Mariæ **Hydes** conj. ejus. Matrina Maria Grimstone. a me T. J. Brindle.

Die 24 Nov. John England legitimate son of John & Elizabeth **England.** S.s Robert and Ann Smith. M. Allerton.

Die 26 . . . . . Sarah Harrison legitimate daughter of James & Sarah **Harrison,** was baptised at Allerton Park. S.s Mr Furret & Sarah Winship. M. Allerton.

1817.

Robert Rane legitimate son of Robert & Sarah **Rane** was babtised 26. Jan. Ss. Anthony Dickinson & Jane Temple.

Die 12 March. Teresa Horsman legitimate daughter of Edward & Elisabeth **Horsman** was babtised March 12. S.s Joseph Smith & Anne Bruce. M. Allerton.

Die 13. John William Wheelhouse legitimate son of John & Mary Jane **Wheelhous** was babtised March 13. S.s John Cass and Anne Wheelhouse, the latter by Proxy for Catharine Gudgeon.
M. Allerton.

Die 1 Aug. baptizata est, nata die 20 Iulii, Sarah Shann filia Ioannis et Mariæ Annæ [*over* Saræ *crossed out*] **Shann** Conj. ejus. Sponsoribus Thoma Johnson et Sarah [*altered from* Maria] Shann.
a me T. J. Brindle.

Die 26 Aprilis nata et die 17 Aug. sub conditione baptizata fuit Elizabetha Hamilton filia Roberti et Eliz. **Hamilton** olim **Mynes** conj. Patrinus fuit Josephus Mynes, matrina Eliz. Mynes.
a me T. J. Brindle.

[*Several pages have here been cut out.*]

1818.

(73) Feb^{y} 17th 1818. was born & baptised Martha Wilkinson daughter of Th^{s} & Mar. Anne **Wilkinson** of Knaresbro. T. J. Brindle. Ss. J^{no} Dinmore, Mrs. Horncastle.

1817.

[*no month*] 16th. Was born & 24 bap. Mary Ann daughter of George & Ann **Richmond.** Sps. Th^{s} Hornby & Ann Barker. T. Brindle.

Sep^{tr} was bap. Phebe daughter of George & Mary **Winterborne.** Sp. Mary Grimston.

Bap. Esther daughter of W^{m} and Mary **Derion.** Sp. Edward & Mary Deighton. Harrogate.

Die 8 Oct. Bap. Mary Ann daughter of Joseph & Ann **Myers.** Sp. Joseph Anderson & Ann Myers, Proxy J. Myers Sen^{r}.

Die 9 Nov. Bap. Mary daughter of Th^{s} & Alice [*over* Ellen *crossed out*] **Allison.** Sp. Ann Allison of Harrogate.

17. Bap. Mary **Elwood,** daughter of George & Mary his wife. Sp. J^{no} Harrison & Mary Shann.

30. Bap. Mary **Pennington** daughter of William & Mary his wife. Sp. Peter Berkil & Ann Luty.

Dec^{r} 25. Bap. John **Sweeting** son of Stephen & Dorothy his wife. Sp. John Harrison & Elisabeth Wiseman.

Dec^{r} 5. Bap. Elisabeth **Walker** daughter of Thomas & Winifred his wife. Sp. Thos. Bickerdike & Ann Bickerdike. Proxy Eliz. Bickerdike. Menskips.

(74) 1818.

Die 1 Feb. Bap. Ann **Engleston** daughter of John & Mary his wife. Sp. John Little, Mary Harrison.

2. Bap. Harriet **Benson** daughter of Joseph & Isabella his wife. Sp. John Dickinson & Winifred Ibetson. Goldsbrough.

March 4. Baptised Peter, illegitimate son of Peter **Mortus** & Sara **Cootes.**

7. Bap. at Allerton by Mr. Allerton, Ann Watson daughter of John & Lucy **Watson** his wife. Born March 4. Sp. Henry Firth.
Green Hammerton.

15. Bap. Mary Ann **Green** daughter of Th^{s} & Mary his wife. Sp. James Walker & Mary Grimston.

April 12. Bap. W^{m} **Smith** son of W^{m} & Elisabeth his wife. Sp. C. Horseman & Elisabeth Smith.

26. Bap. R[t] **Malthouse** son of W[m] and Ellen his wife. Sp. Tho[s] & Mary Green. Harrogate.
May 16. Bap. James **Cooper** son of Tho[s] & Cath. his wife. SS. Richard Cooper & Ann Cooper, proxy T. Little & Martha Simpson.
17. Bap. Margaret **Cass,** daughter of Martin & Mary his wife. Sp. Tho[s] Johnson & Eliz. Wiseman.
21. Bap. James **Horseman** son of Charles & Mary his wife, Natus 15. Sp. John Smith & Ann Bruce.
July 5. Bap. Henry **Swale** son of John & Ellen his wife. Sps. Mathew Mennel & Martha Horncastle.
(75) July 5. Bap. James **Swale** son of W[m] and Ellen his wife. Sp. Jona Dinmore & Mary Dinmore.
Do. 5. Bap. Mary **Collins** daughter of Martin & Ann his wife. Sps. W[m] & Ann Lomyre. Harrogate.
Aug. 19. Bap. by Mr. Roulliac Ellen **Wincope** daughter of John & Elisabeth his wife. Sp. T. Rolling & Cath. Trappes.
Sep. 26. Bap. W[m] **Robinson** son of W[m] and Cath. his wife, natus 15[th]. Sp. Chas. Horseman & Eliz. Smith.
Oct[r] 4. Bap. Brigit **Little,** daugh. of John & Mary his wife. Sp. William Berkil & Ann Shann.
30. Bap. Frances Simpson illegitimate daughter of Martha **Simpson** & Mathew **Ferry.** Sps. J. Craven & Ann Smith.
Dec[r] 11. Bap. Sub. con. Rob[t] **Wind,** son of Rob[t] & Mary his wife.
26. Bap. Brigit, daughter illegitimate of Mary **Berkil** & Henry **Foster.** Sp. W[m] Berkil & Winifred Lawson.

1819.

Jan[y] 22. Bap. Elizabeth daughter of Joseph **Morrel** & Isabella his wife. Nata 19. Sp. John Gerrard & Anne Swale.
29. Bap. William **Marshall,** son of James & Elizabeth his wife. Sp. W[m] Smith & Eliz. England.
Dec[r] 1818. Jane, daug. illeg. of Mary **Berry** & John **Wilson.** Sp. Frank Berry & Winifred Lawson.

[*Here follow three duplicate entries scored out.*]

(76) 1819 Feb. 14. Bap. . . . . Clerk, son of Thomas **Clerk** & Elizabeth his wife. Sp. J. Myers & Ellen Maltus. Harrogate.
19. Mary daughter of Tho[s] **Smith** & Eliz. his wife. Sp. W[m] Smith & Cath. Robinson. Nata 9ber.
March 14. Owen **Barret.** Sp. W[m] & Ellen Swale.
25. Ann **Sanderson** daug. of Hall Robert and Ann his wife. Nata 29 Feb[y]. Sp. Thos. & Ann Shann.
April 8. Thomas **Dickinson,** son of Thos. & Mary his wife. Sp. Robt. Leconby & Mary Dickinson.
28. William & Mary, son & daughter of Thos. **Hornby** & Cath. his wife. Sp. Tho[s] & Elizabeth Hornby. & not Infants.
May 2. Sub. Cond. John son of John **Meloy** & Jane his wife. natus 29 feb[y]. Sp. Jane Maltus. (Travellers.)
John **Brown,** born May 5[th].
9. Mary daug. of Joseph **Myers** & Ann his wife. Sp. David Myers & M. Norris.

(77) May 9. Mary daug. of Stephen **Sweeting** & Dorothy his wife. Sp. John Cass & Ann Beck, proxy L. Harrison.
Do. Jane, daughter of W^m **Temple** & . . . . . his wife. died next day.
14. Wm. son of Peter **England** & Harriet his wife. Sp. C. Horseman & Jane Horseman.
17. Mary Ann **Daniel,** daug. of John and Alice his wife. Nata 17 Dec. 1817, also Sina[?] daug. of the same, Nata 20 of April 1819. Sp. J. & Mary Shann. Also sub. con. Alfred born 30 Dec. 1813, and Ann, nata 14 feb. 1815. Sp. Jno. Cass & Ann Myers.
June 21. Elizabeth illeg. daughter of Mary **Kasy** [?] & Richard **Hall.** Sp. Ann & Mary Berkill.
William son illeg. of Mary **Barker** and . . . . . **Letham.** Sp. J. Englestone.
July 18. W^m **Fallis,** son of John & Mary his wife. Natus 7 of June. Sp. W^m Pennington.
Oct^r 13. Ellen **Alli**[n *crossed out*]**son,** daughter of Thomas & Alice his wife. Natus 5 of Oct. Sp. Thos. & Ellen Allinson. Harrogate.
Dec^r 9. Joseph **Swale,** son of W^m & Ellen his wife. Natus 18 Nov. Sp. Tho^s & Mary Wilkinson.

(78) 1819.

. . . . . John son of George **Ellwood** & Mary his wife. Natus 11 of Nov. 1819. Sp. Thos. & Mary Johnson.
. . . . . Dennis son of John **Cummins** & Cath. his wife. Natus Decem. 9. Sp. John Little & Ellen Cummins.
. . . . . Arsenius, son of C. **Horseman** & Jane his wife. Natus 24 Dec. Sp. Joseph Birkill & Eliz. Smith.

[*The following entry is written on the margin of the page.*]

29. John **Hawkesworth,** born 22 of Decr., son of Tho^s & Mary. Sp. . . . . Hall and Ann Anderson.

1820.

Jany. 16. John son of W^m **Deighton** & Mary his wife. Sp. J. Smith & M. Cass.
30. Eliza daug. of Robert **Hamilton** & Elizabeth his wife. Sp. Joseph Myers & Ann Anderson.
D^o. Mary daug. Christopher **Norris** & Mary his wife. Sp. John & Ann Myers.
March 18. Ann daughter of Tho^s **Cooper** & Cath. his wife. Natus 16. Sp. Joseph Berry & Susan Connor, proxy Thos. Green & Ann Cooper.
15. James Valentine son of John **Shann** & Mary his wife. natus 14 feby. Sp. Thomas & Mary Johnson.
April 16. Frances illeg. daughter of Ann **Coleman** & John **Luty.** Sp. W^m & Jane Berkill.
April 5. Jane daughter of Robert **Hodgson** & Elizabeth [*over* Mary *crossed out*] his wife. Sp. Tho^s Dobson & Jane Harrison.

[*Here a page has been cut out.*]

An. Dom. 1820.

(79) April 16. Thomas son of W^m **Smith** & Mary his wife. Sp. George Marshall & Elizabeth Smith.

May 7. Thos Joseph, son of Robert **Leconby** & Ann his wife. Natus 4th. Sp. Edrd & Elisabeth Horseman.

19. Charles son of John **Hornby** & Maria his wife. Natus 17th. Sp. Thos. Hornby & Winfd Lawson.

June 15. Dan son of Archbold & Mary **Johnson** a fortnight old. Sp. Jane Maltus. (Irish.)

15 June. A child of Charles **Horseman** & Mary his wife, died soon after.

On the 4 of June Ellen **Englestone** daughter of John & Mary his wife. Nata 25 of May. Sp. George Marshall and Cath. Horseman.

Decr 2. Joseph son of George **Richmond** & his wife Mary,—dead. Sp. J. Little & Hannah Walker.

Sup. Cerm. of Bap. on John **Kay** son of Joseph & Mary his wife. Born on 7 Nov. and bap. soon after in danger. Sp. George Brown & Mary Cootes.

Also on Margaret daug. of John **Fallis** & Mary his wife, she was born on 12 of Decr & bap. soon after in danger. Sp. George Brown & Jane Engleston.

1821.

Jany. . . Bap. Thos son of Joseph & Isabella **Morrel,** born 24 of December 1820. Sp. Mark Swale & Mary Shepherd. Farnham.

(80) Feby. 9. John son of Robt Hall **Sanderson** and Ann his wife, born 6 of Jany. Sp. Thos Hawkesworth & Eliz. Wiseman.

11. Frank son of Robert **Bowler** & Sarah his wife, born 23 of Jany. Sp. Richard & Hannah Cass. Plumpton.

March . . Natus 24 James **Brown.** Sp. Richard & Ann Brown.

25. Mary Ann Daug. of Thos. **Chapman** and Cath. his wife, born 9 Bap. 25. Sp. Joseph Berkill & Susan Ailes.

April 22. Ann daug. of Thos **Hawkesworth** & Mary his wife. born 30 of March.

May 14. James son of Wm **Thorp** & Mary perhaps his wife. Sp. Wm Smith & Winfd Lawson.

17. Robt son of Wm **Walker** & Winefred his wife, a fortnight old. Minkskip.

24. Elisabeth daugh. of J. **Anderson** & Ann his wife. Sp. David Myers & Mary Norris.

27. Sarah daug. of Peter **England** & Harriet his wife, born 12 Inst. Sp. Robert & Mary Hodson.

June 21. Ann, daug. of John **England** & Elizth his wife, natus 20. Sp. Joseph & . . . . . Smith.

(81) June 21. James son of Thos & Elisabeth **Smith,** his wife. Natus 6th inst. Sp. Joseph & Elizth Smith.

Mary daug. of Thomas **Green** & Mary his wife. nata 17 Inst. Sp. Thos. Allinson & Jane Malthouse.

July 2. Mary Ann daug. of Joseph **Myers** & Ann his wife. Sp. Thos. Johnson & Hannah Walker.

29. By Rev Mr. Barber. Sup. Cer. of Bap. on Henry son of Thos **Clarke** & Elizabeth his wife, born 21 of Ap. & bap. soon after. Sp. Thos Green & Ellen Clark.

[*The following entry is written in the margin.*]

26 Aug. Born Mathew of John & Anna **Hodgson.** Sp. W^m Wilkinson & Anna Cundall. Harrogate.

Aug^st 27. Bapt. by the same. [M^r Barber.] Hannah daug. of John **Dornford** & Agnes his wife. Nata 20 inst. Sp. George & Betty Marshall.

Sep. 2. W^m son of Thomas **Allison** & Alice his wife. Sp. Thos. Allison & Ellen Malthouse.

Oct^r 1 [*altered from* 2]. James son of Thos. & Mary **Cummins** his wife born March 1817. Sp. Peter & Jane Cummins.

Nov^r 18. Edward son of W^m **Deighton** and Mary his wife. Born 5 inst. Sp. Rob^t Leconby & Ann Lesley.

De^r 12. Tho^s son of Tho^s **Johnson** & Mary his wife. Nat. 27 of Oct^r & bap. same day. Since dead.

De^r 13. Tho^s son of Tho^s **Cooper** & Cath. his wife. Natus 10 Inst. Sp. Th^s & Mary Green.

D^o 22. Teresa daug. of Rob^t **Leconby** and Ann his wife. Nata 19 Inst. Sp. W^m & Jane Berkill.

(82) 1822.

Jan^y 2. Born & Bap. Elizabeth [Chles *above*] daug. of Anna **Cass,** & James **Charles** not married. Sp. Mick^l Cass & Sarah Raine. Plumpton.

March 22. Jane daug. of Richard **Hall** & Mary his wife, born 27 of feb. Sp. Edward Horseman & Jane Cummins. Do.

Henry son of W^m & Ellen **Swale** his wife, born Feby. 23. Sp. Thos. & Ann Dobson. Plumpton.

August 4. Sup. Bap. Cerem. on Amelia daug. of Tho^s **Gallagher** & Amelia his wife, born 7 July, & bap. a few days after. Sp. Henry Kenny & Sarah Broedy. [*This entry crossed out and repeated below.*]

June 23. George son of W^m **Smith** & Eliz^th his wife, natus 14. Sp. William & Jane Berkill.

29. Harriet daug. of Rob^t **Mardovy** & Ann his wife. Sp. T. Little & J. Cummins.

Aug. 4. Sup. bap. cer. on Amelia daug. of Thos. **Gallaugher** & Amelia his wife, Nata 7 July. Sp. Henry Kenny & Sarah Broedy [*see also above.*] Goldsboro.

Sep. 1. Margaret daug. of W^m **Wheelhouse** & Eliz^th his wife. Sp. Jona Dinmore & Mary Aspinall, proxy Cath. Aspinall.

Addenda August 11. James son of Edward & Elisabeth [*over* Jane *crossed out*] **Horseman** his wife. Born 6 inst. Sp. W^m Smith & Mary Blackburn.

[*A sheet of paper has been pasted in here headed* Baptisms ommitted 1823 *containing the five following entries.*]

Feb^y 26. Joseph son of John & Mary **Watson** his wife. Born 20 inst. Sp. George Brown & Elisabeth Horseman.

March 9^th. George son of John & Mary **Engleston** his wife, born 28 of Feb. Sp. George Walker & Ann Lesly.

May 4. Peter son of John & Isabella **Cummins** his wife, born 27 of April. Sp. Peter Cummins & Jane Harrison.

May 6. Sup. Cerem. of Baptism on Joseph son of Joseph & Mary **Kay** his wife, The child was born on 20 of Feb^{y} & baptised. Spons. Mathew Hardcastle & Ann Brown.

May 6. George son of William & Ann **Dickson** his wife, born a fortnight. Sp. George & Ann Brown.

(83) 1822.

[Sep. *crossed out.*] Frances daug. of Robert **Hammilton** & Elizth his wife, nata 8 Oct^{r}. Sp. J. Anderson & Anne Myers.

Nov. 8. Elizabeth daug. of Peter **Berkill** & Ann his wife, nat. 6 Inst. Sp. W^{m} & Jane Berkill.

10. Tho^{s} son of Stephen **Sweeting** and Dorothy his wife, born 24 of Nov^{r}. Sp. W^{m} & Ellen Swale.

addenda. Charlotte daug. of Hall **Sanderson,** born first of Nov^{r} 1822. Dead.

Dec. 19. Baptised. Mary D. of Joseph **Morrel** & Isabella his wife, nata 8 Inst. Sp. W^{m} Shepherd & Hanna Cundal.

1823.

May 18. Anna daug. of Tho^{s} **Hawkesworth** & Mary his wife, born 2 of May. Sp. John Shann & Hannah Cundil.

25. Elisabeth daug. of Thos. **Clarke** & Elizth his wife, born 2nd of April. Sp. Tho^{s} Green & Ellen Clark. Harrogate.

June 1. John son of Rob^{t} **Hodson** & Mary his wife,—nat. 2 May. Sp. Geo Walker & Jane Harrison.

Margaret daug. of John **Gannin** and Aily his wife, born 13 May, bap. 15. Sp. Sarah Pearson & Rich^{d} Brown. (Irish Tramps.)

June 22. Jane daug. of Peter **England** & Harriet his wife, nata 9th. Sp. W^{m} & Jane Berkill.

(84) 1823.

June 28. John son of John **England** & Elizth his wife, born 27. Sp. William & Judith Smith.

July 7. Sup. Bap. Cer. on John son of Alice **Loncoster** & Robert **Brown.** Nat. 15 of June. Sp. John Dirnford & Mary Barker or Luncastle.

July 8. Isabella Daug. of George **Richmond** and A. his wife. Nata 2 June. Sp. W^{m} & Jane Birkill.

July 8. John son of John **Dornford** & Agnes his wife, born 3 of June. Sp. George & Betty Marshall.

25. Sarah daug. of John **Burns** & Mary his wife, born 29 June. Sp. Peter Cummins & Jane Berkil.

Augst 14. William son of Mary **Flower** & John **Craven**—not married. Nat. 5 ins^{t}.

24. Joseph son of Benjamin **Smith** & Jane his wife, 10 weeks old last Sunday. Sp. George Marshall & Jud. Smith. Leeds.

Sep. 16. Charles son of Thomas **Alli**[**n** *crossed out*]**son** & Allice his wife. Born 3 inst. Spon. John Render & Ellen Allinson.

Sep. 14. Mary daug. of John **Murphy** & Mary his wife, Nat. 3 inst. Sp. Robt. Hodson & Ann Reardon.

(85) Confirmation was administered in Knaresbro Chapel on Wednesday, Nov. the 9th 1808, by the R^{t} Revd. W^{m} Gibson, to about 60 persons, and the following were a part of them.

Mary Thomas		Mary Brown	
Mary Birkill	Catherine	Hannah Shann	
Joseph Myers		Jane Shann	
David Myers		Jane Hartley	Mary
Elizabeth Myers		Jane Pickard	Mary
Helen Swale	Mary	. . . . . Brown	
Mary Harrison		. . . . . Bramley	Mary
Mary Norris		. . . . . Benson	Mary
John Dinmore		. . . . . Stephenson	John
Mary Horseman	Ann	. . . . . Birkell	John
Thomas Pennington		. . . . . Simpson	Mary
Robert Shann	James	Elisabeth Dickinson	
Mary Shann	Ann	. . . . . Daniel	
Elizabeth Temple		. . . . . Ripley	
Lucy Horner	Mary	. . . . . Ripley	
George Brown	Paul	William Hornby	
(86) Sara Deighton	Mary		
. . . . . Shann	Mary		
Anne Grimstone	Ann		
Thomas Prest			
. . . . . Pearson			

An. Dom. 1823.

Sep. 21. Bap. Solomon Thos son of Wm **Swale** and Ellen his wife. Born 7 of Augst. Spons. Thos & Mary Johnson.

Nov. 2. Sup. Bap. Cer. on Charles son of Henry **Eastern** & Margaret his wife. Nat. 5 Sept. Sp. Peter & Harriet Spink.

17. Alexander son of Alexander **McMullan** and Isabella. Nat. 6th. Sp. Joseph Moverley & Winfd Walker. Minskip.

18. Ann daug. of John **Fallis** & Mary his wife, born 24 of Oct. Sp. Peter & Harriet Spink.

Dec. 7. Sup. Bap. Cer. on Emma daugh. of George **Winterborn** & Sarah his wife, born 21 of Oct. Sponsor George Marshall.

(87) 1824.

Jany 12th. Sup. Bap. Cer. on Joseph son of Robert **Bowler** & Ellen his wife. Nat. 14 December. Sp. Antony Dickinson & Bra Leconby.

Feby 1st. Bap. Cer. on Joseph & Jacob, twin sons of Robt **Leconby** & Ann his wife, born 26 of Dec. Sp. Wm & Elisabeth Wilkinson.

Do Do. Bap. James son of Wm & Elisabeth **Smith** his wife, born 5 of Jan. Sp. Robt & Ann Leconby.

A child of Mr George **Elwood** which died a few days after.

March 12th. John son of John **Fall** & Mary his wife, born 9th. Sp. Frank Berry & Mary Wolf. Irish.

May 10th. Mary Ann daugh. of Thos **Walker** & of Winifred his wife. Sp. Thos. Bikerdike & M. Munsgill. Minskip.

Do 11th. Cath. daugh. of Thos **Cooper** & Cath. his wife. Born 9th. Spons. Thos. & Ann Cooper, Prox. Frank Berry & Mary Hodson. by Mr Rolling.

July 19. Joseph son of T. & Ann **Anderson.** Sp. Joseph Myers & Ann Myers.

Augst 20. John son of John & Sarah **Tierney,** born 15 do. Sp. Thomas Machoul & Margaret Robinson. by M^{r} Barber.

(88) 1824.

Augst 27. Mathew son of Henry & Mary **Butterfield** born 1st int^{t}. Sp. Jane Pearson.

29. Thomas son of John & Mary Ann **Shann,** born 19 Inst. Sp. Hall Sanderson & Hannah Cundall.

Oct^{r} 10. Peter son of Peter & Ann **Berkill** born 6 Inst. Sp. John Berkill & Hanna Dinmore.

Nov^{r} 4. Charles son of Tho^{s} & Mary **Green** born 4th. Sp. Thos. Murray & Barbara Beancraft.

28. George son of W^{m} & Mary **Deighton,** born 12th. Sp. Peter & Harriet Spink. by Mr. Barber.

Dec^{r} 19. Mary dau. of Edward & Elisabeth **Horseman,** born 19th. Sp. Peter Cummins & Elisabeth Hardcastle. By Mr. Metcalf.*

Jan^{y} 1825.

Jan^{y} 5. Christopher son of . . . . . & . . . . . **Sanderson.** Sp. David Myers & . . . . . Cundall.

16. James son of . . . . . **Hardman.** Sp. Peter Spink & J. Berkill. by Mr. Prest.

[*Page* 89 *is blank.*]

MARRIAGES.

(90) October . . 1808. James **Coster** & Ann **Dickinson.** Jn^{o} & Ann Shann Wit.

July 27, 1810. Stephen **Sweeting** & Dorothy **Cass.** Mort: and Eliz. Cass wit:

James **Cundal** and Hannah **Shann.** Thomas Smith, Mary Spink.

Nov. 26. David **Myers** & Eliz. **Mitchell.** Jos. Myers, Elizabeth Myers wit.

1811 Ap. 22nd. William **Birkill** & Eliz. **Houghton.** John Birkill, & Mary Spink wit.

Hall Robert **Sanderson** & Ann **Shann.** John Waters, Mary Shann wit.

July 14th. John **England** & Elizabeth **Huth.** Wit. Rob^{t} Smith & Mary Spink.

1812 Nov. 28. Thomas **Allison** & Alice **Linton.** Wit. Robert Stoiles, Eliza Marshall.

1813 Feb^{y} 28. Thomas **Hawkesworth** & Mary **Shann.** Wit. Eliz: Marshall, Helen Simpson.

(91) 1815 Jan. 8. John **Shann** & Marianne **Daniel.** Wit. Mat Mennell, ... Ripley.

* Rev. Edward (Placid) Metcalfe, then O.S.B.; born in Yorkshire in 1792; professed at Ampleforth 25 Oct. 1811, priest Dec. 1816, subprior 1818, resigned owing to bad health, becoming procurator. At North Kilvington, Thornton-le-Street, 1822–4, then returning to his office at Ampleforth, where he took charge of the farm with marked ability. Went to Prior Park College in 1830; but becoming secularised, went to Talacre, co. Flint, in 1831; to Newport, co. Monmouth, in 1836; to Trenchard Street, Bristol, in 1844 till 1847, when he volunteered for St. Anne's, Leeds, during the scourge of the typhus fever, where he fell a martyr to his charity on 27 May, like several other Catholic priests. He applied twice to be reinstated in the Benedictine Order; was a distinguished linguist; a man of apostolic zeal (Gillow, *Dict. Engl. Caths.* iv, 568–70; but not mentioned in Birt's *Obits O.S.B.*).—J.S.H.

15. William **Deighton** & Mary **Taylor.** Wit. Peter Deighton, Ann Bruce.
29. John **Ingleson** & Jane **Hartley.** Wit. John Birkill, Elen Simpson.
July 3. Joseph **Myers** & Elizabeth **Walker.** Wit. Joseph & Ann Myers.
Nov. 28. John **Powel** & Mary **Grimstone.** Wit. Martha Hutton & J^no^ Grimstone.
1816 Oct^t^ 29. Mary **Hodgson** & Ja^s^ **Watson.** Wit. Edwd. Houseman & Mary Grimstone.
Rob^t^ **Leconby** & Ann **Bruce.**

1822.

(92) Died on 17 of August. Elisabeth **Smith** aged 22.
on 27 of August. Mary **Tawler** rece^d^ on deathbed into C R. aged 67.
eode 28. Tho^s^ **Hawkesworth** aged 2 years.
Mrs. Daniel.
John Daniel.

[*The lower half of the leaf containing pages* 91 *and* 92, *and the whole of some fifty following leaves have been cut out. The two remaining leaves, one of which is pasted on to the end cover, contain entries in lead pencil in many cases almost illegible, which appear to be temporary notes of births and marriages, afterwards entered in their proper places in the Register.*]

Book II.

The second book is $14\frac{3}{4} \times 9\frac{1}{2}$ inches of printed tabulated forms, not used in the order given, "Quality, Trade, or Profession" being generally ignored, whilst "Sponsors" are introduced. Adherence to the original is impossible, and a second line is given here for Sponsors, variations, etc. Repetitions of priests' names are often abbreviated.

Baptisms solemnised in the Parish of Knaresbro'.

[*A number of the following entries are duplicates of those in Book I, but there are discrepancies.*]

1824.

Born	Baptised	Child's Name	Parents' Name	Abode	Priest
—	19 July	Joseph	John & Ann **Anderson**	Knaresbro'	R. A. Prest
	Spons: Joseph Myers & Ann Myers.				
15 Aug.	20 Aug.	John	John & Sara **Tienne**	—	John Barber*
	[Spons:] Thomas M^c^Haul [?] & Margarit Robinson.				
1 Aug.	27 Aug.	Mathew	Henry & Mary **Butterfield**	Knaresbro'	John Barber
	Spons: Jane Pearson & Rev^nd^ John Barber.				
19 Aug.	29 Aug.	Thomas	John & Mary Ann **Shan**	Knaresbro'	John Barber
	Spons: Hall Sanderson & Hanah Cundall.				
6 Oct.	10 Oct.	Peter	Peter & Ann **Burkill**	Knaresbro'	Richard Amb-
	Spons: John Burkill & Hanah Dinmore.				[rose Prest.
4 Nov.	4 Nov.	Charles	Thomas & Mary **Green**	Knaresbro'	John Barber
	Spons: Thomas Murray & Barbara Beacroft.				
12 Nov.	28 Nov.	George	William & Mary **Deighton**	Knaresbro'	John Barber
	Spons: Peter Spink & Harriot Spink.				
19 Dec.	19 Dec.	Mary	Edward & Elizabeth **Horseman**	Knaresbro'	Edward Met-
	Spons: Peter Cummins & Elizabeth Hardcastle.				[calfe
29 Nov.	2 Dec.	Christopher	Robert & Ann **Sanderson**	Knaresbro'	John Barber
	Spons: David Myers & Hanah Cundal.				

* Fr. Barber has written this entry in pencil. Someone else has written over the pencil, in ink, and made the name "Barker." Birt gives no Benedictine of the name.—J.S.H.

1825.

Born	Baptised	Child's Name	Parents' Name	Abode	Priest
—	3 Jan.	David	William & Elizabeth **Wilkinson**	Knaresbro'	—
	Spons: Robert Laconby & Ann Laconby.				
28 Dec.	6 Jan.	James	Richard & Margaret **Hardman**	Knaresbro'	—
	Spons: Peter Spink & Ellen Burkill.				
17 Feb.	24 Feb.	Catherine	John & Susan **McClaran**	Knaresbro'	—
	Spons: John Cummins & Betty Cummins.				
15 Apr.	24 April	Martha	George & Ann **Richmond**	Knaresbro'	Rich[d] Amb-
	Spons: John Moorhouse & Ellen Cass.*				[rose Prest
28 Mar.	1 April	Elizabeth	Anthony & Elizabeth **Dickinson**	—	—
	Spons: Rich[d] Dickinson & Frances Rein.				
24 Apr.	1 May	Johannes	Jane **Horsman**	Knaresbro'	—
	filius illegitimus. Spons: Peter Cummins & Susan Ailse [?].				
11 May	20 May	Lucy	John & Mary **McDonald**	Knaresbro'	R. A. Prest
	Spons: Rich[d] Prest & Harriot Spink pro John Kildare & Mary Kildare.				
6 June	12 June	Hugh	Hugh & Sophia **O'Brian**	Knaresbro'	R. A. Prest
	Spons: Rich[d] Prest & Harriet Spink pro Mary Farmer [?].				
12 June	19 June	Jane	John & Jane **Inglestone**	Knaresbro'	R. A. Prest
	Spons: John Murphy & Maria Murphy.				
22 July	7 Aug.	John	John & Mary **Fallas**	Knaresbro'	R. A. Prest
	Spons: Thomas Murray & Harriet Spink.				
13 Sep.	16 Oct.	Ann	Thomas & Elizabeth **Clark**	Knaresbro'	—
	Spons: John Moorhouse & Ellen Clark.				
3 Oct.	10 Oct.	Joseph	William & Fanny **King**	Knaresbro'	—
	Spons: Richard Smith & Maryanne West.				
10 Aug.	14 Aug.	Ambrose	Joseph & Mary **Morrell**	Knaresbro'	—
	Spons: William Shepherd et Jane Simpson.				
21 June	27 June	Ann	John & Sarah **Cravan**	Knaresbro'	Rich[d] Amb-
	Spons: W[m] Burkill & Frances Lomas.				[rose Prest
1 July	4 July	George	Gardener & Catherine **Benson**	Knaresbro'	
			baptized sub conditione by me Rich[d]		Ambrose Prest
12 July	15 July	Eliza	Henry & Mary **Butterfield**	Knaresbro'	
			baptized sub conditione by me Rich[d]		Ambrose Prest
26 Aug.	29 Aug.	John	John & Hannah **Render**	—	—
	Spons: Thomas Allinson & Hannah Render.				
7 Dec.	12 Dec.	Charles	Hugh & Martha **O'Neil**	Knaresbro'	R. A. Prest
	Spons: James Murray & Hanah Simpson.				

1826.

19 Dec.1825.	1 Jany.	David	James & Catherine **Whoakes**	—	—
	Spons: Robert Hodgson & Elizabeth Hodgson.				
20 Feb.	26 Feb.	John †	John & Maria **Murphy**	Knaresbro'	R. A. Prest
	Spons: Timothy Murphy & Mary Hearthy.				
26 Feb.	26 Feb.	Henry & Thomas	Henry & Catherine **Eastam**	—	—
	twin sons. Spons: James Murray & Rose Murray.				
17 Apr.	17 April	Robert	Anthony & Elizabeth **Dickinson**	—	—
	Spons: George Dickinson & Ellen Cass.				
1 May	7 May	Helena	Mariæ **Blackburn**	Knaresbro'	R. A. Prest
	filia illegitima. Spons: Robert Hodgson & Elizabeth Hodgson.				
4 April	30 April	Ann	Patrick & Mary Ann **McDermott**	—	—
	Spons: John Burkill & Jane Burkill.				
7 May	12 May	Joseph	John & Hannah **Hodgson**	Knaresbro'	—
	Spons: Robert Laconby & Elizabeth Wilkinson.				
9 April	17 April	William	John & Mary **Coates**	—	—
	Spons: Richard Dickinson & Ann Cass.				
1 May	4 May	Richard	William & Elizabeth **Smith**	Knaresbro'	R. A. Prest
	Spons: Thomas Grimstone & Ellen Dinmore.				

* The sponsors of the following baptism had been inserted and scored.

† Dom Cuthbert Murphy, O.S.B., professed St. Edmunds, Douai, 1847; died Easingwold 1891, after serving in both provinces of York and Canterbury.—J.I.C.

Born	Baptised	Child's Name	Parents' Name	Abode	Priest
27 April	29 May	James Hall	Robert & Ann **Sanderson**	Knaresbro'	R. A. Prest
Spons: Christopher Shan & Hanah Cundall.					
22 May	4 June	Robert	John & Agnes **Damford**	Knaresbro'	R. A. Prest
Spons: Thomas Murray & Barbara Beacroft.					
15 June	25 June	Mark	Robert & Ellen **Bowler**	—	—
Spons: —					
5 June	15 June	Barnit	George & Jane **Walker**	—	—
Spons: Barnit Walker & Ann Myers.					
26 June	30 June	Lucy	Thomas & Mary **Johnson**	—	—
Spons: —					
30 June	16 July	Charles	John & Mary **Watson**	Knaresbro'	R. A. Prest
Spons: George Marshall & Susan Ailse.					
10 Sept.	17 Sept.	Ann	William & Ann **Dixon**	Knaresbro'	R. A. Prest
Spons: John Watson & Win: Lawson.					
12 Sep.	29 Sept.	James	Peter & Harriet **England**	Knaresbro'	R. A. Prest
Spons: George Walker & Jane Burkill.					
24 July	13 Augt.	Michael	William & Elizabeth **Smith**	—	—
Spons: John Shephard & Ann Garnett.					
14 Aug.	28 Augt.	Mary	Richard & Jane **Bolton**	—	—
Spons: George Walker & Catherine Higgins.					
9 Dec.	9 Dec.	Jacob Joseph & Robert Joseph	Robert & Ann **Laconby**	Knaresbro'	R. A. Prest
twin sons. Spons: James Jordan & Ann Garnett.					
16 Oct.	18 Octr.	Sarah	Thomas & Ann **Brashaw**	—	—
Spons: Anthony Dickinson & Ellen Bowler.					
10 Dec.	24 Decr.	Margaret	James & Maria **Campbell**	—	—
Spons: Hugh Grant & Sarah Smith.					
3 Dec.	24 Decr.	Abraham	Richard & Mary **Hall**	—	—
Spons: John Cummins & Maria Coleman.					
26 Dec.	27 Decr.	John	Peter & Ann **Burkill**	—	—
Spons: —					

1827.

12 Jany.	21 Jany.	Ann	Robert & Elizabeth **Hodgson**	Knaresbro'	Rich[d] Amb-
Spons: John Murphy & Elizabeth Hardcastle.					[rose Prest
7 Jany.	28 Jany.	James	James & Ann **Jordan**	Knaresbro'	R. A. Prest
Spons: John Murphy & Harriet Spink pro William Peacock & Elizabeth Peacock.					
3 Feby.	3 Feby.	Pamelia	Jane **Bruce**	Knaresbro'	
filia illigitima. privately baptized in danger of death by me Rich[d] Amb. Prest					
—	6 April	Bessy	John & Susan **McClaran**	Knaresbro'	R. A. Prest
Spons: Edward Murray, Catharine Murray.					
[*Form* 56 *is not used, whilst* 57 *and* 58 *have only the words* " Knaresbro'."]					
13 April	28 April	Elizabeth	Michael & Elizabeth **Flanagan**	Knaresbro'	R. A. Prest
Spons: Peter Mackoi & Harriet Spink.					
[*Form* 60 *has only* " Knaresbro'."]					
18 June	23 June	John	Henry & Mary **Butterfield**	Knaresbro'	Rich[d] Amb-
Spons: Richard Prest & Jane Pearson.					[rose Prest
[*Form* 62 *has only* " Knaresbro'."]					
23 June	29 June	Bernard Aloysius.	William & Ellen **Swale**	Rud[f]arlington	Christopher Shan *
Spons: Thomas Grimstone & Charlotte Wiseman.					
12 Aug.	19 Augt.	Thomas	Martin & Mary **Cass**	Knaresbro'	Rich[d] Amb-
Spons: Charles Wilkinson & Eliza Beck.					[rose Prest
[*Forms* 65 *and* 66 *have only* " Knaresbro'."]					
4 Oct.	7 Oct.	Thomas	John & Jane **Hardin**	Knaresbro'	Christopher
Spons: John Watson & Mary Horseman.					[Shann
27 Sepr.	2 Octr.	William	Robert & Ellen **Bowler**	Knaresbro'	Rich[d] Amb-
Spons: John Watson & Barbara Leconby.					[rose Prest
18 Nov.	25 Novr.	George Francis.	George & Ann **Richmond**	Knaresbro'	R. A. Prest
Spons: Thomas Wilkinson & Mary Ann Wilkinson.					

[*Forms* 70 *to* 72 *have only* " Knaresbro' "; *and forms* 73 *to* 75 *have not been used.*]

* See baptism in 1801.

1828.

Born	Baptised	Child's Name	Parents' Name	Abode	Priest
22 Feb.	2 March	Elizabeth	John & Maria **Murphy**	Knaresbro'	R. A. Prest
	Spons: Timothy Murphy & Mary Ann Jordan.				
1 Mar.	2 March	Mary Jane	John & Mary Ann **Wigglesworth**	Knaresbro'	
	Spons: William Burkill & Jane Burkill.			Rich^{d}	Ambrose Prest
15 Mar.	16 March	John	Peter & Ann **Burkill**	Knaresbro'	Rich^{d} Amb-
	Spons: Charles Wilkinson & Frances Swale.				[rose Prest
15 Mar.	23 Mar.	Jane	Peter & Harriet **England**	Knaresbro'	Rich^{d} Amb-
	Spons: William Burkill & Jane Burkill.				[rose Prest
30 Mar.	31 March	William	James & Catherine **Whoakes**	Knaresbro'	
	baptized in danger of death by me Rich^{d} Ambrose Prest				
31 Mar.	7 April	William	James & Maria **Campbell**	Knaresbro'	Rich^{d} Amb-
	Spons: Walter Rochford & Mary Malthouse.				[rose Prest
6 Apr.	11 April	William	John & Sarah **Cravan**	Knaresbro'	Rich^{d} Amb-
	Spons: Peter Spink & Harriet Spink.				[rose Prest
3 May	18 May	Mary Ann	Jn^{o} & Mary **Watson**	Knaresbro'	R. B. Brether-
	Spon: Geo. Marshall.			Shoemaker.	ton, O.S.B.*
4 July	6 July	Alban	Rob^{t} & Ann **Leckenby**	Knaresbro'	R.B.Brether-
	Spon: Jn^{o} Anderson & Ann Dobson.			Workman.	[ton, O.S.B.
15 July	15 July	Mary	R^{d} & Ann **Pender**	n^{r} Knaresbro'	R.B.Brether-
	Spon: Ch: Danby & Mary Pender.			Workman.	[ton, O.S.B.
18 Aug.	25 Aug.	W^{m}	Jn^{o} & Ann **Brashaw**	Plumpton	R.B.Brether-
	Spon: Geo. Dickinson & Barb. Temple.			Weaver.	[ton, O.S.B.
6 April	1824. 24 Septr.	James	Jn^{o} & Mary **Watson**	Knaresbro'	R.B.Brether-
	Spon: Geo. Bake & Hannah Craven.			Shoemaker.	[ton, O.S.B.
5 Oct.	12 Oct.	Jn^{o}	Jn^{o} & Agnes **Danford**	Knaresbro'	R.B.Brether-
	Spon: Rob^{t} Grimstone & Cath. Dinmore.			Blacksmith.	[ton, O.S.B.
10 Oct.	19 Octr.	Hannah	Jn^{o} & Mary **Coats**	Knaresbro'	R.B.Brether-
	Spons: [*blank*]			Shoemaker.	[ton, O.S.B.
25 Sept.	23 Oct^{r}	Simon	Th^{s} & Mary Ann **Nicholson**	Liverpool	R.B.Brether-
	Spon: Ann Wilson.			Seaman.	[ton, O.S.B.
16 Nov.	23 Novr.	Thomas	Ben. & Jane **Smith**	Knaresborough	R.B.Brether-
	Spons: Peter Berkill, Ann Garnet.			Flax Dresser.	[ton, O.S.B.
11 Nov.	30 Nov.	W^{m}	W^{m} & Ann **Dickson**	Knaresbro'	R.B.Brether-
	Spons: Jn^{o} Watson, Winf. Lawson.			Flax Dresser.	[ton,O.S.B.
22 Nov.	3 Decr.	Heugh	Huigh & Martha **O'Neil**	Knaresbro'	R.B.Brether-
	Spons: Th^{s} Murray, Cath: Robinson.			Workman.	[ton, O.S.B.
17 Nov.	7 Decr.	Samuel	Jos. & Isabella **Morrell**	Farnham	R.B.Brether-
	Spons: Chris. Norris, Ann Swale.			Workman.	[ton, O.S.B.
16 Dec.	21 Decr.	W^{m}	Jn^{o} & Mary Ann **Shann**	Knaresbro'	R.B.Brether-
	Spon: David Myhers, Jane Shann.			Flax Dresser.	[ton, O.S.B.

1829.

3 Decr. 1828.	10 Jany.	Eliz.	Jn^{o} & Mary **Fillis**	Knaresbro'	R.B.Bretherton.
	Spon: Heugh O'Neil, Mary Marsey.			Weaver.	
17 Jan.	19 Jany.	Ann	Jn^{o} & Ann **Geldard**	Knaresbro'	R.B.Brether-
	Spon: Mrs. Myers.			Workman.	[ton, O.S.B.
23 Jan.	27 Jany.	Clara	W^{m} & Clara **Christie**	York	R.B.Brether-
	Spons: W^{m} Pratt & Frances Birchill.			Lieutenant.	[ton, O.S.B.
8 Jany.	1 Feby.	Abraham	Th^{s} & Hannah **Hill**	Bilton	R.B.Brether-
	Spon: Geo: Marshall.			Weaver.	[ton, O.S.B.
27 Feb.	27 Feby.	Thomas	Rob^{t} & Ellen **Bowler**	Knaresbro'	R.B.Brether-
	Spon: Ann Leckenby.			Weaver.	[ton, O.S.B.
24 March	11 April	Eliz.	W^{m} & Mary **Shann**	Knaresbro'	R.B.Brether-
	Spon: Th^{s} Smith.			Weaver.	[ton, O.S.B.
19 May	21 May	Joseph	W^{m} & Eliz. **Smith**	Knaresbro'	R.B.Brether-
	Spon: Th^{s} Grimstone, Cathr. Grimstone.			Weaver.	[ton, O.S.B.
26 April	16 June	Eliza	Th^{s} & Frances **Firth**	Brammot	R.B.B.
	Spon: Paul Rushton.			Husbandman.	
8 March	30 June	James	Jn^{o} & Ellen **Madders**	Knaresbro'	R.B.B.
	Spon: Cath. Chapman.			Weaver.	

* O.S.B. is always in the original of Fr. Bretherton's entries. He frequently abbreviates Christian names; but he gives occupations which are important.

Born	Baptised	Child's Name	Parents' Name	Abode	Priest
19 June	22 July	Mary	Wm & Eliz. **Smith**	Brierton	R.B.B.
		Spon: Jno Shepherd.		Farmer.	
10 June	26 July	Jno	Jno & Hannah **Hodgson**	Knaresbro'	R.B.B.
		Spon: Frances Lomas.		Weaver.	
28 July	28 July	Ellen Frances	Wm & Eliza **Swale**	Farlington*	R.B.B.
		Spon: Frances Swale, Jno Swale, O.S.B.†		Farmer	
30 Aug.	22 Sept.	Michael	James & Ann **O'Rorke**	Harrogate	R.B.B.
		Spon: Ellen Malthouse		Taylor.	
13 Octr.	8 Nov.	Jonathon	Jonathon & Ann **Midgley**	Plompton	R.B.B.
		Spon: Wm Swale, Dor. Sweeting.		Farmer.	
2 Nov.	9 Novr	Jno	James & Maria **Campell**	Harrogate	R.B.B.
		Spon: Wm Campell, Mary Campell.		Hawker.	
—	17 Nov.	Sarah	. . . . . **Green**, sub conditione		R.B.B.
27 Sept.	22 Nov.	Charles Jno	Margt **Smith**	Knaresbro'	R.B.B.
		Spon: Ben: Smith, Eliz. Smith.		Dressmaker.	
12 Dec.	25 Decr.	Eliz.	James & Ann **Coffey**	Knaresbro'	R.B.B.
		Spon: Cath. Dinmore.		Spiritmerchant.	

1830.

27 Jany.	1 Feby.	Jane	Richd & Ann **Pinder**	Staveley	R.B.B.
		Spon: Ann Myhers.		Shoemaker.	
19 Jany.	21 Jany.	Thomas	Mary **Richmond**	Bishop Thornton	R.B.B.
		Spon: Jane Richmond		Servant.	
— Jany.	29 Jany.	Wm	Wm & Sarah **Kendal**	Harrogate	R.B.B.
		Spon: James Campell, Ellen Malthouse.		Workman.	
		[*Forms* 117–120 *are not used.*]			
13 April	23 April	John	John & Margaret **Macdonald**	—	Ralph Pratt
		Spons: William Birkel, Jane Birkel.			
8 Apr.	23 Apr.	Thomas	John & Ann **Brashaw**	Plompton	Ralph Pratt
		Spons: William Birkel, Jane Birkel.			
		[*Forms* 123 *and* 124 *are not used.*]			
24 May	6 June	Catherine	Mich: **Mcgauen** & Bridget	—	R.P.
		Spons: Jane Woods.			
14 May	7 June	Charlotte	John & Ann **Hamilton**	Knaresbro'	R.P.
		Spons: Anna Walker.			
2 June	7 June	Margaret	William & Mary **Deighton**	Harrogate	R.P.
		Spons: Elizabeth Hardcastle.			
18 June	26 June	Martha	John & Ann **Geldurd**	Knaresbro'	R.P.
		Spons: Martha Swale.			
21 July	22 July	James	John & Maria **Murphy**	Knaresbro'	R.P.
		Spons: John Cummins, Mary Ann Leslie.			
		[*Form* 130 *is not used.*]			
12 Septr.	26 Septr.	James	Robert & Ann **Leckenbie**	Knaresbro'	R.P.
		Spons: Wm Hardcastle, Eliza Hockins.			
26 Oct.	7 Novr.	John	James & Catherine **Walks**	Knaresbro'	R.P.
		Spons: George Marshall.			
13 Oct.	21 Novbr.	Elizabeth	Jonathon & Ann **Midgley**	Thistle Hill	R.P.
		Spons: Mr. Dobson, Mrs. Dobson.			
30 Nov.	12 Decbr.	Barnabas	John & Mary **Watson**	Knaresbro'	R.P.
		Spons: M. Horseman, Susan Isles.			
—	16 Novbr.	Sarah	Thomas & Barbara **Bickerdike**	Plumpton‡	R.P.
		Spons: Richard Swale, Ann Sanderson.			
		[*Form* 136 *is not used.*]			

1831.

—	15 Feby.	Ann	Thomas & Frances **Furth** [?]	—	R.P.
19 Feb.	20 Feby.	Ann	Francis & Grace **Metcalf**	Arkendale	R.P.
		Spons: Richard Cass, Ann Cass.			

* Rudfarlington is evidently meant.

† The Rev. John Bede Swale, who subsequently assumed the title of Baronet, had not yet received major orders (Birt, *Obits O.S.B.*).—J.S.H.

‡ Knaresbro' is written first, but scored out.

Born	Baptised	Child's Name	Parents' Name	Abode	Priest
16 Feb.	27 Feby.	Rosanna	George & Ann **Richmond**	—	R.P.
	Spons:	Wm [?] Wilkinson & Frances Wilkinson.			
19 Feby.	27 Feby.	Thomas	Benjamin & Jane **Smith**	—	R.P.
	Spons:	George Marshall, Mary A. Dickinson.			
—	3 April	Mary Ann	P. & Ann **Birkil**	—	R.P.
	Spons:	Ann Smith.			
24 Aprl.	9 May	Ann	William & Mary **Shaan**	Scriven	R.P.
	Spons:	George Baylers [?].			
6 May	15 May	Mary Ann	John & Mary Ann **Shann**	Knaresbro'	E. Dinmore
	Spons:	Thos Wilkinson & Mary Ann Wilkinson.		Flax Dresser.	
—	22 May	Mary	. . . . . **Chapman**	Knaresbro'	E. Dinmore
—	29 May	William	. . . . . **Raan**	Plompton	R. Pratt
	Spons:	. . . . . Dickinson.			
6 July	10 July	Thomas Nathaniel	& Mary Ann **Dickinson**	Knaresbro'	R. Pratt
	Spons:	Elizabeth Smith.			
—	10 July	Mary	. . . . . **Bouler**	Knaresbro'	R. Pratt
	Spons:	Richard Swale, Frances Wilkinson.			
Thursday J	month	Ellen	Thos, A. **Rennison** [*A pencil note, not signed.*]		
8 Sept.	24 Sept.	George	Thos & Hannah **Hill**	Bilton	R. Pratt
	Spons:	B. Smith, E. Smith.			
19 Sept.	11 Oct.	Thomas	Wm & Jane **Farrell** olim **Meredeth**	Harrowgate	R. Hogarth*
	Sponsor,	Susan Gott.			
—	30 Octbr.	Alphonsine Violette	**O[?]Meyer.** Alphonse Daniel.		
			[*Form* 152 *is not used.*]		
—	31 Novmbr.	Joseph	Richard & Susannah **Cass**	Follyfoot	R. Pratt
	Conditionally.	Spons: Joseph Dickinson, Ellen Cass.			
—	31 Novembr.	Catherine	Richard & Susannah **Cass**	Follyfoot	R. Pratt
	Spons:	Richard Swale, Catherine Cass.			
24 Oct.	27 Decbr.	Mary Ann	Elizabeth **Robinson**	Knaresbro'	R. Pratt
	Spons:	Susannah Isles.			
			[1832.]		
5 Jany.	15 Jany.	Mary	John & Agnes **Damford**	Knaresbro'	R. Pratt
	Spons:	Jane Briket.			
22 Jany.	29 Jany.	Elizabeth	. . . . . **Smith**	Knaresbro'	R. Pratt
	Spons:	B. Smith.			
21 Jany.	29 Jany.	Ann	John & Ann **Skippington**	—	R. Pratt
	Spons:	Elizabeth Hall.			
15 Jany.	5 Feb.	Martha	John & Ann **Geldurd**	Knaresbro'	R. Pratt
	Spons:	Jane Bickil.			
9 March	1 April	Simon	Thomas & Jane **Appleton**	Knaresbro'	R. Pratt
	Spons:	John Shaan, Mary A. Shaan.			
—	3 June	Henry	John & Sarah **Craven**	Knaresbro'	R. Pratt
	Spons:	Benj: Smith, Jane Bickil.			
18 May	20 May	Teresa	Robt & Ann **Leckenbie**	Knaresbro'	R. Pratt
	Spons:	C. Horseman, Mary Horseman.			
29 May	19 June	Elizabeth Smith	William & Elizabeth **Smith**	Brearton	R. Pratt
31 Aug.	9 Septbr.	Richard	John & Maria **Murphy**	Knaresbro'	R. Pratt
	Spons:	John Cavalieri, Magt Wilkinson.			
—	28 Septemb.	Benedict	. . . . . **O'Neil**	Knaresbro'	—
12 Sept.	30 Septr.	John	Anthony & Maria **Fattorini**	Leeds	R. Pratt
	Spons:	Sydney Johnson, Ann Brodella.			
—	10 Oct.	Adela Maria	Ramon & Rosa **Busanya**	Knaresbro'	Ralph Pratt
			[1833].		
25 Jany.	3 Feby.	John	Joseph & Elizabeth **Smith**	Knaresbro'	Ralph Pratt
	Spons:	Benj: Smith, Judith Smith.			
14 Mar.	24 March	John Alfred	Benjamin & Jane **Smith**	Knaresbro'	R. Pratt
	Spons:	John Murphy, Ann Smith.			
14 April	24 April	Harriet	Sarah **Horseman**	Knaresbro'	R. Pratt
	Spons:	Martin Beck, Elizabeth Horseman.			

* Probably the Rev. Robert Hogarth, elder brother of Bishop Hogarth, who died at Dodding Green 7 Feb., 1868 (Gillow, *Dict. Eng. Caths.* iii).—J.S.H.

Born	Baptised	Child's Name	Parents' Name	Abode	Priest
—	12 May	Mary	Jane **Hicken,** Tramp	—	W[m] Parker
	[Spon:] W[m] Murphy, * Bridget Ron[she].				
11 May	19 May	Elizabeth	George & Ann **Richmond**	Knaresbro'	J. Diluorth
	Spons: John Shaan, Mary Ann Shaan.				

[On searching the book a loose slip of paper $4\frac{3}{8} \times 1\frac{7}{8}$ was found relating to this entry, and may be its original. On being pointed out to the authorities it was gummed in facing the entry.—J.S.H.]

Elizabeth Richmond daughter of George & Ann **Richmond** of Knaresbro' born May 11, baptized 19th May [*no year, but* 1833 *in the registers*]. Sponsors John & Mary Ann Shann. By Mr. T. Dilworth.

[*On the back, in another hand.* Mary Joseph Hollinsworth.]

[*Forms* 173 *to* 176 *are not used.*]

16 June	30 June	Daniel	John & Mary Ann **Shaan**	Knaresbro'	Ralph Pratt
	Spons: May Saunderson, W[m] Grimston.				
15 Apr.	22 April	William	John & Ann **Geldurd**	Knaresbro'	Ralph Pratt
	Spons: Charles Rood, Jane Fowler.				
9 July	23 July	Robert	Richard & Christina **Dickinson**	Plompton	R. Pratt
	Spons: Richard Swale.				
—	25 Augt.	Charles, Hippolyte, Théodore	Charles & Rose **Meyer**	Edinburgh	R. Pratt
	Spons: Théodore Leclere and Adèle Leclere from Glasgow.				
—	15 Augt.	Ann	Richard & Susanna **Cass**	Bilton	E. Dinmore
	Spons: Richard Smith, Ann Cass.				
26 Oct.	29 Octbr.	Susanna	Andrew & Susanna **Hogden**	Knaresbro'	R. Pratt
	Spons: Paul Rushton, Elizabeth Rushton.				

1834.

15 Jan.	2 Feby.	Emma	Thomas & Jane **Appleton**	Knaresbro'	Ralph Pratt
	Spons: John Murphy, Maria Murphy.				
25 Jan.	14 Feby.	Charles Richard	Richard & Catherine **Turnbell**	—	Ralph Pratt
4 March	9 March	John	Thos & Elizabeth **Shaan**	Knaresbro'	R. Pratt
	Spons: John Shaan, Sarah Shaan.				
29 May	15 June	Imolore [?] Joseph	Joseph & Jane **Hutley**	Harrogate	R. Pratt
	Spons: Susannah Gott.				
18 June	29 June	Joseph	John & Maria **Murphy**	Knaresbro'	Ralph Pratt
	Spons: Thos Appelton, Dorothy England.				
10 July	14 July	George	Edward & Clerinda **Steele**	Knaresbro'	Ralph Pratt
	Spons: Joseph Brikle, Charlotta Brikle.				
6 July	17 July	Edward	Richard & Ann **Pindar**	Staveley	Ralph Pratt
	Spons: Isabella Poppleton.				
11 Augt.	17 Augt.	Catherine	Robert & Ann **Leckenbie**	Knaresbro'	Ralph Pratt
	Spons: Peter England, Ann Scott.				
30 Sept.	19 Octobr.	Thomas	Robert & Ellen **Bouler**	Knaresbro'	Ralph Pratt
	Spons: Robert Leckenbie, Elizabeth Henlock.				
21 Nov.	30 Nov[r]	Charles	William & Mary **Fell**	Knaresbro'	Ralph Pratt
	Spons: Charles Driver, Christiana Driver.				
11 Dec.	21 Dec[r]	Ann Ellen	Benjamin & Louisa **Smith**	Knaresbro'	Ralph Pratt
	Spons: Benjan Smith, Ann Walker.				
12 Oct.	22 Octr.	John	Richard & Christiana **Dickinson**	Plompton	Ralph Pratt
	Spons: Peter England, M[rs] England.				
5 Dec.	31 Dec[r]	Jane	John & Ann **Hamilton**	Knaresbro'	—
	Spons. Peter O'Neal, Elizabeth Henlock.				

1835.

28 Dec. 1834	14 Jany.	Jane	James & Mary **Horner**	Follyfoot	Ralph Pratt
	Spons: Jane Greaves, James Walker.				
5 Jan.	25 Jany.	John	John & Ann **Brayshaw**	Knaresbro'	R. Pratt
	Spons: Thos Gibson, Bridget Cain.				
26 Feb.	2 March	Emma	Marmaduke & Ann **Bell**	Knaresbro'	R. Pratt
	Spons: Ann Scott.				
22 Feb.	8 March	William	Benjamin & Jane **Smith**	Knaresbro'	R. Pratt
	Spons: Paul Rushton & Ann Smith.				

* "W[m] Murphy" is mixed up with "Wm. Parker" who signs the baptism. The whole entry is in pencil and incomplete.

Born	Baptised	Child's Name	Parents' Name	Abode	Priest
—	12 March	William	Peter & Catherine **Lister**	Knaresbro'	Ralph Pratt
	Spons: Maria Murphy.				
1 Apr.	12 April	Samuel	John & Maria **Shaan**	Knaresbro'	Ralph Pratt
	Spons: John Murphy, Mary Sueeting [?].				
18 March	3 April	Charles	John & Ann **Geldurd**	Knaresbro'	—
	Spons: Ralph Gibson, Ann Scott.				
29 March	25 April	Mary	John & Sarah **Ingleson**	Knaresbro'	R. Pratt
	Spons: W. Lauson.				
—	3 May	Thos	James & Grace **Banks**	Knaresbro'	Ralph Pratt
	Spons: P. England, Dorothy England.				
—	3 May	George Walker	James & Grace **Banks**	Knaresbro'	Ralph Pratt
	Spons: P. England, Dorothy England.				
—	3 May	Isabella	James & Grace **Banks**	Knaresbro'	R. Pratt
	Spons: Peter England, Ann Scott.				
—	25 May	Darcy Dame	Thos & Maria **Bell**	Knaresbro'	R. Pratt
	Spons: Wm Bell, Mary Bell.				
—	25 May	Marston William	Thos & Maria **Bell**	Knaresbro'	R. Pratt
	Spons: A. Scott.				
—	—	Edwin	Timothy & Jane **Murphy**	—	Ralph Pratt
	Spons: John Murphy, A—— Murphy.				
18 Decbr. 1832	20 Septr. 1835.	Mary Ann	John & Ann **Midgeley**	—	R. Pratt
	Spons: Wm Mawson, May Barker.				
8 April 1835	20 Septbr.	William	John & Ann **Midgeley**	—	R. Pratt
	Spons: John Barker, Jane Cass.				
15 Oct.	20 October	Robert	James & Maria **Campbell**	Harrogate	R. Pratt
	Spons: Wm Campbell, Bridget Cain.				
6 Dec.	13 Decr.	Edwin	Thos & Jane **Appleton**	Knaresbro'	R. Pratt
	Spons: Ralph Gibson, Ann Scott.				
5 Oct.	5 October	John William	John & Elizabeth **Jackson**	Knaresbro'	R. Pratt
	Spons: David Myers, Mary Sprey [?].				
24 Sept.	6 October	Ann	Thos & Maria **Birkle**	Knaresbro'	R. Pratt
	Spons: William Birkle, Jane Birkle.				
			1836.		
23 Dec. 1835	31 Jany.	William	William & Elizabeth **Smith**	Brearton	R. Pratt
	Spons: John Damford, Mary Gaut.				
—	29 March	Laura Adelaide Georgiana.	Sir Joseph & Lady **Radcliffe** Spons: George & Laura Macdonald.	Rudding Park	Ralph Pratt
4 Apr.	17 April	Catherine	Peter and Ann **Matterson**	Knaresbro'	George Lowe *
	Spons: John Dainbrough, Alice Slinger.				
30 April	14 May	Marmaduke	Thos & Maria **Bell**	Knaresbro'	R. Pratt
	Spons: A. Scott.				
—	21 October 1834	Emma	John & Eliza **Benson**	Knaresbro'	R. Pratt
	Spons: Martin Beck, Frances Wilkinson.				
27 May	5 June	Thomas	Benj: & Louisa **Smith**	Knaresbro'	R. Pratt
	Spons: Margaret Millar, Benj. Smith.				
—	20 June	William [?]	Richard & Christiana **Dickinson**	Plompton	George Lowe
	Spons: Thomas Dickinson, Ann Bolton.				
3 Aug.	4 August	Margaret	Mathew & Ann **Smith**	Knaresbro'	R. Pratt
	Spons: Thos Banks, Jane Henlock.				
—	14 August	Caroline	John & Mary **Mitchil**	Leeds	Ralph Pratt
	Spons: John Murphy, Ann Scott				
	[*The following entry is at the foot of the page below the forms.*]				
—	7th July	Thomas	Anne & Jonathon **Midgley**	Thistle Hill, Plumpton	R. Pratt
	Spons: Thos Dickinson, Elizabeth Anderson.				
30 Jany. .. Feb.		Eliza	Thos & Maria **Yarker**	Knaresbro'	R. Pratt
	Spons: Thos Gibson, Mary Casey.				
—	25 Sept'r	Emma	Thos & Hannah **Hill**	Knaresbro'	R. Pratt
	Spons: Benj: Smith, Margaret Millar.				

* Dom George Austin Lowe, O.S.B., born at one of the Staintons, Yorks., in 1806; educated at Ampleforth; priest Dec. 1834; at St. Mary's, Liverpool, 1835, and Morpeth 1836 to 5 Feb. 1869, when he died (Birt's *Obits*).—J.S.H.

Born	Baptised	Child's Name	Parents' Name	Abode	Priest
—	31 October	John	. . . . . & Ann **Renderson**	Knaresbro'	R. Pratt
	Spons: John Fairclough, Eliza Benson.				
			1837.		
2 Jany.	8th Jany.	Ann	Robert & Ann **Leckenbie**	Knaresbro'	R. Pratt
	Spons: Thos Appelton, Ann Scott.				
18 Dec.	15 Jany.	Charlotte	John & Ann **Geldurd**	Knaresbro'	Ralph Pratt
1836	Spons: Thos Gibson, Agnes Damford.				
28 Novr	. . Jany.	John	Michael & Catherine **Cannivon**	Knaresbro'	R. Pratt
1836	Spons: Wm Bird, Rachael Ratican.				
—	3rd June	John	James & Mary **Horner**	Knaresbro'	R. Pratt
	Spons: John Smith, Teresa Horseman.				
—	11 [?] June	William	Martin & Ann **Beck**	Knaresbro'	S. Denys
	Sponsors, Martin Sweeting, Eliza Benson.				
—	14 June	Peter	Peter & Ann **Matterson**	Knaresbro'	J. Platt *
	Spons: Cath: Durnbrough.				
—	14 June	Christiana	John & Ann **Mitchell**	Knaresbro'	J. Platt
	Spons: James Milligan, Ann Scott.				
—	18th June	George	John & Ann **Brashaw**	Knaresbro'	Jas Dowding †
	Sponsors, Thomas Gibson, Bridget Cain.				
—	18 June	Mary	John & Ann **Brashaw**	Knaresbro'	Jas Dowding
	Sponsors, John Murphy, Ann Scott.				
11 June	25 June	Sarah Ingleson	John & Sarah **Ingleson**	Knaresbro'	Ralph Pratt
	Spons: Susanna Hardman, Macarius Horseman.				
30 May	25 June	Frederick	Edward & Clerinda **Steel**	Knaresbro'	Ralph Pratt
	Spons: Mrs Hart.				
—	29 June	Neomire Rosa	Robert & Ann **Benson**	Knaresbro'	Ralph Pratt
	Spons: Ralph Gibson, Elizabeth Benson.				
—	16 July	Charles	Charles & Maria **Horseman**	Knaresbro'	Ralph Pratt
	Spons: A. Ingleson, Frank Horseman.				
—	21 July	Margaret	James & Sarah **O'hara**	—	Ralph Pratt
	Spons: Patrick Maguire, May Maguire.				
—	6 Aug.	Thomas Richard	& Prisciana **Dickinson**	Plompton	R. Pratt
	Spons: Macarius Horseman, Ellen Bouler.				
15 July	6 Aug.	Sarah	Thomas & Maria **Birkle**	Knaresbro'	R. Pratt
	Spons: Francis Horseman, May England.				
—	13 Augt.	John	John & Mary Ann **Shaan**	Knaresbro'	Ralph Pratt
	Spons: Sarah Shaan, Robert Shaan.				
—	18 Augt.	Mary	William & Elizabeth **Lynd**	Scriven	R. Pratt
	Spons: Winefride Lauson.				
—	10 Septr.	Elizabeth	John & Maria **Murphy**	Knaresbro'	R. Pratt
	Spons: Michael Murphy, Ann Scott.				
—	23 Septr.	Mary	Thomas & Mary **Finnaty**	Irish	Ralph Pratt
	Spons: John Rotchewood, Bridget Rotchwood.				
—	8 Oct.	Louise Laura	Charles & Rose **Meyer**	Edinburgh	Ralph Pratt
	Spons: Charles Meyer, Marguerite Lécrivain.				
			1838.		
—	3 June	Robert	Joseph & Elizabeth **Smith**	Knaresbro'	Ralph Pratt
	Spons: John Anderson, Ann England.				
—	8 July	Hannah	Thomas & . . . . . **Dickinson**	Follifoot	Ralph Pratt
	Spons: . . . . . Birkle, ... Birkle.				
—	8 July	Eliza	Thomas & Jane **Appelton**	Knaresbro'	Ralph Pratt
	Spons: John Murphy, Ann Scott.				
—	8 July	Ellen	Jane **Richmond**	Knaresbro'	Ralph Pratt
	Spons: Ralph Gibson, Ann Horseman.				
—	9 Septr.	Joseph Thomas	Thomas & Margaret **Sunter**		Ralph Pratt
	Spons: Patrick Kelly, Cath: Kelly.			Blubberhouses	
—	7 Octr.	Mary Ann	Thomas & Maria **Yarke[r]**	Harrogate	—
	Spons: John Damford, Elizabeth Hall, Jane Hall.				
—	11 Novr.	Robert	James & Mary Ann **Smith**	Leeds	R. Pratt
	Spons: John Anderson, Ann Scott.				

* Rev. James, brother of John Platt of Warrington (Gillow, *D.E.C.*, v, 31).—J.S.H.

† Dom James Hilary Dowding, died at Aigburth, Lancs., in 1864.—J.I.C.

Born	Baptised	Child's Name	Parents' Name	Abode	Priest
—	23rd Decr	Rosamond	John & Ann **Geldard**	Knaresbro'	W.J.Hampson
Spons: Macarius Horsman, Frances Wilkinson.					
[The following entry is at the foot of the page below the forms.]					
—	5 Jany.	Rebecca	Jonathon & Anne **Midgley**	Thistle Hill in Plumpton	R. Pratt
Sponsors, Michael Cass, Sara Rouston.					
—	25 Novr.	Frances Eliza	John & Eliza **Benson**	Knaresbro'	R. Pratt
Spons: Martin Sweeting, Ann Beck.					
—	25 Nov.	Mary	John & Ann **Bell**	Knaresbro'	Ralph Pratt
Spons: John Murphy, Ann Scott.					
1839.					
—	27 Jany.	Alice	John & Mary **Cushen**	Knaresbro'	Wm Hampson
Sponsors, Joseph Cosgrove, Jane Birkell.					
—	28 Jany.	Anne	Richard & Eliza **Swale**	Crimple in Knaresbro'	W.J.Hampson
Sponsors, Martin Sweeting, Anne Beck. ceremonies supplied.					
—	10 March	Mary	Richard & Christiana **Dickinson**	Plumpton	John Sheridan
Sponsors, John Sweeting, Elizabeth Anderson.					
—	31 March	Michael	Michael & Catherine **Canavan**	Fisher Gardens, Knaresbro'	W. I. Hampson [son, M.A.
Sponsors, James McKay, Teresa Horsman.					
—	7 April	Joseph	William & Agnes **Morrell**	Preston Bottoms in Scriven.	W.I.Hampson
Sponsors, Josh Morrell, Mary Morrell.					
—	21 April	Sophia	William & Anne **Hudson**	Leeds	W.I.Hampson
Sponsor, Mercy Smith.					
—	23 May	Mary	Phelan & Rosa **Maguire**	Mullochdun in Enniskillen, Ireland	W.I.Hampson
Sponsors, Wm Maguire, Mary Taighe.					
—	17 July	Edwin	John & Ann **Brashaw**	Knaresbro'	W. Hampson
Sponsors, Thomas Dickenson, Eliza Boddy.					
—	28 July	Isabella	Charles & Maria **Horsman**	Knaresbro'	W.I.Hampson
Sponsors, William Birkell, Sara Birkell.					
—	4 July	Edward	Hilarion & May **Horsman**	Knaresbro	W.I.Hampson
Sponsors, John Fairclough, Anne Horsman.					
—	7 July	Mary Anne	Thomas & Elizabeth **Gibson**	Leeds	W.I.Hampson
Sponsors, Ralph Gibson, Isabella Gibson.					
—	29 July	William	Peter & Anne **Matterson**	Knaresbro'	W.I.Hampson
Sponsors, William Darnborough, Catherine Darnborough.					
—	1 Sept.	George	Elizabeth **Hall**	Knaresbro'	W.I.Hampson
nat: child. Sponsors, Joseph Henlock, Jane Hall.					
—	22 Sepr.	Margaret	George & Margaret **Clarkson**	High Harrogate	W. Hampson
Sponsors, Robert Chapman, Mary King.					
—	29 Sepr.	Henry	John & Mary **Brett**	Newcastle	W.I.Hampson
Sponsors, James Mcormac, Anne Ingleson.					
—	27 Octr.	Jane	Jonathan & Anne **Midgley**	Thistlehill in Plumpton	W.I.Hampson
Sponsors, Benjamin Swale, Mrs. John Grimston. ceremonies supplied.					
—	9 Novr.	Antony	Thomas & Elizabeth **Dickenson**	Follifoot	W.J.Hampson
Sponsors. John Sanderson, Anne Ingleson.					
—	24 Novr.	Elizabeth	James & Mary **Horner**	Follifoot	W.I.Hampson
Sponsors, James Horsman, Mary Caut.					
—	9 Sepr.	Thomas	Thomas & Mary **Drake**	Knaresbro'	W.I.Hampson
Sponsors, Timothy Jackson, Anne Simpson.					
1840.					
—	5 Jany.	Charles	Edward & Derenda **Steele**	Knaresbro'	W.I.Hampson
Sponsors, John Murphy, Anne Ingleson.					
28 Decr. 1839	9 Feby.	Joseph	Robert & Anne **Leckenby**	Knaresbro'	W.I.Hampson
Sponsors, William King, Ellen Bowler.					
10 Decr 1839 [?]	4 March	William Peter	John & Isabella **Whitaker**	Fewston	W.I.Hampson
Sponsors, William Henlock, Anne Horseman.					
—	9 April	Margaret	Thomas & Susanna **Ewbank**	Crimple	W.I.Hampson
Sponsors, John Sweeting, Maria Myers. ceremonies supplied 3 May.					
28 April	28 May	Henry	Thomas & Anne **Dickenson**	Bilton	W. I. Hampson
Sponsors, Thomas Boddy, Mary Boddy					

Born	Baptised	Child's Name	Parents' Name	Abode	Priest
—	14 June	Mary Agnes	Charles & Sara **Carlin**	Harrogate	W.I.Hampson
	Sponsors, Thomas Allanson, Jane Henlock.				
—	27 Sepr.	Elizabeth	James & Mary Anne **Smith**	Leeds	W. I. Hamp-
	Sponsors, John Sweeting, Eliza Hamilton.				[son, M.A.
—	18 Octr.	Charlotte	Richard & Eliza **Swale**	Scriven with Tentergate	W. J. Hamp-
	Sponsors, James Archdeacon, Frances Wilkinson.				[son, M.A.
—	18 Octr.	Susanna	Patrick & Elizabeth **Flannigan**	Knaresbro'	W. Hampson
	Sponsors, William Henlock, Anne Ingleson.				

[*Forms* 287 *to* 1600 *are not used; but the top of pages* 87–88, *including forms* 689 *and* 697, *is cut out.*]

We certify that this is one of the Registers or Records deposited in the General Registry Office pursuant to the Act of the 4th Victoria, Cap. 92. — John Bowring, Thos. Rees, John Shoveller

Marriages

Solemnized in the Parish of Knaresborough in the County of York, in the Year 1825.

The following printed form is used:

James **Whoakes** *of* this *Parish*

and Cath. **Harrison** . . . . . *of* this *Parish*

were married in this chapel by——————& *with consent of* Parents——————*this* 16th *Day of* Janʸ *in the Year One thousand eight hundred and* twenty five *By me* Richᵈ Ambrose Prest.

This Marriage was solemnized between us { James Whoakes / Cath: Harrison

No. 1. *In the Presence of* { Jnº Murphy / Mary Heartley

[N.B.—The following entries are condensed and positions varied.]

James **Jordan** of this parish & Mary Ann **West** of this parish were married in this chapel, with consent of Parents. 3 November 1825, by me Richᵈ Ambrose Prest. Witnesses William King, Frances King. Sign. James Jordan, Mary Ann West.

George **Walker** of this parish & Hanah **Cundal** of this parish, were married in this chapel, with consent of Parents. 3rd November 1825, by me Richᵈ Ambrose Prest. Witnesses Robert Shan & Mary Smith. Sign. George Walker, Hanah Cundal.

Thomas **Brashaw** & Ann **Laconby,** both of this parish, were married in this chapel, with consent of parents, this 4th December 1825, by me Rich: Ambrose Prest. Witnesses Peter Spink & Barbara Temple. Sign. Thomas Brashaw, Ann Laconby.

Robert **Hodgson** & Elizabeth **Wincup,** both of this parish, were married in this chapel, with consent of parents, this 4th December 1825, by me Richᵈ Ambrose Prest. [*No witnesses.*] Sign. Robert Hodgson, Elizabeth **Blackburn** [*sic*].

[1826]

Edward **Steel** & Derinda **Morris,** both of this parish, were married in this Chapel, with consent of parents, 1826,* by me Richard Amb-

* No further date.

rose Prest. witnesses Peter Spink, Harriet Spink. Sign. Edward Steel, Derinda Morris.

George **King** of the parish of Aberford, & Isabella **Malthouse** of the parish of Harrogate, were married in this chapel with consent of parents this 19 June 1826, by me Rich^{d} Ambrose Prest. Witnesses John Malthouse, Ellen Malthouse. Sign. George King, Isabella Malthouse.

Patrick **Doris** & Sweney **Fossic,** both of this parish, were married in this chapel, with consent of parents, this 16 July 1826, by me Rich^{d} Ambrose Prest. witnesses George Marshall, Laurence Murphy. Sign. Patrick Doris, Sidney Fossic.

Thomas **Marsden** & Mary **Heartley,** both of this parish, were married in this chapel, with consent of parents, this 24 day of July 1826, by me Rich^{d} Ambrose Prest. witnesses John Anderson, Ann Lesley. Sign. Thomas **Marsden,** Mary Heartley.

[1827]

William **Swale** & Eliza **Abbey** were married in this chapel, with consent of Parents, 17 June 1827, by me Richd. Ambrose Prest. witnesses William Swale (York), Frances Swale. Sign. William Swale, Eliza Abbey.

1829

Jonathon **Midgley** & Ann **Dobson,** both of the parish of Spofeth [Spofforth], were married in this Chapel, with consent of parents, 7 January 1829, by me R. B. Bretherton O.S.B. witnesses Stephen Sweeting, Agnes Tomlinson. [*All sign.*] Sign. Jonathan Midgley, Ann Dobson.

Jn^{o} **Anderson** & Ann **Willsthorpe,** both of the parish of Knaresborough, were married in this Chapel, with consent of parents, 14 May 1829, by me R. B. Bretherton O.S.B. Tho^{s} Clurk, Ann Willsthorpe. Sign. John Anderson, Ann Willsthorp.

Nathaniel **Dickinson** and Mary Ann **Harper,** both of Knaresbro', were married in this chapel with consent of parents, this 3rd Oct^{r} 1829. By me Rob^{t} B. Bretherton, O.S.B. Witn. Joseph Smith, Paul Rushton & Eliz. Rushton. Sign. Nath^{l} Dickinsen, Mary Ann Harper.

Robert **Smith** of the parish of Westminster, and Mary **Malthouse** of the parish of Knaresbro', were married in this chapel, with consent of parents, this 5 day of October 1829, by me Rob^{t} B. Bretherton O.S.B. witnesses W^{m} Malthouse, W^{m} Malthouse Junr., Elizth Middleton. Sign. Robert Smith, Mary Malthouse.

[1830]

James **Walker** of the Parish of Snaith, and Margaret **Wilson** of the parish of Knaresbro', were married in this chapel, with consent of parents, 1^{rs} Jany. 1830, by me Rob^{t} B. Bretherton O.S.B. witn. Paul Rushton, Eliz. Rushton, Frances Lomas. Sign. James Walker, Mg^{t} Wilson.

John **Dent** of the parish of More Monckton & Ann **Garnet** of the parish of Knaresbro', were married in this Chapel, by consent of parents 5 September 1830, by me Ralph Pratt. witness Robert Leckenby. Sign. John Dent, Ann Garnett.

[1831]

Richard **Cass** of the parish of Spoffeth, & Susan **Nicholson** of the parish of Knaresbro', were married in this Chapel with consent of parents, 23 day of January 1831, by me Ralph Pratt. witnesses William Smith, Ann × Cass. Sign. Richard Cass, +Susan Nicholson.

[1832]

Francis **Moveley*** of the Parish of Ampleforth, and Ellen **Cass** of the Parish of Knaresbro', were married in this Chapel, with consent of parents, this 10 January 1832, by me Ralph Pratt. witnesses Francis Metcalf, Mary × Moverley. Sign. Francis **Moverley,** ×Ellen Cass.

[1833]

James **Whiteley** of the parish Knaresbro', & Ann **Whincup** of the parish of Goldsbro', were married in this Chapel, with consent of parents, 21 Aprill, 1833, by me Ralph Pratt. witness Hannah Horner, John H. Dinmore. Sign. James Whiteley, Ann Whincup.

John **Jackson** & Elizabeth **Smith,** both of the parish of Knaresbro', were married in this Chapel, with consent of parents, 6 October 1833, by me Ralph Pratt. Frances Wilkinson, Sarah Johnson. Sign. John Jackson, Elizabeth Smith.

[1834]

John **Benson** & Elizabeth **Beck,** both of the parish of Knaresboro' were married in this Chapel, with consent of parents, 15 January 1834, by me John Prat [?]. witness William Pratt, Mary Ann Wheelhouse, C. Wiseman. Sign. John Benson, Elizabeth Beck.

George **Porson** of the parish of Greenhammerton, and Catharine **Cass** of Harrogate, were married in this chapel this 26 day of January 1834, by me Ralph Pratt. Witn. Frances Metcalf. Sign. +George Porson, +Catherine Cass.

[1835]

William **King** and Mary **Wilson,** both of the parish of Knaresbro', were married this second day of Febr^{y} 1835, by me Ralph Pratt. Witn. Richard Buckle, Share Wilson. Sign. William King, Marry Wilson.

John **Cummins** of the parish of Knaresbro' and Ann **Bayley** of the parish of Dalton, Yorkshire, were married in this Chapel this third day of May 1835, by me Ralph Pratt. Witn. Richard × Hall, ×Mary Hall. Sign. + John Cummins, + Ann Bayley.

James **Heron** of the parish of Keighley and Charlotte **Wiseman** of the parish of Knaresbro', were married in this Chapel with consent of parents, this 14th of June 1835, by me Ralph Pratt. Witn. Ann Pearson, Geo. Wiseman. Sign. James Heron, Charlotte Wiseman.

Jonas **Janson** and Agnes **Horseman,** both of Knaresbro', were married in this chapel, with consent of parents, the 8 of November

* Properly Moverley like the signature. The Rev. Francis, query a son, of Hartlepool, used to be a regular attendant on Exhibition days at Ampleforth College.—J.S.H.

1835, by me Ralph Pratt. Witn. × John Fairclough, Anne Horseman. Sign. + Jonas Janson, + Agnes Horseman.

[*Form 27 is left blank.*]

[1836]

Richard **Sarion** of Hazelwood, and Alice **Brogden** of the parish of Bishop Thornton, were married in this Chapel, 15 January 1836, by me Ralph Pratt. John Murphy, Ann Scott. Sign. Richard **Saynor,** Alice Brogden.

Charles Horsman [*signs* **Horseman**] & Maria **Robinson** [?], both of the parish of Knaresbro', were married in this Chapel, with consent of parents, 4 October 1836, by me Ralph Pratt. Thomas Hamelton, Hannah Dobson. Sign. Charles **Horsman,** + Maria Robinson [?].

[1837]

Richard **Swale** & Elizabeth **Swale,** both of the parish of Knaresbro', were married in this Chapel 1837, by me Ralph Pratt. witnesses Joseph Anderson, John Murphy. [*Not signed.*]

Thomas **Dickinson** of the parish of Plompton [in Spofforth parish], & Elizabeth **Webster** of the parish of Spofforth, were married in this Chapel, with consent of parents, 2 April 1837, by me Ralph Pratt. × James Horner, × Mary Hornby. Sign. Thomas Dickinson, Elizabath Webster.*

Robert **Maun** of the parish of Clint,† and Catherine **Scriven** of the same parish, were married in this Chapel with consent of parents, 9 April 1837, by me Ralph Pratt. Witness Ann Scott. Sign. Robert Maun [?], Catherine Scriven.

John **Scruton** of the parish of Goldsbro', and Ann **Atkinson** of the parish of Knaresborough, were married in this Chapel 20 May 1837, by me Ralph Pratt. witnesses Mary Wykes, Ann Sc[o]tt. Sign. John Scruton, Ann Atkinson.

[1838]

James **Bradley** [*parish not stated*] & Ann **Greensign** [*ditto*] were married in this Chapel this 6 February 1838, by me Ralph Pratt. witnesses Francis Penrose and Ann Greme. [*Not signed.*]

John **Grimston** and Elizabeth **Parvin** [*parishes omitted*] were married in this chapel this 22 May 1838, by me Thomas Weston.‡ Witn. Ralp Grimston & Thomas Grimston. [*Not signed.*]

Thomas **Gibson** and Elizabeth **Norris,** both of Knaresbro', were married in this chapel this 18 July 1838, by me Ralph Pratt. Witn. Ann Scott, Jane Henlock. Sign. Thomas Gibson, +Elizabeth Norris.

Thomas **Drake** of the parish of Allerton, & Mary **Wells** of the parish of Knaresbro', were married in this Chapel, with consent of

* It is doubtful whether Elizabeth Webster signs with a mark.

† Clint is in the parish of Ripley.

‡ The Rev. Thomas Weston is evidently the priest at Allerton Park, the seat of the Lords Stourton, from 1835–42. He would officiate at the marriage of Elizabeth Parvin, who was evidently a relative of William Parvin, of Rainshaw farm in Whixley parish, land steward to Lord Stourton. (*C.R.S.* iv, 288 note.)—J.S.H.

parents, 18 October 1838, by me Ralph Pratt. witnesses Edmund Heptonstall, Thomas Sapcoate. Sign. Thomas Drake, Mary Wells.

[1839]

Francis **Brown** of the parish of Leeds, and Elizabeth Shepherd [*signs* **Shephard**] of Rudding Park [Spofforth parish], were married in this Chapel, 8 January 1839, by me William J. Hampson. witnesses William Wray, Sophia Ratcliffe. Sign. Francis Brown, Elizabeth Shephard.

George **Atkinson** of Follyfoot, and Elizabeth **Hornby** of Rudding Park, were married in this Chapel 28 January 1839, by me William Hampson. witnesses John Murphy, Ann Murphy. Sign. Georg Atkinson, Elizabeth H . . . . . by.

William **Jackson** of the parish of Bishop Thornton, and Jane **Boddy** of the parish of Knaresborough, were married in this Chapel of S. Mary, 14 April 1839, by me William Hampson. witness William Boddy, Elizabeth Hainstock. Sign. W^{m} Jackson his mark +, Jane Boddy.

Thomas **Sapcoat** of Allerton, and Elizabeth **Benson** of Knaresbro', were married in this Chapel of St. Mary, 5 June 1839, by me William Hampson Cath. Priest. Witn. Thomas Drake, Bridget Caine her × mark. Sign. Thomas **Sapcoate,** Betsy Benson her (×) mark.

Charles **Carlin** and Sarah **Bearpark,** both of Harrogate, were married in this Chapel this 10 October 1839, by me William Hampson Cath. Priest. Witn. John Birch, Mary Birch. Sign. Charles Carlin, Sarah Bearpark.

Macarius **Horsman** of the parish of Knaresbro', and Ann **Allenby** of the same parish, were married in this Chapel of St. Mary, 26 November 1839, by me William Hampson. Arsenius Horsman, Ann Brown her (×) mark. Sign. Macarius Horsman, Ann Allenby.

John **Duck** of the parish of Knaresbro', and Teresa **Fletcher** of the parish of Spofforth, were married in this Chapel of St. Mary, 30 November 1839, by me William Hampson. witnesses James Borrow, Amelia Radcliffe. Sign. John Duck, Teresa Fletcher.

Patrick **Flannigan** of the parish of Knaresbro', & Elizabeth **Mullins** of Harrogate, were married in this Chapel of St. Mary on the 30 November 1839, by me William Hampson. witnesses William Henlock, Ann Ingleson. Sign. Patrick **Flanagan,** Elizabeth Mullins her mark (+).

[1840]

Joseph **Thorpe** of the parish of Knaresborough, and Anne **Murphy** of the same parish were married in this Chapel of St. Mary, this 11 January 1840, by me W. Hampson, M.A. Witn. William Craven, Ucela Hudson. Sign. Joseph Thorpe, Ann Murphy.

Thomas **Boddy** of Bilton [Spofforth parish] and Mary **Chapman** of Allerton [Mauleverer] were married in this chapel of St. Mary's, this 4 May 1840, by me William Hampson, Cath. Priest. Witn. John Render, Anne Ingleson. Sign. Thomas Boddy, Marey Chapman.

Michael **Cass** of Plompton and Isabella **Gibson** of Knaresborough, were married in this Chapel of S. Mary, Knaresbro, 18 June 1840, —by me William J. Hampson Cath. Priest. Witnesses Henry Dinmore, Bridget Cain (her mark ×). Sign. Michael Cass, Isabella Gibson (× her mark).

John **Wood** of the parish of Aldborough, and Elizabeth **Hodgson** of the parish of Knaresborough, were married in this Chapel of St. Mary, this 1 August 1840, by me William Hampson M.A. witnesses Francis Shepherd, Mary Heaveysides. Sign. John Wood, Elizabeth Hodgson.

[*Forms* 50–300 *are not used.*]

[*On last page.*] Obligations of Catholic Chapel, Knaresboro—Elizabeth Knight 1. Mr. Knight 1. Mary Knight 1. Anne Knight 1. William Knight 1. Relations 2. Mrs. Farmor 1. Mr. Trapps 1. Rev. M. Steare 1. Mr. Luntley 3. Cecily Blakey 1. Mr. Benson 20. Mr. Molyneux 1. Miss Commaleach 1, with a com [memoration] of Thos., Anne, James, & Henry Commaleach.

No. IX.

THE CATHOLIC REGISTERS OF COSTESSEY OR COSSEY HALL, NORFOLK, THE SEAT OF THE JERNINGHAM FAMILY, BARONETS. 1785–1821.

CONTRIBUTED BY JOHN PETER SMITH.

HISTORICAL NOTES BY CANON E. H. BURTON AND J. S. HANSOM.

In 1553, on the death of the youthful King Edward VI, John Dudley, who had been created Duke of Northumberland, and other conspirators attempted to place his daughter-in-law, Lady Jane Grey, on the throne. Sir Henry Jernegan or Jerningham was prominent amongst those who proclaimed Queen Mary in Norfolk and Suffolk, and raised forces to secure her rights. For his loyal services the Queen granted him the manor of Costessey, Wingfield Castle in Suffolk, and estates in Gloucestershire and Herefordshire, and appointed him to high offices of State. He remained one of her trusted advisers during the short reign. His religion debarred him State appointments during the following one, but Queen Elizabeth could not but know that her own accession would have been impossible but for such loyalty, whatever her own right may have been. Costessey remained in the family till 1913.

It was subsequent to the date of these registers that the family succeeded to the Barony of Stafford and to the Costessey estate, assuming the name of Stafford, as Stafford-Jerningham. The title and estate passed to Colonel Francis Edward Fitzherbert, now Fitzherbert-Stafford, in 1913; whilst the Baronetcy devolved to Sir (William) Henry Stafford Jerningham.

On a previous page members of the Jerningham family appear as recusants in 1577, and even if there be some defections (as will be quoted) at times under the remorseless persecutions, we know that compositions for recusancy were allowed, and this may be the case where "Elena (? Eleanor Dacre) wife of Henry Jernegan of Cossey" alone appears in 1593 (*C.R.S.* xviii, 229; see also below John Dereham, the priest). Absence or imprisonment account for omissions. Besides we know (*ut supra*) that the recusants owning estates in four counties have to be searched—even a fifth, for a true bill was found 31 Dec. 1601 against Henry Jerningham, junior, of St. Clement Danes, gentleman, as a Middlesex recusant. Also on 6 March 1607 Henry Jerningham, of St. Martin's in the Fields. The town residence of the family was in the last parish, a burglary being committed there in the dwelling-house of Sir Henry Jernegan, first baronet, on 1 April 1629 (*Midx. Rec.* i, ii, iii). Costessey was much damaged by the parliamentary forces for his loyalty to Charles I. It is difficult to account for a statement (*Foley* ii, 571), vouched for by Fr. Francis Sankey, S.J., who went to Norwich in 1647, of an anonymous Jesuit reconciling to the Faith, a month before his death, a *Mr. Jerningham*, a few lines later called *this knight*, who for many years had laid in schism and frequented Protestant Churches. Costessey is not mentioned—only Norfolk; the time is about 1643 or 1644, but

follows some events about 1643—*after some days*; and its vagueness is apparent. The first baronet died in 1646; his third son, Thomas, was knighted in 1627.

George Jerningham, of St. Clement Danes, gentleman, was proceeded against as a recusant 1 Jan. 1616. He may be the George Jarrengam of the same, called a yeoman, 1 Oct. 1618 (*Midx. Rec.* ii). He would be brother of Sir Henry, and went into exile for the Faith, two of his daughters, both born in Winchester Castle, being professed Franciscan nuns at Brussels in 1623 (*C.R.S.* viii).

Sir Henry was succeeded in 1646 by his grandson, another Sir Henry, and it is hardly likely, unless he had succumbed, that Oliver Cromwell would have issued the following,—

"These are to command and require you and every of you that you henceforth forbeare to molest the person, seize, take, plunder or carry away any of the horses, oxen, sheep, corne, household stuff or any other goods whatsoever of or belonging to Sir Henry Jareghan of Cossey, in the County of Norfolk, as you and every of you will answer the Contrary att your uttmost perills.

Given under my hand and Seale at Whitehall this 4th day of Jan. 1648. O. Cromwell.

To all Officers and Soldiers whome this may concerne."

We do not find him compounding for his estates during the Commonwealth for recusancy nor delinquency. He died in 1680, and twenty-one years later his son, Sir Francis, had taken the unmistakable step of having a Catholic chaplain at Costessey. But all through the matrimonial alliances speak of a Catholic element, running with the tradition of constant adherence to the Faith.

Rev. **John Dereham,** probably a Marian priest, seems to have had a long connection with the Jerningham family. The year 1559, ascribed to a document may be too early, wherein "Henry Jerningham of Wingfield [in Suffolk, another seat of the family], Esq., and his wife; Durham [*sic*] his schoolmaster, persuaded the old Lady Jerningham that for receiving the Communion she had damned herself." On a previous page (58) Mr. Dereham a preest appears at Cossey on 29 Oct. 1577. Imprisonment must have followed soon, for on 22 Aug. 1578 Mr. Dereham, a priest committed to Norwich, was ordered to appear before the Privy Council.

He had evidently obtained his liberty before 16 Oct. 1585, when "Papists refusing to come to Church" were called on to provide lancemen or light horsemen; the following being quoted—Henry Gerningham, Eaton, 1 lance; Mr. Dereham, Costessey, 1 lance; Henry Jerningham, Wingfield, 2 lances, 2 light horse." The Papist recusants complied so readily that Queen Elizabeth allowed them to compound for their recusancy for annual payments, and John Dereham of Costessey offered £6 per annum. In 1592 John Dereham of Cossey, gent., appears in a list of Recusants at large.

If Mr. R. T. Bedingfeld had had the full names on p. 58 he would doubtless have fixed on John, third son of Thomas Dereham of Crimplesham, whom he quotes. No further particulars of this John are given in the County Visitation (*Harl. Soc.* xxxii, 105), nor of his nephew John, who would be too young, but had a sister Anne married to Roger, third son of Gregory Pratt of Ryston (*Ibid.* and p. 225).

In 1582 an informer reported that there were living as Catholics at Cossey,—Lady Jerningham, Mr. Charles Waldegrave and his wife, and Mr. **Pratt** a priest. The last was buried at the parish church 17 April 1582.

A conjecture of Dr. Jessopp's that Fr. **John Gerard,** S.J., was at Costessey after his landing in Norfolk late in 1588 remains a conjecture. After this we have only the reported visit of an unknown Jesuit about 1643 or 1644.

Canon Husenbeth made search for the names of Catholic chaplains, probably from the family archives, and quoted in Sir Henry S. Jerningham's book; so we arrive on clearer ground at last. He commences,—

Rev. **Ferdinand Silver,** from 1701–21, when he went to Norwich.—He was of Bristol diocese, born 22 Mar. 1668, took the College oath at Douay 27 Dec. 1689, and the Mission oath 17 April 1691 (Knox, *Douay Diary I*). His death is recorded, without date, between 17 Sept. 1728 and 23 Jan. 1728–9, amongst secular priests (*C.R.S.* xii, 3).

Rev. **Francis Jerningham,** S.J., 1714–27.—A younger son of Sir Francis Jerningham, third Bart., and his wife Anne, daughter of Sir George Blount of Sodington, second Bart. Educated at St. Omers, joined the Jesuits in 1707, and died in London 1739, aged 51. His portrait in oils, formerly at Costessey, was presented to the Jesuits in 1913 by Sir Henry S. Jerningham, and is now at their College, Stamford Hill, Middlesex.

Rev. **James Hudson,** about 1740; died at Cossey, buried in the porch of the parish church.

Rev. **Simon Strickland,** died at Sizergh 21 Mar. 1782.—The *Laity's Directory,* 1794 (*C.R.S.* xii), gives his death in Yorkshire. He studied theology at Douay 1758–62; taught humanities 1762–65; was ordained priest later, and was missioner at Aiskew near Bedale, York. He was elected a Capitular in 1781.

Rev. **Charles Smith,** O.S.B., about 1762.—Charles son of Charles Smythe, born in London 1727. Educated at St. Gregory's, Douay, where he was clothed 17 Oct. 1744, and professed 3 July, 1746. At Swinburne Castle, Northumberland, 1759–61; Gilling Castle, Yorks., in 1761, when he returned to Douay. At Cossey 1767–69, when he finally returned to Douay, dying there 19 Mar. 1780 (Birt, *Obits O.S.B.,* 112). Yet the Benedictines are said to have held the Cossey chaplaincy from 1761 to 1771 (*Ibid.* 357). It looks as if Fr. Smythe was chaplain from 1761 to 1768, even if he visited Douay in 1761 between being at Gilling and at Costessey.

Rev. **Roger Hall,** left 1771.—Dom Roger Boniface Hall, O.S.B.; born in Lancashire 1737; professed at Lamspring 1756; at Costessey 1769–71; at Lanherne, Cornwall, 1771. Died at Lamspring 16 Oct. 1803 (*Ibid.* 124). The earliest loose sheet of registers in the book would seem to be his, judging by the dates.

Rev. **Charles Thompson,** died at Bristol 6 April 1795.—This identifies him with the ex-Jesuit (*C.R.S.*xii,50), the Society having been suppressed by the Holy See from 1773 to 1814. Born in Maryland 5 Sept. 1746; admitted to the Jesuit noviciate at St. Omers 7 Sept. 1766. After ordination served at Witham, Essex; but Kirk says in Lord Stourton's family; next as chaplain to Anastasia Lady Mannock at Gifford's Hall, Suffolk, for seven years; then for five years with Fr. Robert Plowden, S.J., at Bristol, where he died.

Rev. **James Appleton** *vere* **Moore** [?] who left in 1778.—This description does not agree with *Douay Diary I,* " Jacobus Appleton, 2^{di} an. philosophus, filius Jacobi [Appleton] et Mariae Smith, Diœc. Nordvicencis (Norwich), ætatis anno 19," when he took the oath of alumni 12 Mar. 1762. He was a master at Esquerchin, while still a subdeacon, in 1767. After ordination he taught at St. Omers 1769–71, and left Douay 31 May 1771, " to be with Sir George Jerningham at Cossey "

(President Blount's *Diary, Westm. Archives*). After coming on the mission he accompanied the sons of Sir William Jerningham, Bart., in a tour on the Continent, after which he was chaplain to Michael Blount, Esq., at Mapledurham, Oxon., then to Thomas Giffard, Esq., at Chillington, Staffs., next to Sir Walter Blount, Bart., at Mawley, Salop, in 1801, and lastly, in 1804, settled at Stafford, till his death 2 Mar. 1814 (Kirk *Biographies*, iv; Oliver's *Collections*, 420, which differ).

Rev. John **Hurst** supplied occasionally from (King's) Lynn till 1784.—Presumably the one who took the oath of almunus at Douay on 3 Nov. 1753, aged 19, his parents being Catholics of Lancashire. Gillow (*Dict. Engl. Caths.* iii, 486) says he received his elementary education at the school of "Dame Alice" (Harrison) at Fernyhalgh. In 1762 he was placed in charge of the new school at Betley, Staffs., which was removed in 1763 to Sedgley Park, until Mr. Hugh Kendal arrived as President, 27 May, after which Mr. Hurst remained as Chaplain for five or six years, when he removed to King's Lynn, supplying at Costessey from 1778 to 1784, having also charge of the congregation at Thetford for several years. In 1791 he was placed at Scarisbrick Hall, Lancashire, where he died and was buried at Ormskirk 23 Jan. 1792 (*Ibid.*).

Rev. **George Chamberlayne,** baptized 2 Feb. 1738–9, at the parish church of Great Cressingham, Norfolk, where his father, the Rev. Edward C., was the Protestant rector. Was a king's scholar at Eton College 1750–55; admitted a scholar at King's College, Cambridge, 19 Sept. 1755; B.A. in 1760; M.A. 1764; and was Fellow 1758–81. He became tutor to and travelled on the Continent with Henry Fiennes Clinton, Earl of Lincoln, son of the second Duke of Newcastle. When abroad he was struck with the religious behaviour of Catholics, read works of Bossuet and others, and had some practical proofs of a miracle. He hesitated however for some years, but was received into the Church in the year 1778 by the Rev. Peter Browne of Lincoln's Inn Fields chapel, and confirmed by Bishop Challoner. On 16 May 1780 he arrived at Douay College, being received as a *convictor* on 27 May and admitted to the Seniors' table, studying his theology till late in 1783, when he was ordained priest, returning to England in 1784. In Boswell's *Life of Johnson*, under that year, we read—"Mrs. Kennicot spoke of her brother, the Rev. Mr. Chamberlayne, who had given up great prospects in the Church of England on his conversion to the Roman Catholic faith. Johnson, who warmly admired every man who acted from a conscientious regard to principle, erroneous or not, fervently exclaimed, 'God bless him.'" He was appointed chaplain to Sir William Jerningham, Baronet, at Cossey in the summer of 1784, the registers from 22 Feb. 1785 to 30 July 1798 being *copies* of his. He probably left early in September, said to be in the autumn. One of his successors, evidently Mr. Samuel Jones, records nearly twenty years later, the remembrance of him cherished with affectionate veneration by his former flock.

In 1787 he had been offered the position of President of St. Omers College, but humbly declined. A statement that Bishop *Thomas* Talbot (V.A.–Midland D. 1766–95) applied for a coadjutor in 1789, and that Chamberlayne's was one of three names submitted to Rome, is discredited by the fact that Bishop Charles Berington was then his coadjutor. If this applies to Bishop *James* Talbot (V.A.–London D. 1759–90) it is more likely, speaking under reserve.

Chamberlayne came to London in the autumn of 1798, where he lived on terms of great intimacy with Bishop John Douglass in Castle (now Furnival) Street, Holborn. He was elected a member of the Chap-

ter in 1802, died 4 Feb. 1815, aged 76, and was buried in the vault of the Vicars Apostolic at St. Pancras. His remains were found there when the bodies of Bishops Bonaventure Giffard, Benjamin Petre and John Douglass were removed to Old Hall in 1907 (R. A. Austen-Leigh, *Register of Eton College* ; *Catholic Magazine*, iv, 17; *C.R.S.* xii, 127).

Rev. **James Lane,** ex S.J., of Norwich, officiated once on 2 Mar. 1795. He died there 5 April, 1821 (*C.R.S.* xii).

Rev. **John Sanderson** was at Oxburgh from 16 March 1798 till 7 July 1811 (*C.R.S.* vii), and died at Bath 10 Oct. 1813. There was a student of this name studying theology at Douay from 1785 to 1787 when he left in minor orders. The baptism, repeated below, is the only entry in these registers signed by him. Possibly he supplied during the vacancy between the departure of Mr. Chamberlayne and the arrival of Mr. Eustace.

Rev. **John Chetwood** (or **Chetwode**) **Eustace,** born in Ireland 1762; educated at Sedgley Park school 1767–74, then with the Benedictines at Douay for some years, after which he went to Maynooth College where for some time he taught rhetoric. After his ordination he seems to have given offence to the Irish bishops, and returned to England, where he assisted Dr. Collins in his school at Harrow, Middlesex (stated as Southall Park, to which the school was removed in 1806).* We find him below at Costessey before 13 Nov. 1798, until 2 Nov. 1799 at least. After this he is said to have been tutor to George Petre, Esq., and accompanied him to Cambridge. In 1802 he travelled through Italy with Lord Brownlow, Robert Rushbrooke, Esq., and Philip Roche, Esq. There is a gap here, and on a second tour he was taken ill and died at Naples 1 Aug. 1815. During the interval he published "A Political Catechism" in 1810; "An Answer to . . . the Bishop of Lincoln, etc." in 1813; "A Tour through Italy" in 1813, 2nd edition 1814; "A Classical Tour through Italy in 1802" in 1815; "A Letter from Paris etc.," in 1814; "The Proofs of Christianity, 1814," in 1814. Part of his "Tour through Italy" and certain of his views were condemned by Bishop Challoner, and he acknowledged his errors. Although a native of Ireland he esteemed himself as English. His names seem to make him Anglo-Irish, as Burke's "Extinct Peerage" and "Landed Gentry" would show although his name does not appear in them (Gillow, *Dict. Engl. Caths.*, i, xx; ii, 182–5; Kirk's *Biographies*, 70).

Rev. **James Hawley,** O.S.F., born in 1752, was Guardian when the Community was expelled from Douay and at Tongres after the expulsion. After acting as chaplain at Costessey from 1800 or 1801 till 1803 he became Definitor of the Province and was Provincial 1812–1815. For many years he served St. Peter's, Birmingham, and died at Worcester 30 June 1833,—not 1834 as erroneously stated by F. Thaddeus, *Franciscans in England*, p. 248.

Rev. **William Hayes,** educated at Valladolid, came on the mission in the London District 9 April 1800, but left it for a post in Staffordshire. He was only a few months at Costessey, in 1803. For very many years, certainly from 1825 and possibly before, he was missioner at King's Cliff, Northamptonshire, where he remained till 1855. We have not found the date of his death.

* Kirk (*Biographies* 70) says he was at Southall Park *before* going to Costessey. He probably knew nothing about Dr. Collins being at Harrow, nor about the definite dates in these registers. If Eustace was at Southall Park it must have been in or after 1806, and *much after* he had been at Costessey. There is certainly a long gap or interval, which may have been devoted to literary work, &c.

Rev. **William Barnes,** son of Helm and Grace Barnes of Tisbury, Wilts., was born 8 Nov. 1764 and educated at Rome. After ordination he returned to England in 1793 and was chaplain at Thame Park till 26 May 1796, when he left to accept another chaplaincy "in the North." In 1800 he was missioner at Brighton, but left there 10 Oct. 1803 to become chaplain at Costessey, where he remained till 1807. He died at Madeley, Shropshire, 28 April 1845, where he had been certainly for twenty years and probably longer.

Abbé **Thomas Denis D'Eterville,** an emigré from Bayeux diocese, France, appears once in 1807, once in 1818, and twice in 1819, during Mr. Samuel Jones's chaplaincy. He officiated once at Oxburgh in 1803.

Abbé **Pierre Charles Fleury,** *alias* Robertson, educated in Paris, and ordained for the diocese of Coutances, came to the London District in August 1801, and was chaplain at Hales Place till 3 Feb. 1804. Then he went as missioner to Dover, where he remained till he became chaplain at Costessey in 1808. He left Costessey in 1811 for Swinnerton Hall, Staffs., where he died 13 Feb. 1813.

Sir William Jerningham, sixth Bart., died 14 Aug. 1809, and was buried in the vault of St. Augustine's chapel which he had just completed. It was consecrated on 21 Aug. The architecture, on the lines of King's College chapel at Cambridge, on a small scale and much simpler in detail, is ascribed to his third son, Edward, a barrister, and accomplished musician, who took a leading part in Catholic politics.

Rev. **Thomas Price,** educated at Valladolid, was chaplain from 1811 to 1813, in which year he became pastor of St. Austin's Chapel, Stafford, a building which he incorporated into a new church. He also built schools, and developed the mission considerably. He died at Stafford 15 June 1831.

Rev. **Samuel Jones,** born at Wolverhampton, was one of four brothers who all became priests. He was educated at Oscott (1808–1813), where he was ordained on 12 Mar. 1813. The next seven years he spent as chaplain at Costessey, leaving there in 1820. Eventually he became missioner at Shrewsbury (1824–33), where he enlarged the chapel. He died there on 8 Aug. 1833.

Rev. **John Fountain,** who signs one entry in 1815, may perhaps be identified with the Rev. John Baptist Fontaine, S.J., a French Jesuit who entered the English province, renewed his vows in 1815 when that province was restored, and died in Paris Mar. 29, 1821, aged 82 (*C.R.S.* xii).

Rev. **Frederick Charles** (?James) **Husenbeth,** D.D., namesake of his father who was a native of Mayence or Mentz in the archbishopric and electorate of the same, lived at Mannheim in the Rhenish palatinate, and settled at Bristol as a wine merchant, dying there 15 Mar. 1848, aged 82. His mother Elizabeth, daughter of Nathaniel James, born 1773, was a convert in 1806. The son was born at Bristol 30 May 1796, and baptized at St. Joseph's, Trenchard Street, on 5 June, when his second name is given as Jacobus or *James*, his mother's sirname. He was educated at Sedgley Park School and Oscott College, where he was ordained 25 Feb. 1820, whence for a few weeks he officiated from Saturday to Monday at Stourbridge, co. Worcester; coming to Costessey 7 July, 1820. Late in 1824 or early in 1825 he returned to Oscott College to teach divinity, but soon resumed his work at Costessey, where he died 31 Oct. 1872, practically devoting his long priesthood to this mission. He was grand-vicar to Bishop Walsh, V.A.–M.D., from 1827, and from 1852 provost and vicar-general of Northampton. He had preferred to live in a cottage as missioner of Costessey, rather than

as chaplain at the Hall, and started a public chapel, dedicated to St. Walstan, a local saint, with the assistance of Lord Stafford and others. It was opened on 10 April 1844, the architect being John Chessel Buckler of Oxford, a Protestant, whose four sons became Catholics, three being Dominicans, and the other, Charles Alban, succeeding his father and becoming Surrey Herald Extraordinary. Dr. Husenbeth was a painstaking and voluminous writer over a wide range of subjects, many of his works being printed (Gillow, *Dict. Engl. Caths.* iii, 492–507; *Cath. Ency.* vii, 589; *C.R.S.* iii).

During Dr. Husenbeth's term there were at the Hall, perhaps for short periods—

Rev. **William Foley** in 1823, the first regular missioner at Northampton in October of that year, where the first chapel was opened two years later (Gillow, *Dict. Engl. Caths.* ii, 306).

Rev. **Henry Elwes,** 1842–52. Vide *C.R.S.* xiii, 339. He is mentioned in the "Life of Fr. Ignatius Spencer (the Hon. George S.), the Passionist." As private chaplain his duties would take him away with the family, and it is said that he accompanied Lady Stafford to Kissingen. His parentage has not been ascertained; but he is not known as a member of the Elwes family of Billing Hall, co. Northampton, and Brigg, co. Lincoln.

Rev. **William Collis,** afterwards a Canon, in 1864. From vague accounts in "St. Francis' Magazine," No. 43 for Oct. 1919, he was born about 1820, and after education in his native town, going into the business of his father, an auctioneer and estate agent. But, when of age, becoming a Catholic family estrangement ensued, and he obtained a clerkship on the Great Eastern Railway, and later to promotions at Cambridge, Audley End, Peterborough, etc. He contributed to the education of three church students, but all these failing he offered himself for the priesthood when over forty years of age. He studied at the Collegio Pio, Rome, and at St. Edmund's College, Old Hall, where he was ordained priest 28 Feb. 1863, going to Costessey in the following year. In 1868 he was appointed to the mission at Shefford, Bedfordshire, where he remained until his death on 21 April 1893. There he founded St. Francis' Home for Catholic orphan boys, which at one time was also intended for the seminary of Northampton diocese; notable benefactors named being Mr. John Eyston of Welford, and Mrs. Lyne Stephens of Lynford Hall, Norfolk, who not only paid the debts of the Home, but bore the cost of a new church.

Rev. **George Davies,** as chaplain at the Hall in 1869 till 1872, when he succeeded Dr. Husenbeth as missioner; but St. Walstan's chapel was shut during his term. He was made Domestic Prelate, and died 16 June, 1911.

Very Rev. **Thomas** Canon **Fitzgerald** in 1896, removed to Norwich in 1910, where he died 19 Jan. 1915. He reopened St. Walstan's church.

Rev. **Francis Byrne** came in 1910.

Thanks are due to Sir Henry Stafford Jerningham, Bart., for his help and the use of his interesting book written in 1909 to commemorate the centenary of the opening of St. Augustine's chapel at Costessey Hall in 1809. E.H.B. J.S.H.

[*Title Page.*] 1800.
Register of Births Marriages & Deaths
of the
Catholic Congregation at Cossey in
Norfolk.

The book is on parchment, 10½×8¼ inches, handsomely bound in vellum gilt, having brass clasps. The writing is very good and legible. Outside the cover is,—Cossey / Catholic Register / 1800—the date when older registers were copied into it, and new ones begun. Two loose sheets of paper are in the book, and are here printed before the regular registers, the first being an earlier list of baptisms, and the second a list of marriages from January, 1812, to May, 1813.

Thanks are due to the Right Rev. Bishop of Northampton for the loan of the book, which has been transcribed for me by Mr. William Clement Kendall, and also to Mr. George F. Engelbach for collating the proofs with the originals.—J.P.S.

[*On loose sheet* 1, 6⅛×3⅝ *inches, written on both sides.*]

[*page* 1] Wilhelmus **Rives** fuit baptisatus Feb. 6, 1769

Johannes **Penk** fuit baptisatus Feb. 16, 1769

Margarita **Gooch** fuit baptisata Sept: 17, 1769
Praenobilis

Domna Maria **Jerningham** fuit baptisata Dec: 6, 1768
Praenobilis

Domna Charlotta Georgina **Jerningham** fuit baptisata Dec^{r} 4, 1769

[*page* 2] Elizebetha **Fox** fuit baptisata Jul: 29, 1770 (or 78 ?)

[*On loose sheet* 2, 7¼×7⅜ *inches.*]

Marriages at Cossey Chapel
Anno 1812.

Jany. 8th. W^{m} **Hastings** to Lydia **Trugget.**
April 27th. John **Hastings** to Anne **Wicks.**
June 1st. W^{m} **Barnes** to Anne **Large.**
July 27th. John **Lacy** to Anne **Culley.**
Sep^{r} 29th. Rob^{t} **Savage** to Helen **Bailey.**
Nov^{r} 1st. Francis **Hastings** to Lydia **Braham.**
May 28th 1813. Ed^{d} **Hastings** to Susan **Bone.**

	12^{s}	6^{d}
M^{r} Appleton's ½ years property tax for House		
M^{r} App. assessed Taxes ½ yearly assessment	1	15 0
Land Tax	7	0
	2	2 0

[*On the outside of this paper is,*—Rev^{d} M^{r} Price / Cossey Hall / Norfolk—*with circular post mark,* A. *on left,* MA. *above,* 12 *in centre, and* 8I2 *below.*]

[*Page* 1] BAPTISMS.

Copied from a former Register.

[1785]

Feby. 22 [1785 *above*]. Josephus filius Josephi et Eliz. **Lamley.** Patrini Edwardus Jerningham Jun. et Eliz. Gerrard per procuratores Johannem & Eleanorum Claxton.

April 2nd 1785. Hannah filia Gulielmi et Hannah **Hastings.** Patrini Franciscus et Eliz. Hastings.

[1786]

April 5, 1786. Philippus filius Phillipi & Mariae **Pank,** patrini Robertus Fox et Eliz. Browne.

Augt 16, 1786. Edwardus filius Gulielmi et Hannah **Hastings.** Patrini Franciscus Hastings et Eliz. Browne.

[1787]

Octr 6, 1787. Gulielmus filius Gulielmi et Hannah **Hastings.** Patrini Robertus Fox Jun. et Elizabth Simmons.

[1788]

15 Jany. 1788. Edwardus Filius Francisci et Eliz: **Pittit.** Patrini Sibille et Hannah Ely.

4 May 1788. Anna filia Gulielmi et Rosae Annae **Lily.** Matrina Eliz. Fox in suppletione ceremoniarum.

Geo. Chamberlayne, M. Ap.*

[2] [1789]

15 May 1789. Anastesia filia Roberti et Maria **Fox** (olim **Hatton**). Patrini Gulielmus Jerningham Baronettus et Caroletta Jerningham per procuratores Johannem et Eleanoram Claxton.

23 Decr 1789. Franciscus filius Gulielmi et Hannah **Hasting** (olim **Howard**). Patrini Edwardus et Maria Hastings.

[1790]

12 May 1790. Maria filia Jacobi et Hannah **Burcham** (olim **Laurance**). Patrini Michael Burcham Sen. et Sarah Burcham.

14th Decr 1790. Johannes filius Gulielmi et Hannah **Hastings** (olim **Howard**). Patrini Gulielmus et Catharina Carr.

[1791]

28th Feby. 1791. Robertus filius Johannis & Mariae **Savage** (olim **French**). Patrini Robertus French et Maria Rose.

6 Novr 1791. Elizabetha filia Thomae et Margeretae **Smith** (olim **Caston**). Matrina fuit Sara Caston. Geo. Chamberlayne, M. Ap.

[3] 13 Novr 1791. Robertus Filius Roberti et Mariae **Fox** (olim **Hatton**). Patrini Spinks Chapman et Eleanora Claxton.

[1792]

12th Feby. 1792. Johannes French Savage filius Johannis et Mariae **Savage** (olim **French**). Patrini Johannes French et Eleanora Maydwell.

5 April 1792. Sarah filia Bernadi et Thomasinae **Spaul** (olim **Claxton**). Patrini Lucas Parke et Eliz. Fox.

29 Novr 1792. Gulielmus Filius Gulielmi et Hannah **Hastings** (olim **Howard**). Patrini Johannes Harrowen et Hanna Harrowen.

* Mr. Chamberlayne signs pages only.

[1793]

10 March 1793. Catharina filia Edwardi et Christinae **Fulcher** (olim **Bayes**). Patrini Gulielmus et Catharina Carr.

24 March 1793. Maria Anna filia Francisci et Elizabethae **Hastings** (olim **Sicker**). Patrini Edwardus Hastings et Hannah Hastings.

22nd Octr 1793. Georgius filius Johannis et Mariae **Savage** (olim **French**). patrini Thomas Reeve & Maria Rose [*over* Edwardus Hastings et Hannah Hastings *crossed out*].

Geo. Chamberlayne, M. Ap.

[4] 30 Octr 1793. Laura Margarita Dillon filia Honorabilium Hen. et Franciscae **Dillon** (olim **Trant**). Patrini Gulielmus Jerningham Baronettus et Margarita Trant.

[1794]

18th Jany. 1794. Gulielmus filius posthumus Isaac et Annae **Tubby** (olim **Mason**). Patrini Johannes Harrowen et Eliz. Fox uxor Robti Fox sen.

18th Jany. 1794. Georgius filius Thomae et Margaritae **Smith** (olim **Caston**). patrini Robertus Fox Jun. et Sara Caston.

24 Jany. 1794. Elizabetha filia Bernardi et Thomasinae **Spaul** (olim **Claxton**). Patrini Johannes Spaul et Maria Davy.

6 Augt 1794. Franciscus filius Johannis et Marthae **Young** uti decebanit conjugam, dies circiter 20 natus urgente necessitate, ego ipse patrinus fui. George Chamberlayne.

23 Octr 1794. Hannah filia Gulielmi et Hannah **Hastings** (olim **Howard**). Patrini Gulielmi Pank et Johanna Greene.

Geo. Chamberlayne, M. Ap.

[5] [1795]

11 Jany. 1795. Gulielmus filius Thomae et Margaritae **Smith** (olim **Caston**). Matrina Elizth Lumley.

3rd Feby. 1795. Sara filia Jacobi et Hannah **Burcham** (olim **Laurence**). patrini Michael Burcham sen., [& *above*] Eliz. Hostler.

12 Feby. 1795. Elizabetha filia Francisci et Eliz. **Hastings** (olim **Secker**). patrini Gulielmus et Diana Hastings.

2 March 1795. Lucia filia Georgii et Eliz. **Spaul** (olim **Hawkes**). patrini Johannes Spaul et Lucia Spaul. a Jacobo Lane, Misso Apco. Norwici.

18 March 1795. Carolus filius Roberti et Mariae **Fox** (olim **Hatton**). patrini Robertus Fox sen. et Eliz. Fox.

10 April 1795. Elizabetha filia Johannis et Mariae **Savage** (olim **French**). Patrini Thos. Reeve Junr et Christina Fulcher.

26 April 1795. Edwardus Godfrey filius Edwardi et Dianae **Hastings** (olim **Money**). patrini Franciscus Hastings et Lucia Spaul.

26 March 1795. Gulielmus Bernadus filius Bernadi et Thomasinae **Spaul** (olim **Claxton**). patrini Johannes et Lucia Spaul.

Geo. Chamberlayne, M. Ap.

[6] 26 Augt 1795. Anna filia Thomae **Chaloner** et Mariae **Davey**. Matrina Maria Fox.

31 Augt 1795. Johannes filius Johannis et Luciae **Spaul** (olim **Carr**). Patrini Edwardus Thos. Carr et Maria Spaul.

27 Sepr 1795. Teresa filia Gulielmi et Catharinae **Carr** (nuper **Dob-**

son), mox post partum defunctae. patrini Gulielmus Dobson et Eleanora Claxton.

[1796]

15 Feby. 1796. Thomas filius Abraham et Annae **Largin** (olim **Harrowen**). Patrini Johannes Harrowen et Christina Fox.

6 Apr. 1796. Maria filia Johannis et Marthae **Cook** (olim **Hart**), post quintum diem defunctae. Matrina Anna Tubby.

1 May 1796. Petrus filius Gulielmi et Eliz: **Austin** (olim **Skeels**). Matrina Jane Panke. Geo. Chamberlayne, M Ap.

[7] 11 May 1796. Johannes filius Edwardi et Dianae **Hastings** (olim **Money**). Patrini Gulielmus Hastings et Hannah uxor ejus.

25 June 1796. Robertus filius Johannis et Eliz. **Laws** (olim **Fox**). patrini Robertus et Christina Fox.

17 July 1796. (sub conditione) Daniel filius Cœci eujusdam et vagi nomine Matthæi **Hamilton** et Margaritae conjugum. patrinus . . . . . Laurent.

20 Oct^{r} 1796. Maria filia Bernardi et Thomasinae **Spaul** (olim **Claxton**). matrina Maria Fox.

29 Novemb. Ludovicus Franciscus filius Ludovici et Hannah **Michette** (olim **Castleton**). Patrini Franciscus Le Loire et Eleanora Claxton.

[1797]

20 Feby. Robertus filius Abrahami et Hannae **Largin** (olim **Harrowen**). patrini Robertus et Maria Harrowen.

21 March 1797. Georgius filius Johannis et Luciae **Spaul** (olim **Carr**). patrinus Gulielmus Jerningham Baronettus (per procurat.), Matrina Anna Spaul. Geo. Chamberlayne, M. Ap.

[8] 21 Ap^{r} 1797. Catharina Filia Edwardi et Christinae **Fulcher** (olim **Bayes**). matrina Johanna Barr.

22 Ap^{r} 1797. Catharina Filia Francisci et Elizabethae **Hastings** (olim **Sicker**). Matrina Johanna Panke.

11 Julii 1797. Georgius filius Johannis et Mariae **Savage** (olim **French**). patrini Thomas Reeve Sen^{r} et Maria Reeve.

13 Sep^{r} 1797. Francisca Filia Edwardi et Dianae **Hastings** (olim **Money**). Patrini Edwardus Jerningham Jun. (per procurat.), Matrina Rebecca Money.

[1798]

11 Jany. 1798. Lucia filia Johannis et Mariae **Baker** (olim **Spaul**). patrinus Johannes Spaul.

11 Martii 1798. Johannes filius Johannis et Eliz. **Laws** (olim **Fox**). patrinus Laurent., matrina Maria Fox.

7 Maii 1798. Jacobus filius Gulielmi et Hannah **Hastings** (olim **Howard**). patrini Edwardus Hastings et Eliz: Laws. Geo. Chamberlayne, M. Ap.

[9] 24 Junii 1798. Ricardus filius Bernardi et Thomasinae **Spaull** (olim **Claxton**). patrini Robertus Fox Sen. et Amey Spaull.

30 July 1798. Caroletta filia Johannis et Mariae **Moon** (olim **Carr**). patrini Franciscus Razzano et Francisca Jillet. Geo. Chamberlayne, M. Ap.

18 Sep^{r} 1798. Jacobus filius Jacobi & Annae **Burcham** (olim **Lar-**

rance). patrini Michael et Sara Burcham. baptizatus à me
John Sanderson, Miss^{o} Ap^{co}.

13 Nov. 1798. Monica Maria Filia Ludovici et Annae **Michette** (olim **Castleton**). patrini Georgius Jerningham et Honorab. Francisca Jerningham.

[1799]

21 Jany. 1799. Robertus Filius Edwardi et Dianae **Hastings** (olim **Money**). patrini Gulielmus Pancks et Elizabetha Hastings.
John Chetwood Eustace, Miss. Apost^{s}.

[10] 21st Jan. 1799. Eadem die Gulielmus filius Edwardi et Dianae **Hastings** (olim **Money**). patrini Gulielmus Hastings et Jane Pancks (these two Infants died shortly after their Birth).

17 Junii 1799. Josephus Filius Johannis et Eliz. **Lawes** (olim **Fox**). Patrini Robertus et Maria Fox.

5 Aug^{t} 1799. Bernardus Filius Johannis et Mariae **Baker** (olim **Spaull**). patrini Robertus Clarke et Johanna Each.

MARRIAGE.

12 Aug. 1799. Thomas **Hostler** and Prisca **Pell** were married by me
John Chetwood Eustace, Miss Ap.

BAPTISMS.

28 Aug^{t} 1799. Sara filia Francisci et Eliz: **Hastings** (olim **Secker**). Patrini Ludovicus Michette et Maria Fox.

2 Nov. 1799. Paulus Filius Gulielmi et Eliz. **Austin.** patrini Fuit Johanna Panck . . . . . John Chetwood Eustace, Miss^{s} Apost^{s}.

[11, 12 *blank.*]

NEW REGISTER 1800.

[13] 13^{â} Maii nata et eodem die baptizata est Dina filia Edwardi et Dinae **Hastings.** Patrinus Gulielmus Hastings.

3^{tiâ} Julii nata et eodem die baptizata est Maria filia Gulielmi et Hannah **Hastings.** Patrini Jacobus Clark et Christina Fox.

26ta Sep^{r} nata et 27^{mâ} baptizata est Maria (vulgo Slaney) filia Abrahami et Annae **Largen.** Pat. Gulielmus Grant et Hannah Michette.

11 Oct. nata est apud Wells in Comitatu norfolciensi Maria filia Joannis et Catharinae **Harris** baptizata vero 11^{mâ} Nov. Pat. Jacobus Tubby et Elizabetha Hastings.

1801

21^{â} Maii natus et 23^{tiâ} baptizatus est Jacobus filius Gulielmi et Christinae **Grant.** Patrini Ludovicus Michette et Elizabetha Carr.

19^{nâ} Junii nata et 21^{mâ} baptizata est Apollonia filia Ludovici et Hannah **Michette.** Pat. Laurentius Pierre et Maria Lalois.

8va Julii natus et eodem die baptizatus est Georgius filius Joannis et Elizabethae **Gunton.** Pat. Georgius Spaull et Emma Spaul.

12 Julii natus et eodem die baptizatus est Robertus filius Elizabethae **Hastings.** Pat. Robertus Clark et Maria Scot.
Jacobus Hawley, Miss^{rius} Ap.

[14] 17^{mâ} Sep. nata et 20^{mâ} baptizata est Anna filia Joannis et Mariae **Baker.** Pat. Bernardus Spaul et Maria Scot.

26ta Oct. nata et 27ma baptizata est Ursula Maria filia Joannis et Elizabethae **Laws.** Pat. Edwardus Jerningham et Nobilis Domina Francisca Jerningham.

4^{tâ} Dec. natus et eodem die baptizatus est Jacobus filius Bernardi et Thomasinae **Spaul.** Pat. Joannes Baker et Agatha Spaul.

20^{â} Dec. natus et eodem die Baptizatus est Edmundus filius Joannis et Luciae **Spaul.** Pat. Thomas Cuddon et Francisca Gossling.
Jacobus Hawley, Miss^{rius} Ap.

23^{tiâ} Dec. natus et 1^{â} Januarii 1802 baptizatus est Joannes filius Abrahami et Annae **Largen.** Patrini Gulielmus Hastings et Anna Tillet. Jacobus Hawley, M. Ap.

1802

13^{tiâ} Julii nata et 18^{vâ} ejusdem mensis baptizata est Elizabetha filia Edwardi et Dianae **Hastings.** Patrini Franciscus Hastings et Joanna Panks.

2^{dâ} Sep. nata et 5^{tâ} ejusdem mensis baptizata est Susanna filia Francisci et Elizabethae **Hastings.** Pat. Edwardus et Elizabetha Hastings. Jacobus Hawley, M. Ap.

[15] 1^{â} Oct. Natus est baptizatus vero 4^{tâ} ejusdem mensis Georgeus filius Gulielmi et Christinae **Grant.** Pat. Robertus Fox et Anastasia Fox.

6ta Oct. Natus et eodem die baptizatus est Joannes filius Joannis et Elliciae [**Hostler** *above*]. Pat. Jacobus Hostler et Sarah Young.

11^{mâ} Oct. Nata et eodem die baptizata est Lucia Elizabetha filia Joannis et Elizabethae **Spaul.** Pat. Edwardus Jerningham, Armiger et Maria Reeve. Jacobus Hawley, M. Ap.

1803

Feb. 26^{o} Natus & die 28^{o} baptizatus est Lucas Ludovicus **Lawes** filius Joannis & Elizabeth. Patrini Ludovicus Michette & Maria Le loir. Gulielmus Hayes, M. Ap.

Apr. 12^{o} Baptizatus fuit Amandus Hastings filius Gulielmi & Hannah **Hastings** natus die 11^{o} Apr. Patrini Robertus Clark & Dinah Hastings. Gulielmus Hayes, Miss: Ap:

Ap^{r} 15^{o} Baptizatus est Joannes **Cooke** adultus 39 annorum, olim Anabaptista. Gulielmus Hayes, M: Ap:

[16] Die 25^{o} Junii nata & die 26^{o} ejusdem mensis baptizata est Maria Gunten filia Joannis et Elizabeth **Gunten.** Patrini Jacobus Downes & Agatha Spaull. Gulielmus Hayes, M. Ap.

Sept. 14^{o} Natus et 18^{o} baptizatus fuit Simon **Baker** filius Joannis & Mariae. Patrini fuere Bernardus & Thomasa Spaull.
Gulielmus Hayes, M. Ap.

[1798]*

Die 18 Septembris [1798 *in margin*] natus, eodem die baptizatus fuit Jacobus **Bircham** filius Jacobi et Annae Bircham (olim **Laurrence**) conjugum. Patrinus fuit Michael Bircham, Matrina Sarah Bircham. A Joanne Sanderson, Miss^{o} Ap^{o}.

[1803]

Oct. 29, 1803, Nata et die 31 ejusdem mensis baptizata fuit Birgitta Filia Ludovici & Hannah **Michette** (conjugum). Patrinus fuit Guilelmus Jerningham, Mat^{a} Anna Jerningham.
Guilelmus Barnes, Miss. Ap.

* This out of place register is more explicit than the one on the same date in the older registers.

[17] 1804

Feb^{y} 7 Ego infrascriptus baptizavi Carolum filium Guilelmi et Hannae **Buxton** (conjugum) natum die sexta ejusdem mensis. Patrina fuit Elizabeth Hastings. Guilelmus Barnes, M. Ap.

Feb^{rii} 15 Ego infrascriptus baptizavi Luciam Ceciliam filiam Joannis & Luciae **Spaul** natam pridie. Patrini fuere Edvardus Jerningham armiger et Maria Reeves per procuratores Antonius Grant et Maria Spaul. Guilel^{us} Barnes, M. Ap.

May 20 Ego infrascriptus baptizavi Sarah filiam Joannis et Ellis **Ostler** (conjugum) pridie natam. Patrini fuere Joannes et Sarah Young. Guilel^{us} Barnes, M. Ap.

[18] Aug^{t} 10 Nata et sequente die baptizata fuit Lucretia filia Guilelmi et Annae **Jerningham** (conjugum). Patrini fuere Thomas Wright et Francisca, Domina nobilis, Jerningham.
Guilel^{s} Barnes, M. Ap.

Oct^{bris} 9 Natus et die 12 baptizatus fuit Guilelmus **Lawes** filius Joannis et Elizabeth Lawes (conjugum). Patrini fuere Rob^{tus} Paterson et Winifride Gill.

1805

Martii 3 Baptizata fuit Martha filia Francis et Elizabeth **Hastings** (conjugum) nata die primâ ejusdem mensis. Patrini fuere Edwardus et Elizabeth Hastings.

Martii die 5 Ego infrascriptus baptizavi Rosam Filiam Guilelmi et Elizabeth **Austin** (Conju^{m}) annorum duodecim testab^{tr} Sam^{ls} Downes. Guilelmus Barnes, M. Ap.

[19] March 14 Ego infrascriptus hodie baptizavi Martham Filiam Guilelmi et Marthae **Barnes** annorum circiter viginti & octo testabit^{r} Aloysius Mischett. Guilelmus Barnes, M. Ap.

April 18 Ego infrascriptus baptizavi Georgium filium Bernardi & Thomasinae **Spaul** (conjugum) pridie natum. Patrini fuere Joannes Ostler & Maria Reeves. Guilelmus Barnes, M. Ap.

May 5, 1805, Ego infrascriptus baptizavi Arthur filium Thomae et Mariae **Bates** (conjugum) natum heri. Patrini fuere John Downs et Elizabeth Lawes. Guilel^{us} Barnes, Miss. Ap.

[20] May 9, 1805, Ego infrascriptus baptizavi Mariam filiam Joannis et Sarahae **Ames** (conjugum) natam eodem die. Patrini fuere Thomas et Maria Reeves. Guilel^{us} Barnes, M. Ap.

June 13 Was born and baptized Ambrose son of John & Lucy **Spaul.** Sponsors W^{m} and Susannah Car. W^{m} Barnes, M. Ap.

July 21 Was baptized John the Son of John **Nicols** being about twenty years of age. John Savage. W^{m} Barnes, M. Ap:

[21] Sept^{br} 1, 1805, Was baptized John son of W^{m} & Sarah **Pank** conjugum, born August 31. Sponsors Robert Patterson & Mary Savage.

Sept^{br} 4 Was baptized (sub conditione) John George son of John **Bedingfeld** Esq., being about the age of three years. Sponsors Sir Richard & Lady Bedingfeld.

Sept^{br} 6 Was baptized Edmund W^{m} son of Will^{m} & Ann **Jerningham,** born Sept^{r} 5. Sponsors Sir W^{m} Jerningham & Eliza Wright.

Nov^{br} 27 Was born and the 28 baptized Charles Will^{m} Edward Son

of Edwrd and Emily **Jerningham** (Conjugum). Sponsors Sir W^{m} & Lady Jerningham. W^{m} Barnes, Miss. Ap.

[22] Dec.29, 1805, was baptized John son of John & Elizabeth **Hayhoe** (conjugum) being about three quarters of a year old. Sponsors Francis Hastings & Judith Seggins.

[1806]

Jan^{ry} 26, 1806, Was baptized John son of John and Elizabeth **Gunten** (Conjugum), born y^{e} 25 of the same Month. Sponsors Edw^{d} Fulcier & Elizabth Hastings.

April 6 Was born & baptizd [Elizabeth Daughter of *crossed out*] Will^{m} son of John & Sarah **Cushion,** Conjugum. Patrini fuere John Lawes & Mary Clark.

April 16 Was born & baptized Elizabeth Daughter of Abraham and Ann **Largen** (Conjug^{m}). Sponsors John Spaul & Mary Dison. W^{m} Barnes, M. Ap.

[23] April 20 Was baptized Mary Daughter of Lewes & Hannah **Mischett,** born y^{e} day preceding. Sponsors M^{r} & M^{rs} W^{m} Jerningham.

On the same day was baptized Isabella Mary Frances Daughter of Isabella & Samuel **Smith** (Conjugum), being about 20 years of age. Testabit^{r} Lady Jerningham.

May 6 Was baptized Elizabeth daughter of Tho^{s} & Susannah **Hook** (Conjugum), born April 6. Sponsors John Savage and Margaret Pilly.

July 13 Was baptized Hannah Daughter of Tho^{s} & Mary **Bates** (Conjugum), born y^{e} 11 of the same month. Sponsors Tho^{s} Skelton and Elizabeth Lawes.

Aug^{t} 31 Was born & baptizd Elizabeth Daughter of John & Mary **Baker.** Sponsors Edw^{d} Fulcier & Ann Spaul. W^{m}. Barnes, M.Ap.

[24] Dec^{br} 23 Was born and baptized by Mary Taylor (in articulo mortis) Thomas son of Barnard and Thomasin **Spaul,** to whom the ceremonies were duly supplied by me 28 of ye same. W^{m} Barnes, Miss. App. Sponsors James Ostler & Elizth Bonus.

1807

Feb^{ry} 9, 1807, Was born Ann the Daughter of James and Sarah **Bircham** (Conjugum) and baptized the 11 of the same month. Sponsors Michael Bircham and Ann Ireson.

Feb^{ry} 26, 1807, Was born & baptized Arthur William Son of Will^{m} and Ann **Jerningham** (Conjugum). Sponsors Lady Beddingfeld and George Jerningham, Esq^{r}. W^{m} Barnes, M. Ap.

[25] March 5 Was born & the 6 baptized Joseph Son of John and Sarah **Ames** (Conjugum). Sponsors Tho^{s} Reeve & Mary Peel.

March 12 Hodie baptizata fuit Caroletta Column Filia Michaelis et Martha **Column** (Conjugum) aetatis suae vigesimi tertii anni. Testabit^{r} Anastasia Fox.

March 26 Was born and ye 27 baptiz'd Mary Ann the Daughter of John & Ellis **Hostler** (Conjugum). Sponsors John Youngs & Elizth Hostler.

April 21 Was baptiz'd Hannah Daughter of Tho^{s} & Sarah **Jones** (Conjugum), born March 22. Sponsors Lewes Mischett and Maria Le Loir.

April 25 Was baptized Phillip Son of Will^{m} & Susannah **Frost** (Conjugum), born 21 of the same month. Sponsors W^{m} Barnes & Rosannah Pell. W^{m} Barnes, M. Ap.

[26] May 31 Was baptized Eldon son of Edward & Dina **Hastings** (Conjugum), born 30 of the same month. Sponsors John & Hannah Hastings.

June 6 Was born and the 7 baptized Elizabeth Daughter of John and Elizabeth **Lawes** (Conjugum). Sponsors Robert Fox & Elizabeth Bonus. W^{m} Barnes, M. Ap.

June 19th was born and the 21th baptized john Gunton Son of John and Elizabeth **Gunton** (Conjugum). Sponsors jame Ostler and hannah Michett. D'Eterville, Sacerdos Gallicanus.

1808

[Jan^{ry} 17 *in margin.*]* Januarii die 17^{â} natus & sequenti die ejusdem mensis & anni Dñi 1808, baptizatus fuit Georgius **Spaul** filius Joannis & Luciae (olim **Carr**). Patrinus fuit Georgius Clark, Matrina Maria Barber. a me P. C. Fleury, Miss. Ap^{o}.

Idem Parvulus obiit Februarii die 12^{a} ejusdem anni 1808.

[27] Martii die decimâ anni Dñi 1808 nata et sequenti die ejusdem mensis et anni baptizata fuit Elizabeth Anna [**Cushion** *above*] filia Joannis et Sara (olim **Trugget**) conjugum. Matrina fuit Anna Lily. The word Cushion above the line approved.
a me P. C. Fleury, Miss^{o} Ap^{o}.

Aprilis die vigesima prima nata anno Dñi 1808 et vigesima quarta ejusdem mensis et anni baptizata fuit Amelia **Pank** filia Guilelmi et Sarae (olim **Flowers**) conjugum. Patrinus et Matrina Ephrem & Sara Trendle. a me P. C. Fleury, Miss^{o} Ap^{o}.

Junii die vigesima nonâ anni Dñi 1808 natus et eadem die Baptizatus fuit Philippus **Michette** filius Ludovici & Annae (olim **Castleton**). Patrinus Dñus Eduardus Jerningham, Matrina vero Dña Caroletta Bedingfield pro ipsis vicem gerente Roberto Fox cum Anastasia filia suâ. P. C. Fleury, Miss^{o} Ap^{o}.

Julii die decima quartâ anno Dñi 1808 nata et eâdem die baptizata fuit Ludovica Maria **Jerningham** filia Guilelmi & Annae (olim **Wright**) conjugum. Matrina nobilissima Dña Maria Dillon, Patrinus vero Thomas Wright. P. C. Fleury, Miss. Ap^{o}.

Julii die vigesima quarta anno Dñi 1808 nata et eadem die baptizata et vitâ functa est Maria Anna **Bircham** filia Jacobi et Sarae (olim **Randall**) conjugum. Matrina fuit Dina Hastings.
P. C. Fleury, M.A.

[28] Augusti die decimâ Anni Dñi 1808 natus et decimâ tertia ejusdem mensis & anni baptizatus est Eduardus **Frost** filius Guillelmi & Susannae (olim **Pell**) conjugum. Patrinus fuit Ludovicus Michette, Matrina Suzanna Pell pueruli avia. P. C. Fleury, Miss^{o} Ap^{co}.

Augusti die decima Septimâ anno Dñi 1808 nata et decimâ nona ejusdem mensis et anni baptizata est Emilia **Baker** filia Joannis & Mariae (olim **Spaul**) conjugum. Sponsores fuere Joannes & Lucia Spaul. P. C. Fleury, M.A.

* This duplication of dates in the margins which occurs in the original is not repeated here.

Die Septembris sextâ anno Dñi 1808 natus & eadem die baptizatus fuit Guillelmus **Ames** filius Joannis & Sarae (olim **Meadowes**) conjugum. Sponsores fuere Josephus White & Maria Rose.
P. C. Fleury, M.A.

Obiit idem puerulus Die ejusdem anni Decembris sextâ.

Die Septembris vigesima secunda Anno Dñi 1808 nata et eadem die baptizata fuit Maria Anna **Spaul** filia Bernardi & Elizabeth (olim **Hastings**) conjugum. Sponsores fuere Edwardus & Anna Hastings.
P. C. Fleury, M.A.

Die Octobris sexta anno Dñi 1808 natus et septimâ die ejusdem mensis & anni baptizatus fuit Josephus Eduardus **Spaul** filius Bernardi & Thomasinae (olim **Claxton**) conjugum. Sponsores fuêre Eduardus & E[*altered from* A]milia Jerningham.
P. C. Fleury, M.A.

Octobris die 29ª anno Dñi 1808 baptizatus est Henricus **Buxton** 24ª die ejusdem mensis & anni natus, filius Guilelmi & Annae (olim **Fox**) conjugum. Sponsores fuere Georgius Jerningham cum Honorabili Dña matre suâ. P. C. Fleury, M.A.

[29] Eâdem die Octobris 29ª praesentibus iisdem personis sub conditione baptizatus fuit Guillelmus **Buxton** illius frater septem annos circiter ante natus.

Die decima sexta Novembris Anno Dñi 1808 natus & 17ª sequenti sub conditione baptizatus est suppletis Sacris Baptismi ritibus. Georgius **Spaul** filius Joannis & Luciae (olim **Carr**) conjugum. Patrinus fuit Eduardus Fulcher, Matrina Rosa Pell. [*In a smaller hand*] Idem puerulus obiit Januarii die 17ª anni proxima sequentis 1809. P. C. Fleury, Missº Apco.

Die Novembris decima nonâ Anno Dñi 1808 natus et die proximè sequenti baptizatus fuit Ricardus **Bates** filius Thomae et Mariae (olim **Barley**) conjugum. Sponsores fuerunt Joannes Downes & Elizabeth Lawes. P. C. Fleury, Missº Apco.

1809

Martii die vigesimâ sextâ anni Dñi 1809 nata est et eâdem die baptizata Elizabeth **Hostler** filia Joannis & Alice (olim **Youngs**) conjugum. Sponsores fuere Jacobus Hostler cum Filia suâ Maria Goodridge. P. C. Fleury, Missº Apco.

Aprilis die vigesima quartâ anni Dñi 1809 nata est et eâdem die baptizata Maria **Lawes** filia Joannis et Elizabeth (olim **Fox**) conjugum. Sponsores Eduardus & Emilia Jerningham.
P. C. Fleury, Mº Apco.

Maii die decimâ nonâ sub conditione baptizata fuit Maria Anna nata februarii die octavâ ejusdem anni 1809 filia Mariae **Bishop.** Sponsor fuit Anna Tubby. P. C. Fleury, Mº Apco.

Junii die decima tertia anni Dñi 1809 natus et baptizatus est Josephus Guillelmus **Grant** Filius Guillelmi & Christinae (olim **Fox**) Conjugum. Sponsores fuere Eduardus & E[*altered from* A]milia Jerningham. P. C. Fleury, Missº Apco.

[30] Julii die nona anni Dñi 1809 natus et baptizatus est Joannes **Bircham** filius Jacobi et Sarae (olim **Randall**) conjugum. Sponsores fuere Edwardus & Dina Hastings. P. C. Fleury, Mº Apco.

Julii die decima septimâ natus et baptizatus est Philippus **Gunton** filius Joannis & Marthae (olim **Barnes**) conjugum. Sponsores fuere Joannes Hostler et uxor ejus. P. C. Fleury, Mº Apco.

Novembris die vigesimâ octava anni Dñi 1809 natus et sequenti die baptizatus est Guillelmus Carolus **Jerningham** Filius Guillelmi & Annae (olim **Wright**) conjugum. Patrinus Rev: Carolus Wright, Matrina autem Nobilis Dña Francisca Jerningham.

P. C. Fleury, Mº Apco.

Supra nominatus Parvulus obiit Decembris die vigesima quinta ejusdem anni.

1810

Die Martii secundâ anni Dñi 1810 baptizatus fuit Thomas **Cushing,** Februarii die 27a ejusdem anni natus Filius Joannis & Sarae (olim **Trugget**) Conjugum. Sponsores fuere Franciscus Hastings & Lydia Trugget. P. C. Fleury, M.A.

Die Aprilis decima quarta anni Dñi 1810 natus et sequenti die 16a ejusdem mensis & anni baptizatus fuit Georgius **Baker** filius Joannis & Mariae (olim **Spaul**) conjugum. Patrinus fuit Joannes Hastings, Guillelmi filius, Matrina Thomasina Spaul.

P. C. Fleury, M.A.

[31] Maii die undecimâ anni Dñi 1810 natus et 13a ejusdem mensis & anni baptizatus est Guillelmus **Humphrey** Filius Joannis et Marthae (olim **Briggs**) conjugum. Sponsores fuere Joannes Kane Hibernus & Maria Bonus. P. C. Fleury, M. Apco.

Die Novembris decima quintâ anni Dñi 1810 nata et sequenti die baptizata fuit Rosa **Frost** filia Guillelmi & Suzannae (olim **Pell**) Conjugum. Sponsores fuere Suzanna Pell puellae avia et Ludovicus Michette. P. C. Fleury, M.A.

1811

Januarii die decima quintâ anni Dñi 1811 nata et baptizata fuit Laura Maria **Jerningham.** Sponsores fuêre Carolus Baro Clifford de Chudleigh, Maria Domina Knatchbull.

â Revdo Domino P. C. Fleury Missrio Apco.

Januarii die vigesima secundâ anni Dñi 1811 natus et sequenti die 23a ejusdem anni baptizatus fuit Guillelmus **Ames** filius Joannis et Sarae (olim **Meadowes**) conjugum. Sponsores fuêre Joannes Kane Hibernus & Maria Rose. P. C. Fleury, M.A.

Januarii die trigesima anni Dñi 1811 nata et prima die februarii proximè sequentis baptizata fuit Francisca **Hostler** filia Joannis et Alicia (olim **Youngs**) conjugum. Sponsores Jacobus Hostler puellae avus cum Elizabeth uxore suâ. P. C. Fleury, M.A.

Die Martii vigesimâ anni Dñi 1811 natus et eâdem die baptizatus fuit Henricus **Michette** filius Ludovici et Annae (olim **Castleton**) conjugum. Patrinus fuit Dñus Henricus Jerningham, Matrina Soror ejus Dña Caroletta Jerningham. P. C. Fleury, M.A.

[32]* Maii die 19no Baptizata fuit nata vero die duodecimo ejusdem mensis Helena Rhoda **Scott** Thomae et Rhodae Scott (olim **Wilkinson**) conjugum filia. Sponsores fuere Thomas Carr, Susanna Carr, mater, Patrini. â me Thomâ Price, Missrio Apostco.

* Here the duplication of names and dates ceases.

Julii die 30mo Nata et eodem die baptizata fuit Gertrudis Francisca **Jerningham** Gulielmi et Annae J. (olim **Wright**) conjugum filia. Sponsores fuêre Ricardus Bedingfeld Baronettus et D. Franc^{a} Selby. â me Thomâ Price, Miss^{rio} Ap^{co}.

Aug^{ti} die 3^{tio} Nata, postridie autem baptizata fuit Elizabeth **Gunton** Joannis et Marthae G. (olim **Barnes**) conjugum filia. Sponsores fuere Gulielmus Dyson, Eliz. Savage.
â me Thomâ Price, Miss^{o} Ap^{co}.

Octobris die 25to Nata die verò 28vo baptizata fuit Sophia Francisca **Lusher** Joannis et Sarae L. conjugum filia. Sponsores fuere Edwardus Jerningham Jun^{r} Francisca Jerningham Frater et Soror per Procuratores suos Petrum Laurent et Mariam Barber.
â me Tho^{mâ} Price, M^{rio} Ap^{co}.

[33] Dec. 28 Nata baptizata verò die 30mo ejusdem mensis Susannah **Bircham** Jacobi et Sarae B. (olim **Randall**) conjugum filia. Sponsores fuere Franciscus Hastings, Sara Bircham.
â me Thomâ Price, M. Ap^{co}.

1812

Jan^{ii} die 19 Natus die vero 26to ejusdem mensis baptizatus fuit Robertus **Humfries** [filius Joannis *below*] et Marthae H. conjugum. Matrinam tantum habuit Fran^{cam} Allen.
â me Thomâ Price, Miss. Ap.

Aprilis. Initio mensis Martii Natus, die verò 5ta Aprilis baptizatus fuit Joannes **Cummin** Joannis et . . . . C. conjugum filius. Sponsores fuêre Isaac Seggins, Maria Trendle.
â me Thomâ Price, Miss^{rio} Ap^{co}.

[34] Junii 20 Die 20mo [*over* 19no *crossed out*] nata die vero vigesimo 1mo baptizata fuit Maria Anna **Baker** [Simeonis et *crossed out*] Joannis et Mariae B. (olim **Spaull**) filia. Sponsores fuere Joannes Spaull, Maria Trendle. â me Thomâ Price, Miss^{rio} Ap^{co}.

Julii 13 Die 13mo natus fuit [et Baptizatus *above*] Gulielmus **Jerningham** Georgii J. Baronetti et Dominae Franciscae J. (olim **Sulyard**) conjugum filius. Sponsores fuère Henricus Jerningham, Caroletta Jerningham frater et soror Baptizati. N.B. Huic Infanti jam baptizato suppletae fuêre caeremoniae mense Septembri sequenti die 17. â me Thomâ Price, Miss^{rio} Ap^{co}.

Julii 28 Die vigesimo octavo natus die verò 29no Baptizatus fuit Simon **Kerrison** Simonis et Annae Kerrison (olim **Spaull**) conjugum filius. Huic Infanti in periculo mortis baptizato paucis post diebus suppletae fuerunt caeremoniae â me Thomâ Price, Miss^{rio} Ap^{co}. Sponsores fuere Tho^{s} Wells Sophia Tillet.

[35] Septembris Die 3^{tio} mensis Septembris natus die verò 7mo ejusdem mensis baptizatus fuit Marcus **Lawes** Joannis et Eliz. L. (olim **Fox**) conjugum filius. Sponsores fuêre Joannes Kane, Anastasia Fox. â me Thomâ Price, Miss^{rio} Ap^{co}.

1813

Feb^{ii} 28 Die vigesimo octavo nata die verò 7mo Martii sequentis baptizata fuit Theresia Julia **Scott** Tho. & Rhodae S. conjugum filia. Sponsores fuere Isaac Seggins, Maria Barber.
â me Thomâ Price, Miss^{rio} Ap^{co}.

Maio Die 30mo nata fuit die verò sequenti baptizata Maria **Hastings** Gulielmi et Lydiae H. conjugum filia. Sponsores fuere Edw^{dus} Hastings avunculus baptizatae et D. Georgina Jerningham.
â me Thomâ Price, Miss^{rio} Ap^{co}.

Junio Die vigesimo septimo nata die verò sequenti baptizata fuit Joanna **Ostler** Joannis et Aliciae O. olim . . . . . filia. Sponsores fuere Joa Harrowin, Eliz. Ostler avia.
â me Thomâ Price, Miss^{rio} Ap^{co}.

[36] Junio Die 28vo nata die verò sequenti baptizata fuit Helena Francisca **Savage** Roberti et Helenae S. (olim **Bailey**) filia. Sponsores fuere Georgius Jerningham per Procuratorem fratrem Henricum et Francisca Domina Jerningham. â me Thomâ Price, Miss^{rio} Ap^{co}.

Aug [*over* Julio *crossed out*] Die 13^{tio} natus die verò sequenti baptizatus fuit Isaac **Am**[**i** *crossed out*]**es** Joannis et Sarae A. (olim **Meadowes**) conjugum filius. Sponsores fuere Gulielmus Hastings, Sara Trendle. â me Thomâ Price, Miss^{rio} Ap^{co}.

Aug. Die 24to natus die vero sequenti baptizatus fuit Gulielmus **Hastings** Edwardi et Susannae H. (olim **Bone**) conjugum filius. Sponsores fuere Gulielmus Hastings, Hannah Hastings, avunculus et amita Baptiz^{i}. â me Thomâ Price, Miss^{rio} Ap^{co}.

[37] Sep. 1813. Gul. Barnes.* Die 14° Septembris A.D. 1813 natus et die 22° ejusdem mensis et anni baptizatus fuit Gulielmus **Barnes** filius Gulielmi Barnes et Annae (olim **Large**) conjugum. Patrinus fuit Jacobus Livermore, Matrina Catharina Dorgate.
â me Samuele Jones, Miss° Ap^{co}.

Die 11° Octobris 1813 nata et die 28 ejusdem mensis et anni baptizata fuit Anna **Kearney** filia Joannis Kearney et Marthae (olim **Love**) conjugum. Patrinus fuit Joannes Kane, Matrina Martha Adams. â me Samuele Jones, Miss^{rio} Ap^{co}.

Die 2° Novembris 1813 natus et die 5° ejusdem mensis et anni baptizatus fuit Gulielmus **Lusher** filius Joannis Lusher et Annae (olim **Wyat**) conjugum. Patrinus fuit Joannes Harrowin, Matrina Francisca Lot. â me Samuele Jones, Miss^{rio} Ap^{co}.

Die 15° Novembris 1813 natus et die 16° ejusdem mensis et anni baptizatus fuit Carolus **Michette** filius Ludovici Michette et Annae (olim **Castleton**) conjugum. Patrinus fuit (per procuratorem suum Josephum White) Carolus Jerningham, Matrina Francisca Jerningham. â me Samuele Jones, Miss^{rio} Ap^{co}.

Die 9° Decembris 1813 natus et die sequente baptizatus fuit Gulielmus **Carr** filius Thomae Carr et Mariae (olim **Bly**) conjugum. Patrinus fuit Petrus Laurent, Matrina Margarita Simmons.
â me Samuele Jones, Miss^{rio} Ap^{co}.

Die 16° Decembris 1813 natus et eodem die baptizatus fuit Benjaminus **Gunton** filius Joannis et Marthae (olim **Barnes**) Gunton conjugum. Matrina fuit Tomerson [*Thomasin*] Spaul.
a me Samuele Jones, Miss° Ap^{co}.

[1814]

[38] Die 18° Martii 1814 natus et die sequente baptizatus fuit Fran-

* Mr. Jones begins again the duplication of names and dates, but we discontinue after this sample.

ciscus Hugo Joseph **Jerningham** filius Georgii Jerningham Baronetti et Dñae Franciscae (olim **Sulyard**) conjugum. Patrinus fuit Hugo Smythe per procuratorem Samuelem Jones, Matrina Emilia Jerningham per procuratorem Carolettam Jerningham.
a me Samuele Jones Miss° Ap^co.

Die 27° Maii 1814 nata et die 29° ejusdem mensis & anni baptizata fuit Maria Anna **Kerrison** filia Simonis Kerrison et Annae (olim **Spaul**) conjugum. Patrinus fuit Joannes Spaul, Matrina Amy Spaul. a me Samuele Jones, Miss° Ap^co.

Die 1° Julii 1814 nata et die 3° ejusdem mensis & anni baptizata fuit Martha **Humphries** filia Joannis et Marthae Humphries (olim **Briggs**) conjugum. Patrinus fuit Jacobus Neale, Matrina Martha Adams. a me Samuele Jones, Miss° Ap^co.

Die 13° Augusti 1814 nata et die sequente baptizata fuit Teresa Caroletta **Savage** filia Roberti et Helenae Savage (olim **Baily**) conjugum. Patrinus fuit Henricus Jerningham, Matrina Caroletta Jerningham. a me Samuele Jones, Miss° Ap^co.

Die 17° Septembris 1814 nata et die sequente baptizata fuit Francisca **Baker** filia Joannis Baker et Mariae (olim **Spaul**) conjugum. Patrinus fuit Jacobus Neale, Matrina Elizabeth Savage.
a me Samuele Jones, Miss° Ap^co.

Die 17° Novembris 1814 natûs et die 19° ejusdem mensis et anni baptizatus fuit Jacobus **Hostler** filius Joannis Hostler et Hales [Aliciae *in margin*] (olim **Youngs**) conjugum. Patrinus fuit Jacobus Neal, Matrina Martha Adams. a me Samuele Jones, Miss° Ap^co.

[39] Die 27° Novembris 1814 nata et die 29 ejusdem mensis et anni baptizata fuit Maria **Hastings** filia Edwardi et Susannæ (olim **Bone**) Hastings conjugum. Patrinus fuit Jacobus Hastings, matrina Anna Hastings. a me Samuele Jones, Miss° Ap^co.

Die 5° Decembris 1814 natus et die sequente baptizatus fuit Stephanus **Seggins** filius Isaac Seggins et Mariae (olim **Barber**) conjugum. Patrinus fuit Jacobus Neal, Matrina Sarah Trendle.
a me Samuele Jones, Miss° Ap^co.

1815

Die 24° Januarii 1815 Nata et die sequente baptizata fuit Maria **Bircham** filia Jacobi Bircham et Sarae (olim **Randal**) conjugum. Patrinus fuit Ludovicus Michette, Matrina Maria Dorgate.
a me Samuele Jones, Miss° Ap^co.

Die 9° Junii 1815 nata et die 13° ejusdem mensis et anni baptizata fuit Louisa Maria **Scott** filia Thomae Scott et Rhodae (olim **Wilkinson**) conjugum. Matrina fuit Maria Scott.
a me Samuele Jones, Miss° Ap^co.

Die 20° Augusti 1815 nata et die sequente baptizata fuit Isabella Maria **Jerningham** filia Georgii Jerningham Baronetti et Dnae Franciscae (olim **Sulyard**) conjugum. Patrinus fuit Thomas Gage Baronettus per procuratorem Henricum Jerningham, matrina Dna Francisca Petre per procuratorem Mariam Joannam Johnson. a me Samuele Jones, Miss° Ap^co.

Die 26° Augusti 1815 natus et die sequente baptizatus fuit Jacobus **Hastings** filius Gulielmi Hastings et Lydiae (olim **Trugget**) con-

jugum. Patrinus fuit Jacobus Hastings, matrina Maria Hastings.
a me Samuele Jones, Miss° Ap^co.

[40] Die 2ª Octobris 1815 natus et eodem die baptizatus fuit [Gulielmus *above*] Josephus **Savage** filius Roberti Savage et Helenae (olim **Bailey**) conjugum. a me Joanne Bap: Fountain, Sac. Miss.

1816

Die 2ª Januarii 1816 nata et die 16ª Martii ejusdem anni baptizata fuit (conditionati) Francisca **Lacy** filia Joannis Lacy et Annae (olim **Cross**) conjugum. Patrinus fuit Joannes Hostler, Matrina Dña Caroletta Jerningham. a me Samuele Jones, Miss° Ap^co.

Die 23ª Maii 1816 nata et die 25ª ejusdem mensis et anni baptizata fuit Elizabeth **Lusher** filia Joannis Lusher et Annae (olim **Wyat**) conjugum. Patrinus fuit Georgius Jerningham Baronettus, Matrina Dña Francisca Jerningham.
a me Samuele Jones, Miss° Ap^co.

Die 31ª Maii 1816 nata et die 16ª Junii ejusdem anni baptizata fuit Maria **Chappell** filia Gulielmi Chappell et Annae (olim **Dunn**) conjugum. Matrina fuit Susanna Jennings.
a me Samuele Jones, Miss° Apco.

Die 3ª Septembris 1815 nata et die 21ª Julii 1816 baptizata fuit conditionati Sarah **Kinnett** filia Thomae Kinnett et Helenae (olim **Mullan**). a me Samuele Jones, Miss° Ap^co.

Die 31° Julii 1816 nata et die 2ª Augusti 1816 baptizata fuit Maria Francisca **Edwards** filia Jacobi Edwards et Elizabeth (olim **Savage**) conjugum. Patrinus fuit Edwardus Jerningham, matrina (per procuratorem Helenam Savage) Laura Jerningham.
a me Samuele Jones, Miss° Ap^co.

1817

Die 31ª Decembris 1816 natus et die 2° Januarii 1817 baptizatus fuit Gulielmus **Hastings** filius Edwardi Hastings & Susannae (olim **Bone**). Patrinus fuit (per procuratorem Ludovicum Michette) Joannes Spaul, matrina Elizabeth Seggins.
a me Samuele Jones, Miss° Ap^co.

[41] Die 9° Januarii 1817 nata et die sequente baptizata fuit Sophia Rosetta **Burgess** filia Caroli Burgess et Hannae (olim **Hastings**). Patrinus fuit Edwardus Hastings, Matrina Mary Daniel.
a me Samuele Jones, Miss° Ap^co.

Die 25° Martii 1817 nata et die 28° ejusdem mensis et anni baptizata fuit Martha **Carr** filia Thomae Carr & Mariae (olim **Blythe**) conjugum. Patrinus fuit Jacobus Hudson, Matrina Anna Largen.
a me Samuele Jones, Miss° Ap^co.

Die 31° Martii 1817 nata et die sequente baptizata fuit Maria Elizabetha **Savage** filia Roberti Savage et Helenae (olim **Bailey**) conjugum. Patrinus fuit Joannes Lusher, matrina (per procuratorem Sarah Trendle) Lydia Hastings.
a me Samuele Jones, Miss° Ap^co.

Die 1° Aprilis 1817 nata et die sequente baptizata fuit Francisca **Hastings** filia Edwardi Hastings et Sarae (olim **Villicott**) conjugum. Patrinus fuit Franciscus Hastings, matrina Francisca Hastings.
a me Samuele Jones, Miss° Ap^co.

Die 30ª Januarii 1817 natus et die 6° Aprilis ejusdem anni baptizatus fuit Joannes **Bunn** filius Francisci Bunn et Mariae (olim **Conolon**) conjugum. Patrinus fuit Joannes Lusher, matrina Maria Daniel.
a me Samuele Jones, Miss° Ap^co.

Die 27° Aprilis 1817 nata et die 1° Maii 1817 baptizata fuit Maria Emilia **Scott** filia Thomae Scott et Rhodae (olim **Wilkinson**) conjugum. Matrina fuit Maria Scott.
a me Samuele Jones, Miss° Ap^co.

Die 8ª Aprilis 1817 nata et die 26° Maii 1817 baptizata fuit Maria **Lacey** filia Joannis Lacey et Mariae (olim **Cross**) conjugum. Patrinus fuit Joannes Lusher, Matrina Maria Dyson.
a me Samuele Jones, Miss° Ap^co.

[42] Die 27° Augusti 1817 natus et die 31° ejusdem mensis et anni baptizatus fuit Michael **Conolly** filius Michaelis Conolly et Annae (olim **Ireson**) conjugum. Patrinus fuit Ludovicus Michette, Matrina Paulina Michette. a me Samuele Jones, Miss. Ap^co.

Die 22° Septembris 1817 natus et die 23° ejusdem mensis et anni baptizatus fuit Joannes **Barnes** filius Gulielmi Barnes et Annae (olim **Large**) conjugum. Patrinus fuit Thomas Reeve, matrina Catharina Keith. a me Samuele Jones, Miss° Ap^co.

Die 20° Octobris 1817 natus et die sequente baptizatus fuit Jacobus Josephus **Seggins** filius Isaac Seggins et Mariae (olim **Barber**) conjugum. Patrinus fuit Joannes Josephus Dillon, Matrina Dña Francisca Jerningham. a me Samuele Jones, Miss° Ap^co.

Die 20° Novembris 1817 natus et die sequenti baptizatus fuit Joannes Edmundus **Hastings** filius Gulielmi Hastings et Lydiae (olim **Truggett**) conjugum. Patrinus fuit Edwardus Hastings, Matrina Maria Dyson. a me Samuele Jones, Miss° Ap^co.

Die undecimo Decembris 1817 natus et die 13° ejusdem mensis et anni baptizatus fuit Josephus Gulielmus **Blythe** filius Edwardi Blythe et Sarae (olim **Trendle**) conjugum. Patrinus fuit Ludovicus Michette, matrina Birgitta Michette.
a me Samuele Jones, Miss° Ap^co.

Die 25° Decembris 1817 natus et die sequenti baptizatus fuit Matthew **Laws** filius Joannis Laws et Elizabethae (olim **Fox**) conjugum. Patrinus fuit Robertus Fox, Matrina Christiana Grant.
a me Samuele Jones, Miss° Ap^co.

1818

Die 6° Januarii 1818 nata et die 8° ejusdem mensis et anni baptizata fuit Francisca Caritas **Hastings** filia Francisci Hastings et Lydiae (olim **Bream**) conjugum. Patrinus fuit Gulielmus Hastings, Matrina Francisca Lot. a me Samuele Jones, Miss° Ap^co.

Die 25° Januarii 1818 natus et die sequenti baptizatus fuit Gulielmus **Michette** filius Ludovici Michette et Annae (olim **Castleton**) conjugum. Patrinus fuit Gulielmus Jerningham, per procuratricem Carolettam Jerningham, matrina Laura Jerningham.
a me Samuele Jones, Miss° Ap^co.

[43] Die 7° Maii 1815 natus et die 14° Martii 1818 baptizatus fuit conditionate Robertus **Bunn** filius Francisci Bunn et Mariae (olim **Conolly**) conjugum. a me Samuele Jones, Miss° Ap^co.

Die 10 Maii 1818 natus et die sequente baptizatus fuit Georgius **Bircham** filius Jacobi Bircham et Sarae (olim **Randal**) conjugum. Patrinus fuit Ludovicus Michette, matrina Paulina Michette.
a me Samuele Jones, Miss° Ap^co.

Die 2° Julii 1818 nata et die sequente baptizata fuit Maria Elizabeth **Edwards** filia Jacobi Edwards et Elizabeth (olim **Savage**) conjugum. Patrinus fuit Robertus Savage, per procuratorem Ludovicum Michette, matrina Helena Savage.
a me Samuele Jones, Miss° Ap^co.

Die 11° Septembris 1818 nata et die 13° ejusdem mensis et anni baptizata fuit Eliza **Bonus** filia Mariae Bonus et Joannis **Adcock.** Matrina fuit Sarah Pank. a me T. D. D'Eterville.

Die 19° Septembris 1818 nata et die 22° ejusdem mensis et anni baptizata fuit Maria **Savage** filia Roberti Savage et Helenae (olim **Bayley**) conjugum. Matrina fuit Francisca Jerningham.
a me Samuele Jones, Miss° Ap^co.

Die 2° Septembris 1818 natus et die 13° Octobris 1818 baptizatus fuit conditionate Walterus **Scott** filius Thomae Scott et Rhodae (olim **Wilkinson**) conjugum. a me Samuele Jones, Miss° Ap^co.

Die 3° Decembris 1818 natus et die sequente baptizatus fuit Gulielmus **Hostler** filius Joannis Hostler et Aliciae (olim **Youngs**) conjugum. Patrinus fuit Robertus Laws, Matrina Paulina Michette.
a me Samuele Jones, Miss° Ap^co.

Die 26° Decembris 1818 nata et die sequente baptizata fuit Sarah Maria **Ireson** filia Joannis Ireson & Mariae Annae (olim **Trendle**) conjugum. Patrinus fuit Ephraim Trendle, matrina Sarah Trendle. a me Samuele Jones, Miss° Ap^co.

[44] [1819]

Die 6° Februarii [*over* Januarii *crossed out*] 1819 natus et die 8° ejusdem mensis et anni baptizatus fuit Augustinus Carolus **Bunn** filius Francisci Bunn et Mariae (olim **Conolly**) conjugum. Patrinus fuit Carolus Edwardus Jerningham (per procuratorem Ludovicum Michette), matrina Francisca Jerningham.
a me Samuele Jones, Miss° Ap^co.

Die 25° Februarii 1819 natus et die sequenti baptizatus fuit Jacobus **Hastings** filius Edwardi Hastings et Susannae (olim **Bone**) conjugum. Patrinus fuit Robertus Lawes, matrina Susanna Jennings. à me Samuele Jones, Miss° Ap^co.

Die 30° Martii [*over* Aprilis *crossed out*] 1819 natus et die 8° Aprilis baptizatus fuit Jacobus **Carr** filius Thomae Carr et Mariae (olim **Blythe**) conjugum. Patrinus fuit Jacobus Hudson, per procuratorem Jacobum Hastings, matrina Maria Davey.
a me Samuele Jones, Miss° Ap.

Die 10° Decembris 1818 nata et die 11° Aprilis 1819 baptizata fuit Emilia **Lacy** filia Joannis Lacy et Annae (olim **Cross**) conjugum. Patrinus fuit Franciscus Jerningham, per procuratorem Ludovicum Michette, matrina Laura Jerningham.
a me Samuele Jones, Miss° Ap^co.

Die 1° Julii 1819 nata et die sequenti baptizata fuit Louisa **Kidd** filia Thomae Kidd et Susannae (olim **Banham**) conjugum. Patri-

nus fuit Carolus Jerningham, Matrina Lydia Hastings.
a me Samuele Jones, Miss° Ap^co.

Die 26° Augusti 1819 nata et die 5° Septembris 1819 baptizata fuit Agnes **Lusher** filia Joannis et Annae (olim **Wyat**) conjugum. Patrinus fuit Thomas Roulstone, matrina Anna S^t Quintin.
à me T. D. D'Eterville.

Die 10° Septembris 1819 natus est Henricus **Barns** et die 19 ejusdem mensis et anni baptizatus fuit idem filius Gulielmi Barns et Annae (olim **Large**) conjugum. Patrinus fuit Joannes Gunton, matrina Martha Gunton. a me T. D. D'Eterville.

Die 22° Octobris 1819 natus et die 24° Octobris 1819 baptizatus fuit Joannes **Conolly** filius Michaelis Conolly et Annae (olim **Ireson**). Patrinus fuit Joannes Ireson, matrina Maria Ireson.
a me Samuele Jones, Miss° Ap^co.

[45] [1820]

Die 5° Januarii 1820 natus et die 14^a Januarii 1820 baptizatus fuit Henricus Hamond **Hastings** filius Gulielmi Hastings et Lydiae (olim **Trugget**) conjugum. Patrinus fuit Jacobus Hastings, matrina Maria Hastings. a me Samuele Jones, Miss° Ap^co.

Die 9° Februarii 1820 natus et die 12° ejusdem mensis et anni baptizatus fuit Gulielmus Edmundus **Doggett** filius Gulielmi Dogget et Annae (olim **Diver**) conjugum. Patrinus fuit David Doggett, matrina Catharina Doggett. a me Samuele Jones, Miss° Ap^co.

Die 11° Februarii 1820 nata et die 13° ejusdem mensis et anni baptizata fuit Henrietta **Dyson** filia Joannis Dyson et Catharinae (olim **Fulcher**) conjugum. Patrinus fuit Edwardus Hastings, matrina Victorina D'Arcourt. a me Samuele Jones, Miss° Ap^co.

Die 6° Januarii 1820 nata et die 13° Februarii ejusdem anni baptizata fuit Birgitta **Burns** filia Hugonis Burns et Annae (olim **Hill**) conjugum. Patrinus fuit Jacobus Lawley, matrina Margarita Lines. a me Samuele Jones, Miss° Ap^co.

Die 2° Martii 1820 natus et die 4° ejusdem mensis et anni baptizatus fuit Robertus Georgius **Savage** filius Roberti Savage et Helenae (olim **Bailey**) Conjugum. Patrinus fuit Ludovicus Michette, matrina Georgina Jerningham. a me Samuele Jones, Miss° Ap^co.

Die 10° Aprilis 1820 nata et die sequenti baptizata fuit Anna **Hastings** filia Edwardi Hastings et Susannae (olim **Bone**) conjugum. Patrinus fuit Robertus Laws, matrina Susanna Jennings.
a me Samuele Jones, Miss° Ap^co.

Die 13^a Aprilis natus et die 16° ejusdem mensis et anni baptizatus fuit Franciscus Joannes **Bonus.** Matrina fuit Maria Bunn.
a me Samuele Jones, Miss° Ap^co.

Die 18° Maii 1820 nata et eodem die baptizata fuit Maria Anna **Daynes** filia Joannis Daynes et Luciae (olim **Baker**) conjugum. Patrinus fuit Edmundus Spaul, Matrina Paulina Michette.
a me Samuele Jones, Miss° Ap^co.

Die 1° Octobris 1820 baptizatus est sub conditione Beilby Franciscus **Simmons.** a me Frederico Carolo Husenbeth, Miss° Ap^co.

[46] Die 7^a Junii 1816 nata et die 18 Octobris 1820 sub conditione

baptizata fuit Maria **Taylor** filia Joannis Taylor et Joannae (olim **Frost**) conjugum. Patrinus fuit Carolus Edwardus Jerningham, matrina Francisca Jerningham.
à me Frederico Husenbeth, Miss° Ap^co.

Die 22° Julii 1818 natus et die 18° Octobris 1820 sub conditione baptizatus fuit Carolus **Taylor** filius Joannis Taylor et Joannae (olim **Frost**) conjugum. Patrinus fuit Carolus Edwardus Jerningham, matrina [Francisca *crossed out*] Georgina Jerningham.
à me Frederico Husenbeth, Miss° Ap^co.

Die 4ª Decembris 1820 nata et die 8 ejusdem mensis et anni baptizata fuit Caroletta Teresia **Kidd** filia Thomae et Susannae Kidd (olim **Banham**) conjugum. matrina fuit Georgina Jerningham.
à me Frederico Husenbeth, Miss° Ap^co.

Die 11 Augusti 1818 natus et die 10 Decembris 1820 baptizatus fuit Joannes **Hastings** filius Joannis et Rosae Hastings (olim **Bell**) conjugum. matrina fuit Diana Hastings.
à me Frederico Husenbeth, Miss. Ap^co.

Die 26° Maii 1820 natus et die 10 Decembris 1820 baptizatus fuit Ricardus **Hastings** filius Joannis et Rosae Hastings (olim **Bell**) conjugum. matrina fuit Diana Hastings.
à me Frederico Husenbeth, Miss° Ap^co.

[47] Die 1 Aprilis 1816 nata et die 10 Decembris 1820 [sub conditione *above*] baptizata fuit Anna **Hastings** filia Joannis et Rosae Hastings (olim **Bell**) conjugum. Testabitur Diana Hastings.
à me Frederico Husenbeth, Miss° Ap^co.

Die 19 Decembris 1820 natus et die 21 Decembris 1820 baptizatus fuit Gulielmus David **Doggett** filius Gulielmi et Annae Doggett (olim **Diver**) conjugum. patrinus fuit David Doggett, Matrina Maria Doggett. à me Frederico Husenbeth, Miss° Ap^co.

[1821]

Die 31° Decembris [1820 *above*] nata et die 1 Januarii 1821 baptizata fuit Sara **Edwards** filia Jacobi et Elizabeth Edwards (olim **Savage**) conjugum. patrinus fuit Franciscus Hugo Jerningham, matrina Francisca Jerningham. à me Frederico Husenbeth, Miss° Ap^co.

Die 2° Februarii 1821 natus et die 4 Februarii 1821 baptizatus fuit Carolus Philippus **Sadler** filius Joannis et Marthae Sadler (olim **Shilling**) conjugum. patrinus fuit Beilby F. Symmons, matrina Maria Rose. à me Frederico C. Husenbeth, Miss° Ap^co.

Die 1 Februarii 1821 nata et die 4 Februarii 1821 baptizata fuit Sara **Burcham** filia Jacobi et Sarae Burcham (olim **Randall**) conjugum. patrinus fuit Jacobus Watts, matrina Francisca Hastings.
à me Frederico Carolo Husenbeth, Miss° Ap^co.

[48] Die 4ª Februarii 1821 natus et die 5 Februarii 1821 baptizatus fuit Robertus **Houchin** filius Roberti et Rosannae Houchin (olim **Pell**) conjugum. patrinus fuit Joannes Spaul, matrina Lucia Spaul. à me Frederico Carolo Husenbeth, Miss. Ap^co.

Die 18 Februarii 1821 baptizatus fuit sub conditione Joannes **Sadler.**
a me F. C. Husenbeth, Miss° Ap^co.

Die 15ª Decembris 1813 natus et die 24 Februarii 1821 baptizatus

fuit Jacobus **Bennett** filius Temison [forsan Thomasinae *interlined*] Bennett. matrina fuit Hannah Roulstone.

à me Frederico Carolo Husenbeth, Miss° Ap^co.

Die 16 Januarii 1815 natus et die 24 Februarii 1821 baptizatus fuit Philippus **Bennett** filius Temison [forsan Thomasinae *above*] Bennett. patrinus fuit Thomas Roulstone.

à me Frederico Carolo Husenbeth, Miss° Ap^co.

Die 13^a Septembris 1819 nata et die 25 Februarii 1821 baptizata fuit (sub conditione) Helena Sara **Simmons** filia Beilby Francisci et Marjory Simmons (olim **Sadler**) conjugum.

à me Frederico Carolo Husenbeth, Miss° Ap^co.

Die 19^a Martii 1821 nati et die eodem baptizati fuere gemelli fratres Josephus (primogenitus) et Joannes **Savage** filii Roberti et Helenae Savage, olim **Bailey,** conjugum.

a me Frederico Carolo Husenbeth, Miss° Ap^co.

Die 8 Aprilis 1821 baptizatae sunt sub conditione Christina **Sursham** et Sara Sursham ejus filia.

à me Frederico Carolo Husenbeth, Miss° Ap^co.

[49 *and* 50 *contain an index.*]

[51] Nomina eorum qui confirmati fuerunt ab Ill^mo Dño Joanne Milner Episcopo Castabalensi Die 29^no mensis Julii 1813.

Communicants:

Charlotte Jerningham
Susan Hastings W. of Ed. J^r
James Hastings
Francis Hastings
Sarah Trendle
Sarah Trendle Jun^r
Joa. Ireson
Anne Ireson
John Lovatt
Francis Crosse
W^m Dyson
Mary Dyson
Hannah Lusher
Simon Baker
Sarah Pank
Sarah Bircham
Joa. Amies Sen^r
Dinah Hastings
Rhode Scott
Edw^d Seggins
Frances Allen
Mary Spaull
Eliz. Hastings
Joa. Hastings conf^d at Norwich 1^st of Aug. same year.

Children non Communicants:

Richard Spaull
Cha^s Spaull
Mary Scott
Martha Seggins
Joa. Lawes
Joseph Lawes
Joa. Amies Jun^r
James Bircham
Rob^t Daines
Bernard Baker
Catherine Hastings
Tho^s Reeve
Mary Lusher
Hannah Lusher Jun^r
Sarah Hastings
Susan Hastings Jun^r
James Silcock
Geo. Gunton
Simon Baker Jun^r
Edmund Spaull
Geo. Grant
James Grant
Rob^t Hastings
Paulina Michette
Ursula Lawes
Mary Hastings
Eliz. Hastings Jun^r
James Spaull
Mary Gunton
John Hostler

Paul Austen
Total 55
* Thos Price Mis. Apcus Test.

[52] Names of persons confirmed in August 1818, by Rt Revd Dr Milner.

Francis Lusher	Ann Barnes
Martha Hastings	Martha Parfett
Mary Morphew	Mary Hostler
Amelia Kidd	John Gunton
Mary Michette	George Spaul
John Pank	Bridget Michette
Elizabeth Baker	Ephraim Trendle
Elizabeth Laws	† Luke L . . .
Sarah Hostler	William Laws
James Hudson	Christopher Adcock
David Dorgate [Dogget *in pencil*]	Thomas Truggett
Mary Amies [Ames *in pencil*]	Ruth Truggett
Ann Bircham	Total 25

[*Page* 53 (*the last*) *is a continuation of index.*]

* The signature of Mr. Thos Price has been cut out and supplied in a later hand above.

† The remainder of the surname has been cut out, but it is probably Laws, Luke (born 1803) being the elder brother of William (born 1804), whose name follows immediately after.

No. X.

THE CATHOLIC REGISTERS OF THE DOMESTIC CHAPEL OF THE GORING, BIDDULPH, AND WRIGHT FAMILY AT BURTON HOUSE, BURTON, SUSSEX. 1720–1855.

CONTRIBUTED BY FATHER BERNARDINE, O.S.F.C.
EDITED AND ANNOTATED BY JOSEPH STANISLAUS HANSOM.

The manor of Burton, anciently Botechitone and later Bodexton, and Boderton in *Commoners*, is near Petworth. John Goring (will 11 Hen. III) was the first of Burton. His grandson William and his four lineal descendants were knighted, the fourth being made a baronet. Sir Henry Goring, the second baronet, by his marriage with Mary, widow of Sir Thomas Gage of Firle in Sussex, second baronet, and daughter of John Chamberlain of Shirburn Castle, Oxon, had *inter alios* Sir William, the third and last baronet, and a daughter Anne married to Richard Biddulph, Staffs., whose descendants (Wright) eventually inherited in 1835. Sir William Goring, having no issue by his wife Dorothy Plowden, relict of Philip Draycott of Draycott and Paynesley, Staffs., the estate passed to his sister Anne (Mrs. Richard Biddulph). Sir William, as a Catholic Nonjuror, in 1717 made declarations of his property at Burton, and also (in right of his wife) at Draycott and Paynesley. His will dated 22 Jan. 1723, was proved 17 March 1724, desires burial at Burton.* Dame Dorothy, his widow, by her will of 2 July 1729, proved 8 June 1737, desired "to be buried in the church of the English Sepulchrines (nuns) at Liége, all her English servants to have their charges borne to London" (J. O. Payne, *English Nonjurors* and *Records of English Catholics*). She may be the Madam Draycott at Liége at an earlier date. She returned there in her second widowhood. Sir William Goring had also been there, and also Plowdens (*Cath. Rec. Soc.* xvii).

After remaining in the Biddulph family until 1835 the Burton estate went by bequest of John Biddulph to his kinsman Anthony George Wright, who assumed the name of Biddulph, whose son Anthony John Wright-Biddulph *d.s.p.* 12 Aug. 1895. After his death the estate was sold, no longer being in Catholic hands: but the mission continued.

The old domestic chapel in Burton House seems according to the Registers to have been dedicated to the Blessed Virgin.

Mr. T. W. Horsfield, in his "History of Sussex" (1835), says—"In 1759 a great part of Burton House was destroyed by fire, when a new, spacious and splendid structure was begun after a design of Giacomo Leoni. In 1826 this mansion was itself destroyed by fire, and a new house has lately been erected. An elegant chapel for the service of the Church of Rome has recently been fitted up."

This was evidently the chapel built outside Burton House, dedicated to St. John the Baptist, and blessed in December 1831 by the Right Rev. Dr. Bramston, Vicar Apostolic of the London District.

* He died 29 Feb. 1723–4. An obituary list of one of the Kemps of Slindon (*C.R.S.* vii, 387) puts it on 11 March. This is the difference of the old and new styles.

The foundation-stone of the present church was laid 12 Sept. 1866, the Rev. Thomas J. Capel (later well known as Monsignor Capel) being then the Rector. The surrounding Catholic cemetery had been consecrated by Dr. Grant, Bishop of Southwark, on 12 August previously. It was consecrated on 18 August 1869, under the dedication of SS. Anthony and George, by Archbishop (later Cardinal) Manning, who preached at the solemn opening on the following day.* Mr. Anthony John Wright-Biddulph bore the entire cost and endowment, and placed it in the hands of lay trustees.

This church is very ornate, in the Decorated Style of Gothic, well supplied in altars, stained glass and other appointments. It stands at the corner of the park of Burton House; so the mission is now described as that of Burton Park, and abuts on the village of Duncton.

Brother Foley says (*Records S.J.* v, 793) the first chaplain at Burton was,—

Fr. **William Tunstall,** S.J., in 1678.

He was a Yorkshireman, born 1611–2; entered the S.J. at Watten in 1731; procurator at St. Omer's in 1642; on mission in Yorkshire 1643–4; professed 25 Nov. 1646; in France 1646; procurator at Watten 1747–8; ditto at Liége 1755–6; at English College, Rome 1660–72; Rector at Ghent 1672 to 1678. At the commencement of the Oates conspiracy was chaplain to Lady Goring (Mary Chamberlain, wife of Sir Henry Goring), and it was to him, at Burton, that a circular letter from Fr. Edward Petre was addressed summoning the triennial meeting of the Jesuits in London for 24 April 1678. This letter was used against the Jesuit prisoners. He escaped to the continent and died at Watten 25 March 1681 (Foley v, 690, 793; vii, 784). It would seem that his stay was very short.

Fr. **Anthony Selosse,** S.J., the younger, coming next.

He was a native of French Flanders, born 1653, and entered the S.J. 5 Oct. 1671. After ordination went to Burton Castle, *the seat of Lady* Goring (*sic*). There are no dates, but Foley puts the death of Sir Henry Goring in 1683, and the statement may well be wrong. An old document quoted by him says only that he went as chaplain to Lady Goring, and Selosse must have been there *temp.* Charles II, for when affairs under James II (6 Feb. 1685 to 11 Dec. 1688) permitted it, every Sunday after Mass at Burton Castle, he used to walk to Chichester, five miles or more (really eleven), where, in a Protestant meeting house, he gave instruction, etc. After the advent of William of Orange a posse of police and a numerous mob riotously attacked Burton Castle in the dead of night, seized Selosse and thrust him in Horsham gaol on 21 Dec. 1688. At the Spring Assizes of 1689 he was put on trial, but there being no evidence against him, he was offered liberty if he would take the oath of allegiance and *supremacy*. Declining such apostacy, he remained altogether sixteen months in prison, when he was arraigned again, but discharged at the instance of the Spanish Ambassador, on the plea that he was a foreigner. He then again went on the mission

* The Archbishop was near the scenes of his former activities as Protestant Rector of Wool-Lavington and Graffham, and Archdeacon of Chichester, and the grave of his wife Caroline Sargent. Horsley relates that the parish church of Burton, where the tombs of the Gorings were, had not been used for service for many years. There is a story that, as Archdeacon of Chichester, Manning directed its reuse for Protestant worship. The churchyard was mainly used for burials of Catholics, most of the dependants of the family being of the Faith, and the population being small. A great part of Burton House park is in Lavington, and other parts in Duncton and Wool-Lavington.

for two years, presumably at Burton; after which he returned to St. Omer, where he died 11 May 1696 (Foley v, 781, 793). Lady Goring would not be likely to dispense with the consolations of religion from 1692 till her death in 1696, but at present we have only Jesuit records to depend on. Lady Goring was senior coheiress of her father; Shirburn Castle eventually vested in her, and was by her left to Joseph Gage, her fourth son by her first husband. So she had another home; and would be welcome at Firle. But we have no knowledge of her residence, after the departure of Fr Selosse, in England or abroad. On page 316 is a record of two of her children buried at Brussels. An earlier member of her own family, George Chamberlain, had settled at Ghent after 1570; and was father of a namesake who was Bishop of Ypres from 1626 to 1634. As heir male he returned to England to secure the inheritance to the co-heiresses.

The Rev. Bernard Kelly (*Dict. Engl. Cath. Missions*) assigns the year 1700 as the approximate time of the foundation of the chaplaincy or mission. Philip Draycote "æt. 7, 1663, unmarried 1681, ob. circ. Aug.* 1698" (*Harl. Soc.* lxiii, 74). But he was married after 1681 to Dorothy daughter of Edmund Plowden of Plowden. "Madame Dracoate came (to Liége) y^e 2^d of August * 1698 with her 3 servants till y^e 2^d of May" paying 700 florins and 10 pence to the Sepulchrine nuns at Liége, and "Sir William Goreing his Nephew and Man" paid 277 fl. 1 p. about the same time. Between 2 March and 25 April 1700, each paid further sums to the nuns (*C.R.S.* xvii, 196–7). Their marriage and arrival at Burton House may have been soon after, and the chaplaincy been renewed. They had both opportunities of meeting, at Liége College, Jesuits of whom several appear below.

An attempt is now made to add a few notes to the names of those priests which appear in the register, more especially the earlier ones. It should be noted that when Foley refers to the Hampshire Jesuit District, that it contained Hampshire, Sussex, Wiltshire, and Dorset. The dates attached after their names may have been extended, both before and afterwards. Notices of deaths make it practically clear that some ended their lives as pastors at Burton.

Thomas Smythe, 23 Oct. 1720, only one entry.

Foley (*Records S.J.* vii, 721) gives Thomas Smith *alias* Lewis, born at . . . . . , co. Durham, on 18 Oct. 1674–5; a student at St. Omer's; entered S.J. at Watten 7 Sept. 1691; professed 2 Feb. 1709; on mission in Hampshire district in 1708, and next year in co. Durham; about London in 1711; from 1714–20 minister and professor of Hebrew at Liége; and (omitting reference to Burton) died in England, 9 April 1721, aged 47.

This note is given on the supposition that Thomas Smythe was a Jesuit like many of his successors at Burton. The Smythes, baronets, were of Eshe Hall, co. Durham, and later of Acton Burnell, Salop, but it would not be safe to say he was of that family. In *C.R.S.* xiii, 163, note 12, "Addresses of Jesuits 1727–34," there is a discrepancy, if those years are correct, with the death in 1721.

Robert Constable, 21 May and 18 June 1721.

Foley (vii, 160) gives Fr. Robert Constable, born 15 Feb. 1673–4 at . . . . . , Yorkshire. Burton not mentioned. Professed S.J. 2 Feb. 1726. In 1728 was living in France with an English nobleman. Died at Watten 4 Feb. 1739, aged 66 [64]. The account is very vague.

* The first date is approximate and may be too late; but allowance must be made for eleven days between the *new style* at Liége, and the *old style* then in use in England.

John Bodenham, 14 Oct. and before Christmas 1721.

Younger son of John Bodenham of Rotherwas, co. Hereford, and his wife Mary daughter of Charles Trinder of Bourton-on-the-Water, co. Gloucester. Born in co. Hereford [? Rotherwas] 8 June 1690. Educated at St. Omer's; entered the S.J. at Watten 29 July 1709. We find him as above in 1721. Professed 15 Aug. 1726; missioner at Courtfield, co. Hereford, 1724–40, when he became rector at Watten; recalled to England in October 1741; died at Croxteth Park 29 Oct. 1750; buried at Sefton, Lancashire (Foley vii, 68; Burke, *Commoners* iv, 85; *Landed Gentry*).

John Norris, *no date* 1722, and 30 Sept. 1722 to 26 March 1731, S.J.

He signs "S. J." once, to the death of Sir William Goring, 29 Feb. 1723–4. Son of Andrew and Charity Norris of London, but born in Lancashire in 1672. Entered the English College, Rome, 18 Oct. 1691; and the Jesuit noviciate at St. Andrew's, Rome, 5 April 1692 or 93; professed 15 Aug. 1709; teaching at Liége in 1710, at St. Omer's 1712–4, and at Ghent 1715–9. Foley only speaks of his being at Burton Castle 1724–8 out of nearly nine years evidenced in the text. In 1732–3 he was again in Rome at the English College; on the mission in Suffolk District till his death there [? at Kelvedon] 10 May 1754, aged 82 (Foley vii, 550). In Vol. v, 217, Foley says he died at Burton!

During Fr. Norris's term,—

Edward Wythie, once, on — May 1725.

Foley (vii, 854) says *Withy* was born in co. Cambridge [? at Sawston] in 1689; was a chaplain at Wardour Castle, Wilts., in 1724; professed S.J. 2 Feb. 1725, and we find him at Burton in the following May. In 1730 he was in Paris with two noble youths; from 1741 in the Hampshire District; and from 10 Feb. 1752 Rector of the London District until 1759, when he became Rector of Liége College until Dec. 1764, dying there 22 Nov. 1769, aged 80.—An Edward Wythie of Cambridge, gentleman, declared a life estate at Sawston in that county in 1717—value £15 1*s.* p. a. (J. O. Payne, *Nonjurors*). Several of the Nonjurors were priests described as *gentlemen*. Dom John Bernard Wythie, also born in the same county, was professed a Benedictine at Douay 29 May 1708, ordained 1716, and died in Rome 15 Feb. 1743 (Birt, *Obits*).

John Robinson, 29 July to 5 Dec. 1731.

Foley (vii, 658) calls him Robinson *alias* or *vere* Gasine or Gazain, born in London, 23 Dec. 1699; joining the Jesuits 7 Sept. 1718. From 1728 teaching at Liége; and, after being at Burton (as above), was on the mission in Lancashire in 1732, dying at Preston 17 March 1742, aged 43 [42]. Elizabeth widow of John Gazaigne of St. Martin's in the Fields, tailor, was a Catholic Nonjuror in 1717. Her will, 25 April 1737–10 Feb. 1743, says she had "the produce of 33,000 livres from the town house in Paris in the name of Éliz: Robinson, which goes at my death to my son John." Query the above. In 1717 she had declared an interest of £64 p.a. in a house [? houses] in Great Russell Street and St. Martin's Lane (J. O. Payne, *Nonjurors* and *Records Engl. Caths.*). Recusants of St. Martin's parish—Francis Robinson, tailor, 1674; Andrew R., yeoman, 1674; another or the same Andrew, distiller, 1678 and 1681 (*Midx. Records* iv).

Peter Davies, 15 May 1735 to 29 Aug. 1736.

Davis according to Foley (vii, 197). Born in London 27 Aug. 1692; entered the Society 7 Sept. 1711; became a Spiritual Coadjutor 2 Feb. 1722; after serving in Yorkshire, was sent to Maryland, North America. Returning to Europe in 1733 or 34 was sent to the Hampshire District,

where we find him at Burton in 1735 and 36 at least. From 1740 he was in Yorkshire for some years. Died at Watten 28 Dec. 1759, aged 67.

Fr. Bernardine's suggestion that some page or pages may be lost from the first book seems correct, for,—

Fr. Henry Whetenhall, S.J., was pastor at Burton when Bishop Challoner confirmed forty-five, out of a congregation of about ninety, on 17 June 1741. There can have been no episcopal visitation for many years (E. H. Burton, *Life and Times of Bishop Challoner*). Foley says Fr. Whetenhall was born in Kent 31 Aug. 1694; entered the S.J. 7 Sept. 1713; professed 15 Aug. 1732 [? 1722]; went to Maryland in 1724 [?]; returned to England about 1736–7; and was sent to Lulworth Castle, Dorset, but Burton is not mentioned; and died in London 27 May 1745, when he would be aged 50. His parentage is given by Gillow in *C.R.S.* viii, 433. His grandfather, Thomas Whetenhall of East Peckham, Kent, signed a three-generation pedigree at the Visitation in 1663, quartering twenty-four coats with his arms (*Harl. Soc.* liv, 178). His only son, Henry Whetenhall of East Peckham, as a Nonjuror, in 1717 declared the value of his estate there at £243 6*s.* 6*d.*, his son Thomas acting with him. The latter died in Brussels 13 Jan. 1768. A third son, James, a secular priest, born in 1702, was ordained by Pope Benedict XIII, became confessor to the English Benedictine nuns at Ghent, where he died 2 March 1773 (J. Kirk, *Biographies* 247). Two daughters were—Dame Catherine Maura Whetenhall, O.S.B., of Brussels; and Dame Mary Placida Whetenhall, O.S.B., of Pontoise (*C.R.S.* viii and xiv).

It is possible that there may have been a lapse in the chaplaincy, as Charles Biddulph and his wife, Frances Bedingfeld, had three children baptised at Winchester,—on 17 July 1752, 9 Nov. 1755, and 7 July 1759 (*C.R.S.* i), extending even into the scanty returns during the period of the following priest—

Thomas Sanders, 20 June 1755 to 17 April 1772.

Foley (vii, 71) says he was born at . . . . . in Warwickshire, 1 Oct. 1724; entered the Society 7 Sept. 1744; professed 2 Feb. 1762; was teaching at St. Omer's in 1754. After being at Burton (as the registers show) and in the Hampshire District, he became missioner at Worcester in 1777, where he died 12 Nov. 1790, aged 65. The Franciscan Registers of Birmingham give "Born 1 Oct. & bap. 5 Oct. 1723, Thomas son of Richard Sanders & Mary, sponsors Edward Loxley & Ann Wright" (Phillimore's *Warwickshire Registers* ii, 45); and Richard Sanders of Birmingham died 4 May 1724 (*Ibid.* iii, 60).

Charles Brown *alias* [*vere*] **Booth,** 13 Jan., and "by Mr. Brown," on 31 Jan. 1773.

Foley (v, 792, and vii, 72) says he was brother of James Booth, the celebrated conveyancer, and born at St. Germain-en-Laye, France, 8 Sept. 1707; entered the Society 7 Sept. 1724; professed 2 Feb. 1743. After serving on the mission in England, he became English Penitentiary at Loreto; later tutor to Henry 8th Lord Arundell at Wardour Castle, Wilts.; in 1762–3 became Rector of the English College in Rome. He was obliged to leave in 1776 on account of charges, stated to be false, made against him and the heads of other Religious Houses in Rome, that they had entertained Prince Charles Edward with honours due to Royalty. Foley says that he was at Burton from 1769 to 1779, whilst the registers show three other priests there during that period. The statement calls for corroboration, and Foley's calling it Burton Castle, the seat of the Gorings, the last male of the family having died 45 years before is wrong. Foley concludes by saying that Fr. Booth's

old pupil, Lord Arundel, invited him to Wardour, where he died 11 May 1797, aged 90; and was buried in the family vault.

A Charles Booth was appointed a Groom of the Bedchamber to Mary of Modena, wife of King James II, then at St. Germain-en-Laye, in 1706; and may be the Captain Booth at Havre in 1692 (Ruvigny, *Jacobite Peerage, etc.*, 219, 240).

John Boone, 18 Jan. 1774 and 28 Feb. 1775.

Foley (vii, 72) says he was probably brother of Edward Boone, S.J., who was a native of Maryland, North America. He was born 18 April 1735; entered the Society. After ordination he went to Maryland in 1765; returned to England in 1770. The next dates as above. Foley says he returned to Maryland in 1784, dying there in 1795, aged 60. *C.R.S.* (xii, 53) puts his death in August 1795.

William Metcalfe, 24 Sept. 1775 to 25 April 1780, and death on 9 Sept. 1780.

Peter Metcalfe of Gaudby (Gautby) by his first wife, Ann Clod(d) of Gaudby, had two sons monks (*C.R.S.* iv, 265). The Rev. F. M. Blakiston, Rector of Gautby, courteously sends me word that the only Metcalfe entry in his registers is,—"Septembr 1724 Mr Peter Metcalfe Buryede in wollen."

With one queried year this is Dom William Placid Metcalfe, O.S.B., born at (? Brigg), Lincolnshire, in 1713; professed at Lamspring 26 May 1740; on the mission in the Benedictine South Province for an unknown term; at Winchester 1758–69; at Weston [-Underwood], Bucks., 1769; at Kelvedon Hall, Kelvedon Hatch, Essex, the seat of the Wright family referred to above, 1769–76 [? 75]; died in Sussex 9 Sept. 1780 (Birt, *Benedictine Obits*, 112). His name only appears to two registers at Winchester in 1769 (*C.R.S.* i, 170), and he may have been chaplain to the nuns.

During his term comes,—

Mr. **Molineaux,** 2 May 1777 (once).

Joseph Molyneux *alias* Tickle, S.J., may have supplied from Slindon, where he was priest and died 3 Sept. 1778, aged 47 (*C.R.S.* xiii, 355; Foley vii, 514).

G. A. Baynham, O.S.F., 5 Oct. 1780 to 22 Feb. 1781.

Fr. George Athanasius Baynham. The late Fr. Thaddeus Hermans (*Franciscans in England*, 199) gives only scraps about him. Ordained about 1761; at Douay 1762–7; chaplain to Poor Clare nuns at Aire, Flanders, 1767; at Douay 1768–70; Superior at Birmingham 1770–3; at Aire 1773–4; at Douai 1776–7; at Bruges 1778; several years at Ufton Court, Berks. He died there 25 March 1803, aged 66 (*C.R.S.* xii, 73).

George Bruning, 19 July 1781–14 Jan. 1782.

George Bruning, S.J. His sojourn at Burton is not mentioned by writers. He died at Isleworth 3 June 1802, aged 63 (*C.R.S.* vii, 389; xii, 82; xiii, 292, 301; Gillow, *Dict. Engl. Caths.* i, 330; Foley v, 814; vii, 514).

Charles McCarthy, 8 Sept. to 28 Oct. 1782.

A priest, Charles *Macarty* (*sic*) died in London 21 Oct. 1799 (*C.R.S.* xii, 73).

Richard Antrobus, 4 March to 3 May 1783, when he describes himself as Pastor of this place; and on 23 Oct. 1785.

He took the College oath at Douay 11 March 1768, when nearly 33, when he was described as son of Thomas Antrobus and his wife Sarah Greenhow of Chester diocese. It may be a coincidence, but his name appears between the brothers Edward and Thomas, aged 23 and 20,

sons of Nathaniel Eyre and his wife Jane Bromehead of the same diocese (*First Douay Diary*, 75); but Thomas Eyre, who became President of Ushaw College, is said to have been born at Glossop, Derbyshire. We may hope to hear more details of Richard Antrobus when we print the Seventh Douay Diary. He was acting at Midhurst and Easebourne 1 Aug. 1779 to 18 March 1782 at least (*C.R.S.* i). Then comes his short pastorate at Burton and a single entry. He died at Hollest House, Sussex, 1 Feb. 1800 (*Ibid.* xii, 73). This would make his age 64.

William Pierpoint and **Pierrepont,** 9 Jan. 1784 to 5 July 1810.

A note of him giving his *alias* Poole appears in Slindon Register (*C.R.S.* vii, 355), but Mr. Joseph Gillow, our Hon. Recorder, who wrote it, had not the advantage of seeing the Burton Registers which fill in a long hiatus practically from the time Pierpoint left Douay in 1783 or 1784 to the time he arrived at Cowes, Isle of Wight, in 1811. It appears that he only supplied at Slindon from Burton. It is only from 23 April 1799 that he spells his name *Pierrepont.* He died at Cowes 15 Feb. 1828 (*C.R.S.* xii, 179).

John Greenham, 25 Nov. 1810 to 1 Dec. 1816, and his death on 13 June 1817. The Laitys' Directory for 1818 (*C.R.S.* xii, 135) shows him to be a Valladolid priest, who was formerly at Moorfields Chapel, London.

William Hurst, 9 July and 29 Aug. 1817.

William son of Joseph Hurst and his wife Margaret Preston of Ormskirk, Lancashire; born 8 April 1776; went to Sedgley Park School, under his uncle John, the first President; admitted to Lisbon College, on the Radcliffe fund, 25 Sept. 1788; resided at Westminster several years, and opened St. Mary's Chapel in Romney Terrace 21 Nov. 1813, which he left in 1817. Then comes the omission of his short stay at Burton as above; but his going as missioner to Trinidad in 1817 follows, where he died 10 Aug. 1823, aged 47. His brother Thomas and nephew Joseph were also Lisbonians; whilst his uncles John and William were Douay priests (Gillow, *Register of Lisbon College*, 219; *Dict. Engl. Caths.* iii, 486; *First Douay Diary*, 70, 71; *C.R.S.* xii, 160).

Philip Wyndham, 10 Dec. 1817 only.

Vide note to Slindon Registers (*C.R.S.* vii, 356). Mr. Windham was evidently on a visit from Arundel. He died at Brook Green, Hammersmith, aged 92, not 93 as in *C.R.S.* xii, 164.

Peter Duval, 4 Jan. 1818 to 16 Sept. 1832, and his death on 24 May, 1833.

During his pastorate three Confirmations were held at Slindon, when there came to receive the Sacrament from the Burton congregation: 6 on 6 April 1823; 16 on 14 Oct. 1827; and 12 on 4 Dec. 1831. The Laitys' Directory for 1834 shows him as Pierre D., of Rouen diocese, aged 69 (*C.R.S.* v, 382–3; xii, 201).

Thomas J . . . . Brogan, 10 Aug. 1833 to 21 Sept. 1841. Was at Sutton Park, Surrey, 1842–5.

Simon O'Carroll, 17 Dec. 1841 to 24 Dec. 1848.

Before he left the three following priests supplied.

Dennis Sheehan, 23 July 1848.

Jeremiah Donovan, 13 Aug. 1848.

Edward Hood, 16 Dec. 1848.

Peter Coop, 12 May 1850 to 10 Aug. 1856.

Fr. Bernard Kelly places him at Midhurst from 1857 to 1860, after which for nine years that mission was served from Burton.

Julius Picquot, S.T.D., etc., 18 Sept. 1856? and 17 Jan. 1857. Gillow (*Dict. Engl. Caths.* v, 310) says he was ordained at St. Edmund's, Old

Hall, in 1814, where he was a professor till 1818; at Spanish Place 1818–45; Winchester 1845–8; Colchester 1848–56; Burton (as above) 1856–7; then retired to Chelsea where he died 13 June 1860. He edited a "Manual of Serving at Mass" in 1855.

It seems doubtful whether the *baptism* or *entry* is made by him on 18 Sept. 1856.

J . . . . MacSweeney, 6 March 1857 to 17 Oct. 1858.

Bernard Van Reeth, 11 Jan. 1859 to 1 Jan. 1860.

Eugene Reardon, 26 Aug. 1860 to 27 Dec. 1863.

John Ryan, O.S.A., 25 March to 9 April 1865.

Richard G . . . . Davis, 4 Feb. to 25 March 1866.

Thomas John Capel, 27 June and 19 July and 12 Sept. 1866.

Later the well-known Monsignor Capel, who was styled by Disraeli "Monsignor Catesby"; and converted the late Marquess of Bute; a great preacher; Rector of the Catholic University at Kensington; and died in America.

A. . . . V[ictor] W[illiam] Duke, 18 Nov. 1866.

This must be Victor William Duke who was at Chichester from 1866 to 1874, the leading letter "A" being Latin for *By*.

Timothy Donovan, 1866.

Fr. Louis Pellicetti, O.S.F.C., 1867.

Augustus Philip Bethell, later a canon of Southwark.

Reginald C . . . . Fowler, 1872 to 1878.

He went to St. Joseph's, Guildford, but retired later.

Thomas Lalor, 1878 to 1886.

He became a Canon of Southwark Chapter.

Fr. Anthony Brennan, O.S.F.C., 1887.

Nicholas Vincent Broder, 1888 to 1894.

He was at St. Joseph's, Brighton, which he built, from 1873–88.

Fr. Nicholas Mazzarini, O.S.F.C., 1894 to 1904.

Fr. Wilfrid Kellard, O.S.F.C., 1905.

Fr. Bernardine Fish, O.S.F.C., 1906 to 1914.

He contributes the transcript of the register, lately Provincial of his Order.

Fr. Pacificus Atkinson, O.S.F.C., 1914 to 1919.

Fr. Bernardine Fish again in charge.

I have to thank Fr. Bernardine for much local and other information. J.S.H.

Book I.

This book consists now of only the front marbled cover, with a modern label pasted outside—"Liber Baptizatorum 1720–1736," and six folios loose, so that their order can only be gathered from the dates. These loose leaves are in fair condition and are $7\frac{1}{4} \times 4\frac{7}{8}$ inches. On certain pages are extracts from the proper of Saints of the Roman missal. Pagination is supplied below.

[Conversions]

[*Inside front cover.*] [1728]

Thomas **Heber**[**den** *above*] baptizatus a me 11 Junij 1728, Patrino Joanne Lambert, matrina Joanna nn. vir quinquagenarius.

Joannes Norris.

John **Spark** was admitted in to ye Church, July ye 7th 1728.

Ann **West** was admitted in to ye Church, 7bre ye 14th 1728.

John **Saxby** was admitted into ye Church 9bre ye 30th 1728. He dy'd December ye 17th ye same year. He had all ye rightes of ye Church. His Father & Mother were present with Mr. Norris* when he expired.

[1720]

[*Page* 1] [Marriage]

Gulielmus **Page** & Maria **Croucher,** Catholici, matrimonio conjuncti sunt per me infrascriptum 23 Octobris, anº 1720; testibus Gulielmo Morley, Joanne Vine, Mariâ Danel, et Anna Floyd.

Tho: Smythe.

[1721]

[Baptisms]

Maria **Hartly** baptisa[ta *above*] est per me infrascriptum 21 Maij, an: 1721, Patrino Perceo Newgent, Matrina Maria Turner.

Rob: Constable.

Joannes **Adams** baptisatus [est *above*] per me infrascriptum 18 Junij an: 1721, Patrino Joanne Vine, Matrina Margerita Adams eius locū tenente Maria Daniel. Rob: Constable.

Maria Croucher, filia Rodulphi et N. **Croucher,** baptisata est [per *above*] infrascriptum, Patrino Joanne Vine [ejus locum tenente William Morley *below*] et matrinâ Annâ Floyd, Octobris 14, 1721.

J. Bodenham.

Maria Croucher filia N. [Croucher *scored*] et Agnetis [Croucher *scored*, **Quinall** *above*] baptisata est per me infra scriptum. Patrino Henrico Barron, matrinâ Mariâ Smithers, paulo ante Festa Natilitia anni 1721.

Joan: Bodenham.

[1722]

[Marriages]

[2] Joannes **Ha**[**les** *over* **y** *and something*] et Maria **Hayler,** primus catholicus, altera acatholica, matrimonio juncti sunt per me infrascriptum, coram testibus idoneis, anno 1722, die —.

Joannes Norris.

Nicolaus **Barlet** et Anna **Floyd,** primus acatholicus, altera Catholica matrimonio juncti die 30 7bris, 1722.

* The Rev. John Norris, S.J., evidently gave the Rites to the dying man, although only mentioned as present.

[1723]

[Baptisms]

Henricus **Croucher** baptisatus per me infrascriptum, mense 7bris, die 21, in festo Sti Mathæij 1723, patrino Henrico [Morg(oura?) a me . . ? *above*]. Joannes Norris

[1724]

[Richardus *over* Robertus? May? *scored*] **Strong** babtisatus a me infrascriptum die 27 Januarij, ann 1724, Patrino [D. *above*] Gulielmo Goring, Baronetto, cujus vices gessit, Thomas Adams, Elizabetha Buttersby matrina. Joannes Norris.

*Mary **Page** baptisata a me 12 Aprilis 1726, Patrino Edwardo Boxial, matrina Betty Strong. Joannes Norris.

[3] Anna **Page** baptisata a me die 4 Junij, 1724, Patrino Gulielmo Stoner, matrina Anna Head. Joannes Norris.

[Marriage]

Mr. Michael **Bryan** and Mrs. Mary **Tourner** were married in Burton Chappell on ye 15 of August, 1724, in ye presence of ye Brides Father Doctor Tourner, Lady Goring, Mrs Biddulph and many others of both sexes. John Norris.

[Baptisms]

Joannes **Edsel** baptisatus a me die 8° Januarij, 1724, Patrino Michaele Bryan, matrina Mrs. Mary Turner of Esborn. ejus vices supplente Margarita famula. Jo. Norris.

[1725]

[4] Baptizatus a me Robertus **Roe** die — Maii, 1725, Patrino D: Rob: Dormer, cujus vices gessit Joannes Vine; Matrina D. Maria Biddulph Junior. Edw: Wythie.

Baptizatus a me Franciscus **Bryon,** filius Michaelis **Brian,** die 23 Julij 1725 natus die praecedente. Patrino Domino Franco Biddulph, matrina Domina Dorothea Goring, cujus vices gessit Domina Maria Biddulph jun[ior *above letters scored*]. Joannes Norris.

Baptizatus a me Petrus Penny, filius Gulielmi **Penny** Patrino Gulielmo Morley et matrina Joanna Mils, 15 Novembris 1725. Jo: Norris.

[1726]

Baptizatus a me Joannes **Main,** 20 Feb. 1726. Patrino Guglmo Morley. Matrina [Doma *above*] Maria [Austin *scored*] [Biddulph cuius ges[sit] Mrs Austin *above*]. Joa: Norris.

Natus et mortuus eodem die.

[Confirmations]

[5] Confirm'd by Bp Petre alias White anno 1725, die 29 Aug.

Mis Ann Biddulph	Richard Morley
Molly Bruning	Thomas Adams junior
John Hales	Mary Page
William Penny	Goody Bates
Ann Main	May Strong

* Probably an omission inserted at the foot of the page, after the following entry.

Thomas Hartly
Betty Hartly
Ann Pannell
Betty Pannell
Mary Austin
Joan Mills
William Morley
Betty Strong mother and daughter and Sons
Mary Fifel
Arthur Fifel
One Debora from Lavington
Ann Page
Mary Rodes; die sequenti

[Baptisms, &c.]

[6] Baptizatus a me Edwardus **Cr**[o *above*]**ucer** [**cher** *above*] die 19 Junij 1726, Patrino Edwardo Boxal, matrina Maria Aston.
Jo. Norris.

[1727]

Baptizata a me Maria **Strong** die 16 Januarij 1727, matrina Domicilla Biddulph, Patrino Edwardo Stafford. Joannes Norris.

Baptizatus a me Joannes **Walsh,** matrina Domina Biddulph, Patrino Gulielmo Prescot, 23 Januarij 1727. Joannes Norris.

Baptizatus a me Nicolaus **Barlet,** Patrino Edwardo Boxal, matrina Maria Aston, Martij 8, 1727.

Baptizata a me Maria **Main,** Patrino [D. *above*] Carolo Biddulph, matrina Domicilla Maria Biddulph, Aprilis 12, 1727. Joannes Norris.

Baptizata a me Maria **Penny,** Patrino D. Carolo Biddulph, matrina Domina Maria Biddulp Seniore, Aprilis 19, 1727. Jo. Norris.

[7] Stœ Elizabeth Reg̃ Port.

Clementissime Deus qui B'tã Elizabethã Regª inter cœteres egregias dotes, bellici furoris sedandi prœrogativa decorasti, da nobis ejus intercessione post mortalis vitæ, quam suppliciter petimus pacẽ ad æterna gaudia prevenire. Per Dnũ [*all scored*].

Janurij 12, 1730.

Baptizata a me Joannes **Perks,** Patrino Joanne Hunt, matrina Mrs Nugent. Jo. Norris.

Anno præcedente amplexus est fidem Catholicam ejus Pater, Joannes **Perks** et hujus soror Sarah **Perks** cum Nepote Richardo **Perks** et duabus neptis. Joannes Norris.

Ralph **Croucer** died on ye 27 Feb. 1729–30, omnibus Ecclesiæ sacramentis rite munitus. Jon. Norris.

Gulielmus **Bartlet** baptisatus a me die 4 Martij 1729–30. Patrino Gul. Morley, matrina Domicilla Maria Biddulph. Joannes Norris.

[8] Carolus **Strong** natus 17 Aprilis 1730, baptizatus die sequenti. Matrina Domina Biddulph, Patrino Edwardus Boxal.
Joannes Norris.

Joannes **Gigs** mortuus est 19 Decembris 1730. requiescat in pace.

[1731]

Anna **Main** nata est 26 Martij et eodem die baptizata a me; Patrino Joanne Vine, matrina Margarita Beech—1731.
Joannes Norris.

Margery **Bristow** died on the 29 of July 1731, omnibus Ecclesiæ Sacramentis munita. Joannes Robinson.

Isaac **Penny** Baptizatus est a me die — Novembris 1731, Patrino

Domino Richardo Biddulph, matrina Domicella Maria Biddulph.
Joannes Robinson.

Anna **Parks** baptizata est a me die 5 Dec. 1731, Patrino — Hunt, matrina ejus conjuge — Hunt. Joannes Robinson.

[DEATHS.]

[9] Domina Christina **Bryan** omnibus Eclesiæ Sacramentis rite munita pie obijt die 30 Maij 1723. Requiescat in pace.
Joannes Norris.

Goody **Wells** omnibus Eclesiæ Sacramentis rite munita pie obijt die 9ª Julij 1725. Requiescat in pace. Joannes Norris.

James **Bagnall** die'd ye 14 of 7bre 1726, omnibus Eclesiæ Sacramentis rite munitus.

Thomas **Adams** die'd ye 20 of 8bre 1726.

Gulielmus **Guilbert** obijt Dec. ye 2d 1726.

Christophorus **Bryan** obijt die 12 10bris 1726 omnibus Ecclesiæ Sacramentis rite munitus.

Betty **Pannell** dye'd on ye 28 of February $172\frac{7}{8}$ an innocent little girl. Requiescat in pace.

[10] Henricus Gageus [**Gage**] (filius tertiogenitus Dñi Thomæ Gagei nuper de ffirle in Com̃ Sussex Baroneti ex Dña Maria * coniuge sua) omnibus S. Ecclesiæ Ritibus munitus pijsime obdormiuit in Dño Die Sabbati circa horam decimam ante meridianam Septemb: 12° stylo nouo, Bruxellis; sepultus in Monasterio Virginũ Religiosarum Anglarũ iuxta tumulũ Elizabethæ sororis eius: quorũ animabus propitius sit Deus.

Gulilmus **Goring** Baronettus pie obijt omnibus Eclsiæ Sacramentis rite munitus die 2[8 *scored*, 9 *above*] Febrij anno $172\frac{3}{4}$ mane circa horam 7mam adstantibus Joanne Norris et Frañco Biddulph, nec non duobus ejus famulis Michaele Bryan et Thoma Addams, anno bissextili.

Joannes Norris,
S.J.

Francis Biddulph,
Defuncti nepos.

Thomas **Hunnyman** obiit mense Aprilis 1728, die tertia. Sacramentis munitus.

[11] *All occupied by following which is scored out.*]

Die 3° Decembris
De S. Francisco Xavierio
Missa de Comũni
Confessoris non Pontif:
Os Justi meditabitur Sapientiam &c. fol: xxxij.
Oratio.

Deus qui Indiarum Gentes Beati Francisci prædicatione et miraculis Ecclesiæ tuæ aggregare voluisti: concede propitius, ut cuius gloriosa merita veneramur, virtutum quoque imitemur exempla. Per Dn'm. Amen.

* Mary daughter of John Chamberlain, of Shirburn Castle, Oxon. She married first Sir Thomas Gage of Firle, Baronet; secondly Sir Henry Goring, Baronet. It will be noticed that no year is given to the entry. In *C.R.S.* xiv, p. 189, Dame Scholastica Gage, O.S.B., made her profession at Brussels, on her death-bed, at the age of 17, in 1665. She may be the Elizabeth named.—J.S.H.

Secreta

Præsta nobis, quæsumus omnipotens Deus, ut nostræ humilitatis oblatio, et pro tuorũ tibi grata sit honore Sanctorum, et nos corpore pariter et mente purificet. Per Dominũ nostrum.

Postcommunio

Quæsumus omnipotens Deus, ut qui cœlestia alimenta percepimus intercedente beato Francisco Confessore tuo, per hæc contra omnia aduersa muniamur. Per Dominum nostrum.

[Baptisms]

[12] [1735]

Maij 15, 1735. Baptizata a me Maria **Fowler,** Patrinis Carolo Biddulph, Margaritâ Peach. Petrus Davies.

[1736]

Martij 9, 1735–6. Baptizata a me Sara **Main,** Patrino Edwardo Boxall, Matrinâ Joannâ Mills. Petrus Davies.

Julij 13, 1736. Baptizata a me Maria **Fowler,** Patrino Joanne Vine, Matrinâ Dominâ Mariâ Stonor. Pet: Davies.

Aug: 29, 1736. Baptizatus a me Joseph **Spark,** Patrino Gul: Mackay, Matrinâ Marg: Peach. Pet: Davies.

[*This ends the first book, the last leaf of cover being wanting. As there are entries on the inside of first page of cover, it is probable there would have been others on this last (missing) leaf. These would have bridged the interval between* 1736 *and* 1755, *the year in which the second Register was begun.—Fr. Bernardine, O.S.F.C.*]*

Book II.

This book is on paper $7\frac{3}{4} \times 6\frac{3}{8}$ inches in a thick grey paper cover with the royal arms, etc., over all a marbled paper having been pasted, with a modern label "Liber Baptizatorum 1755—1813." Pagination is supplied below.

[*Page* 1] A Register of the Christenings
at Burton in the County of Sussex,
since [Feb. in *above*] the year of our Lord 1755.

1755

Jun. 21. Ann Penny, Daughter of Ann & Peter **Penny** of Graftham, Sussex, born the 20 of June & baptis'd the day following. Sponsors James Henley & Margaret Tilbury. Thos Sanders.

1755

Oct. 17. Was born Richard Strong, Son of John & Mary **Strong** of the Parish of Duncton & county of Sussex, & was Christened the 19 of the same month. The Sponsors were Richard Biddulph & Ann Henley. Thos Sanders.

1756

July 26. Was born Richard Louch, the son of Joseph & Sarah **Louch** of the Parish of Petworth & County of Sussex. the Sponsors were Antony Refoy & Jane Licfold for Elizabeth Lickfold. Thos Sanders.

[2] 1757.

Jan. 23. John Goodger, Son of William & Mary **Goodger,** was

* See under Fr. Whetenhall, p. 308.

Christen'd. The sponsors were Richard Biddulph Esq^{r} & Winefred Bisswell in place of Mrs. Elisabeth Biddulph of Winchester.
Thos Sanders.

1758

March 9. Richard Fletcher, son of Mary & John **Fletcher** of Parish of Green & county of Sussex, & was baptis'd by me, the sponsors were John [Hopthrough *scored*, Fletcher *above*] & Mary [Acton ? *scored*] Arnop. Thos Sanders.

1760

John Strong, Son of John & Mary **Strong** in the Parish of Duncton & county of Sussex was born & Christened the sponsors were & Winefred Bisswell. Thos Sanders.

1761

June 7. John the son of John & Catherine **Hopthrow** was born & was Christened the next day, the Sponsors were John Moreman & Ann Henley for George & Elizabeth Francis. Thos Sanders.

[3] Aug. 19th. Edward Strong son of John & Mary **Strong** was born & was Christened the 21 of the same month, the Sponsors were Edward Howard & Teresia Gosden. Thos Sanders.

April 7. Was born William the son of James & Mary **Connought** travellers, & was Christened the eleventh, the Sponsors were Edward Howard & Ann Henley.

1761

May 22. Was Born Charles the son of John & Mary **Fletcher** in the Parish of Green & county of Sussex, & was Christened the 26 of the same month, the Sponsors were John & Mary Fletcher, Children, for the Countess of Newburg, & Edward Stafford.
Thos Sanders.

[Nov. 27 *over* Dec. 6.] Was born Joseph, Son of Joseph & Mary **Gosden** of the Parish of Petworth & county of Sussex, and was Christened the 6 of December in the same year, the Sponsors were Teresia Gosden & John Croucher. Thos Sanders.

[4] 1761

Ap. 7. Was born William the Son of James & Mary **Connought** travellers and was Christened the 11th of y^{e} said Month, the Sponsors were Edward Howard & Ann Henley. Thos Sanders.

1762

May 2. Was born Peter the Son of John & Mary **Fletcher** in the Parish of Green, & was Christened, the Sponsors were John Moreman & Mary Fletcher junior for Dorothy Ratty. Thos Sanders.

1763

Jan. y^{e} 22. Was born Elizabeth Daughter of William & Sarah **Frances** of the Parish of Billingshurst. And Christened the 24, the Sponsors were John Hopthrow & Elizabeth Franes for Ann Maine.
Thos Sanders.

Feb. 22. Was born William the Son of Joseph & Sarah **Louch** of the Parish of Sutton, & Christened the 24, the Sponsors were John & Ann Baisden. Thos Sanders.

1763

[5] Sep. 12. I baptised John the Son of Joseph & Mary **Gosden** of

ye Parish of Petworth, the Sponsors were John Gosden & Margaret Tilbury. Thos Sanders.

1767

Feb. ye 10. Was born John the Son of Christopher & Mary **Valler** & was Christened the 22 of the same month. The Sponsors were William Mackey & Mary Strong. Thos Sanders.

1766

March 12. Was Christened Francis Gosden son to Joseph & Mary **Gosden** of Petworth. The Godfather & Godmother were Joseph But & Mary Drummer of Midhurst. Thos Sanders.

1768

Sept. 7. Was born Mary **Maer** & Christened ye next day. Godfather & Godmother were Winefred Wilmore & William Shaccleford. Thos Sanders.

[6] 1772

Feb. 16. Was born Ann [Mare *changed to* **Mear**] Daughter of John & Jane **Mare** of Parish of Burton, the Godfather & Godmother were Henry Budd & Barbara Gocher. Thos Sanders.

1772

Ap. 17. Was [born] John Fletcher Son of John & Elisabeth **Fletcher** of the Parish of Graffam in the county of Sussex, & was Christend 20th day of the said month, the Godfather & Godmother were Richard & Mary Fletcher. Thos Sanders.

1767

Feb. 10. John Valler son of Chris: & Mary **Valler** was Christend, by standers W: M'key & Mary Strong. Thos Sanders.*

1773

Jan. 13. Joseph Pellet was Baptised at Burton, he is son of Wm & Bab: **Pellet,** sponsors Mrs. Biddulph and Thos: Biddulp. Car: Brown alias Booth.

1774. Jan. ye 18. James **Maer** [**Mear** *in margin*] was baptised by Mr John Boone.†

[*Pages 7 and 8 are on a leaf inserted here. The entries refer only to four families, mostly from Dom William Placid Metcalfe's entries in another book apparently.*]

[7] 1773. James **Pellett** born January 31 baptizd the same day by Mr Brown [? Boone].

1775. William **Pellett** born 28th [of Febr *above*] 1775 baptizd the same day by Mr Brown [? Boone].‡

1877. Henry **Pellett** born April 25th 1777 baptizd the same day by Mr Metcalf.

1780. Peter **Pellett** born april 25th 1780 baptizd the same day by Mr Metcalf.

* This entry is in the handwriting of Fr. Booth *alias* Brown, who adds Fr. Sanders' name to it in the margin. But this misplaced and incorrect entry is better given above, under the proper year, by Fr. Sanders himself.

† This seems the same writing as five memoranda on page 8.

‡ This looks like the same baptism (sixth below), an autographic entry signed "Jno *Boone.*" So probably the entry above is also wrong in "by Mr Brown"? It follows another baptism "by Mr John Boone."

1776. John **Bud** baptizd 26th April 1776 by Mr Metcalfe.
1778. George **Bud** baptizd 5th August 1778 by Mr Metcalf.
177[*sic*]. Frances **Bud** baptizd May 2d by Mr Molineaux.
[8] Feb: 28, 1775. Wim: Pellet was born, son of Wim: & Bab: **Pellet** of the Parish of Burton in Sussex, and was Christen'd the same day, the god father & God mother were Wim: Shakleford and Ann Royal. pr me Jno. Boone.
1775. Decr 22. [Francis *scored*, Richard *above*] **Fletcher** was baptised by the Revd Mr Wm Metcalfe.
1775. Sep. 24. Martha **Maer** was baptised by the Revd Mr Wm Metcalfe.
1778. Mar: 25. Frances **Fletcher** was Christend by Mr Wm Metcalfe.
1778. Nov: 4. Jane **Maer** was Christend by Mr Wm Metcalfe.
1779. Nov. 7. James **Fletcher** was Christend by the Revd Mr Wm Metcalfe.

1780

[9] October 5th 1780 was baptizd Elizabeth daughter of John & Jane **Maers.** Sponsors John King (by his proxy George Hunt) & Ann Wilcox. G. A. Baynham, O.S.F.
November 9th was born & baptizd Mary daughter of Thomas & Winifred **Sherwin.** Sponsors William Shepherd & Mary Damer by their respective Proxies Thos Heath & Ann Damer.
G. A. Baynham, O.S.F.
December the 14th was born & on the 15th of the same month was baptizd Mary daughter of John & Frances **Bud.** Sponsors Thomas Heath & Martha Hipwood. G. A. Baynham, O.S.F.

[10] 1781

February 22d 1781 was born and baptizd Joseph Thomas, son of Henry & Mary **Bud.** Sponsors Mr. Thomas Biddulph & Mrs. Biddulph by their respective proxys William Shacleford & Martha Hipwood. G. A. Baynham, O.S.F.

[11] MARRIAGES
at
BURTON IN SUSSEX.

November 29th 1780
Was married Thomas **Farley** of Crooch to Hannah **Grassmark** of the same place.
Witnesses William Shackleford & Martha Hipwood.
G. A. Baynham, O.S.F.

Conjugati.

10 Dec. 1781.
William **Lee** to Martha **Hipwood.**
Present—Tho. Heath, Ann Dammer.
Ita est Geo. Bruning.

14 Jan. 1782.
John **King** to Mary **Ibbotson.**
Item Robert **Goves** to Mary **Penny.**
Present—Thomas Heath, John Voller.
Ita est Geo. Bruning.

[12 *blank*, 13] Baptizati.

[*The years are placed in the left margin and* "Locus Nat" *in the right margin in the original. These places are put in square brackets in the text.*]

[1781]

1781. Anna **Farley,** 19 Jul..... [Crutch *in margin*], Patrini Joannes King, Anna Dammer. Ita est Geo. Bruning.

[1782]

1782. Henricus **Fletcher,** 12 Jan..... [Crutch *in margin*], Patrina Maria Irish, per Procuratricem Win. Weller.

Ita est Geo. Bruning.

1782. Sep. 8. Ego Carolus McCarthy in capella B. Mariæ de Burton baptizavi infantem, die 30° Augusti natam, ex Edwardo et Charlotta **Barlow** conjugibus [Petworth *in margin*]; cui impositum est nomen Maria. Patrinus fuit Illustrissímus Dominus Comes de Newburgh; et Matrina, Francisca conjux Caroli Biddulph.

[14] 1782. 12 Sep. In Sacello B. Mariæ de Burton baptizata est infans, die 11° ejusdem mensis nata, ex Thoma et Winfreda **Sherwin** conjugibus [Crutch *in margin*], cui impositum est nomen Sara. Patrinus [fuere *scored*] Thomas Heath, Matrina [Fletcher *scored*] per Procuratricem Anna Damer. Car: McCarthy.

1782. 16 Sep. In Sacello B.M. de Burton, baptizata est infans, die 14° ejusdem mensis nata, ex Henrico et Maria **Budd** conjugibus [Dunckton *in margin*], cui impositum est nomen, Esther. Patrinus Gul: Shackleford. Matrina Francisca Budd. Car. McCarthy.

1782. 17 Octob. In Sacello B.M. de Burton baptizata est infans, die 15° ejusdem mensis nata ex Roberto et Maria **Goves** conjugibus [Dunckton *in margin*], cui impositum est nomen, Elizabetha Teresia. Patrinus Tho. Heath. Matrina Catharina Hopthrow.

Car. McCarthy.

[15] 1782. 28° Octob. In Sacello B.M. de Burton, baptizata est infans, die 26° ejusdem mensis nata ex Gulielmo et Martha **Lee** conjugibus [Byworth *in margin*]; cui impositum est nomen Maria Anna. Patrinus Josephus Bayle. Matrina Maria Martin.

Car. McCarthy.

[1783]

1783. 4° Martii Apud Burton, Ego infrascriptus Pastor hujus Loci, baptisavi [Elise *scored*] Elizabetham Farley, Filiam Thomæ et Annæ **Farley** conjugum, natam apud Crouch die 2° ejusdem Mensis. Patrini fuere Gulielmus Shackleford & Debora Glover.

Ric. Antrobus.*

1783. 28° Aprilis baptisatus fuit Ricardus Pellet, filius Gulielmi et Barbaræ **Pellet** conjugum. Patrini fuere Gulielmus Simmons & Jane Henley.

[16] 1783. 3° Maii apud Burton Ego infrascriptus Pastor hujus Loci baptisavi Carolum Budd, filium Joannis et Fran[sces *scored*, ciscæ *above*] **Budd** conjugum, natum [die *above*] 3° ejusdem Mensis. Patrini fuere Gulielmus Shacleford & Maria Budd.

* Although the two following entries are more precise in writing, there are parts which leave no doubt about their being in Antrobus's hand.

[1784]

1784. 9 Januarii. Ego hujus loci Pastor Baptizavi filium Samuelis & Mariæ **Killams** Conjugu', in eoru' Domo apud Petworth cui nomen impositu' fuit Gulielmus, die Septima ejusde' mensis natu'. Vicem Patrini Fran: Martin & Matrinæ Eliz. Luckins supplebant Jacobus Keys, Sara Wright. Gul: Pierpoint.

1784. 8 Apr: In Sacello B.M. de Burton baptizata est infans, die 7ma ejusde' mensis nata ex Ric: & Maria **Fletcher** conjugibus [Crutch *in margin*], cui impositu' fuit nomen Maria. Patrinus Geor. [Ja *smudged*] Barber, matrina Jane Henley. Gul: Pierpoint.

[17] 1784. Sep. 5. Baptizata fuit a me in sacello B.M. de Burton infans nata 3^{a} ejusdem mensis de Conjugibus Gul: & Martha **Lee** quæ recipiebat Nomen Elizabetham. Patrinus Geor. Brookshaw, Matrina Joanna Henley. Gul: Pierpoint, Pastor.

1784. Sep^{tr} 26. In sacello B: M: de Burton baptizatus est infans natus 21^{a} die ejusdem mensis ex conjugibus Gulielmo & Barbara **Pellet** [Dunckton *in margin*], cui datum fuit nomen Thomas. Patrinus Joannes Strong, Matrina Joanna Henley.
Gul: Pierpoint Pastor.

[1785]

1785. 11 Januarii. In sacello B: M: de Burton Baptizata est infans, nata 10^{a} ejusde' mensis ex conjugibus Thoma & Winefrida **Sherwin** [Crutch *in margin*], cui datum fuit nomen Francisca. Patrinus Jacobus Damer, Matrina Maria Martin. Gul: Pierpoint.

[18] 1785. 13 Feb^{rii}. In sacello B: Mariæ de Burton Babtizatus est Infans 10ma die ejusdem natus ex Samueli & Maria **Killams** conjugibus [Petworth *in margin*], cui datum fuit Nomen Thomas. Sponsores Hen: Budd, Joan: Henley fuêre. Gul: Pierpoint.

1785. 24 Julii. In Sacello B. Mariæ de Burton Babpta est Infans nata 23^{a} die ejusde' ex Henrico et Maria **Budd** Conjugibus [Duncton *in margin*], cui nomen impositum fuit Rebecca Francisca. Patrinus Carolus Fletcher, Matrina Francisca Fletcher.
Gul: Pierpoint.

1785. 30 Julii. In Sacello B: Mariæ de Burton, Baptizatus est [infans *above*] 28^{a} ejusde' mensis natus ex Thoma et Anna **Farley** Conjugibus [Crutch *in margin*], cui datum fuit nomen Henericus. Sponsores Thomas Heath, Jane Meare. Gul : Pierpoint.

1785. 28 Aug^{t}. In Sacello B: Mariæ de Burton, Baptizatus est Infans die 7mo ejusdem natus ex Edwardo & Charolletta **Barlow** Conjugibus [Petworth *in margin*], cui impositu' est nomen Edwardus. Sponsores fuêre Gul: & Maria Birt. Gul: Pierpoint.

[19] 1785. October 23. Apud Burton Ego infrascriptus baptisavi Mariam Annam Lumly, filiam Thomæ & Mariæ **Lumly** conjugum, natam apud Petworth die 16 ejusdem mensis. Patrinus Petrus Fielding: Matrina Maria Anna Martin. Ric. Antrobus.

[1786]

1786. 1 [Jan^{rii} *scored*, Feb. *above*]. Baptizata fuit infans 31 Jan^{rii} nata de Conjugibus Gul: & Martha **Lee** [Byeworth *in margin*], cui datum est nomen Elizabeth Winefrida; Sponsores fuêre Petrus Fielding, Eliz: Luckins. Gul: Pierpoint.

1786. 27 Mar[t] Baptizata fuit Infans 26 ejusdem nata de conjugibus Ric: et Maria **Fletcher** [Crutch *in margin*], cui datum fuit nomen Lucia Anna. Sponsores Tho[s] Heath, Maria Budd fuêre.
Gul: Pierpoint.

1786. Baptizata fuit infans 19 Mar[t] nata ex Samueli & Maria **Killams** conjugibus, cui nomen Anna datu' fuit. Sponsores fuêre Pet: Fielding, Jane Henley. Gul: Pierpoint.

[1787]

[20] 1787. 23 Julii in Sacello B. Mariæ de Burton Babtizata fuit Infans eodem die nata ex Henrico & Maria **Budd** Conjugibus [Duncton *in margin*], cui datum fuit nomen Anna. Sponsores Jacobus Meare & Joanna Henley fuêre. Gul: Pierpoint.

1787. [3, 2 *above*] Sept. In Sacello B: Mariæ de Burton. Babtizata fuit Infans 31[o] Augusti nata ex Thoma et Anna **Farley** conjugibus [Crutch *in margin*], cui datum fuit nomen Francisca. Sponsores Hen: Budd, Joan: Henley fuêre. Gul: Pierpoint.

[1788]

1788. 22 Januarii in Sacello B: M: de Burton. Babtizata fuit Infans 21[o] ejusdem nata ex Ric: & Maria **Fletcher** conjugibus [Crutch *in margin*], cui impositum est nomen Sarah. Sponsores Henericus Budd & Francisca Budd fuêre. Gul: Pierpoint.

1788. 24 Aug[t] in Sacello B: M: de Burton, Babtizatus fuit Infans 22[o] ejusde' natus ex Hen: & Maria **Refoy** conjugibus [Graffham *in margin*], cui datum fuit nomen Henericus. Sponsores fuêre Ric: Fletcher, Eliz: Atset. Gul: Pierpoint.

[21] 1788. 12[o] Oct[is] in Sacello B: Mariæ de Burton. Babtizatus fuit Infans 11[o] ejusde' natus e Francisco & Maria **Ford** Conjugibus [Petworth *in margin*], cui datu' fuit nomen Franciscus. Sponsores Car: Fletcher & Maria Martin fuêre. Gul: Pierpoint.

1788. 20[o] Oct[rs] in Sacello B: Mariæ de Burton, Babtizata fuit Infans eodem die nata e Thoma & Winefrida **Sherwin** Conjugibus [Crutch *in margin*], cui donatum fuit nomen Winefrida. Sponsores Ric[dus] Fletcher & Francisca Budd fuêre. Gul: Pierpoint.

[1789]

1789. 15[o] Aprilis in Sacello B. Mariæ de Burton, Babtizata fuit Infans 13[o] ejusdem nata ab Hen: & Mariâ **Budd** Conjugibus [Duncton *in margin*], cui datum est nomen Ruth Maria. Sponsores Gul: Birt & Deborah Glover per procuratrices Rc[um] Fletcher & Eliz: Atset. Gul: Pierpoint.

[22] 1789. 13[o] Maii. Babtizatus fuit Infans 11[o] ejusdem natus ex Jacobo & Elizabeth **A**[**u** *above*]**stin** (olim **Luckins**) [Conjugibus *above*] [Petworth *in margin*], cui datum fuit nomen Jacobus. Patrini Thomas Poynter, Sarah Irish fuêre. Gul: Pierpoint.

1789. 6 Sep[rls]. Babtizata fuit Infans eodem die nata e Thoma & Anna **Farley** (olim **Grassmark**) Conjugibus [Crutch *in margin*], cui datum est nomen Maria. Patrini Car: Fletcher & Francisca Budd fuêre. Gul: Pierpoint.

[1790]

1790. 26 Feb[rii]. Babtizata fuit infans 25[o] ejusdem nata e Ric[do] & Maria (olim **Ireish**) **Fletcher** Conjugibus [Crutch *in margin*],

cui datum fuit nomen Caroletta. Patrini Joannes Reeves & Joanna Meare fuêre. Gul: Pierpont.

1790. Die 27 Aprilis natus et eodem die Baptizatus fuit Robertus Strong, urgente mortis periculo, a Maria Strong filius Joannis & Joannæ **Strong** (olim **Knight**) Conjugum [Duncton *in margin*]. Patrinus fuit Joannes Strong Senior. Matrina Francisca Fletcher in supplendo omissa die 2 Maii. a me Gul: Pierpoint Miss° Apc°.

[23] [1791]

1791. Die 12° Februarii nata & die 20° ejusdem Baptizata fuit Elizabetha A[u *above*]stin, filia Jacobi & Elizabethæ **A**[**u** *above*]**stin** (olim **Luckins**) Conjugum [Petworth *in margin*]. Patrinus fuit Gulielmus Simons, Matrina Joanna Henly. a me Gul: Pierpoint Miss° Apc°.

1791. Die 15ª Martii natus & die 16ª ejusdem Baptizatus fuit Joannes Fletcher filius Caroli & Franciscæ **Fletcher** (olim **Budd**) Conjugum [Burton *in margin*]. Patrinus fuit Ricardus Fletcher, Matrina Joanna Henly. a me Gul: Pierpoint Miss° Apc°.

1791. Die 28° Martii natus & eodem die Baptizatus fuit Benjamin Budd filius Henrici & Mariæ **Budd** (olim **Fletcher**) Conjugum [Duncton *in margin*]. Patrinus fuit Joannes Strong senior, Matrina Anna Cobby. a me Gul: Pierpoint Miss° Apc°.

1791. Die 30 Ma[ii *scored*, rtii *above*] natus & die 1° Aprilis Baptizatus fuit Gulielmus Birt filius Gulielmi [Birt *scored*] & Annæ **Birt** (olim **Horsely,** Viduæ) conjugum [Sutton *in margin*]. Patrinus fuit Gul: Batman, Matrina Anna Barlow.
a me Gul: Pierpoint Miss° Apc°.

[24] 1791. Die 8° Novbris Natus & die 27° ejusdem Baptizatus fuit Joannes filius Josephi & Mariæ **Gosdin** [**Gosden** *in margin*] (olim **Herington**) Conjugum [Petworth *in margin*]. Patrinus fuit Thomas Poynter, Matrina Teresa Gosdin. a me Gul: Pierpoint Miss° Apc°.

[1792]

1792. Die primo Aprilis nata et eodem die Baptizata fuit Joanna filia Thomæ et Annæ **Farley** (olim **Grassmark**) Conjugum [Crutch *in margin*]. Patrinus fuit Gulielmus Birt, Matrina Joanna Meare. a me Gul: Pierpoint Miss° Apc°.

1792. Die Trigesimo Aprilis natus & die primo Maii Baptizatus fuit Franciscus filius Ricdi & Mariæ **Fletcher** (olim **Irish**) Conjugum [Crutch *in margin*]. Patrinus fuit Joannes Strong, Matrina Elizabeth Atset. a me Gul: Pierpoint Miss° Apc°.

1792. Die Decimo septimo Maii nata & vigesimo ejusdem Baptizata fuit Marcella filia Thomæ et Winefridæ **Sherwin** (olim **Damer**) Conjugum [Crutch *in margin*]. Patrinus fuit Joannes Reeves, Matrina Joanna Meaer; a Reverendo Domino J. B. Chappelle,
Absente me Gul° Pierpoint Miss° Apco.

[25] 1792. Die vigesimo secundo Augusti nata & primo die Septembris Baptizata fuit Maria periclitans filia Gul¹ & Annæ **Birt** (olim **Horsely,** Viduæ) Conjugum [Sutton *in margin*]. Patrinus Radulphus Moodey fuit, Matrina Anna Farley, a Reverendo Domino J. B. Chappelle. Omissa omnia suppleta sunt die nono Octobris a me
Gul° Pierpoint Miss° Apc°.

[1793]

1793. Die nono Januarii natus & decimo ejusdem Baptizatus fuit Jacobus filius Henrici & Mariæ **Budd** (olim **Fletcher**) Conjugum [Duncton *in margin*]. Patrinus Franciscus Fletcher fuit, Matrina Martha Meaer. a me Gul: Pierpoint Miss° Apc°.

1793. Die decimo octavo Augusti natus & Decimo nono ejusdem Baptizatus fuit Georgius filius Caroli & Franciscæ **Fletcher** (olim **Budd**) Conjugum [Burton *in margin*]. Patrinus Georgius Budd fuit, Matrina Francisca Budd. a me Gul: Pierpoint Miss° Apc°.

1793. Die primo Octobris nata et sexto ejusdem Baptizata fuit Anna Filia Jacobi et Elizabethæ **A**[**u** *above*]**stin** (olim **Luckins**) Conjugum [Petworth *in margin*]. Patrinus fuit Henricus Budd, Matrina Sarah Flemin. a me Gul: Pierpoint Miss° Apc°.

[1794]

[26] 1793. Die trigesimo primo Decembris nata et primo die Januarii 1794 baptizata fuit [Maria Anna *above*] filia Joannis & Annæ **Etherton** (olim **Cobby**) Conjugum [Sutton *in margin*]. Patrinus Gul: Birt fuit, Matrina Anna Reading. a me Gul: Pierpoint Miss° Apc°.

1794. Die trigesimo [Decemb *scored*] Januarii nata & die sequenti Baptizata [fuit *above*] Catharina filia illegitima Annæ **Meaer** [**Mear** *in margin*] [Burton *in margin*]. Patrinus Ricardus Fletcher fuit, Matrina Joanna Meaer. a me Gul: Pierpoint Miss° Apc°.

1794. Die Tertio Februarii natus & die Quarto ejusdem Baptizatus fuit Georgius Filius Gulielmi & Annæ **Birt** (olim **Horsely,** Viduæ) Conju. [Sutton *in margin*]. Patrinus Joannes Carlisle fuit, matrina Joanna Meaer. a me Gul: Pierpoint Miss° Apc°.

1794. Die decimo Aprilis natus & die undecimo ejusdem Baptizatus fuit Petrus Filius Ric^{di} & Mariæ **Fletcher** (olim **Irish**) conjugibus [Crutch *in margin*]. Patrinus Gulielmus Simons fuit, Matrina Martha Meaer. a me Gul: Pierpoint Miss° Apc°.

[27] 1794. Die Vigesimo Junii natus & die vigesimo primo ejusdem Baptizatus fuit Joannes filius Thomæ & Annæ **Farley** (olim **Grassmark**) Conjugum [Crutch *in margin*]. Patrinus Gulielmus Simons fuit, Matrina Anna Meaer. a me Gul: Pierpoint Miss° Apc°.

1794. Die Decimo sexto Octobris natus & eodem die Baptizatus fuit Joannes filius Thomæ & Winefridæ **Sherwin** (olim **Damer**) Conjugum [Crutch *in margin*]. Patrinus fuit Joannes Budd, Matrina Maria Fletcher. a me Gul: Pierpoint Miss° Apc°.

[1795]

1795. Die vigesimo octavo Maii nata & trigesimo primo ejusdem Baptizata fuit Sarah filia Henrici & Mariæ **Budd** (olim **Fletcher**) Conjugum [Duncton *in margin*]. Patrinus Gulielmus Lee fuit, Matrina Sarah Shepherd. a me Gul: Pierpoint Miss° Apc°.

[1796]

1796. Die Decimo Martii nata & undecimo ejusdem Baptizata fuit [filia *scored*] Elizabetha filia Joannis & Annæ [**Etherton** *above*] (olim **Cobby**) Conjugum [Sutton *in margin*]. Patrinus Jacobus Fletcher fuit, Matrina Francisca Budd.

a me Gul: Pierpoint Miss° Apc°.

[28] 1796. Die Decimo octavo Junii natus et vigesimo sexto ejusdem babtizatus fuit Joannes Filius Jacobi et Elizabethæ **Austin** (olim **Luckins**) Conjugum [Petworth *in margin*]. Patrinus Carolus Fletcher fuit, Matrina Elizabetha Simons, a me Gul: Pierpoint Miss° Apc°.

1796. Die [Quinto *scored*, Sexto *above*] Octobris nata & [sexto *scored*, Septimo *above*] ejusdem babtizata fuit Susanna filia Gulielmi & Annæ **Birt** (olim **Horsely,** Viduæ) Conjugum [Sutton *in margin*]. Patrinus Joannes, Matrina Maria Carlisle fuêre, a me Gul: Pierpoint Miss° Apc°.

1796. Die vigesimo Tertio Decembris nata & vigesimo quinto ejusdem babtizata fuit Catharina filia Thomæ & Annæ **Farley** (olim **Grasmark**) Conjugum [Crutch *in margin*]. Patrinus Joannes Reeves fuit, Matrina Martha Meaer. a me Gul: Pierpoint Miss° Apc°.

[1797]

1797. Die Vigesimo Quinto Januarii nata & vigesimo sexto ejusdem babtizata fuit Francisca Maria Filia Henrici & Mariæ **Budd** (olim **Fletcher**) Conjugum [Duncton *in margin*]. Patrinus Jacobus, Matrina Francisca Fletcher [fuerunt *above*], a me Gul: Pierpoint Miss° Apc°.

[29] 1797. Die Decimo septimo Junii nata & Decimo octavo ejusdem Baptizata fuit Elizabetha filia Thomæ & Winefridæ [olim Damer *scored*] **Sherwin** (olim **Damer**) Conjugum [Crutch *in margin*]. Patrinus & Matrina fuêre Gulielmus & Elizabetha Simons. a me Gul: Pierpoint Miss° Apc°.

1797. Die [septi *scored*] vigesimo [septimo *scored*, sexto *above*] Octobris natus & vigesimo [octavo *scored*, septimo *above*] ejusdem Baptizatus fuit Carolus Filius Richardi & Mariæ **Fletcher** (olim **Irish**) Conjugum [Crutch *in margin*]. Patrinus & Matrina fuêre Joannes & Maria Carlisle. a me Gul: Pierpoint Miss° Apc°.

[1798]

1798. Die vigesimo primo Aprilis natus & vigesimo tertio ejusdem baptizatus fuit Josephus Filius Joannis & Annæ **Etherton** (olim **Cobby**) Conjugum [Sutton *in margin*]. Patrinus & Matrina fuêre Jacobus & Maria Fletcher. a me Gul: Pierrepont Miss° Apc°. *

[1799]

1799. Die Decimo [quarto *scored*, tertio *above*] Januarii nata & Decimo quarto ejusdem baptizata fuit Joanna filia Gulielmi & Marthæ **Lintott** (olim **Mear**) Conjugum [Petworth *in margin*]. Patrinus & Matrina fuêre Gulielmus Simons & Margarita Smith. a me Gul. Pierrepont Miss° Apc°.

[30] 1799. Die vigesimo nono Maii nata & Trigesimo ejusdem baptizata fuit Sarah filia Thomæ & Hannæ (olim **Grassmark**) **Farley** conjugum [Crutch *in margin*]. Patrinus Henricus, Matrina Barbara Pellett fuêre, a me Gul: Pierrepont Miss° Apc°.

1799. Die primo Septembris nata et secundo ejusdem baptizata fuit Catharina Margarita Filia Thomæ & Winefridæ **Sherwin** (olim **Damer**) Conjugum [Crutch *in margin*]. Patrinus Jacobus Fletcher, Matrina Margarita Smith fuêre. a me Gul° Pierrepont Miss° Apc°.

* At this point the name changes from *Pierpoint* to *Pierrepont*, and all the entries seem autographic.

1799. Die Octavo Septembris natus vigesimo nono baptizatus fuit Carolus filius Josephi & Mariæ (olim **Herrington**) **Gosden** Conjugum [Petworth *in margin*]. Patrinus Carolus Gosden, Matrina Maria Jones fuêre. a me Gul° Pierrepont Miss° Apc°.

[31] 1799. Die vigesimo septimo Octobris nata et vigesimo octavo ejusdem baptizata fuit Catharina Margarita filia Richardi & Mariæ (olim **Irish**) **Fletcher** Conjugum [Crutch *in margin*]. Matrina fuit Margarita Smith, a me Gul: Pierrepont Miss° Apc°.

1799. Die vigesimo sexto Novembris [natus *above*] & vigesimo octavo ejusdem baptizatus fuit Gulielmus filius Jacobi & Elizabethæ (olim **Luckins**) **Austin** Conjugum. Matrina fuit Margarita Smith. a me Gul: Pierrepont Miss° Apc°.

[1800]

1800. Die vigesimo tertio Decembris nata & vigesimo quinto ejusdem baptizata fuit Maria filia Gulielmi & Marthæ **Lintott** (olim **Mear**) Conjugum [Petworth *in margin*]. Patrinus Jacobus Fletcher, Matrina Elizabeth Mear fuêre. a me Gul: Pierrepont Miss° Apc°.

[1803]

[32] 1803. Die vigesimo quinto Augusti nata & die undecimo Septembris baptizata fuit Joanna filia Josephi & Mariæ (**Herrington**) **Gosden** Conjugum [Petworth *in margin*]. Patrinus Ricardus Fletcher, Matrina Maria Fletcher fuêre. a me Gul: Pierrepont Miss° Apc°.

1803. Die vigesimo Novembris natus & die vigesimo primo ejusdem baptizatus fuit Thomas Josephus filius Thomæ & Esther (olim **Budd**) **Simons** Conjugum. Patrinus Henricus Fletcher, Matrina Maria Fletcher fuêre. a me Gul: Pierrepont Miss° Apc°.

[1804]

1804. Die decimo sexto Martii nata et eodem die baptizata fuit Lucia Anna filia Thomæ & Winefridæ (olim **Damer**) **Sherwin** Conjugum [Crouch *in margin*]. Patrinus Henricus, Matrina Lucia Fletcher fuêre. a me Gul: Pierpoint Miss° Apc°.

[1803]

*1803. Die primo Januarii natus & die tertio ejusdem baptizatus fuit Gulielmus filius Gulielmi & Marthæ (olim **Mear**) **Lintott** Conjugum [Petworth *in margin*]. Patrinus Georgius, Matrina Francisca Budd fuêre. a me Gul: Pierrepont Miss° Apc°.

[1804]

[33] 1804. Die quarto Octobris nata & statim baptizata fuit periclitans a Mariâ Fletcher Lucia filia Joannis & Luciæ (olim **Fletcher**) **Greenfield** Conjugum [Lodge *and* Crouch *in margin*]. Et die sexto ejusdem mensis omissa suppleta erant. Patrinus Henricus, Matrina Francisca Fletcher fuêre. a me Gul: Pierrepont Miss° Apc°.

[1805]

1805. Die Vigesimo nono Januarii nata & die Trigesimo primo ejusdem baptizata fuit Elizabeth filia Gulielmi & Marthæ [Lintot *scored*] (olim **Mear**) **Lintott** Conjugum [Petworth *in margin*]. Matrina Joanna Hearsey fuit. a me Gul: Pierrepont Miss° Apco.

* A star here refers to another at the top of the page with *vide infra*, showing this to be a post-entry in a limited space.

[1806]

1806. Die tertio Aprilis Natus & die quarto ejusdem Baptizatus fuit Henricus filius Henrici & Annæ (olim **Knight**) **Pellitt** Conjugum [Duncton *in margin*]. Patrinus [Gulielmus *above*] & Matrina Elizabeth Simons fuêre. a me Gul: Pierrepont Miss° Apc°.

[34] 1806. Die Decimo octavo Aprilis nata & die vigesimo [ejusdem *above*] baptizata fuit Francisca Maria Filia Joannis & Franciscæ (olim **Fletcher**) **Booker** Conjugum [Watersfield *in margin*]. Patrinus Petrus Fletcher, Matrina Lucia Greenfield fuêre.

a me Gul: Pierrepont Miss° Apco.

1806. Die tertio Septembris nata & eodem die baptizata fuit Francisca filia Joannis & Luciæ (olim **Fletcher**) **Greenfield** Conjugum [Lodge *in margin*]. Patrinus Franciscus Fletcher, matrina Francisca Sherwin fuêre. a me Gul: Pierrepont Miss° Apc°.

1806. Die quarto Octobris baptizata fuit Margarita filia Thomæ & Annæ (olim **Drum**) **Thomas** Conjugum. Eadem infans nata fuit apud Brighthelmston* septimo vel octavo Junii 1805. Patrinus Richardus Fletcher, matrina Lucia Greenfield fuere.

a me Gul: Pierrepont Miss° Apco.

[1807]

[35] 1807. Die octavo Maii nata & die decima ejusdem Baptizata fuit Clara Filia Gulielmi & Marthæ (olim **Mear**) **Lintott** Conjugum [Duncton *in margin*]. Matrina Maria Budd fuit. a me Gul° Pierrepont Miss° Apc°.

1807. Die decimo quarto Junii natus & die vigesimo secundo ejusdem baptizatus fuit Franciscus filius Josephi et Mariæ (olim **Herrington**) **Gosden** Conjugum [Petworth *in margin*]. Patrinus Vincent Challoner fuit. a me Gul° Pierrepont Miss° Apc°.

1807. Die vigesimo secundo [*confused entries here*] Julii natus & die vigesimo quarto ejusdem Baptizatus fuit Joannes filius Thomæ & Annæ (olim **Drum**) **Thomas** Conjugum. Patrinus Georgius Budd, matrina Maria Fletcher fuere. a me Gul: Pierrepont Miss° Apc°.

[1808]

[36] 1808. Die Vigesimo primo Januarii nata & die vigesimo quinto ejusdem Baptizata fuit Catharina Margarita filia Joannis et Franciscæ (olim **Fletcher**) **Booker** Conjugum [Watersfield *in margin*]. Patrinus Benjamin Budd, matrina Marcella Sherwin fuêre.

a me Gul° Pierrepont Miss° Apc°.

1808. Die Vigesimo tertio Januarii natus & die vigesimo quinto ejusdem Baptizatus fuit Gulielmus filius Joannis & Luciæ (olim **Fletcher**) **Greenfield** Conjugum [Lodge *in margin*]. Patrinus Henricus Farley, matrina Maria Budd fuêre. a me Gul° Pierrepont Miss° Apc°.

1808. Die Duodecimo Julii nata & die Septimo Decimo ejusdem Baptizata fuit Maria Anna filia Henrici & Annæ (olim **Knight**) **Pellett** Conjugum [Duncton *in margin*]. Patrinus Petrus Pellett, matrina Francisca Sherwin fuêre. a me Gul° Pierrepont Miss° Apco.

* The old name of Brighton.

[1809]

[37] 1809. Die decimo septimo Aprilis natus & die decimo nono ejusdem Baptizatus fuit Henricus filius Gulielmi & Marthæ (olim **Mear**) **Lintott** Conjugum [Petworth *in margin*]. Patrinus Thomas Pellett, matrina Catharina Mear fuêre. a me

Gul° Pierrepont Miss° Apco.

1809. Die decimo quarto Augusti nata & die decimo quinto ejusdem Baptizata fuit Lucia Ann filia Joannis et Franciscæ (olim **Fletcher**) **Booker** Conjugum [Watersfield *in margin*]. Patrinus Thomas Pellett, matrina Catharina Mear fuêre. a me

Gul° Pierrepont Miss° Apco.

[1810]

1810. Die decimo sexto Februarii natus & die decimo octavo ejusdem Baptizatus fuit Jacobus filius Joannis & Luciæ (olim **Fletcher**) **Greenfield** Conjugum [Crouch *in margin*]. Patrinus Jacobus Fletcher, matrina Maria Martin, per procuratores Gulielmum Simons & Mariam Fletcher fuêre. a me Gul° Pierrepont Miss° Apc°.

[38] 1810. Die vigesimo tertio Maii natus & die vigesimo [quarto *above*] Baptizatus fuit Thomas filius Thomæ et Franciscæ (olim **Sherwin**) **Dean** Conjugum [Duncton *in margin*]. Patrinus Henricus Farley, matrina Marcella Sherwin fuêre. a me

Gul° Pierrepont Miss° Apc°.

[*At a later period a large "* * *" has been inserted in the left margin, and a corresponding one in the base of the page with the word "* Apostate." *The writer seems to be the Rev. Thomas J. Brogan.*]

Die 17 Octobris nata et die 18: 1810 baptizata fuit Elizabetha filia Henrici et Annæ **Pellett** [**Pellet** *in margin*] Conjugum. Patrini Thomas Pellett et Cath[a] Mayor. â me

Joanne Greenham Miss° Apc°.

[Marriage]

Die 25 Nov[is] Anno Dñi 1810 in matrimonium Conjunxi Gulielmum **Hier**[nty *scored*, **say** *above*] et Marcellam **Shirwin.** Testes fuere Thomas Pellett et Maria Anna Knight.

Joannes Greenham Miss Apc°.

[Baptism]

[1811]

Die 22 Januarii natus et die 24: 1811 baptizatus fuit Gulielmus filius Thomæ et Franciscæ **Hammond** (Conjugum). Patrini fuêre Henricus Farley et Elizabetha Farley per Procuratricem suam [Hannah *changed to* Hannam] Farley.

â me Joanne Greenham Miss Apc°.

[Marriages]

[39] 1811. Die 21 Sept[is] 1811 in matrimonium conjunxi Joannem **Shirwin** et Catharinam **Mayor.** Testes fuêre Gulielmus et Eliz[a] Simmons. J[es] Greenham Miss Apos.

Die 30 Sept[ris] 1811 in matrimonium conjunxi Henricum et Mariam **Farley** (olim **Budd**). Testes fuêre Carolus Budd et Sarah Budd. J[es] Greenham Miss Apc°.

[Baptisms]

1811. Die 17[a] nata et die 18[a] Octobris [17 *scored*] 1811 bap-

tizata fuit Teresia filia Joannis et Franciscæ **Booker** (Conjugum). Patrini fuêre Ricardus Fletcher et Teresia Warren.

a me Joanne Greenham Miss^{o} Ap^{co}.

1811. Die 1^{a} natus et die 2^{a} Decembris 1811 conditionaliter baptizatus fuit Joannes filius Henrici et Mariæ **Farley** (Conjugum). Patrini fuêre Carolus Budd et Sarah Sheppard.

a me Joanne Greenham Miss Ap.

1811. Die 23^{a} natus et die 25^{a} Decembris 1811 baptizatus fuit (conditionaliter) Gulielmus filius Joannis et Luciæ **Greenfield** (Conjugum). Patrini fuêre Ricardus Fletcher et Catharina Shirwin Greenfield. a me Joanne Greenham Miss Apos.

[Conversions 1784–88]

[40] I George **Barber** was [made *scored*, was *above*] taken into the holy Catholic Church & made my profession of Faith the 6th of April an: D: 1784 at Burton in Sussex.

I John **Reaves** made my profession of the holy Catholic Faith y^{e} 23 of Dec^{r} 1787.

Sarah **Grinfield** made her profession of Faith of the holy Catholic [Church *above*] 11 May 1788.

[1812]

[Baptisms]

1812. Die 4^{a} nata et die 5^{a} Januarii 1812 baptizata fuit Anna filia Joannis et Catharinæ **Shirwin** [**Sherwin** *in margin*] (Conjugum). Patrini fuêre Thomas Pellett et Maria Knight.

a me Joanne Greenham Miss Apos^{co}.

Die 12^{a} nata et die 15^{a} Februarii 1812 baptizata fuit Maria Anna filia Thomæ et Franciscæ **Hammond** (Conjugum). Patrini fuêre Joannes Farley et Catharina Farley.

a me Joanne Greenham Miss^{o} Apos^{co}.

[41] Confirm'd by L^{d} Bishop Talbot
in the year 1762 on the Sunday within the Octave of Xpus Christi.

Joseph	John Ibbotson	John	Henery Budd
Mary	Jane Henley		Allis Holliday

[Baptism]

1812. Die 27^{a} natus et die 29^{a} Martii 1812 baptizatus fuit [Thomas *scored*] Carolus filius Thomæ et Franciscæ **Dean** (Conjugum). Patrini fuêre Thomas Pellett et Maria Knight.

a me Joanne Greenham Miss^{o} Ap^{co}.

[*Here is another "* * *" in the left margin, and another in the base of page, with "* Apostate."]

[Marriage]

Die 4^{a} Maii 1812 in matrimonium conjunxi Gulielmum **Newington** et Teresiam **Woolger.** Testes fuêre Thomas Ibbetson et Sarah Barker.

[Baptism]

Die 6^{a} Augusti 1812 natus et eâdem die baptizatus fuit Thomas, filius Thomæ et Winifridæ **Ryan** (Conjugum). Patrini fuêre Thomas Pellett et Maria Knight. a me Joanne Greenham Miss^{o} Ap^{co}.

[42] Confirm'd by B'p Talbot at Burton Anno 1769

Christened.	*Confirmed.*	*Christened.*	*Confirmed.*
Thomas	Thomas Morris	Charles	Michael Fletcher
Mary	Ann Fletcher	Peter	Francis Fletcher
James	Joseph Cox	Ann	Mary Refoy
Richard	Francis Fletcher	Sarah	Mary Ibbotson
Ann	Mary Strong	Ann	Mary Gocher
John	Francis Hopthrow	Abraham	Thos Ibbotson
Edward	George Strong	Mary Ann	Elizabeth Martin
John	Paul Strong		

[43, *loose leaf*] Confirmati 30 Sept. 1781.

	Confirmed	
Ann Dammer	Mary	*Burton*
Sarah Shepherd	Mary	
*Frances Budd	Frances	
*John Budd	John	
*James Maire	James	
*Martha Maire	Mary	
Winefred Sherwin	Ann	*Crutch*
Hanna Farley	Ann	
Mary Shepherd	Mary	*Dunckton*
*Frances Shepherd	Frances	
*Jane Shepherd	Jane	
*Henery Pellett	Joseph	
Elizabeth Atsutt	Mary	
Mary Ibbotson	Mary	*Petworth*
Sarah Francis	Mary	
Mary Mose	Ann	
Mary Penny	Mary	*Bicknor*
Francis Mills	Stephen	*Midhurst*

*Marked thus were children

[44, *reverse of loose leaf*] Confirmati 24 Aug: 1783

	Confirmed
Peter Fielding	Peter
Ann Pollard	Mary

Confirmed by Bp̃ Douglass at Burton Sepris 20o Anno 1791

John Reaves	George
Ann Cobby	Mary

Confirmed by Bp̃ Poynter at Burton Sepris 28, Anno 1803

George Budd	John	Frances Farley	Ann
Peter Pellett	Peter	Sarah Fletcher	Anastasia
Henry Fletcher	Philip	Ruth Budd	Agnes
Richard Pellett	William	James Austin	Peter

Thomas Pellett	Joseph	Mary Farley	Elizabeth
Frances Sherwin	Agatha	Benjamin Budd	Peter
Henry Farley	Michael	Sarah Coates	Mary
Lucy Fletcher	Agatha		

Wm Pierrepont.

[45] Confirmed by Bp̃ Poynter at Easebourne 5 Julii anno Dni 1810

Mrs. Ann Pellett	Mary	Catharine Meaer	Mary
Jane Farley	Mary	Peter Fletcher	Peter
Francis Fletcher	James	John Farley	Henry
Marcella Sherwin	Mary	Sarah Budd	Mary
James Budd	John	Catharine Farley	Ann

Do at Slindon 8 do

Mrs. Frances Booker Mary

Wm Pierrepon[t *torn*].

[Baptisms]

[46] 1812. Die 13a Novembris natus et die 19a ejusdem mensis et Anni 1812 baptizatus fuit Jacobus filius Jacobi et Annæ **Fanning** [**Tanning** *in later hand in margin*] (Conjugum). Patrini fuêre Franciscus et Maria Boman Pater et filia.

a me Joanne Greenham Miss Apos

[1813]

Die 19a Aprilis Anno Dñi 1813 baptizatus fuit Jacobus filius Henrici et Annæ **Pellett** (Conjugum). Patrini fuêre Carolus Budd et Maria Knight. a me Joanne Greenham Misso Aposco.

1813. Die 6a Maii 1813 natus et eadem die baptizatus fuit Thomas filius Thomæ et Elizabethæ **Pellett** (Conjugum). Patrini fuêre Petrus Pellett per procuratorem suum Richardum Fletcher et Catharina Shirwin. a me Joanne Greenham Miss. Apostco.

[47] Confirmed by Bishop Poynter at Slindon 1823

James Greenfield	John	Catherine Booker	Jane
John Farley	Joseph	Mary Ann Hersey	
Frances Mary Booker	Ann	Ann Sherwin	Frances

[48] Confirmed by Bishop Poynter at Slindon in the year 1827

Lucia Anna Booker	Mary	William Hersey	Thomas
Mary Greenfield	Catharine	Thomas Pellett	Francis
William Greenfield	John	Mary Pellett	Catherine
George Fletcher	Joseph	Ann Farley	Mary
Elizabeth Fletcher (olim Hilton)	Mary	William Hamman	John
		Ann Frances Hamman	Mary
Henry Farley	James	Thomas Luke Hamman	John
Thomas Ryan	James	Martha Ann Hamman	Frances
Charles Sherwin	John		

[*Pages* 49–58 *are blank*]

[59, *loose leaf*] Died since y^e^ year 1755

1	Mary Goddger Nov: y^e^ 2	1757
2	Elizabeth Howard Apr: 5	1758
3	Ann Upton May 16	1758
4	James a Traveller	1759
5	William Penny May 15	1760
6	Abraham Ibbotson Dec. y^e^ 21	1760
7	Elizabeth Lickfold May 13	1761
8	Ann Baker Sept.	1761
9	James Ratty Aug. y^e^ 23	1762
10	John Licfold Oct. y^e^ 15	1762
11	Mary Strong in Lent	1763
12	Richard Floid April y^e^ 17	1763
13	John Baker Jan. y^e^ 9	1765
14	John Fletcher Jan. y^e^ 20	1765
15	Dorothy Lickfold May 10	1765
16	Ann Bartlet Oct. y^e^ 31	1759
17	Teresia Bisswell July	1766

[60, *reverse of loose leaf*]

18	Ann Bartlet Sen^r^ July y^e^ 11	1767
19	Richard Biddulph* Esq^r^ Oct. y^e^ 15	1767
20	Ann Maine Nov. y^e^ 9	1767
21	John Bartlet May 22	1768
22	Mary Valler March y^e^ 5	1769
23	Anthony Refoy Dec. y^e^ 21	1769
24	Mary Brion May 30	1771
25	John Oils July y^e^ 7	1771
26	Will^m^ Metcalf, O.S.B., Pastor Sept^br^ 9	1780
27	Ann Main January 30^th^	1781
28	Ann Royall Oct. 25	1781
29	James Pellett May 10^th^	1784
30	Charles Biddulph† Esq^r^ May 13^th^	1784
31	Ed. Stafford Oc^br^ 7	1783
32	James Maire June 6^th^	1788
33	John Hopthrow 11^th^ January	1789
34	Mary Arnop	
35	Ann Shakleford 3^d^ April	1793
36	Frances Fletcher	

* Richard son of John Biddulph and his wife Mary daughter of Charles Arundel of Horningsham, Wilts. He died unmarried, and was succeeded by his brother Charles.

† Charles Biddulph married 1st Elizabeth daughter of Sir Henry Bedingfeld, 3rd Baronet, by his wife Lady Elizabeth Boyle, and 2ndly Frances Appollonia daughter of George Brownlow Doughty of Snarford Hall, Lincolnshire. By the first marriage Charles had John Biddulph, the last of the family to inherit the Burton estate, leaving it to his kinsman Anthony George Wright.

Book III.

This book, on paper $7\frac{7}{8} \times 6\frac{1}{4}$ inches, is bound in vellum inscribed "Liber Baptizatorum 1813–1858." It consists of 48 leaves, 2 of which have been pasted together. Two other leaves are loose, but are in proper order.

[*On a loose sheet*] Die Junii Vigesima Septima anno Missioniar [?] de "Burton Park," Sussex, curam suscepit Rev^{dus} Tho^{s} J. Brogan.

[*On reverse*] The Rev^{d} Peter Duval, late Pastor of Burton Park, died the 24th of May 1833.

The present chapel of Burton was blessed by the R^{t} Rev^{d} D^{r} Bramston in Dec^{br} 1831, and [was *above*] dedicated to S^{t} John the Baptist.

(Tho^{s} J. Brogan)

[Baptisms]

[*Page* 1] 1813

Die 19^{a} Maii nata et die 21^{a} ejusdem mensis Anno Domini 1813 baptizata fuit Joanna filia Gulielmi et Marcellæ **Hiersay** (Conjugum). Patrini fuêre Henricus Pellett per procuratorem suum Gulielmum Simmons et Anna Pellett. a me Joanne Greenham Miss^{o} Apos^{co}.

Die 7^{a} natus et die 8va Septembris Anno Domini 1813 baptizatus fuit Henricus filius Henrici et Mariæ **Farley** (Conjugum). Patrini fuêre Joannes et Joanna Farley. a me Joanne Greenham Miss^{o} Apos^{co}.

Die 13^{a} nata et die 17^{a} Decembris Anno Domini 1813 Baptizata fuit Maria Francisca filia Joannis et Francis[a *above*]cæ **Booker** (Conjugum). Patrini fuêre Richardus et Mariæ Fletcher Conjuges.

a me Joanne Greenham Miss^{o} Apos^{co}.

[2 *blank*, 3] 1814

Die 24^{a} nata et die 26^{a} Januarii 1814 baptizata fuit Maria filia Joannis et Luciæ **Greenfield** (Conjugum). Patrini fuêre Jacobus et Sarah Budd frater et soror. a me Joanne Greenham Miss^{o} Apos^{o}.

Die 25^{a} Julii natus et eadem die 1814 baptizatus fuit David filius Thomæ et Franciscæ [**Dean** *above*] (Conjugum). Patrini fuêre Petrus Fletcher et Anna Refoy. a me J^{e} Greenham Miss^{o} Apos^{o}.

[*A star in left margin, and another at foot of page with* Apostate.]

1815

Die 12^{a} nata et Die 13^{a} Januarii 1815 baptizata fuit Anna Francisca filia Henrici et Mariæ **Farley** (Conjugum). Patrini fuêre Georgius Budd et Isabella Balsh. a me Joanne Greenham Miss^{o} Apos^{co}.

Die 30^{a} Junii nata et die 2^{a} Julii 1815 baptizata fuit Catharina filia Henrici et Annæ **Pellett** (Conjugum). Patrini fuêre Gulielmus Simmonds et Catharina Shirwin. a me Joanne Greenham Miss^{o} Apos^{co}.

[4 *blank*, 5]

Die 26^{a} natus et die 27^{a} Augusti 1815 baptizatus fuit Gulielmus filius Gulielmi et Marcellæ **Hiersay** (Conjugum). Patrini fuêre Gulielmus Simmonds et Catharina Shirwin. (Procurator fuit G^{s} Simmonds, Patrinus Carolus Budd.)

[*Not signed in Greenham's hand.*]

Die 14^{a} nata et die 15^{a} Septembris 1815 baptizata fuit Maria filia Thomæ et Elizabethæ **Pellet** (Conjugum). Patrini fuêre Gulielmus Simmonds et Maria Knight.

a me Joanne Greenham Miss^{o} Ap^{o}.

Die 10ª natus et die 11ª Octobris 1815 baptizatus fuit Carolus filius Joannis et Catharinæ **Shirwin** (Conjugum). Patrini fuêre Thomas Pellet et Catharina Shirwin.

a me Joanne Greenham Missº Apº.

1816

Die 5ª natus et die 7ª Januarii 1816 baptizatus fuit Jacobus filius Thomæ et Franciscæ **Dean** (Conjugum). Patrini fuêre Thomas Pellet et Catharina Sherwin. a me Joanne Greenham Missº Apº.

[*A star in left margin, and another at foot of page with* Apostate.]

[6 *blank*, 7]

Die 18 [Februarii *above*] natus et die 31 Martii 1816 baptizatus fuit Thomas Lucas filius Lucæ et Eizabethæ [*sic*] **Hamman** (Conjugum). Patrini fuêre Joannes Farley et Francisca Hamman.

a me Joanne Greenham Missº Apº.

Die 2 natus et die 31 Martii 1816 baptizatus fuit Henricus filius Henrici et Joannæ **Auston** (Conjugum). Patrini fuêre Joannes Farley et Francisca Hamman. a me Joanne Greenham Missº Apº.

Die 13ª Julii natus et die 21, 1816 baptizatus fuit Joannes filius Joannis et Luciæ **Greenfield** (Conjugum). Patrini fuêre Gulielmus Simmonds et Maria Knight. a me Joanne Greenham Missº Apº.

Matrimonium

Die 11 Novembris 1816 in matrimonium conjunxi Carolum **Budd** et Annam **Refoy.** Testes fuêre Maria Knight et Petrus Fletcher.

Joannes Greenham Miss Apos.

[8 *blank*, 9] [Baptisms]

Die 5 Novembris nata et die 1ª Decembris 1816 baptizata fuit Anna Francisca filia Thomæ et Franciscæ **Hamman** (Conjugum). Patrini fuêre Joannes Farley et Cathª Farley.

a me Joanne Greenham Miss Ap.

1817

Die 8 Julii 1817 nata et 9 ejusdem mensis baptizata fuit Lucia Pellett filia Henrici **Pellett** et Annæ Pellett (olim **Knight**) Conjugum (Duncton). Patrini fuêre Thomas Pellett et Elizabeth Pellett.

a me Gul: Hurst.

Die 26 Augusti 1817 natus et 29 ejusdem mensis baptizatus fuit Thomas Sherwin filius Joannis **Sherwin** et Catharinæ **Maher** Conjugum (Crouche). Patrini fuêre Carolus Budd et Jana Hersey.

a me Gulielmo Hurst.

[10] Anno Dñi 1817 die 10 Decembris Ego infrascriptus Baptizavi Annam Carolinam Budd filiam Caroli **Budd** et Annæ **Refoy** conjugum, natam die 5 ejusdem. Patrini fuere Carolus Budd pro Georgio Budd et Catharinæ Shervin. Philippus Wyndham.

[11] 1818

Anno Donⁱ 1818 Die 4ª Januarii Ego Infra Scriptus Baptizavi franciscam filiam Thomæ **Pellett** et Elizabeth **Sherwin** Conjugum, Natam Die 3ª ejusdem. Patrini fuere [Henricus *over erasure*] & Anna Pellet. Petrus Duval M. Ap.

Anno Dⁿⁱ 1818 Die 12ª februarii Ego infra scriptus Baptizavi Sarah filiam gulielmi **Hiersay** et marcellæ **Sherwin** Conjugum,

natam die 10ª ejusdem. Patrini fuere Carolus Budd pro joanne Fletcher & Maria Knight. Petrus Duval M. Ap.

Anno Doⁿⁱ 1818 Die 29ª Martii Ego infra scriptus baptizavi Martham annam filiam Lucæ **Hamman** et Elizabeth **Farley** conjugum, natam die 18ª februarii. Patrini fuere joannes Brisby et Catharina Farley. P. Duval.

[*Page 12 is only used for a reference to the first entry on page 13*]—

*Apostate

The family of the Deans apostatized about the year 1822.

Thoˢ J. Brogan.

[13] Anno Domini 1818 Die 19ª Aprilis Ego infra scriptus baptizavi Georgium filium Thomæ **Dean** et Franciscæ **Sherwin** Conjugum, natum die 15ª ejusdem. Patrini fuere Carolus Budd & Maria Anna Bowly. [*Star in margin.*] P. Duval M. Ap.

Anno Domini 1818 Die 27ª Septembris Ego infra scriptus baptizavi annam filiam Henrici **Austin** & Joannæ **Farley** Conjugum, Natam Die 12ª Augusti. Patrini fuere Carolus Budd et Elizabeth Hammond, pro Anna Budd. Petrus Duval M. Ap.

1819

Anno Doⁿⁱ 1819 Die 5ª februarii Ego infra scriptus baptizavi Mariam filiam joannis **Sherwin** et Catharinæ **Maher** Conjugum, natam Die tertia ejusdem mensis. Patrini fuere Carolus Budd et winefrida Ryan. Petrus Duval M. Ap.

[*Page 14 is only used in relation to the first entry on page 15*]—

*Henricus filius illegitimus seu nothus est; nomen patris fuit . . . . . Hobbs. Hoc a me Thomas Brogan M. Ap. suppleta fuit Die Augusti 22ᵈᵒ 1834.

[15] *Anno Dⁿⁱ 1819 Die Maii 30 Ego infrascriptus Baptizavi Henricum filium Catharinæ **Sherwin,** natum Die 29ª ejusdem. Patrini fuere Thomas Ryan & Maria Knight. P. Duval M. Ap.

Anno Dⁿⁱ 1819 Die 4ª Septembris Ego infrascriptus baptizavi mariam Budd filiam Caroli **Budd** & Annæ **Refoy** Conjugum. Patrini fuere Thomas Ryan & Maria Knight. P. Duval M. apᶜᵘˢ.

Anno Dⁿⁱ 1819 Die 31ª Decembris Ego infrascriptus Baptizavi Joannem filium Lucæ **Hamman** et Elizabeth **Farley** Conjugum, natum Die 20ª ejusdem. Patrini fuere Joannes Farley & Hanna Farley pro Elizabeth Dunn. P. Duval M. Ap.

[16 *blank*, 17] 1820

Anno Dⁿⁱ 1820 Die Sexta Februarii Ego infra scriptus baptizavi Carolinam filiam Thomæ **Pellet** et Elizabeth **Sherwin** Conjugum, natam die 4ª ejusdem. Patrini fuere Joannes Brisby et Catharina Makes. Petrus Duval M. Ap.

Anno Dⁿⁱ 1820 Die Decima quinta octobris Ego infra scriptus baptizavi Jacobum filium Gulielmi **Hiersay** et Marcellæ **Sherwin** Conjugum, natum die 11ª ejusdem. Patrini fuere Joannes Brisby et Catharina Sherwin. P. Duval M. Apˢ.

Anno Dⁿⁱ 1820 Die 17ª [Decembris *over erasure*] ego infra scriptus baptizavi Winefridam filiam Joannis **Shirwin** et Catharinæ **Mayer** Conjugum, natam Die 15ª ejusdem. Patrini fuere Joannes Brisby et Elizabeth Dunn. P. Duval M. Ap.

[18] 1821

Anno Domini 1821 Die Decima quarta octobris ego infrascriptus Baptizavi Mariam annam filiam Jacobi **Budd** et Mariæ **Tapeley** Conjugum, natam Die sexta ejusdem. Patrini fuere Jacobus et Francisca Greenfield. Petrus Duval M. A.

[19] Anno Domini 1821 Die prima Julii Ego infra Scriptus Baptizavi Carolum filium Caroli **Budd** & annæ **Refoy** Conjugum, natum Die 30ª junii. Patrini fuere Franciscus Brisby et Elizabeth Dunn. Petrus Duval M. Ap.

1822

Anno Domⁿⁱ 1822 Die tertia februarii ego infra scriptus baptizavi Georgium filium georgii **Budd** et Charitatis **Bridger** Conjugum (Easdon), natum Die 31ª Decembris anni 1821. Patrini fuere joannes Brisby et Elizabeth Dunn. Petrus Duval M. Ap.

Anno Domⁿⁱ 1822 Die 28ª Aprilis ego infra scriptus Baptizavi gulielmum Dean filium Thomæ **Dean** et Franciscæ **Sherwin** Conjugum natum Die 23 ejusdem. Patrini fuere joannes Brisby et Elizabeth Dunn. [*In margin,* Died young.] Petrus Duval M. Ap.

[20 *blank,* 21]

Anno Dⁿⁱ 1822 Die — Junii Ego Infra Scriptus Baptizavi Ludovicam filiam Thomæ **Pellet** et Elizabeth **Sherwin** Conjugum, natam die — ejusdem. Patrini fuere joannes Brisby et Maria Knight. P. Duval M. Ap.

Anno Dⁿⁱ 1822 Die 5ª augusti Ego infra scriptus Baptizavi Joannam filiam Thomæ **Hamman** & Franciscæ **Farley** Conjugum, natam Die 30ª Julii. Patrini fuere joannes Farley et Elizabeth Hamman. P. Duval M. Ap.

1823

Anno Dⁿⁱ 1823 [*sic*] die 1ª Decembris Ego infra scriptus baptizavi [Mariam *above*] Elizabeth filiam Lucæ **Hamman** & Elizabeth **Farley** Conjugum, natam Die 1ª Octobris. Patrini fuere joannes Brisby & Elizabeth Farley pro Catharina Farley. P. Duval M. Ap.

[22 *blank,* 23]

Anno Domini 1823 Die 2ª martis ego infra scriptus Baptizavi Franciscam filiam joannis **Sherwin** & catharinæ **Mayer** Conjugum, natam die 28ª februarii. Patrini fuere joannes Farley & Elizabeth Dunn pro Marcella Hiersay. P. Duval M. Ap.

Anno Domini 1823 die 13ª julii ego infra scriptus baptizavi Henricum filium jacobi **Budd** et Maria **Tapeley** conjugum, natum Die 6ª ejusdem. Patrini fuere Joannes Farley & Marcella Hiersay pro Rebecca Francisca Budd. Petrus Duval M. Ap.

Anno Dⁿⁱ 1823 Die 15ª augusti ego infra scriptus baptizavi joannem filium Caroli **Budd** & annæ **Refoy** Conjugum, natum die 14ª ejusdem. Patrini fuere Joannes Farley pro joanne Budd & Maria Farley pro Clara Refoy. Petrus Duval.

[24 *blank,* 25] Matrimonium.

Anno Dⁿⁱ 1823 Die 26ª Novembris ego infra scriptus in matrimonium Conjunxi joannem **Brisby** (Petworth) et Mariam **Knight.** testes fuere Thomas Brisby & Catharina Sherwin. Petrus Duval.

[Baptisms]

1824

Anno Domini 1824 Die 29ª Martis Ego infra scriptus baptizavi Elizabeth filiam Thomæ **Pellet** et Elizabeth **Sherwin** Conjugum, natam eadem die. Patrini fuere Thomas Ryan et Elizabeth Dunn. Petrus Duval M. Ap.

Anno Dⁿⁱ 1824 Die 1[o]ª* Aprilis ego infra Scriptus baptizavi Henricum filium joannis **Sherwin** et Catharinæ **Mayer** Conjugum, natum Die 9ª ejusdem. Patrini fuere Henricus Farley pro Georgio Fletcher et Maria Farley. Petrus Duval.

[26 *blank*, 27]

Anno Domini 1824 Die Decima Septima Julii ego infra Scriptus baptizavi joannem filium Gulielmi et Margaritæ **Luff** conjugum, natum Die 26ª junii. Patrini fuere Thomas Ryann & Elizabeth Dunn. Petrus Duval M. Ap.

Anno Domini 1824 Die decima quinta augusti ego infra scriptus Baptizavi Mariam Annam **Budd** filiam Benja[mini *above*] et ————, natam die sexta ejusdem mensis. Patrini fuere jacobus Budd & Elizabeth Dunn pro Sarah Budd. Petrus Duval M. Ap.

Anno Domⁿⁱ 1824 Die vigesima Sexta novembris Ego infra scriptus baptizavi Elizabeth filiam joannis et franciscæ **Booker** (olim **greenfield**) Conjugum, natam 21ª Die ejusdem mensis. Patrini fuere Gulielmus et Lucia Greenfield. Petrus Duval M. A.

[28 *blank*, 29].

1825

Anno Dⁿⁱ 1825 Die 31ª Julii ego infra scriptus baptizavi Henricum filium Caroli **Budd** et Annæ **Refoy** Conjugum, natum eadem die. Patrini fuere Jacobus Budd & Maria Farley. Peter Duval M. Ap.

Anno Dⁿⁱ 1825 Die decima quarta Septembris ego infra scriptus baptizavi Jacobum filium Jacobi **Budd** & Mariæ **Tapeley** Conjugum, natum die 13ª ejusdem mensis. Patrini fuere Thomas Ryann & Elizabeth Dunn. Petrus Duval.

1826

Anno Dⁿⁱ 1826 Die octava februarii ego infra scriptus baptizavi Marcellam filiam Thomæ **Pellet** & Elizabeth **Sherwin** conjugum, natam eadem die. Patrini fuere Thomas Ryann (pro Gulielmo Hersey) et Marcella Hersey. Petrus Duval.

[30 *blank*, 31]

Anno Dⁿⁱ 1826 Die trigesima prima Mayi ego infra scriptus baptizavi Gulielmum filium joannis **Shervin** & Catherinæ **Maier** Conjugum, natum eadem die. Patrini fuere jacobus Budd & Anna Budd. Petrus Duval.

1827

Anno Dni 1827 Die vigesima julii Ego infra scriptus Baptizavi Sarah filiam Caroli **Budd** & Annæ **Refoy** Conjugum, natam die 19ª. Patrini fuere Carolus Fletcher & Maria Farley. Petrus Duval.

Anno Dⁿⁱ 1827 Die vigesima septima julii ego infra scriptus supplevi ceremonias omissas super Rebeccam filiam jacobi **Budd** & Mariæ **Tapeley** Conjugum, Baptizatam domi, urgente mortis periculo: Die 23ª ejusdem mensis. Patrini fuere Carolus et Anna Sherwin. Petrus Duval.

* Written 1â, which must be wrong.

[32] Sequens registrum a Rev^do Petro Duval omissum fuit, a quo infans [infradicta *above*] baptizata fuit, ut ex testimoniis sponsorum, coram me depositis constat—

Die 20 Martii 1829 nata et die 21 mensis ejusdem 1829 baptizata fuit Francisca Fletcher filia Georgii **Fletcher** et Elizæ (olim **Hilton**) conjugum. Sponsores fuere Carolus Fletcher et Catharina Sherwin (olim Mear). Suppletum quoad registrum

A Me Tho. J. Brogan M. Ap.

[33] 1828

Anno D^ni 1828 Die Decima januarii ego infra scriptus Baptizavi Georgium filium Thoms **Pellet** et Elizabeth **Sherwin** Conjugum, natum die 7^a ejusdem mensis. Patrini fuere Carolus Fletcher & Elizabeth Fletcher. Petrus Duval.

Anno D^ni 1828 Die 6^a Junii ego infra scriptus baptizavi Franciscum Filium Caroli **Budd** & Annæ **Refoy** Conjugum, natum Die quarta ejusdem mensis. Patrini Fuere Richardus Fletcher & Maria Farley.

Petrus Duval.

1829

Anno D^ni 1829 Die vigesima septima . . . . . ego infra scriptus Baptizavi Agnetem filiam jacobi **Budd** & Mariæ **Tapely** conjugum, natam eadem die. Patrini fuere Carolus Budd & Catharina Sherwing pro Sarah Budd. Petrus Duval.

[34 *blank*, 35] 1830

Anno D^ni 1830 Die Secunda Maii ego infra scriptus baptizavi Georgium filium caroli **Budd** & anna **Refog** [*sic*] conjugum, natum Die primâ ejusdem mensis. Patrini fuere Carolus Budd & Maria Farley. P. Duval.

Anno Domini 1830 Die 2^a Maii ego infra scriptus Baptizavi Elizabeth filiam joannis et Mariæ **OConnell** (olim **Brown**), natam Die 30^a aprilis. Patrini fuere joannes Farley et Maria Brown.

P. Duval.

1831

Anno Domini 1831 Die vigesima Martis ego infra scriptus Baptizavi jacobum filium thomæ **Pellet** et Elizabeth **Sherwing** conjugum, natum Die decima octava ejusdem mensis. Patrini fuere Gulielmus Hersey et Catharina Sherwin. P. Duval.

[36] **Sequens registrum a Rev^do Petro Duval omissum fuit, a quo infans infradicta baptizata fuit, ut ex testimoniis Sponsorum coram me depositis, constat—

Die 10 Augusti 1831 nata, et die 11^a mensis ejusdem baptizata fuit Maria Anna Fletcher, filia Georgii **Fletcher** et Elizæ (olim **Hilton**) conjugum. Sponsores fuere ——— et Marcella Hersey pro Maria Anna Hersey. Suppletum quoad registrum

A me Tho: J. Brogan M. Ap.

[37] Anno D^ni 1831 Ego infra scriptus Baptizavi (Die 2 Aprilis) Georgium filium Gulielmi **Barker** et Hannæ *. . . . . conjugum, natum Die 27^a Martis. Patrini fuere Carolus Budd, pro Georgio Morly, & Catharina Sherwing pro Ester Barker. P. Duval.

[*At foot of page*] *Hannæ (olim **Brewster**). Supp[l]etum a Thomâ J. Brogan M. Ap—

Anno Dnl 1831 Die 10a aprilis ego infra scriptus Baptizavi franciscam Budd, filiam Caroli **Budd** et Annæ **Refoy** conjugum, natam Die 9a ejusdem mensis. Patrini fuere joannes Farley et Maria Budd pro anna Farley. P. Duval.

Anno Dnl 1831 Die * * [*refers to omission supplied on blank p.* 36]. [38 *blank*, 39]

Anno Dni 1831 Die 22a Septembris ego infra Scriptus Baptizavi Henricum filium Lucæ **Carver** & Annæ **Sherwing** Conjugum, natum die 20a ejusdem mensis. Patrini fuere Joannes Farley & Anna Budd. P. Duval.

Anno Dni 1831 Die 23a Octobris ego infra Scriptus Baptizavi Sarah filiam jacobi **Budd** et Mariæ **Tapeley** Conjugum, natam eadem Die. Patrini fuere Georgius Fletcher et Maria Farley. P. Duval.

1832

Anno Domini 1832 Die 16a Septembris Ego infra scriptus Baptizavi Gulielmum filium Lucæ **Carver** et annæ **Sherwing** conjugum, natum eadem die. Patrini fuere Thomas Pellet et Sarah Hersey.
Peter Duval.

[*This sheet is pasted on another, perhaps on account of its dilapidated condition. Nothing seems to have been written between. These inter-pages are not counted. Another sheet seems to have been cut out.*]

[40 *blank*, 41]

1833

Die 10 Augusti 1833 natus et die 11 mensis ejusdem 1833 baptizatus fuit Alfredus Budd filius Caroli & Annæ **Budd** (olim **Refoy**) conjugum. Sponsores fuere Georgius Fletcher et Catharina Sherwin. A me Thomâ J. Brogan, M. ap.

Die 8 Novembris 1833 nata et die [*sic*] mensis ejusdem 1833 baptizata fuit Maria Carver filia Lucæ **Carver** et Annæ (olim **Sherwin**) conjugum. Sponsores fuere Joannes Brady et Maria Anna McCann.
A me Tho. J. Brogan M. Ap.

Die 9 Novembris 1833 nata et die 10 mensis ejusdem 1833 baptizata fuit Elisa Fletcher filia Georgii **Fletcher** et Elisæ (olim **Hilton**) conjugum. Sponsores fuere Joannes Farley et Anna Budd.
A me Tho. J. Brogan M. Ap.

1834

Die 15 Februarii 1834 natus et die 18 mensis ejusdem 1834, baptizatus fuit Fredericus Budd filius Jacobi **Budd** et Mariæ (olim **Tapley**) conjugum. Sponsores fuere Georgius Fletcher et Maria Anna Budd. A me Tho. J. Brogan M. Ap.

[42 *blank*, 43]

Die 8 Aprilis 1834 natus et die 13 mensis ejusdem 1834 baptizatus fuit Gulielmus Pellett filius Thomæ **Pellett** et Elizabethæ (olim **Sherwin**) conjugum. Sponsores fuere Gulielmus Hersey et Marcella Hersey. A me Tho. J. Brogan M. Ap.

Die 22 Martii 1834 natus et die 10 Decembris 1834 baptizatus fuit Jacobus Lundy filius Joannis **Lundy** et Annæ (olim **Murphy**) conjugum. (viatores.) Matrina fuit Elizabetha Dunn.
A me Tho. J. Brogan M. Ap.

1835

Die 31 Maii 1835 nata et die 7 Junii 1835 baptizata fuit Maria Barrett filia Michælis **Barrett** et Mariæ (olim **Kingston**) conjugum. (viatores.) Sponsores fuere Joannes Brady et Maria Anna McCann.
A me Tho. J. Brogan M. Ap.

Die 16 Augusti 1835 natus et die 23 mensis ejusdem 1835 baptizatus fuit Edvardus Barker filius Gulielmi **Barker** et Hannæ (olim **Brewster**) conjugum. Sponsores fuere Carolus Budd et Catharina Sherwin. a me Tho: J. Brogan M. Ap.

[44 *blank*, 45]

1836

Die 14 Aprilis 1836 natus et die 20 mensis ejusdem 1836 baptizatus fuit Josephus Pellett filius Thomæ **Pellett** et Elizabethæ (olim **Sherwin**) conjugum. Sponsores fuere Carolus Ryan, per Jacobum Budd respondentem, et Winefrida Sherwin.
A me Tho. J. Brogan M. Ap.

Die 10 Aprilis 1836 Luca **Hamman,** Adultus et Conversus, sub conditione baptizatus fuit, præsentibus Jacobo Budd, Elizabetha Easter, et Elizabetha Hamman uxore supradicti Lucæ Hamman.
A me Tho. J. Brogan M. Ap.

Die 20 Augusti 1836 nata et die 21 mensis ejusdem 1836 baptizata fuit Anna Fletcher filia Georgii **Fletcher** et Elizæ (olim **Hilton**) conjugum. Sponsores fuere Georgius Morley et Anna Hays.
A me Tho. J. Brogan M. Ap.

Die 17 Septembris natus et die 18 mensis ejusdem 1836 baptizatus fuit Josephus Budd filius Caroli **Budd** et Annæ (olim **Refoy**) conjugum. Sponsores fuere Henricus Farley et Lucia Greenfield.
A me Tho. J. Brogan M. Ap.

[46 *blank*, 47]

Die 26 Septembris 1836 nata et die 27 mensis ejusdem 1836 baptizata fuit Esther Hack filia Jacobi **Hack** et Hariettæ (olim **Refoy**) conjugum. Sponsores fuere Jacobus Budd et Maria Farley (olim Budd). A me Tho. J. Brogan M. Ap.

1837

Die 29 Junii 1837 natus et die 30 mensis ejusdem 1837 baptizatus fuit Albanus Budd filius Jacobi **Budd** et Mariæ (olim **Tapley**) conjugum. Sponsores fuere Joannes Greenfield et Harietta Hack, per Anastasiam Clark respondentem. A me Tho. J. Brogan M. Ap.

Die 30 Decembris 1837 natus et die 31 mensis ejusdem 1837 baptizatus fuit Henricus Farley filius Joannis **Farley** et Elizæ (olim **Pullen**) conjugum. Sponsores fuere Carolus Budd et Maria Budd.
A me Tho. J. Brogan M. Ap.

1838

Die 21 Decembris 1837 nata et die 3 Januarii 1838 baptizata fuit Louisa Dobson filia illegitima Josephi **Dobson** et Catharinæ **Pellett.** Sponsores fuere Thomas Pellett et Louisa Pellett.
A me Tho. J. Brogan M. Ap.

[48 *blank*, 49]

Die 23 Augusti 1838 natus et die 26 mensis ejusdem 1838 baptizatus fuit Alexander Pellett filius Thomæ **Pellett** et Elizabethæ (olim

Sherwin) conjugum. Sponsores fuere Joannes Greenfield et Maria Farley (olim Budd). A me Tho. J. Brogan M. Ap.

Die 23 Septembris 1838 nata et die 26 mensis ejusdem 1838 baptizata fuit Winifrida Fletcher filia Georgii **Fletcher** et Elizæ (olim **Hilton**) conjugum. Sponsores fuere Jacobus Budd et Winifrida Sherwin. A me Tho. J. Brogan M. Ap.

1839

Die 10 Januarii 1839 natus et die 11 mensis ejusdem 1839 baptizatus fuit Gualterus Budd filius Caroli **Budd** et Annæ (olim **Refoy**) conjugum. Sponsores fuere Joannes Budd et Winifrida Sherwin. A me Tho. J. Brogan M. Ap.

Die 16 Junii 1839 natus et die 19 mensis ejusdem 1839 baptizatus fuit Ambrosius Georgius Augustinus Budd filius Jacobi **Budd** et Mariæ (olim **Tapley**) conjugum. Sponsores fuere Thomas Sherwin et Rebecca Budd. A me Tho. J. Brogan M. Ap.

[50 *blank*, 51]

Die 21 Junii 1839 nata et die 23 mensis ejusdem 1839 baptizata fuit Matilda Hack filia Jacobi **Hack** et Hariettæ (olim **Refoy**) conjugum. Sponsores fuere Joannes Greenfield et Anna Farley. A me Tho. J. Brogan M. Ap.

Die 6 Novembris 1839 natus et die 10 mensis ejusdem 1839 baptizatus fuit Henricus Pellett periclitans (omissis cæremoniis, quæ suppletæ fuerunt die 13 mensis et anni ejusdem) filius Thomæ **Pellett** et Elizabethæ (olim **Sherwin**) conjugum. Sponsores fuere Thomas Sherwin et Martha Bolton. a me Tho. J. Brogan M. Ap.

1840

Die 15 Aprilis 1840 natus et die 16 Aprilis anni ejusdem baptizatus fuit Gulielmus Farley filius Joannis **Farley** et Elizæ (olim **Pullen**) conjugum. Sponsores fuere Georgius Budd Sen. et Maria Kay. A me Tho. J. Brogan M. Ap.

Die 3 Septembris 1840 nata et die 6 Septembris 1840 baptizata fuit Sarah Fletcher filia Georgii **Fletcher** et Elizæ (olim **Hilton**) conjugum. Sponsores fuere Joannes Budd et Maria Kay. A me Tho. J. Brogan M. Ap.

[52 *blank*, 53]

1841

Die 21 Augusti 1841 natus et die 21 Septembris 1841 baptizatus fuit Joannes filius Thomæ **Challon** et Winifridæ (olim **Sherwin**) conjugum. Sponsores fuere Henricus Budd et Rebecca Budd. A me Thomâ J. Brogan M. Ap.

Die 16ta Decembris 1841 nata et die 17^{a} ejusdem mensis et anni baptizata fuit Blanche filia Caroli **Budd** et Annæ **Refoy** [olim *scored*] alias Budd conjugum. Sponsores fuere Jacobus Budd et Maria Cooper. a me Simonê O.Carroll M. Ap.

1842

Die 23^{tio} martii nata et die 27mo baptizata fuit Serah filia Edwini **Skinner** et Marthæ Annæ Skinner (olim **Haman**) conjugum. Sponsores fuere Thomas Luca, et Maria Elizabetha Haman. a me Simonê OCarroll M. Ap.

[54 *blank*, 55]

Die 2da Martii nata 1842do et die 3^{tia} baptizata fuit Maria filia

Abraham et Maria **Cooper** (olim **Budd**) conjugum. Sponsores fuere Thomas Sherwin et Lucia Greenfield.

A me Simonê OCarroll M. Ap.

Die 23^{tio} aprilis natus anno 1842do et die 24to eodem anno baptizatus fuit fredericus filius Caroli **Budd** et Joannæ Budd (olim **Blackman**) conjugum. Sponsores fuere Thomas Sherwin et Serah Rutter.

a me Simonê O.Carroll M. Ap.

Die 30mo Junii natus et die 3^{tio} Julii 1842 baptizatus fuit Jacobus filius Jacobi **Hack** et Hariettæ Hack (olim **Refoy**) conjugum. Sponsores fuere Jo[*letters scored,* annes *above*] Farley et Maria Cooper (olim Budd).

a me Simonê O.Carroll Miss^{o} Aps^{o}.

[56 *blank,* 57]

Die 10mo Octobris 1842 natus et die 11mo ejusdem mensis baptizatus fuit Franciscus Farley filius Henrici et Mariæ **Farley** (olim **Speller**) conjugum. Patrinus Georgius Budd, Anna Francisca Farley Patrina.

a me Simonê OCarroll M. Ap.

1843

Die 8vo Junii 1843 natus et [die *scored*] eodem die baptizatus fuit Thomas Farley filius Joannis et Elizæ **Farley** (olim **Pullin**) conjugum. Patrinus Alexander Carter, et Serah Budd Patrina.

a me Simonê OCarroll M. Ap^{ic}.

Die 24to Septembris 1843 natus et eodem die baptizatus fuit Carolus Fletcher filius Georgii et Elizæ **Fletcher** (olim **Hilton**) conjugum. Patrini Franciscus Budd et Sarah Hearsey.

a me Simone O'Carroll M. Ap^{co}.

[58 *blank,* 59]

Die 2do Octobris nata 1843 et die 28vo baptizata fuit Winifrida Ryan filia Caroli **Ryan** et Charlottæ **Deal** (conjugum). Patrini fuere Alexander Carter pro Edwardo Ryan et agnes Budd.

a me Simone OCarroll Miss. Ap.

1844

Die 23^{tia} Januarii 1844 natus et die 4to Februarii baptizatus fuit Edwinus Ricardus Skinner filius Edwini et Marthæ Annæ **Skinner** (olim **Hamman**) conjugum. Patrini fuere Joannes Farley et Agnes Budd.

a me Simone OCarroll Miss. Apos^{co}.

Die 8vo Martii anno 1844to natus et die 19no ejusdem mensis baptizatus fuit Walter filius Caroli et Joannæ **Budd** olim **Blackman** (conjugum). Patrini fuere Alfred Budd et Rosalia Averon.

a me Simone OCarroll Miss^{o} Ap^{co}.

[60] Die 9no Julii 1844 nata et die 14to Baptizata fuit ejusdem mensis et anni Maria filia Georgii et Rhoohedy [? Rhodiæ] **Budd** (olim **Rieves**) conjugum. Patrini fuere Alexander Carter et Winifrida Sherwin.

a me Simone OCarroll M. A.

Die 1mo Octobris 1844 natus et die 6 ejusdem mensis baptizatus fuit Carolus filius Jacobi et Hariettæ **Hack** (olim **Refoy**) conjugum. Patrini fuere Alfredus Budd et Suzana Riches.

a me Simone OCarroll M. Ap.

1845

Die 14to Februarii 1845 natus et die 16to ejusdem mensis Baptizatus fuit Valentinus filius Henrici et Mariæ **Farley** (olim **Speller**)

conjugum. Patrini fuere Henricus et Francisca Budd.
a me S. OCarroll M. Apco.

Die 25to Septembris 1845to natus et die 28va ejusdem mensis baptizatus fuit Henricus filius Georgii et Elizæ **Fletcher** (olim **Hilton**) conjugum. Patrini fuere Georgius Morley (per procurationem) pro Abraham Cooper et Francisca Fletcher. a me S. OCarroll M. Apco.

[61] Die 24to Septembris [1845 *above*] natus et die 19no Octobris baptizatus fuit Walter Joannes filius Edwini et Marthæ Annæ **Skinner** (olim **Hamman**) conjugum. Patrini fuere Abraham Cooper et Anna Farley. a me S. OCarroll M. A.

1846

Die 26to Decembris 1845 nata et die 14to Januarii 1846 baptizata fuit Anna Isabella filia Thomæ Lukæ et Claræ **Hamman** (olim **Chalclet**) conjugum. Patrini fuere Edwinus Skinner et Rosalia Avron. a me Simone OCarroll M. A.

Die 23tia Januarii nata et die 25ta ejusdem mensis baptizata fuit Agnes filia Joannis et Elizæ **Farley** (olim **Pullin**) conjugum. Patrini fuere Henricus et Sarah Budd. a me Simone O'Carroll M. A.

Die 26to Martii 1846 nata et die 29no ejusdem mensis et anni baptizata fuit Francisca Joahna* filia Caroli et Joahnæ **Budd** (olim **Blackman**) conjugum. Patrini fuere Georgius Budd et Rosalia Avron. a me S. OCarroll M. A.

[62] Die 30mo Aprilis 1846 natus et die 3tio Maii baptizatus fuit Gulielmus filius Georgii et Rhodiæ **Budd** (olim **Rieves**) conjugum. Patrini fuere Carolus et Rebecca Budd. a me S. OCarroll M. A.

Die 23tia Augusti natus 1846 et die 30mo ejusdem mensis baptizatus fuit Henricus Gulielmus filius Henrici **Sherwin** et Sarah (olim **Rice**) conjugum. Patrini fuere Herbertus et Maria Jones.
a me S. OCarroll M. Ap.

1847

Die 8vo Octobris 1847 nata et die 7mo Novembris baptizata fuit Francisca filia Henrici et Mariæ **Farley** (olim **Speller**) conjugum. Patrini fuere Alfred et Agnes Budd. a me S. OCarroll M. A.

[63] 1848

Die quinta Aprilis 1848 natus et die nona ejusdem mensis baptizatus fuit Edwinus filius Georgii et Rhodiæ **Budd** (olim **Rieves**) conjugum. Patrini fuere Carolus et Sarah Budd.
a me S. OCarroll M. Ap.

Die decima nona aprilis natus et die vigesima tertia baptizatus fuit Franciscus filius Caroli et Joannæ **Budd** (olim **Blackman**) conjugum. Patrini fuere Georgius [Budd *above*] et Maria Cowper (olim Budd). a me S. OCarroll M. Ap.

Die 16 Decembris 1848 natus et die 24 Decembris 1848 baptizatus fuit Walterus Farley filius Joannis et Elizæ **Farley** (olim **Pullen**) conjugum. Patrinus fuit Georgius Budd, Matrina Maria Budd.
a me Eduardo Hood M. A.

[64] Die 25 Julii 1848 nata et die 13 Augusti ejusdem anni Baptizata fuit Jana Hammen filia Thomæ Lucæ et Claræ **Hammen** (olim

* There is some mark, probably to change it into Johan[n]a, as the mother's name.

Chalcraft) conjugum. Patrinus fuit Carolus Budd, matrina Eliza Fletcher. A me Jeremia Donovan Miss. Ap.

Die 23 Julii 1848 nata et die 30 ejusdem mensis et anni Baptizata fuit a Rev. Dionysio Sheehan, M.A., Joanna Budd filia Caroli et Annæ **Budd** (olim **Yates**) conj^{m}. Patrinus fuit Carolus Budd, Matrina Francisca Budd.

(Ea de re per [epistolas *scored*, litteras *above*] certior factus.)

J. Donovan.

[65] 1849

Die 8 Aprilis 1849 natus et die 6 Maii 1849 baptizatus fuit Albertus Gulielmus Skinner filius Edwini Ricardi Brown **Skinner** et Marthæ Annæ (conj.). Patrinus Fredericus Budd, Matrina Anna Farley. Ab Ed. Hood Miss. Ap.

[*The above is taken from Mr. Hood's note pasted on this page, as follows*]—

Albert **William** Born Easter Sunday Apl. 8th 1849 and Christend on the 6th May following at Burton Chapel by Rev^{d} H. Hoods [*sic*]. Sponsors Frederik Budd, Ann Frances Farley. Both natives of Burton. Edwin Richard Brown Skinner, Martha Ann Skinner.

1850

*Die 27 Octobris 1850 natus et die . . . baptizatus fuit Henricus filius Thomæ Lucæ **Hamman** et Claræ . . . . . (Conj.). Patrini, Johannes Farley, Sara Budd. A me P. Coop Miss. Ap.

[66] Die 1^{a} Aprilis 1850 natus et die 12 Maii 1850 baptizatus fuit Thomas filius Georgii Antonii **Budd** et Rhodæ **Reeves** (conj.). Matrina Elizabeth Maria Fletcher. A me Petro Coop M. Ap.

Die 13 Maii 1850 natus et die 19 ejusdem mensis et anni baptizatus fuit Franciscus Budd filius Caroli **Budd** et Annæ **Yates** conj. Patrinus Abraham Cooper, Matrina Sarah Agnes Budd.

A me P. Coop M. Ap.

Die 5ta Junii natus et die 9na baptizatus fuit Jacobus Budd filius Caroli **Budd** et Johannæ **Blackman** (Conj.). Patrinus Abraham Cooper, Matrina Elizabeth Fletcher. A me Petro Coop.

[67] *Die 27 Octobris 1850 natus et die
baptizatus fuit Henricus filius Lucæ **Hamman** et Claræ . . . . . (Conj.). Patrinus Johannes Farley, Matrina Sarah Budd.

A me P. Coop.

1851

Die 15 Julii [1851 *above*] natus et die 24 Augusti 1851 baptizatus fuit Gulielmus Henricus Rossiter filius Jacobi **Rossiter** et Susannæ **Organ** (conj.). Patrinus Jacobus Budd, Matrina Sara Organ.

A me P. Coop.

[68] *Die 27 Octobris [1851 *above*] natus et die 30 ejusdem anni et mensis baptizatus fuit Henricus filius Thomæ Lucæ **Hamman** et Claræ . . . . . (conj.). Patrinus Johannes Farley. Matrina Sara Budd. A me P. Coop Mis^{o} Ap^{o}.

Die 16 Novembris 1851 nata et die 20 ejusdem mensis et anni baptizata fuit Margarita Harris filia Isaac **Harris** et Brigittæ . . . . . (conj.). Matrina Rebecca Budd. A me P. Coop M. Ap.

* Three entries seem to refer to one baptism in 1850, or 1851 as interlined in the third.

1852

Die 16 Junii [1852 *above*] natus et die 14 Julii ejusdem anni baptizatus fuit A[l *above*]fridus Farley filius Henrici **Farley** et Mariæ **Spiller** (conj.). Patrinus Johannes Burns, Matrina Sara Budd.
A me P. Coop M. Ap.

[69] Die 1 Martii 1852 natus et die 5 ejusdem mensis et anni baptizatus fuit Henricus filius Henrici **Harwood** et Saræ **Budd** (conj.). Patrini Alfridus Budd, Anna Budd. A me P. Coop M. Ap.

Die 2 Martii 1852 natus et die 9 ejusdem mensis et anni baptizatus fuit Georgius Hayes filius Caroli **Hayes** et Mariæ **Kelly** (conj.). Matrina Rebecca Budd. A me P. Coop M. Ap.

Die 23 Aprilis 1852 natus et die 27 Maii 1852 baptizatus fuit Joannes Budd filius Georgii **Budd** et Rodæ **Reive** (conj.). Matrina Maria Anna Hornsby. A me P. Coop M. Ap.

1853

[70] Die 15 Junii 1853 nata et die 17 ejusdem mensis et anni baptizata fuit Maria filia Thomæ Lucæ **Hamman** et Claræ **Chalcroft** (conj.). Matrina Winefrida Fielder. A me P. Coop M. Ap.

Die 13 Februarii 1853 nata et die 20 ejusdem mensis et anni baptizata fuit Anna filia Henrici **Harwood** et Saræ **Budd** (Conj.). Patrini Carolus Budd, Francisca Budd. A me P. Coop M. Ap.

1854

Die 1 Maii 1854 nata et die 3 ejusdem mensis et anni baptizata fuit Catharina Maria filia Caroli **Pyle** et Annæ **Farley** (conj.). Patrini Cornelius Fielder, Anna Budd. A me P. Coop M. Ap.

[71] Die 13 Novembris 1854 natus et die 19 ejusdem mensis et anni baptizatus fuit Carolus filius Caroli **Budd** et Annæ (conj.). Patrinus Joseph Budd, Matrina Maria Anna Hornsby.
A me P. Coop M. Ap.

[*This and pp. 72–78 continue baptisms to 17 Oct.* 1858, *but on p.* 79 *is what seems to be a conversion, as follows*]—

Die 15 Februarii 1834 natus et Die 25 Martii 1865 baptizatus est Josephus Carolus Stanley filius Caroli **Stanley** et Isabellæ Stanley (olim Carroll) Conjugum. A me J. Ryan, O.S.A. Patrinus fuit Patricius Darcy.

[*The reverse end of the book is used for the following*]—

[Page 1 R *pasted in*] I William **Luff** [aged 46 years *above*] was taken into the Holy Catholic church on the 3^{d} of August 1823 at Burton in Sussex. [*Probably an autograph in poor writing.*]

I Eliza **fletcher** formerly (Hilton) was taken into the Holy Catholic Church on the 4th of April 1827 at Burton in Sussex, in presence of Elizabeth Dunn [*in Duval's hand*].
[*signed*] Eliza Fletcher.
P. Duval M. Ap.

[2 R] Died since the y^{r} 1813

1.	Mary Fletcher July 22	1814
2.	J^{no} Boverier, in the Summer	1814
3.	Henry Budd Ap^{l} 15	1815
4.	Henry Farley Aug^{t} 13	1816
5.	Lucy Sherwin Nov^{br} 24 (aged 12)	1816

6. The Rev^{d} John Greenham died the 13 of June 1817
7. Theresa Gosden Died the 7th of february 181[8 *over* 9]
8. Jane Hensley Died the 20 of February 1819
9. John Hunt Died 1819
10. Mr. Charles Biddulph Died at Antwerp the 1st of June 1821
11. Frances Sherwin Died the 4th of July (5 months old) 1823
12. John Farley Died the 6 of July [29 *below*] 1823
13. Catharine Sherwin Died the 26 of May 1825
14. Winefred Sherwin her Mother Died the 25 of June 1825
15. Peter Pellett Died the 24th of August 1825
16. Catherine Farley Died the 1st of October (29 years old) 1825

[3 R] John Sherwin died the 13th of October (33 years of age) 1827
Mary Farley Died the 24th of January (38 years of age) 1828
Frances Hammon Died the [*blank*] May (42 years old) 1830
George Budd died the 24 May (4 weeks old) 1830
William Sherwin Died in September (6 years of age) 1832

[4 R *is blank;* 5 R *has been used for confirmations as re-written on* 6 R, *but is partly pasted over and only legible in parts. The confirmations are written on facing pages,* "Confirmati" *on the left, and* "Confirmatæ" *on the right, with similar headings in full, which are not repeated here. The priests also sign each page at the base. A third column is given to* "Nomen Patrini," *always the name of the priest, except in the last list, where* "Cecilia Coop" *stands* "Matrina" *for the females.*]

[6 *and* 7 R] CONFIRMATIONS.

Confirmati ab Ill^{mo} et Rev^{dmo} Dñno Thomâ Griffiths Vicario Ap^{co} in Districtu Londinensi, die 19 Octobris anno 1837 in Sacello B^{ti} Joannis Baptistæ de Burton Park.

Nomina Confirmatorum	Nomina Imposita in Confirmatione	Nomina Confirmatorum	Nomina Imposita in Confirmatione
Franciscus Budd	Henricus	Agnes Budd	Agatha
Franciscus Hersey	Josephus	Elizabetha Pellett	Anna
Franciscus Brierley	Jordanus	Francisca Hurst	Maria
Gulielmus Marsh	Joannes	Francisca Fletcher	Catharina
Henricus Hobbs	Joannes	Joanna Hersey	Anna
Henricus Budd	Petrus	Joanna Francisca Carmody	Maria
Henricus Budd	Petrus	Hanna Bocock	Maria
Joannes Budd	Benedictus	Louisa Pellett	Maria
Jacobus Budd	Joannes	Maria Anna Budd	Teresa
Jacobus Hersey	Gulielmus	Maria Elizabetha Hamman	Anna
Lucas Hamman	Lucas	Rebecca Budd	Agnes
Thomas Sherwin	Joannes	Sara Budd	Agnes
		Winefrida Sherwin	Elizabetha

* Rev^{dus} Thomas J. Brogan,
Pastor de Burton Park.

* The Rev. Mr. Brogan puts this signature, in a third column, as "Patrinus" to all the boys; no names to the girls. The same as to the next list.

[8, 9 R] Confirmati ab Ill^mo Dmño Thomâ Griffiths Vicario Ap^co in Districtu Londinensi die 21 Octobris 1840, in Sacello Beati Joannis Baptistæ de Burton Park. Rev. Thos. J. Brogan

Gulielmus Whittle	Jacobus	Elizabetha Luff	Maria
Maria Spellar	Agnes	Margarita Luff	Ursula
Anna Eliza Whittle	Maria	Joanna Hamman	Maria
Joanna Whittle	Elizabetha		

Rev^dus Tho^s J. Brogan, Pastor de Burton Park &c.

Confirmati ab Ill^mo et Rev^dmo Domino Thomâ Griffiths Vicario Ap^co in Districtu Londinensi die 8^vo Novembris anno 1843, in Sacello Beati Joannis Bp^tae de Burton Park.

Alexander Carter	Carolus	Rev^dus S. O'Carroll
Henricus Sherwin	Franciscus	,,
Ed^dus Ryan	Joannes	,,
Edwin Skinner	Ricardus	,,
Fred^cus Budd	Felix	,,
Alfridus Budd	Petrus	,,
Catherina W. Biddulph	Hilda	
Elizabetha Booker	Maria	
Suzana Richards	Agnes	
Francisca Budd	Anastasia	
Sara Budd	Anastasia	
Maria Fletcher	Anna	
Elizabetha Fletcher	Maria	

Rev^dus Simon OCarroll, Pastor de Burton &c.

Confirmati ab ill^mo et Revd^mo Domino, Domino Thoma Griffiths Vicario Ap^co in Districtu Londinensi, die 22^do Octobris anno 1846 in Sacello Beati Joannis Baptistæ de Burton Park.

Antonius Georgius Wright Biddulph	Wilfridus Aloysius	Rev. S. O'Carroll
Abraham Cooper	Thomas	,,
Joanna Blackman, alias Budd	Elizabetha	
Maria Murphy	Anna	
Clara Hamman	Maria	

Rev^dus Simon OCarroll, Pastor de Burton Park &c.

Confirmati ab Ill^mo et Rev^mo Episcopo Sutharcensi,* Thomâ Grant, die 18 Aprilis 1852.

Albanus Budd	Joseph	Petrus Coop
Alexander Pellett	Johannes	Do.
Ricardus Blackman	Joseph	Do.
Joseph Budd	Ambrosius	Do.
Maria Connor	Anna	Cecilia Coop
Maria Anna Hornsby	Teresia	Do.

Visus[in] S[a]c[re] Visit[atione] die 5 Maii 1856 + Thomas Epūs.

* A mixture of English *Suth* or *South*, and Werk as *Arx* latinized. The *Suth Werk* was the southern citadel or stronghold of London and its ancient bridge. I might suggest as more correct—*Australarcensi*—as Australia is South of Asia. But it would add one more to the thousands of such puzzles in our history.—J.S.H.

Book IV.

This book is of two sorts of paper $7\frac{5}{8} \times 4\frac{1}{2}$ and $1\frac{1}{4}$ inches thick originally, but about half the pages have been cut out, and only five pages have been used, the odd ones 1 to 9. It is bound in vellum. Outside is—Liber/defunctorum/1833–1859. Inside the cover, on a label, is—Liber mortuorum de missione vulgo dictu Burton Park, ab anno 1833—Rev^{dus} Tho^{s} J. Brogan Miss^{o} ap.

[*Page* 1] Nomina Mortuorum
de Missione, Vulgo dictu Burton Park, ab anno 1833.

Anna **Carver** (olim **Sherwin**) de Burton, munita sacramentis obiit in die Parasceve, Martii 28vo 1834, ætate 22.

Rev^{dus} Georgius **Halsey**, Pastor de Easebourne, munitus sacramentis obiit die Aprilis 25to 1834, ætate 82, et suæ Missionis in Easebourne 51.*

Catharina **Fortune** de North Chapel munita sacramentis obiit die Maii 24to 1834, ætate 15.

Francisca **Budd** (olim **Collier**) de Burton munita sacramentis obiit die Septembris 14to 1834, ætate 91.

Sara **Brady** (olim **Bruce**) de Burton munita sacramentis obiit die Februarii 17mo 1835, ætate 43.

Joannes **Hamman** de Fittleworth obiit repentè, sine sacramentis, die Martii 2do 1835, ætate 15.

Joannes **Fletcher** de Burton munitus sacramentis obiit die Martii 14to 1835, ætate 95.

[3] Joannes **Biddulph** de Burton munitus sacramentis obiit die Augusti 2do 1835, ætate 85.

Isabella **Whittle** (conversa) de Fittleworth munita sacramentis obiit die Decembris 21mo 1838, ætate [*blank*].

Sara Elizabeth **Flemming** (olim Francis) de Petworth, munita sacramentis obiit die Julii 20mo 1840, ætate 84.

Carolus **Fletcher** de Burton munitus sacramentis obiit die Martii 15to 1841, ætate 80.

Maria **Budd** (olim **Fletcher**) de Crouch munita sacramentis obiit die Martii 15to 1841, ætate 89.

Henricus **Farley** de Baltram obiit die Septembris 2do 1841, ætate 3 annos et 8 menses.

Carolus **Scroop**† munitus sacramentis obiit die Septembris 1mo apud Littlehampton, anno 1841, ætate 36, Sepultus est in Burton.

[5] Richardus **Fletcher** de Crouch munitus sacramentis obiit die Decembris 16to 1842, ætate 85to.

Barbara **Silversides** de Sutton munita sacramentis obiit die 12ma Decembris anno 1844to, ætate 76.

Carolus **Refoy** de Sutton munitus sacramentis obiit die vigesima Septembris [vel circiter *above*] anno 1846to, ætate 50.

* The date of his death is recorded in the registers of Cowdray, &c. (*C.R.S.* i, 259); but not the information given here.

† Charles George fifth son of Simon Scrope of Danby Hall, Yorkshire, and brother of Catherine Dorothy Scrope, wife of Anthony George Wright-Biddulph of Burton.

Thomas **Carroll** de Atworth munitus sacramentis obiit die 2da Octobris, vel circiter, anno 1846to, ætate 83.

Maria **Jeffry** de Crouch munita sacramentis obiit die 21 octobris anno 1846, ætate 66to.

[7] Lucia **Wright** de Londine munita Sacramentis obiit apud Midhurst die 27ma aprilis 1847, ætate 68, sepulta est in Burton.

Gulielmus **Hamman** de Fittleworth obiit die 10 Aprilis 1862, ætate 7o.

Lucia Anna **Greenfield** de Crouch munita sacramentis obiit die 30 Maii 1864, ætate 78.

[9] Anno 1858 die 15 Mensis Maii Alban **Budd** ex Burton, ætatis 20, in communione S. Matris Ecclesiæ animam Deo reddidit sacramentis munitus cujus corpus Die 23 mensis Maii sepultum est in cœmeterio de Baltram. J. Mac Sweeney Misss Apco.

Anno 1858 die 26 mensis Septembris Honora **Shotter** ex Petworth, ætatis 60, in Communione S. Matris Ecclesiæ animam Deo reddidit Sacramentis munita Cujus Corpus Die 28 mensis Septembris. Sepultum est in cemeterio novo Petworth.

Joseph Mac Sweeney Misss Apos.

Appendix.

Three official documents are inserted in the fourth book relating to the second Catholic Relief Act, passed in 1790.

1—*The Priest takes the Oath of Allegiance.*

Sussex.—These are to certify that at the General Quarter Sessions of the peace of our Lord the King held at Petworth in and for the said County of Sussex on Monday the third day of October in the year of our Lord One thousand seven hundred and ninety one William Pierpoint of Burton in the said County, Presbyter, personally appeared in open Court and there between the Hours of nine in the Morning and two in the Afternoon duly made, took, and subscribed the Declaration and Oath enjoined and contained in and by an Act of Parliament passed in the thirty-first year of the Reign of his present Majesty intitled " an Act to relieve upon Conditions and under Restrictions the persons therein described from certain Penalties and Disabilities to which Papists or persons professing the Popish Religion are by Law Subject."

Wm Ellis, Clerk of the peace
for the County of Sussex.

2—*The Priest is qualified to act.*

Sussex.—These are to certify that at the General Quarter Sessions of the peace of our Lord the King held at Petworth in and for the said County on Monday the third day of October in the year of our Lord One Thousand seven hundred and ninety one, William Pierpoint of Burton in the said County of Sussex, Presbyter, was recorded, in order to qualify him as a Priest or Minister in pursuance of an Act of Parliament passed in the thirty first year of the Reign of his present Majesty intitled " an Act to relieve upon Conditions

and under Restrictions the persons therein described from certain penalties and Disabilities to which Papists or Persons professing the popish Religion are by Law Subject."

Wm Ellis, clerk of the peace
for the County of Sussex.

[*Endorsed*] Mr Pierpoint.

3—[*Endorsed*] License for the Chapel at Burton 3d October 1791.

SUSSEX.—Be it remembered that at the General Quarter Sessions of the peace of our Lord the King held at Petworth in and for the said County of Sussex on Monday the third day of October in the year of our Lord One thousand seven hundred and ninety one, William Pierpoint of Burton in the said County, Catholic Priest and William Shackleford* of the same place, Gentleman, Persons professing the Roman Catholic Religion did deliver in open Court a Certificate under their Hands certifying to his Majesty's Justices of the Peace there assembled that the place of their Congregation or Assembly for Religious Worship is in the Parish of Burton aforesaid and the same was recorded at the said Sessions in Pursuance of an Act of Parliament passed in the thirty first year of the Reign of his present Majesty intitled " an Act to relieve upon Conditions and under Restrictions the persons therein described from certain Penalties and Disabilities to which Papists or persons professing the popish Religion are by Law Subject," which I hereby certify accordingly.

Wm Ellis, Clerk of the
peace for the County of Sussex.

* The death of Mr. William Shakelford (*sic*) on 3 Dec., 1794, is in *C.R.S.* xii, 51. The name appears in the Catholic Registers of Winchester fifty years earlier (*Ibid.* i).

No. XI.

ADDENDA TO MARKET RASEN REGISTERS, &c.

CONTRIBUTED BY JOSEPH S. HANSOM.

The following are from the bishops' transcripts of Kingerby registers in the *Northern Genealogist*, vol. i. The earlier years as usual are in old style, from 25 March. The Knights being Catholics, only *burials* appear.

1640–1. Peter Richier of Lincolne, and Catharine Smith of the same, married 14 Dec. [*only relating to the lease in* 1702 *of Kingerby Hall, p.* 194].
1715–6. Mrs Anne Knight*—*no date.*
1719–20. Richard son of Will. Knight and Lucy [Jennings] his wife, bur. Dec. 27.
1727–8. William Knight, bur. March 2 [? *as death is given on* 21*st*].
1728–9. Edmund Knight, bur. Jan. 31.
1731–2. Edmund Styles, bur. Dec. 12. [" *Uncle Edmund Stilles" in will of William Knight,* 27 *Jan.* 1726—31 *May* 1728.]
1752. July 9. Robert Osberne, a Roman Catholic servant, buried.
1764. Buried Aug. 28. Mr. William Anderson, a Roman Catholic priest.

A return of Papists in 1780 gives—Market-Rasen, 33, a school; West Rasen, 47; Kingerby, 4; Total for Lincolnshire, 1061 (*Ibid.* iii, 104).

A note from West Rasen parish registers reads—

1742. Mary, the late wife of William Utterby, papist, buried Nov. 23rd. (*Ibid.*, p. 104.)

NOTES FROM LINCOLNSHIRE PARISH REGISTERS.

Other notes from parish registers of Lincolnshire on the same page may as well be reproduced here, as they are not likely to appear with any registers which we are likely to produce—

Ashby-cum-Fenton—1698, April 19. William Welford of Hainton, and Elizabeth Simson of Lowth,† papists, w^r^ married at Th. Ashton's hous, January 13, 1697. Certified this day. [*Doubtless by a priest.*]
Wyham-cum-Cadeby—1767. Mr Henry Kirby,‡ a Romish priest. His circumstances I know not, aged 55 years, Buried May 16.

* Possibly the "Widow Musgrave" of Kingerby, first wife of William Knight (*C.R.S.* iv, 262, 264).

† Elizabeth Simpson, widow of William S. of Louth, tailor (will 2 Jan. 1695–12 May 1696), who left her a life estate at Orby-in-the-Marsh, with reversion to his son William, who with another son, George, were Catholic Non-jurors in 1717. William S. senior mentions his daughter Elizabeth as wife of Thomas Ashton (J. O. Payne, *Cath. Non-Jurors* and *Records of English Catholics*). So the marriage took place in the daughter's home.

‡ Probably chaplain to the Heneage family of Cadeby (*cf. C.R.S.* xii, 12).

Conisholme—1773. Ann Bywater, a papist, buried Sept. 12th.
Grimoldby—1787. William Caley, a papist gentleman, aged 67, buried April 24th.
1792. Mary Caley, a papist, aged 102, buried June 3rd.

SEQUESTRATIONS ON SOME LINCOLNSHIRE RECUSANTS IN 1604.

These are extracted from the *Northern Genealogist* iii, 103; headed "Archdeacon's Visitation 1604," the archdeaconry being that of Stow in the northern part of the county.

Bigbie-cum-Membris—Gervasius, Anne,* gen.; Robertus Shierson, Michael, Margareta et Rosa Matteus, famuli ejus; Carolus Nevell *als* Walker, et Elizabetha ejus uxor; Jenetta Brown, vid.; Effam [Euphemia] ux. Martini Graven; Maria filia dicti Martini; presented for manifest recusants, 5° Sept. 1604, citati non comparuerunt. Ideo sequest'.

Wraggoe Deanery—Barbara† ux. Thomœ Hennage militis, presented for recusant 5 Sept. 1604, citata non comparuit. vii^{s} sequest'.

Wrawbie—Maria Townsende et Maria Pierson, famula dicte Townsend, presented for recusants, 6 Octobris 1604, citate non comparuerunt. Sequest'.
Johannes Bell et Ricardus Gueste, gardiani, presented for omitting to presente Anthony Saltmarshe's wiffe and syster‡ for recusants.

Immingham—Edwardus Porkenton,§ gen. et uxor ejus, presented for recusants. Sequest'.

* Gervase, younger son of Martin Anne of Frickley, Yorkshire, and his second wife Frances Aungier. Elizabeth, Gervase's eldest sister, married 1° Francis Gascoigne of Gawthorpe, and 2° Marmaduke Tyrwhitt of Bigby. She survived her second husband, and died 9 Jan. 1599–1600. Marmaduke was fourth son of Sir Robert Tyrwhitt of Kettleby in Bigby parish, who was M.P. for the county during Queen Mary's reign, died 13 Nov. 1581, and was not buried at Bigby, the family burial place, until 22 Jan. following (J. Foster's *Yorks. Visit.* 360–1; *Harl. Soc.* lii, 1020).

† Barbara daughter of Sir Thomas Guildford of Hempsted, Kent. Sir Thomas Heneage of Hainton died 5 June 1639, and she remarried in 1622 Sir Thomas Elliott of Stanford-Rivers, Essex, dying 20 June 1641, æt. 78, and was buried at St. Martins-in-the-Fields, Middlesex (*Harl. Soc.* li, 483).

‡ The wife of Anthony Saltmarshe of *Wragby* (*sic*) is given as Priscilla daughter of Sir William Fairfax of Steeton, Bolton-Percy, Yorkshire, who proved her husband's will on 13 Feb. 1635–6. He had a sister Joane who ob. s. p. (*Harl. Soc.* lii, 847).

§ Henry *Portington* of Sawcliffe, who died in 1560, by his wife Maude daughter of Sir Robert Tyrwhitt of Kettleby, had inter alia two sons, John and George, each of whom had a son called Edward unaccounted for, either of whom may be the Edward *Portington*, gent., who buried a daughter Mary on 14 Aug. 1625, and a son Edward on 13 Jan. following at Wrawby (*Harl. Soc.* lii, 794–5).

No. XII.

MICHAEL TIRRYE, B.A., SCHOOL MASTER, RECUSANT.

CONTRIBUTED BY JOSEPH STANISLAUS HANSOM.

Discoveries in the "North Riding Records," made too late for insertion on page 19, call for attention. It seems that Michael Tirrye had in his old age returned near the home of his youth in Wensley Dale. His age, given as 60 in 1612, needs little attention. Cases occur of recusants aged 90 and 64 in one year coming down to 60 and 46 when they were a year or two older. If he was *verging on* 40 in 1573, as vaguely put in "Troubles" iii, he would be nearer 78, instead of 60. This may have been the chatter of the alarmed parson who persecuted him (*ut inf.*), who would know more of the results from refusals to attend his church, than he did about the "stroller" himself.

Anyhow now, after three centuries, Michael Tirrye adorns our pages with other valiant defenders of the Faith.

At Richmond Sessions July 1611, after the names of 18 other recusants of Wensley, is this record and unintentional tribute:—

"Mich[ael] Tirry, a stroller, a pernicious seducer, as the presentor (Mr. Chaitor, the parson there) doth vehemently suspect, who desireth the Court to deale more strictly with him:—Nisi enim a medio tollatur iste lupus, de ovibus actum est" (iii, 73).

Accordingly at Richmond Sessions 8 Oct. 1611 we find an order:—

"That Mich[ael] Tirry of Wensley [and two others] having refused to take the oath of allegiance [and supremacy *omitted as usual*] be committed to the Gaole at York, there to remain &c." (i, 241–2).

Whether the "stroller," dreaded "seducer" and "wolf" suffered this imprisonment does not appear. But he must have, or further conviction would be unnecessary; and he must have been at large, when at Richmond Sessions 6 Oct. 1612 was presented:—

"Mich[ael] Tirrye of Wensley, aged 60, Recusant 12 months" (iii, 92).

A note adds:—

"Conviction of the Recusants aforesaid at Richmond Sessions, 12 Jany. 1612–3" (*ibid.*).

So he was again liable to imprisonment. We again lose sight of this long-suffering Catholic.

INDEX

OF PERSONS AND PLACES

COMPILED AND CONTRIBUTED BY
MRS. T. E. MARTIN

The old descriptions of parishes outside the square mile of old London, with its 111 parishes, is adhered to, as in their counties of Middlesex, Essex, Kent and Surrey, modern so-called London being ignored. For instance, St. Clement Danes, just outside Temple Bar, is in Middlesex. Many parishes have only the dedication name of the church.

To correct spellings to tally with modern corruptions can only be done within limits. "Nicarthes" may be an old familiar name for St. Nicholas's, the only church at Guisborough after the destruction of the glorious priory. Monkey, perhaps some compound of Monk or Mount, has defied identification. The scribe may have made a mistake, and, in the next line he writes "Hungate the best."

Some information or suggestion is added, as "martyrs," where they can be verified. Topographical particulars also seemed necessary.

* An asterisk signifies more than one entry on a page.
n Signifies a note on a page.

Abbaye, Alice 27
Abberford, Abberfurth 17*n*, 31**n*, 236; *see* Aberford
Abbey, Eliza 271*
Abbot, Henry, martyr 22**n*
Abbotts House, Stow Market, Suffolk 62*n*
Abell, Christopher 93; Katheryn 93; William 88
Aberford, Ab(b)erfo(u)rd(th), W.R. Yorks. 17*n*, 31**n*, 221*, 222, 225, 236, 238*n*; *see* Abberford
Abergavenny, Lord 98*n*
Abergwlly, Radnorshire 96
Abington, ... 42, 124
Abrigge, Richard 79; 79
Aburgavenny, Mon. 125*
A.C. 10; *see* Cochrane, Arthur
Acaster, Margaret 33
Acaster Selby, Stillingfleet, N.R. Yorks. 25*n*
Accrington, Lancs. 241**n*
Acombe, York 14*n*
Acreth, Thomas, clerk 15**n*
Acrick, Acrige, Rev. Thomas, O.S.F. 15**n*
A(c)kri(d)ge, Rev. John (?) 15*n*
Acton, Mary 317
Acton, Suffolk 121
Acton Burnell, Salop 306
Ad(d)ams, John 312; Margaret 312; Martha 295, 296*; Thomas 313*,315*
Adcock, Christopher 303; Eliza Bonus 299; John 299; Mary 299
Adderbury, Adderbery, Oxon. 109**n*, 113**n*, 114
Adderston, Northumb. 31*n*
Adel, Addle, W.R.Yorks. 13**n*, 31
Adkin, Elizabeth 210–212, 214–218
Adkynson, Rev. 54
Adlingfleet, Yorks. 192
Ager, Elizabeth 216
Aigburth, Liverpool 242*n*, 268
Ail(e)(s)(e), Susan 255, 261, 262
Ainsty, The, Yorks. 13*n*, 15*n*, 21*n*
Aire, Flanders 309; Poor Clare Nuns at 309
Aiskew, near Bedale, N.R.Yorks. 278
Akle, co. Hereford 79
Alberford [Abberford] 17*n*
Alborrowe, Alburgh, *see* Aldborough, Norfolk 63**n*
Albrighton, Salop 94
Aldborough, Alburgh, Norfolk 63**n*
Aldborough in Holderness, Yorks. 36*n*; . . . . . W.R.Yorks. 220
Ald(e)corne, Awd(e)corn(e), Oldcorne, Alice 20*n*, 29**n*; Elizabeth 28**n*; John 20*n*, 28**n*; Thomas 20**n*, 29**n*; *see* Awdcorne, Oldcorne
Aldelem [? Audlem], Cheshire 68
Aldersey, William 69; 69
Alderton, Gloucester 82**n*, 84
Alexander, Edward 62*n*; Frederic 241; 241
Alfarthing, Wandsworth, Surrey 191*
Alf(i)eld, Aufield, Awfeld, Henry 82*n*; Robert 82*n*; Rev.Thomas,martyr82**n*
Algar(r), Alger, Agnes 33**n*; Thomas 33**n*
Al(l)ain(e), François Cosmas Damian, S.J. 197, 200, 201*

Allanson, John 234; Thomas 270
Allayn, Ladie 32*n*; *see* Allen 32*n*
Allen, Alen, Frances 294,302; Gabriell 70, 72; George 70, 72; Isabell 32**n*; Lady 120; William 32**n*; William, cardinal 129, 132*n*, 139, 140*, 145*; 70
Allenby, Ann 274*
Allerton, Rev. Matthew Denis, O.S.B. 221, 245**n*, 251*, 252
Allerton [Mauleverer] Park, W.R. Yorks. 221, 245**n*, 251, 273*n*; A. Grange, Leeds 25**n*
Alli(n)son, Alice 254; Ellen 254*, 257; Thomas 254*, 255, 261; *see* Allison 257
Allison, Alice 250, 252, 256, 257, 259; Ann 229, 252; Charles 257; Ellen 252, 254; Jane 234*; John 229; Mary 252; Thomas 234, 250*, 252, 256, 257, 259; Wm. 256; . . . . . 250*; *see* Allinson 257
Allunson, Diana 235; Ellen 235; Thomas 235; Wm. 235*
Almon, William 103
Almond, Alman, Rev. John, O.C.R. 18**n*
Almyngton, Staffs. 125
Alnwick, William, bishop of Lincoln 74*n*
Alnwick, Northumb. 226
Alridge, Rev. 129
Alsiston, Sussex 80
Alsoppe, Richard 88; Thomas 90
Alton, Hants. 113*n*
Alvechurch, Alnechurche, co. Worcs. 64, 66**n*, 125
Alveston, Wilts. 87
Alvey, Alicia 207, 208
Amcotts, Alexander 192; *fam.* of 192; Roger 192
Amerdine, Berks. 124
Ames, Isaac 295; John 289, 290, 292, 293, 295; Joseph 290; Mary 289; Sarah 289, 290, 292, 293, 295; William 292, 293
Amiens, France 222
Amies, Joa. 302*; Mary 303
Ampeth(e)(y)ll [Ampthill ?], Beds. 54*
Ampleforth College, N. R. Yorks, 221**n*, 222*, 242*n*, 244*n*, 259**n*, 267*n*, 272**n*
Ampton, Suffolk 56*n*
Amsterdam 226*
Amyas, *fam.* of 192
Andelby [Anlaby], Rev. [William, martyr] 127
Anderbye 38
Anderson, Ann 254*, 255, 258, 260, 271; Elizabeth 255, 267, 269; J. 255, 257; John 260, 263, 268*, 271*; Joseph 252, 258, 260, 273; T. 258; Rev. William *als.* Ignatius Sheffield, S.J. 197, 351
Anderton, Rev. Laurence, S.J. 163, 164
Andrein, Joseph 225
Andrews, Dorothy 82*n*; Margaret 86; Thomas 82*n*
Andrien, Joseph 228; Susan 225
Angram [**Grange,** Coxwold], Yorks. 226
Anguish, Thomas 57*n*
Anne, *fam.* of 220; Elizabeth 352*n*; Frances 352*n*; George 35*n*; Gervase 352**n*; Margaret 35*n*; Martin 352*n*
Annesley, James 110; 110
Ansley(e), Edward 99*n*; James 99*n*; *see* Transham, martyr
Anslow(e), Katherine 99*n*; *see* Transham, martyr
Antrobus, Rev. Richard 309, 310, 320**n*, 321; Sarah 309; Thomas 309
Antwerp, 182, 346
Apparry, Gryffitt 131
Appleton, Agnes 61*n*; Edwin 267; Eliza 268; Emma 266; James 278; Rev. James *vere* Moore 278*, 283*; Jane 265, 266, 267, 268; Mary 238, 239, 240, 278; Roger 61*n*; Simon 265; Thomas 265, 266*, 267, 268*; Rev. Thomas Anselm, O.S.B. 221**n*, 237–242; Rev. 127
Apreece, Price, Elizabeth 74*n*; William 74*n*; *see* Price
Ara(y), Rev. Martin 127, 141
Archdale, John 111**n*; Mary 111
Archdeacon, John 270
Archer, Christopher 49*; 49
Arden, Edward 94; *fam.* of 97*n*; John 113; Margaret 97*n*; 94
Ardington, *see* Arthington
Arismendes, ... 183, 184*
Arkendale, Arkenden, Knaresborough, Yorks. 223*, 224, 264
Arkoll, John 64
Arksey, Mary 25*n*; Thomas 25*n*
Armitage, Rev. 234
Armstrong, Jane 247
Arnold, Thomas 88
Arnop, Mary 317, 332
Arondell, Sir John, kt. 120, 123; Lady 126; 123
Arras, France 146
Arrundell, Sir John, kt. 76; Ladie 76
Arthington, Ardington, Cyril 13**n*; *fam.* of 13*n*; Jane 13*n*; Katherine 13**n*; Rosamond 13**n*; William 13**n*, 31; *see* Ardington
Arthington, Adel, W.R. Yorks. 13**n*; Hall 13*n*; Priory 13*n*
Arundel, Charles 332*n*; Earl of 101*n*, 188; Henry 8th Lord 308, 309; Syr John 76; Mary 191, 332*n*; Hon. Raymond 191
Arundel, Sussex 310
Ashburnham, John 81*n*; Sir John, kt. 81*n*; Thomas 80, 81*n*
Ashburnham, Sussex 80, 81**n*

Ashby-cum-Fenton, co. Lincoln 351
Ashby St. Ledgers, Northants. 101*n*
Ashe, Surrey 43, 44
Asheover, co. Derby 93
Ashfield, Dorothy 82*n*; John 82*n*
Ashley, Mary 216
Ashton, Elizabeth 351*n*; Thomas 351**n*; *als.* Thules, Rev. Christopher 128
Aske, Anne 16*n*; Sir Robert 16*n*
Askeham, ... 86
Askham, Notts. 35**n*
Askwith, Robert 17*n*
Aspinall, Cath. 256; Mary 256
Assheton(ne), Edmond(e) 71*, 72
Astley, Frances 63**n*; Henry 63*n*; Humfrey 91; Isaac 63*n*; John 63**n*; Mary 63*n*
Aston, Mary 314*
Aston, Oxon. 12*n*, 13*n*, 112*
Aston Rowant, Oxon. 112**n*
Astrop, Helen 219
Atkinson, Abraham 224; Ann 273*; Anthony, an informer 13*n*; Elizabeth 232*n*, 274; Frances 225; George 98, 274*; Isabella 232*n*; James 249*, 250, 251; Mary 223; Rev. Pacificus, O.S.F.C. 311; William 104, 225
Atset, Eliz. 322*, 323
Atslow(e), Doctor 123; Dr. Edward 46**n*; Luke 46*n*
Atsutt, Elizabeth Mary 330
Attenborrowe, Christopher 37
Attislowe, Dr. Edward 46**n*; *see* Atslow
Attkinson, Robert 104
Atwodde, Atwood, Richard 100, 113; 100, 113
Atworth, Wilts. 349
Aubbey, Jone 78
Audal, Cater 225
Audcorne *als.* Audcorck, Thomas 20**n*; *see* Awdcorne, Aldcorne, Oldcorne 20**n*
Audley End, Saffron Walden, Essex 282
Aufield, Ven. Thomas, p. martyr 82**n*; *see* Alfield 82**n*
Aughton, Aston, Yorks. 13*n*, 16*n*
Aughton, near Ormskirk, Lancs. 69
Aulyme [? Audlem], Cheshire, 68
Aungier, Frances 352*n*
Aunte, Marye 93; Thomas 93
Aunyson, Francis 57*n*; Hannah 57*n*
Aurelius, P., abbé of St. Cyran 179, 181, 183**n*
Austen, Paul 303
Austen-Leigh, R. A. 280
Austen, Ribchester, Lancs. 72
Austin, Ann 324, 335; Eliz. 286, 287, 289, 322–326; Henry 335; James 322–326; James Peter 330; Joan 335; John 325; Mary 314; Paul 287; Peter 286; Rose 289; William 286, 287, 289, 326; 313
Auston, Henry 334*; Joan 334
Averon, Rosalie 342
Avron, Rosalie 343*
Awd(e)corne, Aldcorne, Oldcorne, Alice 20*n*; Elizabeth 28**n*; John 20*n*, 28**n*; Thomas 20**n*, 28*n*; *see* Aldcorne, Oldcorne 28*n*
Awdeley, Awd(e)leigh, Ann 61**n*; Edmund 61**n*; Ele, Ela 58*n*, 61*n*; Elizabeth 61*n*; James 61*n*; Sir John 58*n*, 61*n*; Martyn 93; Mary 61*n*; Philip 61**n*, 121; Richard 61*n*; Thomas 61*n*; 121, 122
Awdeley, Staffs. 90
Awfeld, Rev. Thomas, martyr 82**n*, 83; *see* Alfield
Aylmer, John 1*, 2, 5
Ayscough, *fam.* of 192
Aysgarth, Wensley Dale, N.R.Yorks. 19*n*

Babington, Lady 120
Bache, John 85
Bachelor, Bacheler(r), Janet 26**n*; William 26**n*
Backwell, near Bristow [Bristol] 67**n*, 68
Bacon, Anne 61*n*; Francis 61*n*; Sir Nicholas 103
Bacqueville, Dieppe, Normandy 114*n*
Badowe Muche, Essex, 122
Baggard, ... 105
Baggeley, James 90; Mary 90
Bag(g)ot(t), John 77; William 77; 77, 88, 89, 90
Baglande, Jerome 112
Bagnal(l), Bagnol, James 315; Joane 93; Mary 214
Bagshawe, Rev. [Christopher] 127
Bail(e)y, Helen 283, 295–296, 300, 302; Rev. Dr. Thomas 14*n*; Rev. [Thomas] 129
Bain, Robert 237
Baines, Rev. Peter Augustine, O.S.B. 221*n*
Baisden, Ann 317; John 317
Bake, Geo. 263
Baker, Ann 287, 332; Bernard 287, 302; Doctor 47; Elizabeth 290, 303; Emily 291; Frances 296; George 293; John 286–288, 290, 291, 293, 294, 296, 332; Lucy 286, 300; Mary 286–288, 290, 291, 293, 294*, 296; Mary Ann 294; Simeon 294; Simon 288, 302*
Bakewell, Katheryn 93; Richard 93; Robert 93
Baldwin, Rev. [William ?] S.J. 141*; Rev. John 128
Ball, Sarah 216; Thomas 48
Ball, Alberford [Aberford] 17*n*; *see* Beaghall

Balsh, Isabella 333
Balterley, 90*n*
Baltram, Sussex 348, 349
Bamborough Castle, Northumb. 187
Bampton, Oxon. 109*n*
Banbury, Oxon. 98*n*
Banckes, John 112
Banckes in Denkes-dain 19*n*
Banester, *see* Banister
Bangor, Carnarvonshire 6, 96*; bishop of 96
Banham, Susan 299, 301
Banham, Norfolk, 58**n*
Banister, Banester, Edward 39**n*; Joan 39**n*; Richard 39*n*
Bank(e)s, Grace 267*; George Walker 267; Isabella 267; James 267*; Katheryn 88; Thos. 267*
Bannester, Bannister, Edward 122; Robert 3; 125
Bapthorp(e), Lady 120; Leonard 14*n*; Raffe 126; . . . . . 126; Babthorpe
Baptist, John 44; 44
Barber, Dr. 92**n*; Francis 171; George 329; Geor. Ja. 321; John 102; Rev. John 255, 256, 259*, 260**n*; Mary 248, 291, 294, 296, 298; Walter 92; *see* Transham, martyr
Barcley, ... 183
Barclowe, Cambs. 79
Bard, La, ... , canon 183
Barden Tower, Skipton, Yorks. 12**n*
Barefo(o)te, Benedicte 50; James 110; 110
Barfor St. Michaels, Oxon 110
Barforth, Forcett, Yorks. 16*n*
Barham, James 10; 10
Barkeley, Sir Maurice, kt. 66
Barkeley, Gloucs. 85
Barker, Ann 252; Edward 340; Elizabeth 209; Ester 338; Frances 229; George 338*; Hannah 338, 340; Rev. Humphrey 96; John 267; Margaret 33; Mary 254, 257, 267; Roland 94; Sarah 329; William 254, 340; . . . . . 231; *see* Barber 260*n*
Barlet, Ann 312; Nicholas 312, 314
Barley, Mary 292
Barlielayes, John 224
Barloe, John 100; *als.* Chester, Rev. Lewis 128
Barlow(e), Rev. Ambrose, O.S.B., martyr 221; Ann 323; Charlotte 320, 321; Edward 320, 321*; Mary 320; Thomas 112; *als.* Radcliffe, Rev. William Rudesind, O.S.B. 172–175, 180
Barmborough, Bar(m)(n)b(urgh), near Doncaster, Yorks. 13**n*, 14*n**
Barnard, John 83
Barnby, W.R.Yorks. 36*n*
Barnehill, Howden, E.R.Yorks. 16
Barn(e)s, Ann 217, 218, 283, 295, 298, 300, 303; Edw. 103; Grace 281; Helm 281; Henry 300; John 298; Martha 289*, 293, 294, 295; Mary 209; Richard, bishop 115–119; Thomas 45, 209; William 62, 106, 209, 283, 289, 291, 295*, 298, 300; Rev. William 281, 288–291; 99*
Barneside, Lancs. 69
Barnet, East, Herts. 193
Barnett, Jane 204, 206
Barnewood, co. Gloucs. 82
Barney, Robert 102; 121*
Barnister, Eliz. 231
Barr, Joan 286
Barret(t), Anthony 83; Charles 213; Rev. Doctor [Richard] 129; Edward 64; Elizabeth 212–214, 216; George 214; John 211; Mary 211, 212, 217, 340*; Michael, 340; Owen 253; Samuel 211–214, 216; Thomas 216
Barrington, my Ladie 48
Barron, Henry 312
Barrowe, James 84
Barstow, Edward 227; James 227; Mary 227
Bartlet(t), Ann 332; John 332; Rev. Richard Bernard, O.S.B. 221; William 314
Barton, John 126; Richard 72; 69, 72, 126
Barton Bendish, Norfolk 57*n*
Barton Ro(w)e, Lancs. 69, 72
Barwick in Elmet, W.R.Yorks. 17*n*
Barwis, Anthony, arm. 117
Basbourne, George 130
Basford, Rev. Be., S.J. 104
Baskerf(i)eld, John 114**n*; Lady 120
Baskerville, *fam.* of 114**n*
Baspo(o)le, Agnes 61*n*; Robert 103; Walter 61*n*
Basqueville, *see* Bacqueville 114*n*
Basset, Philip 102; 102
Bastard(e), Alice 62**n*; Anne 62**n*; Augustus 62*n*; Edith 62*n*; Edmund 62*n*; Elizabeth 62**n*; Frances 62**n*; Francis 62**n*; Francys 80; Henry 62**n*; Humphrey 62*n*; John 62**n*; Leonard 62**n*; Margaret 62*n*; Mary 62*n*; Richard 62**n*; Rev. Robert 62**n*; Thomas 62*n*; Ursula 62*n*; Rev. William 62*n*
Basto, Christopher 233; Edward 228, 229, 233; John 231; Martha 229, 238; Mary 228*, 229, 231, 233, 245*, 246; Nathaniel 238; 231
Bates, Arthur 289; Goody 313; Hannah 290; Mary 289, 290, 292; Richard 292; Thomas 289, 290, 292
Bath, Somerset 5, 6, 66*, 221**n*, 242*n*, 280
Batman, William 323
Battes, John 121
Bat(t)le, Sussex 81; Abbey 146

Bavand, Rev. Doctor John 128
Baverstoke, Wilts. 87
Bawde, Thomas 104
Bawtr(e)y, Yorks. 37
Baxter, John 31*n*; Martha 225; Mary 232, 234; Thomas 102, 121*; 231*, 233*, 236
Bayes, Christina 285, 286
Bayle, Joseph 320
Baylers, George 265
Bayl(e)y(e), Alice 88; Anne 88, 272*; Helen 299; Thomas 92
Baynbridge, Denis 220; *see* Fawkes 220
Baynham, Sir George 58*n*; Rev. George Athanasius, O.S.F. 309*, 319*; Mary 58*n*
Bayram, Edward 225; Margaret 225
Bazadry, ... 179
Beachamwell, Norfolk 62*n*
Beacroft, Barbara 260, 262
Beaghall or **Beal,** Kellington, Yorks. 17**n*
Beancraft, Barbara 259
Bearpark, Sarah 274*
Beaulieu 111*n*; Convent 111*n*
Bea(u)mond, *fam.* of 40*n*
Bea(u)mond(e)s, Farlington, Hants 40*n*
Becconsall, Lancs. 39*n*
Beck(e), Ann 247, 249*, 250, 254, 268, 269*; Eliza(beth) 262, 272*; Isaac 249; Martin 265, 267, 268; Nicholas 46; Thomas 106; William 268
Beckells, Suffolk 121
Beckett(e), Robert 76; Thomas 76; 178
Beckwith, Elizabeth 216, 218; Leonard 24*n*; Marmaduke 38; Mary 216; 224
Beconsal, *see* Beconsawe 39*n*
Beconsaw(e), Anne 39*n*; John 39**n*, 40; Mary 39*n*; Richard 39*n*; Thomas 41; 41
Bedale, N.R.Yorks. 278
Bedall, Bedell, Arthure 109; Robert 109; Rev. Thomas, 18**n*; 109
Bedford(e), 52, 54*
Bedgebery, Kilndown, Kent 10*n*
Bedhampton, Hants. 40
Bedingf(i)eld(e), Alice 55**n*, 56*n*; Amy 55*n*; Anne 55**n*, 63*n*; Anthony 59**n*; Bridget 56*n*; Charlotte 291; Dorothy 56*n*, 56**n*; Edmund 55*n*; Sir Edmunde 54*n*, 55**n*; Sir Edmunde, K.B. 55*n*; Elizabeth 55**n*, 56*n*, 60*n*, 332**n*; Eve or Eva 55*n*; Frances 56*n*, 60*n*, 308; Francis 59*n*; Grace, Lady 54*n*; Henry 55*n*, 58*n*, 59*n*; Sir Henry 54**n*, 55**n*, 60*n*; Sir Henry, 3rd bart. 332*n*; " Sir Henry the Cavalier " 55*n*, 74*n*; *als.* Sillesden, Rev. Henry, S.J. 172**n*; Humphrey 55**n*, 56**n*; J. 103; John 55**n*, 56*n*, 289; John George 289; Katherine 55*n*; K. Lady 54**n*, 55**n*; Lucy 59*n*; Margaret 55*n*, 56*n*; Marie 74*n*; Nicholas 55*n*; Peter 55*n*; Philip 63*n*; Sir Richard, bart. 294; Sir Richard 289; Richard Thackeray 10, 277; Rev. Robert 54*n*, 60*n*; Thomas 55**n*, 58*n*, 59*n*; Sir Thomas 55*n*, 60**n*; . . . . . Lady 289, 290; *see* Beningfield
Bednall [Bethnal] **Green,** Middx. 123
Bedwardine, St. John's, co. Worcs. 63
Bedwas, Hednesse, Monmouth 95**n*
Beech, Margaret 314
Beecham-Well, Norfolk 57**n*, 120
Beecroft, Fanny 236; Martha 236, 237, 240; Ralph 237*; Thomas 236*, 237, 240; Wm. 240
Beeley, co. Worcs. 124
Beeston, Notts. 38
Beffild, R. 104
Bekinsall, ... 105
Belford, Northumb. 226
Bell, Ales 50; Ann 266, 269; Catharine 207; Darcy Dame 267; Elizabeth 199, 205–208; Elizabeth Lucy 199; Ellida 205; Emma 266; George 199, 205–208; John 269, 352; Lucy 219; Marmaduke 266, 267; Marston William 267; Martha 205; Mary 205, 267*, 269; Sir Robert 99*n*; Rose 301*; Sarah 208; Thomas 181, 267*; Rev. Thomas 127; William 205, 208, 267
Bellasis, Katherine 35*n*
Bellew, Richard 102
Bellingham, Richard 59*n*
Bello Monte, de, *fam.* of 40*n*
Belmont, co. Hereford 40**n*, 222
Belson, Robert 112**n*; Thomas, martyr 112*n*; 112**n*
Belwike, Anne 63*n*; 63*n*
Bendlott on the Thames 110*n*
Bene, John 114
Benedict XIII 308
[Benfleet, South], Sowthbennfleet, Essex 49
Benford, Bartholomewe 113
Bengworthe, co. Worcs. 64
Beningfield, Henry 121; Humffrey 120*; . . . . . 121*; *see* Bedingfeld 120
Bennefield, ... 50
Bennet(t), Ann 209; Edward, dean 132; James 302; Rev. John 132–145; Rev. John Placid, O.S.B. 225; Philip 302; Richard 65; Robert 209*; Temison, Thomasine 302*; Rev. William 128**n*; 179
Benson, Ann 268; Betsy 274*; Catherine 261; Elizabella 249; Eliza(beth) 251, 267–269, 272; Emma

249, 267; Frances Eliza 269; Gardener 261; George 261; Harriet 252; Henrietta 251; Isabella 252; John 267, 269, 272*; Joseph 246, 249, 251, 252; Mary 246; Neomire Rosa 268; Polly 229; Robert 268; William 241, 244; 246, 258, 275
Bentley, Sussex 80**n*
Beoley, co. Worcs. 92*n*
Bereman, John 49
Berington, Rt. Rev. Charles, bishop 279; Francis 77; 77
Berington, co. Hereford 125
Berisford, Humphrey 126
Berkeley, Gilbert, bishop 66**n*; Thomas, Lord 65*n*
Berken, Ann 230; Edward 230; Thomas 230
Berkil(l), Ann 237, 254, 257, 259; Brigit 253; Elizabeth 257; J. 259; Jane 254, 256*, 257*; Jo. 237*, 238, 240, 242; John 236*, 244, 259; Joseph 237, 240, 242, 255; Mary 253, 254; Peter 252, 257, 259*, 263; Sarah 236, 237–240, 242*, 244; Thomas 235; William 239, 240*, 242*, 253*, 254, 256*, 257*; . . . . . 235; *see* Birkell
Berkin, Ann 235; John 235*; Mary 251; Peter 235; Sarah 235*
Bermondsay, Surrey 42; St. Mary Magdalen, 42
Bernardine, Fish, Rev., O.S.F.C. 304, 308, 311*, 316
Berners, barons 55*n*
Berry, Ann 237; Ellen 235, 237; Francis 235, 237, 251; Frank 247*, 253, 258*; Hannah 247; Jane 253; Joseph 254; Mary 235, 253
Berwicke de Berwicke *als.* Maueson, Adam 187
Berwick-on-Tweed, Northumb. 232*n*
Beseley(e), Ann 23**n*; Bridget 23**n*; Christopher 23**n*; Dominic 23*n*; Edward 23**n*; Elizabeth 23**n*; Joan 23*n*; John 23*n*; Margaret 23**n*; Mary 23*n*; William 23*n*
Best, Richard 102
Bethell, Rev. Augustus Philip 311
Bethnal Green, *see* Bednall
Betley, Staffs. 279
Bettefield 92*n*
Betts, Susan 213, 214
Beverley(e), E.R.Yorks. 36**n*; Park 25*n*; St. Mary's parish 36*n*
Bewick, Aldborough in Holderness, E.R. Yorks. 36*n*
Bewley, Hants. 122
Bicester, Oxon. 109**n*
Bickerdike, Ann 252; Barbara 264; Edward 225; Eliz. 252; Isabel 225; John 225; Sarah 264; Thomas 252, 264; 225
Bickerdyke, Edward 223; Robert, martyr 220; *see* Bikerdike
Bickil, Jane 265*
Bickley, Henry 81*n*; Rev. Ralph 128; Thomas 81**n*
Bickmarsh 73*n*
Bicknor, Sussex 330
Biddlestone, Northumb. 225*n*
Biddulph, Anne 304*, 313; Catherine W. Hilda 347; Charles 308, 314*, 316, 320, 332**n*, 346; Elisabeth 317, 332; *fam.* of 304*; Frances 308, 320; Frances Appollonia 332*n*; Francis 313, 315; John 304, 332**n*, 348; Mary 313–315, 332*n*; *als.* Fitton, Rev.Peter,147; Richard 304,315–317, 332**n*; Thomas 318, 319; 313, 318, 319
Bidenharn, John 226
Bigbie-cum-Membris, co. Lincoln 352
Bigby, co. Lincoln 352**n*
Bigots, earls of Norfolk 63*n*
Bikerdike, Elizabeth 251; Thomas 251, 258; *see* Bickerd(i)(y)ke
Bilcliffe, Joseph 194; Mary 194
Billett, William 45
Billing Hall, Northants. 282
Billingshurst, Sussex 317
Bilton, Ainsty, Yorks. 15*n*; Knaresbro' 228*, 229*, 236, 238, 241, 263, 265, 266, 269
Bilton-cum-[High]Harrogate; Knaresbro' 223, 224
Binbrook, co. Lincoln 199
Birch, John 274; Mary 274
Bircham, Anne 288, 290, 303; George 299; James 288*, 290–292, 294, 296, 299, 302; John 292; Mary 296; Mary Ann 291; Michael 288, 290; Sarah 288, 290–292, 294*, 296, 299, 302; Susan 294; *see* Burcham
Birchill, Frances 263; *see* Birkill
Bird, William 48, 268; 48
Birkel(l), Jane 264*, 269; John 236; Sarah 269; William 264*, 269; . . . . . 258; *see* Berkill
Birkhead, Rev. George, 144**n*, 146
Birkil(l), Ann 265; Edward 243; Elisabeth 244, 245, 259; Helen 245; Jane 246; John 236, 245, 247–249, 259, 260; Joseph 254; Mary 236, 258; Mary Ann 246, 265; P. 265; Peter 250, 251; Sarah 236, 245, 247; Thomas 247; William 244, 246, 247, 251, 259; *see* Berkill
Birkle, Ann 267; Jane 267; Mary 267, 268; Sarah 268; Thomas 267, 268; William 267; 268*
Birley *als.* Burley, William 93
Birmingham 280, 308*, 309; St. Peter's 280
Birstall, W.R. Yorks. 22*n*
Birt, Ann 323–325; George 324; Rev.

Henry Norbert, O.S.B. 25*n*, 119*n*, 221*n*, 222, 225*n*, 238*n*, 259*n*, 260*n*, 264*n*, 267*n*, 278, 307, 309; Mary 321, 323; Susan 325; William 321–325
Birtles, John 68*
Birtles, Cheshire 68
Bishop, Mary 292; Mary Ann 292; Thomas 33*n*; Dr. William, bishop 132, 142**n*, 146*; Rev. 129
[Bishop Middleham], Busshopp Midlame, Durham 118
Bishop Thornton, Ripon, W.R.Yorks. 33*n*, 34*n*, 264, 273, 274
Bishops Cannings, Wilts. 39*n*
Bisswell, Winefred 317*
Bix, Oxon. 110**n*
Blackborn, Helen 244; Sera 250; William 250*; *see* Bradborn
Blackburn(e), Elizabeth 270; Helen 261; Mary 256, 261; Sarah 250; Rev. 127
Blackman, Johanna 342–344; *als.* Budd, Johanna Elizabeth 347; Richard Joseph 347
Blacksmith, Rev. 129
Blackwall, Sayncer 37
Blackwell, George 132; Rev. [George] 127
Bladon, Oxon. 110
Blainscoe, Lancs. 126
Blakey, Cecily 275
Blakiston, Rev. F. M. 309
Blanerhasett, Richard, arm. 117
Blenerhassett, John, arm. 117
Blethyn, William, bishop 94**n*, 95*n*
Bletshoe, Beds. 57*n*, 73**n*
Blewett, Rev. [Thomas Bluet] 128
Blieth, John 99
Blinco, Arthure 108
Blinkensoppe, Henry, arm. 117
Blisse, John 46
Blodwell, Edith 62*n*; William 62*n*
Blomefield, ... 55*n*
Blount, Anne 278; Dorothy 66*n*; *fam.* of 66*n*, 109*n*, 114*n*; Sir George, 2nd bart. 278; James 95*n*; Katherine 66*n*; Michael 279; Rev. Richard, S.J. 194; Thomas 66*n*, 114*n*; Sir Walter, bart. 279; . . . . . 66, 279; *see* Mountjoy 95*n*
Blount's Court, near Henley 113*n*
Bloxam, Oxon. 109, 113
Blubberhouses 268
Bluet, Rev. Thomas, 143**n*
Blunt(e), F. 172; Sir George, kt. 79; Margerie 84; Walter 123; 83, 125
Bly, Mary 295
Blythe, Edward 298; Joseph William 298; Mary 297, 299; Sarah 298
Boaste, Rev. John, martyr 127
Bobett, Joane 92*; William 92
Bocock, Hannah Mary 346
Boddy, Eliza 269; Jane 274*; Mary 269, 274; Thomas 269, 274*; William 274*
Bode, J. 103
Bodenham, John 307; Rev. John, S.J. 307, 312*; Mary 307
Boderton, *see* Burton 304
Bodexton, *see* Burton 304
Bodily, John 102
Bodmyn, Cornwall 106
Bokenham, *fam.* of 55*n*; Katherine 55*n*; Nicholas 55*n*; Thomas 55*n*; *see* Buckenham, Buckingham
Bolas, Rev. Bernard Benedict, O.S.B. 226; Rev. Thomas Anselm, O.S.B. 226
Bolton, Bo(u)(w)lton, A. 235; Ann 267; Jane 262; Rev. John 128; Rev. John 18**n*; Rev. John Anselm, O.S.B. 226; Martha 341; Mary 262; Richard 262
Bolton, ... 12*n*; Norfolk 121
Bolton-Percy, Yorks. 352*n*
Boman, Francis 331; Mary 331
Bonde, Thomas 111
Bondend-cum-Scriven, Knaresbro' 223
Bondgate, Bongaite, Ripon, Yorks. 34**n*
Bone, Susan 283, 295–297, 299, 300
Bonus, Elizabeth 290, 291; Francis John 300; Maria 293, 299
Boocher, Richard 64
Booker, Catherine Jane 331; Catherine Margaret 327; Elizabeth 337; Elizabeth Mary 347; Frances 327–329, 333, 337; Frances Mary 327, 331; Frances Mary Ann 331; John 327–329, 333, 337; Lucy Ann 328; Lucy Ann Mary 331; Mary Frances 333; Teresia 329
Boone, Rev. Edward, S.J. 309; Rev. John 309*, 318**n*, 319
Boorne, Charles 126
Boorneley [? Burnley], Lancs. 126
Booth, Ann 205, 210; Captain 309; Charles 309; *als.* Brown, Rev. Charles, S.J. 308*, 318**n*; Elizabeth 211; Frances 205–211; George 204, 205, 207*; James 209, 308; John 205*, 208–210; Mary 205; Robert 208; Thomas 207; Vincent 206; William 205–211
Borden, Northants. 73*n*
Borghese, Cardinal 143*
Borhell, Burell, Frances 205*
Borley, Essex 120
Borlingham, Norfolk 121
Bornhem, Flanders 196*; Eng. Dominican Convent 196; prior of 196
Borniston, Eliz. 230
Borrow, James 274
Bosgrave, Rev. [James], S.J. 129
Bosome, Thomas 121; 121
Bossall, N.R.Yorks. 12*n*

Bossuet, Jacques Bénigne, bishop 279
Boston, Lincs. 126
Boswell, James 279
Bosworth Hall, co. Leicester 246*n*
Botechitone, *see* Burton 304
Boteler, Philip 51
Bothomley, Alice 223
Bothuirl(ey), Richard 223
Bothvirley, Alice 223
Boughton, Bowghton, near Barton Bendish, Norfolk 57**n*
Bouler, Ellen 266, 268; Mary 265; Robert 266; Thomas 266; 265
Boulogne, 81*n*
Boulton, Bo(w)lton, Rev. John, 18*n*
Bourman, J. 103
Bourne, *fam.* of 109*n*; John 109**n*, 130
Bourton-on-the-Water, co. Gloucs. 307
Boveney, Bucks. 106
Boverier, Jno. 345
Bowland, John 223; Isabella 223
Bowler, Ellen 258, 262, 263, 269; Frank 255; Joseph 258; Mark 262; Robert 255, 258, 262*, 263; Sarah 255; Thomas 263; William 262
Bowlton, Bo(w)lton, Rev. John 18*n*
Bowly, Mary Ann 335
Bowman, Alice 24*n*, 28**n*; Isabel 28**n*; William 28**n*
Bowne, John 101
Bowring, John 219, 225, 270
Bowthorp, Norfolk 121
Bowyer, W. 103
Boxe, ... 86
Box(i)al, Edward 313, 314*, 316
Boyle, Lady Elizabeth 332*n*
Boyton, Suffolk 121
Brabant, ... 106
Brabrooke, James 86, 124
Bradborn, Helen 244; *see* Blackborn
Bradburye, John, chaplaine 89
Braddock, Rev. Edmond 128
Bradeley, Staffs. 91
Bradenheath, Salop 125
Bradfelde, Essex 51
Bradford(e), Thomas 81, 84; 81, 84
Bradley, Ann 273; James 273; John 85
Bradshaw, Rev. Bernard Anselm, O.S.B. 226
Bradstock(e), John 64; William 85
Brady, John 339, 340; Sarah 348
Braf(f)erton, Isabell 30*n*; Richard 30**n*
Braham, Lydia 283
Brailes, co. Warwick 98*n*
Brambridge, Twyford, Hants 39
Bramley, Ann 247; Helen 244; 249, 258
Brammot, 263
Brampston, Rev. Thomas 128
Brampton, Edw. 103; *fam.* of 19*n*; John 19**n*; . . . . . 121*; de, *fam.* of 20*n*; *see* Branton
Brampton near D(r)ingley, Northants. 74**n*, 75
Brampton, Oxon. 109; Norfolk 121
Bramston, Rt. Rev. James Yorke, bishop 304, 333
Bramston, Northants. 108
Bran(d)sby, N.R.Yorks. 226, 238*n*
Bransby, Milicent 16*n*
Branton, Ann 19*n*, 27*n*; Arthur 19**n*; Jenete, 19*n*; John 19**n*; Nicholas 19*n*; Richard 19*n*; Stephen 19**n*; William 19**n*; *see* Brampton
Branton, *see* Brampton 19*n*
Braserton, Richard 30**n*; *see* Brafferton 30**n*
Brashaw, Ann 262–264, 268–270; Edwin 269; George 268; John 263, 264, 268*, 269; Mary 268; Sarah 262; Thomas 262, 264, 270*; Wm. 263
Bray, Anne, Lady 12*n*; John, Lord, 12*n*; Thomas 46
Braybroke, James 104, 131
Braye, Berks. 86
Brayshaw, Ann 266; John 266*
Brayton, Yorks. 32**n*
Bream, Lydia 298
Brear(e)y, Elisabeth 244; Mary 240, 243; Robert 237, 240; Wm. 240; 244
Brearley, Brereley, Halifax 17*n*
Brearley Hall, Midgley, Halifax, 17**n*
Brearton, Knaresbro', Yorks. 224, 265, 267
Brecknock, Prince of 74*n*
Bredall, ... 225
Breeray, Mary 242; Robt. 242; Thos. 242
Bremham 54; Bromham, Beds.
Brennan, Rev. Anthony, O.S.F.C. 311
Brereley, Brearley, Halifax, 17*n*
Bretherton, Rev. Robert Basil, O.S.B. 222, 263**n*, 264*, 271*
Brett, Ann 67*n*; Henry 269; John 269; Mary 269
Bretton, Brettan, Dorothy 32**n*; *fam.* of 32*n*; Frances 32*n*; *als.* Burdet, Francis 32*n*; John, martyr 32**n*; Luke 32**n*; Mary 32**n*; Matthew 32*n*; Richard 32*n*
Bretton, Sandal Magna, W.R.Yorks. 32**n*; —— West 32*n*
Bretton Hall, Hawarden, Flints. 232*n*
Brewning, Fraunces 107; . . . . . 100 *see* Bruning
Brewse, Amy 55*n*; Sir Thomas 55*n*
Brewster, Ann 199, 200*, 202, 203, 206, 208; Charles 200, 210; Edward 201; Elizabeth 208, 218; Ellen 212;

Francis 206, 218; Rev. Francis Willoughby, O.C.D. 195*, 197–200, 202–206, 219*; George 199*, 201, 203–209, 210–212, 214; Hannah 338, 340; Jane 204, 206; John 200, 204, 211; Joseph 200, 214; Mary 205–212, 214, 218; Teresa 209; Thomas 201, 204, 206, 207, 210; William 199, 206, 211; 47
Brewton, Bruton, Somerset 67*n*
Brewood, Staffs. 88*n*, 89*n*
Breynton, John 78
Brian, Michael 313
Bride, Richard 105
Bridge, Francis 223; 73*n*, 75*n*
Bridgeman, John 88; Mawde 88; William 88
Bridger, Charity 336
Bridgwater, Rev. [John] 21*n*, 73*n*, 129
Brierley, Francis Jordan 346
Brierton, Yorks. 264
Brigg, Lincolnshire 282, 309
Briggs, Edward 225; Elizabeth 225; Ellen 225; Francis 225; Martha 293, 296
Brighthelmston, *see* Brighton 327
Brighton, Sussex 281, 311, 327*n*; St. Joseph's 311
Brightwaltham, Berks. 86
Briket, Jane 265
Brikle, Charlotte 266; Joseph 266
Brill, Bucks. 112*n*
Brimleye, *Brinsley,* William 19**n*
Brinan, Mary 211
Brindle, Rev. Thomas Jerome, O.S.B. 221**n*, 251*, 252*
Brindle, Preston, Lancs. 221
Brinsley, Brimleye, William 19**n*
Brion, Mary 332
Brisby, Francis, 336; John 335*, 336*; Mary 336; Thomas 336*
Briskoe, John 117
Bristol, Gloucs. 5, 68, 259*n*, 278*, 281*; St. Joseph's 281; Trenchard Street 259*n*, 281
Bristow, Margery 314
Bristow, Bristol 67
British Museum 120, 199
Britton, *see* Bretton 32*n*
Brize-Norton, co. Oxford 98**n*
Broad Marston, by Pepworth, Gloucs. 82**n*
Bro(a)dwell, Oxon. 109**n*
Brocke, William 47; 105
Brodella, Ann 265
Broder, Rev. Nicholas Vincent, 311
Brodewater, Sussex 81
Broedy, Sarah 256*
Brogan, Rev. Thomas J. 310, 328, 333*, 335*, 338–341, 346–348
Brogden, Alice 273*; 24*n*
Brokesbye, Brookesbye, ... 52, 53
Brokett, Sir John 51
Bromedge, John 83
Bromehall, Stockport, Cheshire 18*n*
Bromehead, Jane 310
Bromleighe, Bromley, Kent 11**n*
Bromley, G. 106
Brompton, Herefords. 79
Bromsbarow, co. Gloucs. 83
Brook Green, Hammersmith, Middlesex, 310
Brook(es), Sir Basil 156*n*, 158; Robert 17*n*, 19*n*; 99
Brookshaw, Geor. 321
Brothwike, Thomas 103
Broughton, ... 177
Brous, Tho. 230
Brown(e), Alice, Lady 10*n*; Ann 204, 255, 257*, 274; *als.* Tirrell, Rev. Anthony 128; Sir Anthony 10*n*; Sir Anthony, Viscount Montagu 10*n*, 60*n*; Brigitt 70*, 72*; Catharine 212; *als.* Booth, Rev. Charles, S.J. 308*, 318**n*; the Ladye Crispe 10; Elizabeth 274, 284*; Fraunces 43; Frauncis 123, 274*; George 246*, 255–258; James 199, 255; Jenette 352; John 50, 199, 253; Lucy 10*n*; Margaret 212; Mary 258, 338*; Mathias 244; Rev. Peter 279; Richard 255, 257; Robert 49, 257; William 61*n*, 86, 123, 212; . . . . . 10, 43, 50, 67*n*, 243*, 258; Rev. 116
Brownlow, Lord 280
Bruce, Ann 239*, 249, 251, 253, 260*; Elizabeth 244; George 244; Jane 262; Margaret 236; Mary 235*; Pamelia 262; Sarah 348; Thos. 235, 239, 244, 245, 250
Brudenell, Brud(e)(i)nal, Ann 74*n*, 75*n*; Sir Edmund 74**n*; Elizabeth, Lady, 74*n*; Robert 74*n*; Sir Thomas 74*n*, 156*n*, 158; William 74**n*, 75*n*
Brudiman, Brydiman, ... 52*, 54*n*; *see* Predyman
Bruges *als.* Gratley, Rev. [Edward] 129
Bruges, Belgium 67*n*, 198*, 309
Bruisyard, Bruseyard, Suffolk, 59*n*, 121, 127
Brumby, Joseph 209
Brumpton, John 205; Thos. 204; Wm. 204
Bruning, Rev. George, S.J. 309*, 319*, 320*; Molly 313; *see* Brewning
Brunynge, William 122
Bruse, Thomas 233
Brussels 13*n*, 27*n*, 109*n*, 174, 180*, 182*, 196*, 197, 277, 306, 308*, 315**n*; Benedictine Abbey 109*n*
Bryan, Christina 315; Christopher 315; John 109; Mary 313; Michael 313*, 315
Brydiman, Brudiman, Predyman, ... 54*n*

Bryon, Francis 313
Brystow, 42
Brytayne, George 87; William 87; 87
Bubwith, E.R.Yorks. 16*n*, 17*n*, 23*n*, 25**n*
Bucher, de, Thomas 82
Buck, Nicholas 103
Bu(c)kenham, Oliver 55*n*; *see* Buckingham
Buckestone, Rev. William 129
Bucking(e)ham, B(o)(u)ckenham, *fam.* of 55*n*; Mistris 55**n*; 174
Buckland(e), Berks. 85, 100*n*, 106*
Buckle, Richard 272
Buckler, Charles Alban 282; John Chessel 282
Buckley, Rev. John Maurus, O.S.B. 221; Randall 131; Roland 94, 125
Bud(d), Agnes 338, 342*, 343; Agnes Agatha 346; Alban 340, 349; Alban Joseph 347; Alfred 339, 342*, 343, 345; Alfred Peter 347; Ambrose George Augustine 341; Ann 322, 334–341, 344*, 345*; Ann Charlotte 334; Benjamin 323, 327, 337; Benjamin Peter 331; Blanche 341; Charity 336; Charles 320, 328, 329, 331, 333–345; Edwin 343; Esther 320, 326; Frances 319*, 320*, 322*, 324*, 326, 330, 339, 343–345, 348; Frances Anastasia 347; Frances Johanna 343**n*; Frances Mary 325; Francis 338, 342–344; Francis Henry 346; Frederick 339, 342, 344*; Frederick Felix 347; George 319, 324, 326, 327, 333, 334, 336*, 338, 341–343, 345, 346; George Anthony 344; George John 330; Henry 318–325, 329, 336, 337, 341, 343*, 345; Henry Peter 346*; James 324, 333, 336–341, 344*; James John 331, 346; Jo(h)anna 342–344; *als.* Blackman, Johanna Elizabeth 347; John 319*, 320, 324, 330, 336*, 341*, 345; John Benedict 346; Joseph 340, 345; Joseph Ambrose 347; Joseph Thomas 319; Mary 319*, 320–325, 327*, 328, 335–343, 348; Mary Ann 337; Mary Ann Teresa 346; Rebecca 337, 341*, 343–345; Rebecca Agnes 346; Rebecca Frances 321, 336; Rhoda 342–345; Ruth Agnes 330; Ruth Mary 322; Sarah 324, 328, 333, 337–339, 342–345; Sarah Agnes 344, 346; Sarah Anastasia 347; Sarah Mary 331; Thomas 344; Walter 341, 342; William 343
Bugden, William 247
Bukenham, de, William 55*n*
Bullaker, Edborow 39
Bullin, John 111
Bulmer, Francis 38; Katherine 38
Bunburie, Cheshire 69
Bunn, Augustine Charles 299; Francis 298*, 299; John 298; Mary 298–300; Robert 298
Buntingsdale, Salop 125
Burcester, Oxon. 109
Burcham, Anne 286; Hannah 284, 285; James 285, 286*, 301; Mary 284; Michael 284, 285, 287; Sarah 284, 285, 287, 301*; *see* Bircham 288
Burd, William 45
Burdet(t) *als.* Bretton, Francis 32*n*; 86
Burell, Burill, Borhell, Frances, 205–211
Burford, Oxford 109*n*
Burgess, Charles 297; Clarisa 205, 208; Hannah 297; Sophia Rose 297
Burgeyne, ... 124
Burgh, Thomas, Lord 60*n*; William, 5th baron 60*n*
Burgh, next Mattishall, Norfolk, 57*n*
Burghcle(e)re, Hants. 39
Burghfield, Burfild, Berks. 106**n*
Burghley, Lord 38
Burghwallis, near Doncaster, Yorks. 35*n*, 220
Burgis, Elizabeth 86
Burke, *pedigrees* 74*n*, 191*n*, 199, 280, 307
Burk(e)(i)nshire, Frances 238; Mary 231*, 232; Thomas 231, 232*, 238; 238
Burkill, Ann 260–263; Ellen 261; Jane 261–263; John 260–263; Peter 260*, 262, 263; William 261, 263*; *see* Berkill, Birkill
Burleigh, Lord 60*n*
Burley *als.* Birley, William 93
Burlingham, Saint Edmunds, Norfolk 62
Burnard, Edward 223
Burnett, Gorge 234; John 234; Mary 234
Burns, Ann 300; Bridget 300; Hugh 300; John 257, 345; Mary 257; Sarah 257
Burton, Canon Edwin Hubert 276–282; George Ambrose, bishop 10, 82**n*; John 46
Burton, Sussex 304–350; Castle 305, 307; Chapel of the B. Mary 320–322; Chapel of St. John the Baptist 304, 333, 346, 347*; Church of SS. Anthony and George 305; House 304*; Park 304, 305
Burton-Agnes, E.R.Yorks. 108*n*
Burton-Constable, E.R.Yorks. 14*n*
Burye, W. 103
Buryton, Buriton, Petersfield, Hants. 39**n*
Busanya, Adela Maria 265; Ramon 265; Rosa 265

Busard, Michael 113*n*; *see* Bustard 113**n*
Bushel(l), Dorothy 82*n*; Edward 82*n*; Elizabeth 82*n*; *fam.* of 82*n*; Helen 243; Rev. Sir John, 69; Margaret 244; Mary 82*n*; N. 244; Thomas 82**n*, 84, 244; 243
Busshopp Midlame, Durham 118
Bustard, Bus(t)(a)(e)rd, Anne 114*n*; Anthony 113**n*; *fam.* of 113**n*
But, Joseph 318
Bute, Marquess of 311
Butler, R. 235*; Richard 114; Rev. Richard Bernard, O.S.B. 221, 234; 124
Butterfield, Eliza 261; Henry 259–262; John 262; Mary 259–262; Mathew 259, 260; Sarah 244
Buttersby, Elizabeth 313
Butterwicke, Richard 108
Buttes, William 63
Buxton, Ann 292; Charles 289; Hannah 289; Henry 292; William 289, 292*
Bybur(ie)(y), co. Gloucs. 81–85
Byckley, Bickley, Thomas 81**n*; *see* Bickley 81**n*
Bycroft, Ann 215, 216, 218
Byford, Robert 85
Byll, Richard 93; 93
Byngham [Bingham], Notts. 37
Byrde, William 84, 123
Byrnand, Edward 223; *fam.* of 220
Byrne, Rev. Francis 282
Byron, John 38
Bysse, John 81
Bywater, Ann 352
By(e)worth, Sussex 320, 321*

Cabell, Rev. 128
Cable, Richard 124
Cachemey, Edmond 78; 78
Cadeby, c. Wyham, co. Lincoln 351*n*; C., Sprotborough, Yorks. 35**n*
Caerphilly, Glam. 95*n*
Caetano, Cardinal 73*n*
Cafferata, Rev. Henry Taylor 198
Cain(e)(s), Ann 247; Bridget 266, 267, 268, 274, 275; James 247; Robt. 247
Cajetan, Cardinal, 141, 142*, 144*
Calais 55*n*, 147, 175*, 176*, 226
Caley, George 204; James 210*; Mary 209, 213, 352; William 352
Callibut, John 61*n*
Calthorp, Anne 60*n*; Sir James 60*n*
Caltone, John 79; 79
Caluerley(e), *see* Calverley 15**n*
Calverley, Caluerleye, Anne 15**n*, 108*n*; Rev. Edmond 128; Katherine 108*n*; Walter 15, 108*n*; William 108**n*; Sir William 15*n*, 108*n*
Calverley, Caluerleye, Kirkby-Malhamdale W.R.Yorks. 15**n*, 108
Cam, co. Gloucs. 84
Cambrai 220, 222*
Cambridge, William 81, 85
Cambridge 6, 8, 18*n*, 19*n*, 47, 82*n*, 183, 193, 279, 280–282, 307; Corpus Christi c. 193; King's c. 47, 82*n*, 279, 281
Camera, De, *see* Chalner, Channer 34*n*
Camersham, Oxon. 114
Cam(b)erwell, Surrey 41, 42*
Camm, Rev. Bede, O.S.B. 74*n*
Campbell, Ann 202; James 262, 263, 267; Jane 202, 203; John 202**n*, 203; Margaret 262; Mary 203, 262, 263, 267; Robert 267; William 263, 267
Campell, James 264*; Jno. 264; Mary 264*; Wm. 264
Campion, Rev. Edmund, S.J., martyr 67*n*, 74*n*, 101*n*, 108*n*, 109*n*; Rev. Edward, martyr 129
Canavan, Catherine 269; Michael 269*
Canning, Joseph Herbert 10*, 94–96
Cannivon, Catherine 268; John 268; Michael 268
Canterbury, Kent 10, 56*n*, 114*, 175, 188, 261*n*; Archbishop of 1, 56*n*, 114*, 188*
Capel(l), Rev. Thomas John, mgr. 305*, 311*; 58*n*
Capendall, Elizabeth 37
Caple, Suffolk 54
Cardene 117
Cardona, ... 182
Carewe, Peter 123; Richard 106
Carhouse, Car House, Doncaster, Yorks. 35**n*
Carips, J. 103
Carleton, Sir Dudley 188; *als.* Sherwood, Richard 127; Thomas 117
Carleton, Snaith, Yorks. 22*n*; by Muskam, Notts. 38; —— Roade, Norfolk 63
Carlin, Charles 270, 274*; Mary Agnes 270; Sarah 270, 274
Carlisle, John 324, 325*; Mary 325*
Carlisle, Cumb. 5, 17*n*, 115–117, 226; bishop of 17*n*, 115, 116
Carmody, Joanna Frances Mary 346
Carn(e)(s), Sir Edward, kt. 94*n*; James 247*, 248; Thomas 94**n*
Carolo, Don 176
Car(r), Catharine 284, 285*; Cudbert 177*; Edward Thos. 285; Elizabeth 287; James 299; John 228, 229; Lucy 285, 286, 291, 292; Martha 226, 297; Mary 286, 295, 297, 299; Richard 226, 228*; Susan 289, 293; Teresa 285; Thomas 293, 295, 297, 299; William 284, 285*, 289, 295; 176, 228

Carre [Thomas] *vere* Pinkney, Rev. Miles 147, 148*
Carrell, Edwarde 81**n*; John 81**n*; *see* Caryll 81**n*
Carroll, Isabelle 345; Thomas 349
Carter, Alexander 342*; Alexander Charles 347; Ann 246; James 246; John 246; Nicholas 114; 100
Cartwright, Richard 45
Cartwright *alias* **Vicars,** Joane 35**n*; 35*n*
Carvell, ... 121
Carver, Ann 339*, 348; Henry 339; Luke 339*; Mary 339; Richard Jeffery 208; William 339
Cary(e), Anne 56*n*; Arthure 102; Sir John, Lord Hunsdon 56*n*
Cary-Elwes, Rev. Dudley, Canon 10, 35*n*, 74**n*, 75**n*
Caryll, *see* Carrell
Casey, Mary 267
Cash, Ann 200*; Elizabeth 200, 207, 208*, 210, 211, 213, 214, 216; George 200, 206–208, 210; Isaac 200, 207, 210, 211*, 214, 216*; James 200, 204; Jane 200, 204; Mary 200, 207*, 208*, 212; Mick[1] 256; Rebecca 200, 208; Sarah 210*, 211; Susan 207
Cass, Cas(s)(e), Ann 226–228, 230, 238, 241, 243, 245–247, 250, 256, 261, 264, 266*, 272; Anthony 224; Barbara 230; Bridget 223; Burnet 239; Catharine 265*, 272*; Dor(othy) 243, 245, 246, 259; Elizabeth 236*, 241, 242, 245*, 256, 259; Ellen 261*, 272*; Emma Cat. 247, 250; Emmanuel 224*; *fam.* of 222; George 223, 224*, 231, 232, 234*, 237, 238, 248; Grace 226, 227, 246; Hannah 236, 250, 255; Helen 230; Isabella 275; Jane 267; Jene 233; Joan 250; Jo. 240; John 230, 231, 233, 234, 236*, 243, 250*, 252, 254*; Jos. 244, 246, 247, 250; Rev. Laurence, O.S.B. 222; M. 246, 254; Margaret 229–232, 234, 236, 244, 245, 253; Mart. 246*; Mart. Burnet 246; Martin 228–231, 233–235, 243, 247, 248, 250, 253, 262*; Mary 228–231, 233*, 234*, 237, 246, 247*, 250, 253, 262; Mat(h). 229*, 230; Mathew 230, 233; Michael 230*, 231*, 236, 239*, 269, 275*; Mort. 259; Peter 226, 227; Rachel 233; Rebecca 233; Richard 223*, 224, 255, 264–266, 272*; Robert 230; Steph. 224, 228, 229, 233*; Susan 265, 266, 272; Thomas 262; William 223, 224*, 226, 227, 229, 231, 232, 234; . . . . . 230, 233–235, 245, 249; *see* Kass
Cassano, bishop of 140
Cassinger, Nicholas 42*; 42
Castelache, co. Gloucs. 84
Castell, John, S.J. 106**n*
Casterton, Westmoreland 18*n*
Castle Acre, Norfolk 61*n*
Castleforde, W.R.Yorks. 108
Castleton, Ann 287, 291, 293, 295, 298; Hannah 286
Castley (Leathley, Yorks.) 13*n*
Caston, Margaret 284, 285*; Sara 284, 285
Castor, Northants. 200
Catesby, Catesbie, Lady 120; Robert 101*n*; Sir William, kt. 101**n*, 120; 100*
Catharine of Braganza, queen 196
Catlyn, Lady 120; Lettice 61*n*; Richard 61*n*
Catterall, Catherall, Thomas 38, 69, 71
Catterick, N.R.Yorks. 33*n*
Cat(te)sby(e), George 96; 78
Catton, near Norwich, Norfolk 62**n*; Northumb.15; C.Low,E.R.Yorks.15*n*
Cauerley, *see* Calverley 108**n*
Caut, Mary 269
Cavalieri, John 265
Cavell, Eastrington, E.R.Yorks. 16*n*
Caver, Catharine 206
C.E.C. 56*n*
Cecil, *fam.* of 82*n*; Rev. John, 143**n*; Sir William 115
Cefn Mably, Glam. 95*n*
Chabham, Chobham, Surrey 43**n*, 44
Chaddocke, Rev. William 128
Chadlington, Oxon. 113
Chadsley, Worcs. 124
Chaitor, ... , parson 353
Chalcedon, bishop of 142*n*, 145–148, 156*, 158, 163*, 172, 173, 175, 177, 183–186
Chalclet, Clare 343
Chalcr(a)(o)ft, Clare 343, 344, 345
Challiner, William 34*n*; *see* Chalmar, Chalner, Chanler 34*n*
Challon, John 341; Thomas 341; Winifred 341
Challoner, Bishop 19*n*, 21*n*, 25*n*, 32**n*, 39*n*, 74*n*, 97*n*, 100*n*, 187*, 188, 192, 223*n*, 279, 280, 308*; Vincent 327; *see* Chalner, Channer 34*n*
Chal(l)mar(e), Chalmers, Isabel 34*n*; John 34*n*; . . . . . 177; *see* Chalner, Channer 34*n*
Chalner, Chaloner, Anna 285; Bridget 34*n*; Isabel 34*n*; John 34*n*; Maria 285; Thomas 285; William 34*n*
Chamber(s), Chauner, Edward 73**n*; *als.* Mann, Rev. Edward 73**n*; Elizabeth 73**n*, 207; Geoffrey 73**n*; Rev. John, abbot, bishop 73**n*; Rev. John 73**n*, 75; Rev. Sabine 73*n*; William 34*n*; *see* Chalner, Chauner
Chamberlain, Chamberl(e)(i)(y)n(e), Cicely 110*n*; Dorothy 112*n*; Rev. Edward 279; Elizabeth 98*n*; *fam.*

of 97*n*; George 306; Rev. George 279*, 280, 284–286; John 111, 188, 304, 315*n*; Sir Leonard 97, 110*n*; Mary 304, 305, 315; 97**n*, 98
Chambre, De la, 34*n*
Chamer, John 34*n*; *see* Chalner, Channer
Champe, John 84
Champney(s), Ann 195; Antony 171; Rev. Anthony 143**n*; Dr. 179; *fam.* of 202*n*; Jesse 199, 202**n*, 206; Joseph 199, 202; Margt 234; Mary 199, 202; Thomas 195, 199, 202**n*; William 199, 202
Chanceller, Henry 61*n*
Chanler, Channer, Bridget 34*n*; John 34**n*; William 34*n*; . . . . . 34**n*; *see* Chalmare, Challoner 34**n*
Chaplen, Thomas 51*; Willyam 51; 51
Chapleyn, Rooke 122
Chapman, Ann 200; Cath. 255, 263; Francis 224; John 47, 51*; Mary 218, 219, 265, 274*; Mary Ann 255; Robert 269; Sophia 218; Spinks 284; Thos. 255; William 83*; *als.* Sir William Felton 61*n*; 47, 51, 83*, 265
Chappell(e), Ann 297; Rev. J. B. 323*; Mary 297; William 297
Charl(e)bery, Oxon. 108, 114
Charles, James 256
Charles I, king 191, 276
Charles II, 190*n*, 191, 196, 201*n*, 305
Charles V, emperor 94*n*
Charles Edward, prince 308
Charlesworth, Eliza 234
Charlton, Rev. John, O.S.B. 221**n*
Charlwood, near Epsom 43
Charnock, Hughe 102; Robert 102, 142**n*
Charter, Symon 31
Chastleton, Oxon. 99**n*
Chateauneufe, ... 176
Chatterton, Elizabeth 203–205; John Hooker 203; Mary 204; William 203–205
Chauner, Chamber, William 34*n*
Checkley, Staffs. 91
Chedleton, Thomas, clerke 92*
Chelsea, Middlesex 13*n*, 311
Cheltenham, co. Gloucs. 83, 242*n*
Cheney(e), Frances 63*n*; John 63*n*; Lady 75*n*; my lord 54; Richard, bishop 3
Chepstow, co. Mon. 94*n*, 96
Cheriton, *fam.* of 114*n*
Chertsey, Chartsey, Surrey, 43, 44
Cheshunt, Herts. 47, 51*
Chester, *als.* Barloe, Rev. Lewis 128
Chester 3, 6, 38, 68–71, 309; bushop of 38, 68–71; Castell of 69
Chesterton, Gloucs. 83, 84; Oxon. 109**n*; Warwicks. 97*n* . . . . . .
Cheston, Herts. 47
Cheswick [Chiswick], Middlesex 48, 193*
Che(s)worth(e), Sussex 80**n*
Chetham, Henrye 103
Chetwyn, W. 103
Chetwyn, Salop 94
Cheverell, Elizabeth 62*n*; John 62*n*
Chew, Wilm. 246
Chichester, Sussex 3, 6, 73*n*, 80*, 81*, 193, 305**n*, 311; bishop of 3, 80, 81*, 193
Chidham, Chyddam, Sussex 81**n*
Child, Elizabeth 199, 205–208
Childers, Hugh 35**n*
Chilhampton, Oxon. 111*n*
Chillington, Staffs. 65*n*, 88*n*, 89*n*, 125, 279
Chinnon, Chinnor, Oxon. 111**n*
Chiswick, Cheswick, Middlesex 48, 193*
Christie, Clare 263*; R. C. 105*n*; Wm. 263
Chudleigh, Devon 293
Church(e), Edmund 49; Thomas 106
Churcheon heathe, Cheshire 68
Chute, George 81
Chyddam, Chidham, Sussex 81**n*
Circester, co. Gloucs. 81*, 84*
Clapcot, Wallingford, Oxon. 111*n*
Clap(h)am, Ann 240; Richard 229**n*
Clapham, Sussex 39*n*, 81
Clapu, *see* Clapham 229**n*
Clargenett, Rev. William 128
Clark(e), Agnes 61*n*; Anastasia 340; Ann 233*, 261; Clarissa 208; Elinor 209; Elizabeth 255, 257*, 261; Ellen 255, 257, 261; George 233*, 291; Henry 255; James 234, 287; Jane 204, 206; John 86, 208, 209, 211, 212, 216*; *als.* Lovell *als.* Southcote, Rev. John 147**n*, 178, 179; Mary 209, 290; Richard 78, 86, 104; Robert 205, 287*, 288; Ruth 234; Thomas 255, 257, 261; Rev. Thomas, S.J. 198*; Walter 61*n*; William 78; Will. Patrick 234; Winefred 227
Clarkson, Clerkesonne, George 70, 72, 269; Margaret 269*
Claxton, Eleanor 284*, 286*; John 284*; Richard 119; Thomasine 284, 285*, 286*, 292
Clay, J. W. 12**n*, 14*n*, 36*n*
Clayton, Barbara 225; Elizabeth 218; John 218; Mary 217, 218; Robert 218; Susan 218
Clayton, 234*; —— Hall, near Accrington, Lancs. 241**n*
Clayton-le-Moors, Lancs. 241*n*
Cle(a)re, Dorothy 56*n*; Sir Richard 56*n*

Cleeve pepper, Wilts. 87
Clement VIII, pope 140, 141, 143*, 144
Clement Danes, St., Middx. 48, 123*, 189**n*, 193*, 276, 277
Clerck, John 83
Clerk(e), Agnes 33; Christofer 33; Elizabeth 253; Thomas 253; . . . . . 253; *als.* Henshawe, Rev. 127
Clerkenwell, Middx. 123*, 148; St. James' 46, 55*n*
Clerkesonne, *see* Clarkson
Cletheray, Clethero(w)(e), Thomas 21**n*; . . . . . 98, 99; Rev. [William] 129; *see* Clitherowe 21**n*
Cleverly, Raphe 41
Clibburne, ... 117
Cliderowe, John 21*n*; *see* Clitherowe
Clifford(e), Charles, baron of Chudleigh 293; Ralf 85; 33, 189
Clifton, Clyfton, Cuthbert(e) 38, 69, 71; George Ambrose Burton, bishop of 10; Rev. Thomas 129; William 70, 72; 70
Clifton, co. Gloucs. 10, 221*n*; Lancs. 69
Clint, Ripley, Yorks. 273**n*
Clinton, Henry Fiennes, earl of Lincoln 279
Clithero(w)(e), Anne 21*n*; Eleanor 21*n*; Rev. Henry 21*n*; Hugh 21*n*; John 20**n*; Margaret, martyr 20–22; Mayry 21*n*; Richard 20*n*; Roger 21*n*; Thomas 21**n*; William 21*n*; Rev. William 21*n*; *als.* West, Rev. William 21*n*
Clitheroe, Clytheroe, Lancs. 73*n*, 241*n*
Clixby, co. Lincoln 36*n*
Clod(d), Ann 309
Clopham, Sussex 81; *see* Clapham
Clowerwall, co. Gloucs. 58*n*
Clurk, Thos. 271
Clyfton, Clifton, William 70, 72; . . . . . 10; *see* Clifton
Clythero(w)(e), John 21**n*; *see* Clitheroe
Coalman, Anna 251; Charles 251; Elizabeth 251; Mary 251
Coalville, near Leicester 222
Coat(e)s, Anna 250; Hannah 263; John 261, 263; Mary 261, 263; Sarah Mary 331; Thomasin 225; William 261
Cobb(e), Anne 55*n*; Elizabeth 56*n*; Jeffrey 55*n*, 56*n*
Cobby, Ann 323–325; Ann Mary 330
Cobham, Anne 74*n*; Henry 11; 57*n*
Cochrane, Arthur 10, 80**n*, 81**n*, 88**n*, 89**n*, 90**n*, 92**n*, 93**n*
Cock, Anne 202; Eduard 202; John 202; Mary 202*, 206–209
Cockburn(e), William 26**n*; 26
Cockeram, George 91
Cocket, Edward 56*n*; Margaret 56*n*
Cockethoppe, Oxon. 110
Codrington, John 124
Coed-y-Gorres, Rhymney, Mon. 95*n*
Cofferer, ... 42*
Coffey, Ann 264; Eliz. 264; James 264
Coimbra, Portugal 106*n*
Colbeck, William 248
Colbon, William 224
Colchester, Essex 50*, 51, 122, 311
Coldgrave, Bridget 235; Robert 235
Coldham Hall, Suffolk 121
Cole, Ann 204*, 205; Henry 47; John 205; Mary Ann 204; Thomas 204,205
Coleman, Ann 254; *als.* Moore, Ann 242; Charles 247; Charles *als.* Wm. Moore 242; Frances 254; Mary 247*, 249, 262; *als.* Moore, Mary 242
Colkirk, Norfolk 59*n*
Colles, William 125
Colleton, Alice 67, 68*n*; Edmond 67*, 68**n*; Rev. John 67*n*,68*n*; Thomas 110
Colley or Coleys, Reading, Berks. 39*n*
Collier, Colyer, Anne 90**n*; Frances 348; John 88; Margaret 88; Robert 90**n*
Collin(g)wood, Antony 211; Eliza 211; John 203, 213; Robert 119; Sarah 213, 214; Sophia 213
Collins, Ann 209*, 253; Dr. 280**n*; Rev. Henry Augustine, O.C.R. 222; Martin 253; Mary 253; *als.* Cowlying, Rev. Richard 26**n*; Timothy 209; 67
Collinson, Rev. George 127; 67*n*
Collis, Rev. William, canon 282
Collwall, James 85
Collwey, Robert 84
Collyns, ... 68
Cologne 197
Column, Charlotte 290; Martha 290; Michael 290
Colville, Elinor 61*n*; Richard 61*n*
Colwall, co. Hereford 40*n*
Colwell, ... 75, 105
Colwiche, Staffs. 89
Colyer, Anne 90**n*; Robert 90**n*
Comber, ... 98, 100
Comberforth, Comberforde, Cumbreforthe, Rev. Henry, B.D. 4**n*, 18**n*, 32*n*
Coming(s), Catharine 246, 248, 249; James 85; Jane 246–248; John 246, 248, 249; Margaret 249; Pet. Pat. 246
Commaleach, Anne 274; Henry 275; James 275; Thos. 275; 275
Compton Pauncefoot, Brewton, Somerset, 67*n*

Conestable, Lady 120; Robert 121
Coney, Ann 208–211; Edward 209; Elizabeth 210; Joseph 208; Mary 211; Sarah 209; Thomas 208–211
Congham, Norfolk 62*n*
Conisbrough, W.R.Yorks. 227**n*
Conisholme, co. Lincoln 352
Connor, Mary Ann 347; Sarah 215, 217, 218; Susan 254
Connought, James 317*; Mary 317*; William 317*
Connser, Anthony 113
Conolly, Ann 298, 300; John 300; Mary 298, 299; Michael 298*, 300
Conolon, Mary 298
Conquest, Rychard 54
Constable, Anne 14**n*; *fam.* of 195, 197; Jane 14*n*; Sir John 14**n*; Margery 36*n*; Sir Marmaduke 195, 202**n*; Robert 14*n*; Sir Robert 36*n*; Rev. Robert, S.J., 306*, 312*; . . . . . 224; *see* Conestable
Convis Berg, W.R.Yorks. 227**n*
Conwaye, Ellyn 91
Conwey, Caernarvonshire 96
Conyers, Elizabeth 73*n*; Francis 73*n*, 112*n*; Jane 14*n*, 112*n*; Lucy 73**n*; Reginald 73**n*; William 14*n*; Sir William, 1st Lord C.73*n*; . . . . . 127; Rev. 38
Cook(e), Cowke, Agnes 27*n*; Ambrose 27**n*; Anne 27**n*; Clement 85; Elizabeth 88; John 27*n*, 207, 286, 288; *als.* Puddinge, John 83; Martha 286; Mary 286; Richard 27*n*; Thomas 80; 80
Coop, Cecilia 346, 347; Rev. Peter 310, 344*, 347*
Cooper, Abraham 342–344; Abraham Thomas 347; Ann 200, 201, 208–211, 253, 254*, 258; Barbara 204; Cath. 253, 254, 256, 258*; Georg 200, 201; James 253; Joseph 200; Margret 230; Mary 204, 341*, 342*; Richard 253; Sarah 201, 203, 230; Thomas 200, 201, 253, 254, 256*, 258*; William 86, 230
Coot(e)s, Mary 227, 255; Sarah 252
Cope, Anthony 40
Cop(p)ley, Lady 120; Thomas 105**n*; Thomas, baron 105*n*
Copmanthorpe, near York 15*n*
Copperthwaite, Anthony 112
Copple, ... 243
Corbett *als.* Webb, Robert 123
Corbyn, Alice 62*n*; Nicholas 62*n*
Cornellis, Rev. John, martyr 126
Cornewall(i)(y)s, Sir Thomas, kt. 120; 11*
Corrham, Roger 101
Corse, co. Gloucs. 85
Corsey, Norfolk 120
Corsyn, Philipp 46
Cosgrove, Joseph 269
Cossey, *see* Costessey 58**n*, 276–303
Coster, Ann 259; James 259; de, Peter 45
Costessey, Norwich 58**n*, 276–303; C. Hall 276; St. Augustine's Chapel 281, 282; St. Walstan's Chapel 282*
Cotes, Staffs. 125
Cotten, Cotton, Bridget 56*n*; Dorothy, Lady 56*n*; George 39**n*, 122, 131; Sir John, kt. 120; Mary 39**n*; Maude 88; Richard 88; Sir Richard 39*n*; Sir Robert 56**n*, 63*n*; Thomas 91, 93; 63**n*, 91, 93
Cotterell, Margaret 92
Coughton, co. Warwick 65*n*, 88*n*
Coulson, Mary 247
Courtfield, Ross, co. Hereford 307
Courtney, James 124; 172
Cousins, Elizabeth 213; Sarah 205
Coutances 281
Coventry, co. Warwick 6, 87, 94*; Thomas, bishop of 92, 94
Covert(e), Edwarde 81**n*; John 81*n*
Cowdray, Sussex 10*n*, 348*n*
Cowdrington, John 87
Cowes, Isle of Wight 310*
Cowke, Ambrose 27*n*
Cowlam, Cowlan, Ann 203–208, 212; Charles 206, 212; Eliza(beth) 210–212, 214–218; Elizabeth Elsey 215, 216; Hannah 218; Jane 205, 210–212; John 202–204, 207, 210, 211, 214; Robert 203–208, 210*, 214; Sarah Jane 214; Sarah Joyce 204; Thomas 203, 209–212, 214–218; William 208
Cowland, Rev. 127
Cowley, Francis 201, 202; John 201; Joseph 201, 202*; Susan 201
Cowley, co. Gloucs. 84
Cowling(e), Cowlying, Alice 26**n*; Elizabeth 26; John 26**n*; Ralph 26; *als.* Collins, Rev. Richard 26**n*; Thomas 26*n*; William 26**n*
Cowlson, ... 215
Cowper, Alice 90; Mary 343; Thomas, bishop of Lincoln 52; William 106
Cowpon, Margaret 23*n*; Richard 23*n*
Cowton, William 223, 224*
Cox(e), Dr. 41**n*; James Joseph 330; John 81, 84; 49, 84
Coxson, Thomas 88
Coxwell Magna, Berks. 86
Crabbe House 58*n*
Cracroft, *fam.* of 192
Craig(s), Mary 206–212, 214
Crakenthorpe, Henry 117
Cramner, ... 105
Crane, Ann 218; Elizabeth 216, 218; Martha 216; William 216, 218
Cranford, Northants. 107
Crathorne, Raffe 126; 126

Crathorne, N.R.Yorks. 33*n*, 126, 243**n*
Crav(a)(e)n, Ann 261; Hannah 263; Henry 223, 265; J. 253; John 257, 261, 263, 265; Sarah 261, 263, 265; William 263, 274
Craven, W.R.Yorks. 15
Crawley, ... 122
Craythorne, *see* Crathorne 243
Crednill, co. Hereford 78
Crequey, ... 179
Cresacre, Anne 13*n*, 14*n*; Edward 14*n*
Cres(s)well, Elizabeth 205; *fam.* of 110*n*; Teresa 205; Thomas 204; 17*n*
Crey, Thomas 114
Crimple, in Knaresbro', Yorks. 269*
Crimplesham, Norfolk 58**n*, 277
Crippes, ... 122
Crispe, the Ladye 10
Crockett, Rev. Ralph, martyr 129
Crofts, Eliz. 234
Crokedake 117
Cromwell, Oliver 277*
Cromwellbotham, ped. 17*n*
Crondall, Hants. 40
Crooch, Sussex 319
Crooke, George 224; Rev. Sir Thomas 10
Crosby, Little, Blundellsands, Lancs. 222, 242*n*
Cross(e), Ann 297, 299; Francis 302; Mary 298; Thomas 79; 79
Crosseland, John 126; 126
Crosthwaite, Christian 20*n*
Croucer, Ralph 314
Crouch(e), Sussex 326*, 328, 334, 348*, 349*
Croucher, Agnes 312; Edward 314; Henry 313; John 317; Mary 312*; N. 312*; Rudolph 312
Crowder [Crowther], Rev. [John] Mark, O.S.B. 175
Crowley, Margaret 51; Thomas 51
Crowmarch Gifford, Oxon. 110*n*
Croxteth Park, Liverpool 307
Croxton, Norfolk 62*n*
Croyden, Surrey 42, 44, 123*
Cruse, ... 122
Crutch, Sussex 320*–326, 330
Cuddon, Thomas 288
Cudlington, Oxon. 111**n*
Cuffe, Richard 114
Culley, Anne 283
Culpage, Rev. John 69
Culpep(p)er, Sir Alexander, kt. 10**n*, 120; Mary, Lady 10**n*; Richard 11, 103
Cumber, John 113
Cumberland, Cumbrelande, earls of 12**n*; Anne Dacre, Countesse of 12**n*
Cumbreforthe, *see* Comberforth 18**n*
Cummin(s), Ann 272; Betty 261; Catharine 251, 254; Dennis 251, 254; Ellen 254; Isabella 256; J. 256; James 256; Jane 256*; John 254, 256, 261, 262, 264, 272*, 294*; Rev. John Ildefonsus, O.S.B., abbot 220, 222**n*; Mary 256; Peter 256*, 257, 259–261; Thomas 256; T. G. 220; 251, 294
Cundal(l), Cundil, Ann 256; Hannah 247, 257*, 259*, 260*, 262, 270*; James 247, 259; 249, 250, 259
Curle, Marke 102
Curley, Adam 218; Ann 217, 218; John 217; Mary Ellen 217; William 217, 218
Curran, Edward 212, 215, 217
Currye, John 100
Curson, Walter 106
Curteys, Richard, bishop of Chichester 80, 81
Curwen, Sir Henry 117
Curzon, Lady 97*n*
Cushen, Alice 269; John 269; Mary 269
Cushing, John 293; Sarah 293; Thomas 293
Cushion, Elizabeth 290; Elizabeth Ann 291; John 290, 291; Sarah 290, 291; Will^{m} 290
Cuttes, J. 103
Cyran, St., Abbé de 183**n*

Dacre, Anne, countess of Cumberland 12**n*; Christopher 117; Eleanor 276; William, Lord 10*n*, 12*n*, 58*n*
Dacre Pasture, W.R.Yorks. 13*n*
Dade, Rev. Thomas, O.P. 180**n*
Dainbrough, John 267
Daines, Robt. 302
Dakins, Dakyn, Rev. Edward 127; Robert 93
Dalby 23*n*
Dalison, W. 103
Dal(s)ton, John 117; Thomas 125
Dalton, W.R.Yorks. 38, 272
"Dame Alice" (Harrison) 279
Damer, Ann 319, 320; James 321; Mary 319; Winefride 323–326
Damford, Agnes 262, 265, 268; John 262, 265, 267, 268; Mary 265; Robert 262
Dammer, Ann 319, 320; Ann Mary 330
Danby, Anne 15*n*; Ch. 263; Sir Christopher 15*n*; Elizabeth, Lady 15*n*; James 206, 209*; John 202; Samuel 203
Danby Hall, Yorks. 348*n*
Dancye, Bartlemew 42; 42
Danet, Mary 312
Danford, Agnes 263; Jno. 263*
Daniel(l), Danyell, Alfred 254; Alice 256; Ann 254; John 254, 260; Mary

297, 298, 312; Mary Ann 254; Marianne 259; Sina 254; Thomas 67*n*; 121*, 258, 260, 265
Danvers, John 109
Darby(e), Margaret 33; Thomas 33
Darbyshire, Rev. 129*
D'Arcourt, Victorine 300
D'Arcy(e), Rev. Arthur H. 195, 198; Bryan 50; George, Lord 12*n*; Patrick 344
Darfield, W.R.Yorks. 17*n*, 32*n*
Darlaston, Staffs. 90*n*
Darley, Thomas 126
Darling, Ann 203, 204
Darlington, co. Durham 119
Darnborough, Catherine 269; William 269
Darnil(l), Ann 203, 204
Darrell, Henrye 103
Darsham 60*n*; —— Hall, Suffolk 55*n*
Dasent, ... 2*n*
Daunce, Raffe 63
Davenport, Margaret 18*n*
Davey, *fam.* of 109*n*; Mary 285, 299
Dav(i)es, Rev. George 282; Sir John 82*n*; Rev. Peter, S.J. 307*, 316*; *als.* Wingfield, Rev. Richard 127; Rev. Richard G. 311
Davison, ... 245*
Davy, Mary 285; Richard 109**n*
Dawkins, Daykin(s), John 15*n*
Day(e), Christofer 33; John 110, 124
Daykin(s), Dawkins, John 15**n*
Dayly, Elizabeth 216
Daynes, John 300; Lucy 300; Mary Ann 300
D. C-E., *see* Cary-Elwes 10, 35*n*, 74**n*, 75**n*
Deacon, J. 103
Deal, Charlotte 342
Dean, Arabella 204–207; Charles 329; David 333; *fam.* of 335; Frances 328, 329, 333–336; George 335; James 334; Thomas 328*, 329*, 333–336; William 336; Rev. William 128; 38, 64, 65
Dean, forest of, co. Gloucs. 109*n*
Deane, De(e)ne, Northants. 74*n*, 75
Dearman, ... 32*n*
Deaton, Anne 244; *see* Deighton 243
Deaton, North, *see* Deighton 244
Deddington, Oxon. 108**n*
Deighton, Alban 238; Ann 235; Barbara 225; Charles 242; Dorothy 230*; Edward 241, 252, 256; Elizabeth 235, 245; Esther 232, 245; George 242, 259, 260; Hannah 246; Helen 233; Jane 234; Jo. 240*, 242*; John 230*, 232, 234–236, 245, 246, 248, 254; Joseph 248; Margaret 264; Mark 236; Mary 232, 234*, 236, 239, 240, 242*, 245*, 246, 248, 252, 254, 256, 259, 260*, 264; N. 242, 245; P. 239; Peter 235, 238–240, 242*, 245, 248, 260; Roger 225; Ruth 230–232, 234, 238; Sarah 235, 245, 246, 248*, 258; William 230–234, 236, 238*, 241, 242*, 248, 254, 256, 259, 260*, 264; 238, 241
[Deighton], North Deaton, Yorks. 243
Deig(h)to(n), Eliza 233; Mary 231; Rueth 233; William 231
Deiton, Dorothy 229; Wil. 229, 230
Dekins, Roger 114
Delapré, convent of, Northants. 75*n*
Denbigh, ... 174
Dene, De(e)(a)ne, Northants. 74*n*, 75
Dene, Dean, Mr. 64, 65
Denham Castle, Suffolk 54*n*
Denkes-dain 19*n*
Denne, ... 101
Dent, Ann 271; John 271*
Denton, Henry 117; Thomas 117
Denys, Rev. S. 268
Derby, Derbie 93*, 198; All Sanctes 93; St. Peter's 93
Derden, Essex 51
Dereham, Anne 277; Ele 58*n*; *fam.* of 58*n*; Jane 58*n*; John 277*; Rev. John 276, 277*; Thomas 58*n*, 61*n*, 277; Rev. 58**n*
Dereham, Weste, Norfolk 56*n*
Derfield, W.R.Yorks. 17*n*
Derion, Esther 252; Mary 252; Wm. 252
D'Eterville, Rev. Thomas Denis 281
Dethick *als.* Garter, Sir Gilbert, kt. 48; John 62*n*; Ursula 62*n*
Deubon, William 224
Devell, Thomas 108
Dexey, John 112; 112
Dickenson, Anne 269; Antony 269; Elizabeth 269; Henry 269; Thomas 269*
Dickering, Pickering, N.R.Yorks. 36*n*
Dickinson, Ann 216, 218, 239–241, 259; Anthony 237*, 238, 241–246, 249, 251, 258, 261*, 262; Christi(a)na 266*, 267, 269; Elizabeth 237, 241, 242, 245, 248, 249, 258, 261*, 273**n*; George 238*, 241, 243, 245, 261, 263; Hannah 268; Henry 216; John 244, 249, 252, 266; Jo(seph) 241, 248; Mary 216, 237, 241*, 243, 253*, 269; Mary A. 265; Mary Ann 265, 271; Mary Menard 216; Nathaniel 265, 271*; Prisciana 268; Richard 244, 261*, 266–269; Robert 235, 238, 241, 242, 261, 266; Thomas 216, 218*, 249*, 253*, 265, 267*, 268*, 273*; William 237, 243, 246, 267; 238, 240, 241, 246, 265, 268
Dickison, Ann 227, 228, 230, 231, 236; Antony 228–333; Ba(r)bara 230*, 231*, 234; Elizabeth 231; Fanny 229; Francis 236; George 236*;

Helena 228–231; John 227; Mark Antony 229; Mary 227, 228, 231, 236; Polly 229; Richard 236; Robert 228–231, 236; William 230; Winefride 227; 236*
Dickson, Ann 257, 263; George 257; William 257, 263*
Diep(p)e, Normandy 114*n*, 129
Dieten, John 227
Digby, Ann 74*n*; *fam.* of 75*n*; James 74*n*, 75*n*; Simon 33*n*
Dighton, Ruth 233; *als.* Stampe, Rev. Thomas 128; William 233
Dillon, Frances 285; Hon. Hen. 285; John Joseph 298; Laura Margarita 285; Maria 291
Diluorth, Rev. J. 266
Dimmocke, Dymoke, Bridget 53*n*; Roberte 53**n*; *see* Dymoke 53**n*
Dineleye, Dyneley, Elizabeth 23**n*; John 23**n*
Dingley, Northants. 73**n*, 74*n*, 125
Dinmore, Ann 248; Cath. 247, 263, 264; Rev. Edward Vincent, O.S.B. 222*, 244**n*, 265*, 266; Ellen 261; Hanna 259, 260; Helen 245; Henry 247, 275; Jane 249; John 243, 245–249, 252, 258; John H. 272; Jona(h)(s) 244, 248, 250, 251, 253, 256; Joseph 243; Margaret 244; Mary 243*, 245–249, 253; 244
Dirnford, John 257
Dison, Mary 290
Disraeli 311
Ditchingham Hall, Norfolk 63*n*
Diton, Henery 228*
Dive, Dy(v)(u)e, Lewys 53, 54*
Diver, Ann 300, 301
Dix, Rev. Fabian, O.P. 198
Dixon, Ann 262*; John 251; William 262
Dobbins, William 85
Dobson, Ann 241, 256, 263, 271*; Catharine 285, 286; *als.* Wright, Rev. Doctor 129; Elizabeth 236, 237, 239, 241; Hannah 273; John 236; Joseph 340; Louisa 340; Thomas 239, 254, 256; William 236, 237*, 239, 241, 249, 250, 286; 264*
Docking, Norfolk 61*n*
Dodding Green 265*n*
Dodds, Anne 245
Dodshion, Daniel 224
Doe, Thomas 86
Doer, Elizabeth 245, 246, 247, 248, 249; Ester 249; Helen 244; John 248; Richard 245; William 245, 247*, 248, 249
Doggett, Ann 300, 301; Catharine 300; David 300, 301, 303; Mary 301; William 300, 301; William David 301; William Edmund 300
Doncaster, W.R.Yorks. 14*n*, 32*, 34**n*, 35**n*
Donohough, Mary 217*; Thomas 217
Donovan, Rev. Jeremiah 310, 344*; Rev. Timothy 311
Dor, Elizabeth 251*; William 251*
Dorchester, Oxon. 109*n*
Dorgate, Catharine 295; David 303; Mary 296
Dorham, Richard 30*n*
Dorham, *see* Durham 30*n*
Doring, ... 101
Doris, Patrick 271*; Sweney 271
Dormer, Sir Robert 313
Dornford, Agnes 256, 257; Hannah 256; John 256, 257*
Dorrington, Ellyn 91; Thomas 91
Dorte, Richard 45
Doth(e)(i)t, Ann 226; Eliz. 230*; John 226, 229, 230; ? Dowthwaite
Douay, 1, 24*n*, 28*n*, 32**n*, 62*n*, 73**n*, 74*n*, 100*n*, 113**n*, 129*, 140, 145, 147*n*, 170**n*, 175, 180, 181*n*, 221**n*, 222*, 225*n*, 261*n*, 278–280, 307, 309*, 310*; English College 24*n*; St. Edmund's 261*n*; St. Gregory's 278
Dougan, Richard 65
Doughty, Frances Appollonia 332*n*; George Brownlow 332*n*
Douglass, John, bishop 279, 280, 330
Douthwaite, Ann 237, 239–241
Dover, 111*n*, 226, 281; Castle 111*n*
Dowding, Rev. James Hilary, O.S.B. 268**n*
Down(e)s, Dorothy 57**n*; Edward 57*n*; Francis 57*n*; James 288; John 57**n*, 120, 289, 292; Katherine 57*n*; Rafe 102; Robert 57**n*; Samuel 289; 120
Downham, Cambs. 49
Downinge, Thomas 51
Downside, Somerset 221*, 222
Dowre, Thomas 84
Dowthwait, Ann 236
D'Oyley, ... 111*n*
Draco(a)(t)t(e), *see* Draycott 306
Draiton *als.* Hanns, Rev. 127
Drake, Mary 269, 273; Thomas 61*n*, 269*, 273, 274*
Draycott, Draco(a)t(t)(e), Dorothy 304; Edmonde 91; Elizabeth 89**n*; John 89**n*, 130; Madam 304, 306; Philip 304, 306; 91, 125
Draycott, Draycote, Staffs. 89*n*, 304*
Draytone in hales, Salop. 94
Drewe, Edward 111; William 105
Drewett, Joan 83; William 83*; 83
Dringley, Northants. 75
Drinkwater, Sarah 200
Driver, Charles 266; Christian 266
Drongold, Patricke 107
Drongoldston, Ireland 107

Drowthwhait, Ann 233; Dowthwaite
Drum, Ann 327*
Drummer, Mary 318
Drury, Drurie, Anne 61*n*; Catherine 61*n*; Dorothy 57*n*; Eleanor 61*n*; Elizabeth 56*n*, 61**n*; Frances 59*n*, 61*n*; Henry 121; John 57*n*, 61**n*; "Norfolk Drury" 61**n*; Margaret 57*n*, 61*n*; Marke 171; Mary 61**n*; Robert 61**n*; Sir Robert 61*n*; Thomas 61*n*; William, LL.D. 61*n*; Sir William 59*n*, 61*n*; 121
Dryland, Rev. Christopher 128; John 122; 122
Drypool(e), Hull 16*n*, 18**n*, 21*n*, 32, 36*n*
Dryve, Richard 85
Dublin, 195*, 198
Duck, John 274*; Teresa 274
Ducket, ... 183
Dudley, John, duke of Northumb. 276; Richard 117
Dudsone, Harrye 77
Duffey, Rebecca 212
Duffield, North, Skipwith, Yorks. 16*n*
Dugdale, Sir William 65*n*
Duke, Rev. Victor William 311*
Dunagan, Mary 216
Dunc(k)ton, Sussex 305**n*, 316, 317, 320–325, 327*, 328, 330, 334
Dunham Magna, Norfolk 62*n*; Great 62*n*
Dunhed Andrewe, Wilts. 87
Dunkerley, Robert 46
Dunmowe, Mutch-, Essex 48
Dunn, Ann 297; Elizabeth 335–337, 339, 345
Dunsley in Whitby, N.R.Yorks. 223
Duntish, Bucks. 74*n*
Dureforde, Sussex 81
Durham, Alice 29**n*, 30*n*; Richard 29**n*, 30*n*; 277
Durham 6, 69, 118*, 119*, 225*n*, 229; the Gaole 119; bishop of 69, 118*, 119
Durnbrough, Cath. 268
Durrant, Thomas 62*n*
Duthet, John 228; ? Dowthwaite
Dutton, Anne 232*n*; Mary 232*n*; William 232*n*
Duval, Rev. Peter 310*, 333–339, 345*
Dwyer, James, canon 198*
Dyer, Fabian 99
Dyke, Thomas 107
Dyley, Christopher 91; Edward 91; 91
Dymo(c)ke, Dimmocke, Anne, [Lady] 53*n*; Charles 105; Sir Edward 53**n*; Robert 53**n*; 122
Dyneley, Dineleye, Elizabeth 23**n*; John 23**n*; Lady 23*n*
Dynnington, Suffolk 121
Dynnyngton, ... 126
Dynton, Wilts. 87
Dyson, Catharine 300; Henrietta 300; John 300; Mary 298*, 302; William 294, 302
Dyue, Dyve, Lewis 53, 54
Dyvelinge, Ireland 108; Dublin

Each, Johanna 287
Eaglionbye, John 117
Eales, Maude 86
Ealeshall, Staffs. 92
Ealing, Middlesex 47*n*
Earle, William 223
Earle, near Belford, Northumb. 225*n*, 226
Earsam, Earsham, Norfolk 63**n*
Earswick, Huntington, near York 15*n*
Earswicke, Hughe 125; Sampson 125
Earthe *als.* Yaxley, Rev. . . . . [? Richard, martyr] 129
Easdon, Sussex 336
Easebourne, Sussex 310, 331, 348**n*
Easington, E.R.Yorks. 14*n*
Easingwold, N.R.Yorks. 222, 226*, 238*n*, 261*n*
East Grinstead, Sussex 81*n*
East Heslerton, E.R.Yorks. 16**n*
East Tisted, Hants. 39*n*
Eastam, Catherine 261; Henry 261*; Thomas 261
Easte, Edward 110; 110
Easte Morton, Durham 118
Easteharlinge, East Harling, Norfolk 56*
Easter, Elizabeth 340
Eastern, Charles 258; Henry 258; Margaret 258
Eastmeon, Hants. 40
Easton, ... 100
Eastrington, E.R.Yorks. 16*n*
Eaton, Cheshire 69, 277
Eaves, ... 70
Ebbes, Phillip 85; 85
Eblewaite, Gor. 234
Ebsham, Ebba's-ham, Epsom, Surrey 43**n*
Edderthorppe *als.*Eddirthorppe [? Darfield, Yorks.] 17*n*
Eden, Ann 247; John 46, 247; 46
Ederthorpe 17*n*
Edgerton, Thomas 101**n*; *see* Egerton 101**n*
Edinburgh, 266, 268
Edith Weston, Rutland 73**n*, 75
Ediweston, Rutland 73
Edleston, co. Derby 93
Edmond(e)s, Edmund(e)s, Ambrose 111**n*; John 108; [*als.* Weston] William, S.J. 128; 99, 111
Edridge, George 123
Edsel, John 313

Edward VI 17*n*, 54*n*, 55*n*, 58*n*, 73**n*, 74*n*, 276
Edwards, Elizabeth 297, 299, 301; Rev.Francis 128; James 297, 299,301; Mary Elizabeth 299; Mary Frances 297; Sarah 301; William 69
Edyweston, Rutland 75
Effington 191
Egerton, Edgerton, Thomas 101**n*
E.H.B. 276–286; *see* Burton, E. H., canon
Elder Fild parish, co. Worcs. 64
Eldershaw(e), John 68, 69
Elingham, Little, Norfolk 121
Eliot, the spy 109*n*
Eliotes, John 78; 78
Elizabeth, queen 2**n*, 11, 12, 16*n*, 17*n*, 18*n*, 22*n*, 40**n*, 55–58, 60**n*, 61*n*, 75*n*, 109*n*, 115, 132, 139*, 145, 190, 276, 277
Ellerker, Elizabeth 15; Frances 36*n*; James 36*n*
Ellerthorpe, Jane 24*n*
Ellesmere, Lord Chancellor 101*n*
Elliot(t), Appolonia 238*n*; Barbara 352*n*; Sir Thomas 352*n*
Ellis, Ann 226*; Edward 131; John 226*, 228*, 229, 235; Margt. 235; Mary 235; Wm. 235*, 349, 350*; . . . . . 226*, 228; Rev. 127
Ellme, Isle of Elye, Cambs. 80
Ellwood, George 254; John 254; Mary 254
Elmestedd, Essex 51
Elmsett, Suffolk 63*n*
Elsfield, Hants. 40
Elstone, John 86; Robert 87; Thomas 87
Elstrip, Eliz. 246
Eltham, Kent 10*n*, 11**n*, 122
Elton, Anthonie 77; 77
Elvice, Frances 35*n*; Helwis *see* Elwes 35*n*; Nicholas 35*n*
Elvies, Nicholas 107
Elwes, Dorothy 35**n*; *fam.* of 282; Rev. Henry 282; Jane 35**n*; John 35*n*; Nicholas 35**n*; Robert 35**n*; Stephen 35**n*; William 35*n*
Elwood, Elizabeth 250; George 250, 252, 258; Mary 250, 252*
Ely, Hannah 284; Sibille 284
Ely(e), Cambs. 6, 79*, 80*, 193; bishop of 193
Emmerson, Thomas 225
Enfield, Middlesex 123
Engelbach, George Frederick 194, 199, 220, 283
England, Ann 255, 268; Dorothy 266, 267*; Elizabeth 251, 253, 255, 257, 259; Harriet 254, 255, 257, 262, 263; James 262; Jane 257, 263; John 251*, 255, 257*, 259; Mary 218; May 268; P. 267*; Peter 254, 255, 257, 262, 263, 266*; Sarah 255; Wm. 254; 266
Englebie, Davye, *see* Ingleby, David 13*n*
Engleston(e), Ann 252; Ellen 255; George 256; J. 254; Jane 255; John 252, 255, 256; Mary 252, 255, 256
Ensham, Oxon. 109*n*
Epsom, Surrey 43**n*
Erdeswick(e), Erdyswycke, Hughe 89**n*; Mary 89*n*; Sampson 89, 105
Ereth, Richard 49
Ernley, Joan 39*n*
Errington, George, martyr 22**n*
Esborn, Sussex 313; *see* Easebourne
Esdall, ... 124
Eshe Hall, co. Durham 306
Esquerchin 278
Esthorndon, Essex 49
Estlache, co. Gloucs. 81
Eterville, D', Abbé 281*, 291; Rev. Thomas Denis 291, 299, 300*
Ether(e)(i)dge, George 112; George, phys. 97**n*; Thomas 112; 112
Etherton, Ann 324*, 325; Elizabeth 324; John 324*, 325; Joseph 325; Mary Ann 324
Eton, Edward 108; James 78
Eton, Bucks. (College) 73**n*, 82**n*, 279, 280
Eton, Norfolk 61*n*
Eu, English College at, Normandy 73**n*; *see* Ewe 129*
Euionith, Carnarvon 96
Eure, lords 223**n*; William, 5th lord 223*n*; 97*n*
Eustace, Rev. John Chetwo(o)d(e) 280**n*, 287*
Euston Hall, Suffolk 60**n*
Evans, Thomas 83; 45
Evanson, John 131
Everard(e), Anne 60*n*; Henry 105; Owinge 107; Ralfe 60*n*; 121*
Everingham, near Pocklington, E.R. Yorks. 197, 202**n*, 225
Everod, Richard 85
Evers, Lord 223*n*
Eves, Eaves, ... 72
Eveshame, co. Worcs. 64; St. Lawrence's 64
Ewans, Elizabeth 67*n*; John 67*n*; Fr. Matthew, S.J. 67*n*; Maurice, S.J. 67*n*
Ewbank, Margaret 269; Susan 269; Thomas 269
Ewe, Normandy 129*
Ewell, Surrey 43*, 44
Ewelme, Oxon. 114
Ewenny, near Bridgend, Glam. 94**n*
Ewin, John 114
Ewston, Euston, Suffolk 60**n*, 120
Exeter 6, 75
Eyam, co. Derby 35*n*

Eye, Sussex 107
Eynsham, Oxon. 110
Eyre, Charles, archbishop 148; Edward 309, 310; Jane 310; Nathaniel 310; Thomas 309, 310*
Eyrmann, Frauncis 108
Eyston, John 282

Fairburn, Mary 230, 231
Fairclough, John 268, 269, 273
Fairfax, ... 225; Priscilla 352*n*; Sir William 352*n*
Fairhurst, Fearehurste, Lancs. 70, 72
Falconer, William 124
Falkingham, Ann 248*; Geoffrey 248; Thos. 248
Fall, John 258*; Mary 230, 258
Fallas, John 261*; Mary 261
Fallis, Ann 258; John 254, 255, 258; Margaret 255; Mary 254, 255, 258; Wm. 254
Fanning, Ann 331; James 331*
Fanthrop, Ann 203–208
Far, Mr. 157
Fareham, Hants. 40
Farlaye, Nicholas 32
Farley, Agnes 343; Alfred 345; Ann 320–325, 339, 341, 343–345; Ann Frances 333, 342, 344; Ann Mary 331; Catharine 325, 329, 334–336, 346; Catharine Ann 331; Elise 320; Eliza(beth) 320, 328, 335*, 336*, 340–343; Frances 322, 336, 343; Frances Ann 330; Francis 342; Hannah 319, 325, 328, 335; Hanna Ann 330; Henry 321, 327–329, 333*, 337, 340*, 342*, 343, 345*, 348; Henry James 331; Henry Michael 331; Jane Mary 331; Joan 323, 333, 335; John 324, 329*, 333–336, 338–344, 346; John Henry 331; John Joseph 331; Mary 322, 328, 329, 333*, 336–343, 345, 346; Mary Elizabeth 331; Sarah 325; Thomas 319–325, 342; Valentine 342; Walter 343; William 341
Farley, Sussex 123
Farlington, Hants. 40*n*
Farmary, Allice 203; Healy 203
Farmer, Farmor, John 64; Mary 261; 275
Farnham, near Knaresborough, W.R. Yorks. 220, 223*n*, 255, 263
Farpy, Anna 212
Farrar, Mr., Secretary to bishop Richard Smith [? Rev. William Harewell *als.* Ferrar] 157, 173
Farrell, Jane 265; Thomas 265; Wm. 265
Farrow, Ann 212; Eduard 201, 217; Elizabeth 201*, 203, 209, 213, 214; James 216; Jane 211; Mary 201, 209, 211–214, 216, 217; Mary Jane 213; Sophia 214; Thomas 201; William 201, 210–214, 216, 217
Fattorini, Anthony 265; John 265; Maria 265
Faulkner, Fa. [? S.J.] 178; T. 191*n*
Fauntleroy's Marsh, Dorset 66*n*
Fawcett, Elizabeth 224; John 224; Mary 206*, 207 215*, 217; William 211, 215, 223
Fawconer Manor, Quidenham, Norfolk 56*n*
Fawdham, ... 119
Fawk(e)ner, Elizabeth 46, 85; John 48
Fawkes, Guy 220; *see* Baynbridge 220
Fearburn, John 229; Mary 229*
Feckenham, co. Worcs. 64
Fell, Charles 266; Mary 266; William 266
Fellsted, Felstead, Essex 48
Feltoe, George 83; *als.* Wheler, George 82; 82
Felton, Jane 49; Margaret 57*n*, 61*n*; Sir William 57*n*; *als.* Chapman, Sir William 61*n*; 42*, 116, 124, 174
Fennell, Rev. 128
Fenton, Jennet 35*n*; Margaret 35*n*; Richard 34**n*, 35**n*, 126
Ferells, Firle, Sussex 80**n*
Fermor, *fam.* of, 98**n*, 114*n*
Ferns, Wexford, bishop of 170
Fernyhalgh, Preston, Lancs. 279
Ferrensby, Farnham, Yorks. 223*n*
Ferry(s), Mathew 253; Richard 45; 54
Fewston, on the Washburn river, Yorks. 34*n*, 269
Fezard, John 87
Field, Barnard 45; . . . . . 45; *als.* Macclesfield *als.* Maxfield, Rev. Thomas, martyr 90*n*
Fielder, Cornelius 345; Winefred 345
Fielding, Peter 321, 322, 330
Fiennes, Bridget 53*n*; Celia 220; Edward, K.G., earl of Lincoln 53*n*
Fifel, Arthur 314; Mary 314
Filey, Yorks. 35*n*
Fillis, Eliz. 263; Jno. 263; Mary 263
Filpes *als.* Smith, Rev. Nicholas 127
Fincham, Alice 55*n*; John 55*n*, 57*n*
Fincham, Norfolk 57*n*, 61**n*, 62*n*
Fineaux, Anne 58*n*; Sir John 58*n*
Finnaty, Mary 268*; Thomas 268
Firle, Sussex 14*n*, 80**n*, 304, 306, 315
Firth, Ann 247*; Eliza 263; Frances 263; Henry 247, 252; Th[s] 263
Fish, Rev. Bernardine, O.S.F.C. 311*; *see* Bernardine, Fr.
Fisher, Rev. John, O.S.B. 225**n*; Thos. 250; Rev. 127
Fitfield *als.* Low, Simon 11**n*
Fittleworth, Sussex 348*, 349

Fitton, Francis 105; Helena 90*n*; John 90*n*; *als.* Biddulph, Rev. Peter 147, 174*, 179*, 180, 182; William 105; 124
Fitz Geffrey, Mary 57*n*; William 57*n*
Fitzgerald, Rev. Thomas, c. 282
Fitz Herbert, Fitzharbert, Sir Anthony, kt. 88**n*; Col. Francis Edward 276; John 35*n*, 93, 126; Mary 88**n*; Maude, [Lady] 88*n*; Richard 88**n*; Thomas 48; Sir Thomas, kt. 88**n*, 93**n*, 120; Sir Wm. 190*n*; 93
Fitzherbert-Stafford, Col. Francis Edward, Lord Stafford 276
Fitzhewes, Richard 108
Fitz James, Thomasine 66*n*
Fitzsimons, Richard 78; 101
Fitzwilliam(s), Elizabeth 36*n*, 74*n*; M^ris 48; William 36*n*; Sir William, kt. 74*n*
Flamborough, Yorks. 36*n*
Flan(n)(a)(i)gan, Elizabeth 262*, 270, 274; Michael 262; Patrick 270, 274*; Susanna 270
Flatesburie, Christopher 108
Flathers *als.* Matthew, Major 192; Martin(e) 193[4]. William 193
[Flax] Bourton, Somerset 67*n*
Flem(m)in(g), Sarah 324; Sara Elizabeth 348; Le, ... 189*n*
Fletcher, Anne 224, 340; Catharine Margaret 326; Charles 317, 321–325, 337, 338*, 342, 348; Charles Michael 330; Charlotte 323; Elizabeth 318, 338–345; Elizabeth Mary 331, 344, 347; Frances 319, 321, 323–328, 332, 338, 343; Frances Catharine 346; Francis 319, 323, 324, 327; Francis James 331; George 324, 337–343; George Joseph 331; Henry 320, 326*, 343; Henry Philip 330; James 319, 324–326, 328; Joan 335; John 18**n*, 19*n*, 317*, 318*, 323, 332, 348; Lucy 326–328; Lucy Agatha 331; Lucy Ann 322; Mary 229, 317*, 318, 321–328, 333, 345, 348; Mary Ann 330, 338, 347; Peter 317, 324, 327, 331, 333, 334; Peter Francis 330; Richard 317–319, 321–327, 329*, 331, 333, 338, 348; Richard Francis 330; Sarah 322, 341; Sarah Anastasia 330; Teresa 274*; Thomas 64; Winifred 341; 320
Fletewoode, W. 107
Fleury, Abbé Pierre Charles *als.* Robertson 281, 291–293
Flinte, Robert 121
Flitcham, Norfolk 59**n*
Floid, Richard 332
Flower(s), Mary 257; Sarah 291; William 257*; *als.* May, Rev. William 128
Flowerdewe, Edw. 106
Floyd, Ann 312*
Flud, Fa. [? S.J.] 178
Foley, H., S.J. 4*n*, 13*n*, 15–20*n*, 24*n*, 25*n*, 27*n*, 33*n*–35, 40**n*, 46*n*, 62*n*, 67*n*, 73**n*, 98*n*, 104*n*, 111*n*, 178*n*, 195, 199*, 223, 305–309; Rev. William 282
Foljambe, Constance, Lady 93**n*; Sir James, kt. 93*n*
Folke, Dorset 66*n*
Folketon, E.R.Yorks. 36*n*
Follifoot, Foll(y)fo(o)t(t), Kirkby-Overblow par., Yorks. 33*n*; F. in Spofforth, W.R.Yorks. 220, 221**n*, 224–226, 228–234, 236–238, 245, 265*, 266, 268, 269*; Chapel House 238*n**; the Priory 220, 238**n*
Folliott, Francis 104
Fontaine, Rev. John Baptist, S.J. 281
Ford, Andrewe 111; Augustine 111; Francis 322*; Jeffery 111**n*; John 111; Mary 322; Patrick 212; Peter 111; 111
Forest, Barbara 234; Elizabeth 234; John 234, 243
Forkenham, Forkingham, Elisabeth 244; James 243
Forman, James 48
Forresthill, Oxon. 110
Forster, Foster, Agnes 15**n*; Cuthbart 103; Dorothy 22*n*; *fam.* of 31*n*; John 15**n*; Robert 22*n*, 31**n*; Thomas 94; Ursula 94; *see* Foster 31*n*
Fortes, ... 177
Fortescue, *fam.* of 98*n*; John 124; Sir Nicholas, kt. 147, 185*, 186; 124
Forthampton, co. Gloucs. 83, 84
Fortune, Catharine 348
Fosbery, Wilts. 107
Fossic, Sidney 271; Sweney 271
Foster, Forster, Agnes 15**n*; *blacke* 99; Henry 253; John 15**n*; Joseph 12–18, 22*n*, 25**n*, 35**n*, 36**n*, 73*n*, 74*n*, 108*n*, 111*n*, 189*n*, 192*n*, 352*n*; Leonard 31*n*; Mary 228; Robert 31**n*; Rev. Sethe, C.SS.S. 129; . . . . . 121, 174, 177*, 178; *see* Forster
Fotherby, Ann 212; Charles 214; Elizabeth 215; Mary Sarah 217; Ruth 212, 214, 215, 217, 218; Thomas 212, 214, 215, 217
Found, William 36*n*
Fountain, Rev. John 281; Rev. John Bap: 297
Fowler, Brian 92**n*; Jane 92**n*, 266; Mary 92*n*, 316*; Rev. Reginald C. 311; Walter 92**n*; 125
Fox(e), Anastasia 284, 288, 290, 291, 294; Ann 292; Charles 285; Christina 286*, 287, 292; Eliz(abeth) 283–287, 292, 294, 298; Margerye 51; Maria 284–287; Richard 48, 284–286,

288, 291*, 298; William 113; *als.* Hall, Rev. 127
Foxton [? High], Crathorne, Yorks. 33*n*
Frainy, Elinor 209
Framfield, Sussex 81
Framlingham, Suffolk 61*n*; Castle 55*n*
Frampton upon Severne, Gloucs. 84
Frances, Elizabeth 317; Sarah 317; William 317
Francis, Elizabeth 317; Flemming 348; George 317; Sarah Mary 330
Franes, Elizabeth 317
Franke, Thomas 48
Frankish, Ann 215, 218; Mary Ann 215; 215
Freeman, Rev. William, martyr 66*n*
French, John 284; Maria 284–286; Robert 284
Frere, Friar, *fam.* of 99*n*, 114*n*
Frewen, Thomas 85
Friar, Frere, Doctor [? John] 44; *fam.* of 99*n*; William 99**n*
Frickley, W.R.Yorks. 35*n*, 352*n*
Frodingham, South, Owthorn, E.R. Yorks. 14*n*
Frogenhall, Kent 10*n*
Frogmorton [Throckmorton], Anthony 47
Frost, Edward 291; Joan 301*; Margaret 36*n*; Phillip 291; Rose 293; Susan 291*, 293; Walter 36*n*; Will^m^ 291*, 293
Frothingham, Edmond 14*n*; Jane 14*n*
Frothingham (or South Frodingham), Owthorn, Yorks. 14*n*
Fryer, Doctor [? John] 123
Fryston parish, Lincolns. 31
Fulcher, Catharine 285, 286, 300; Christina 285*, 286; Edward 285, 286, 292
Fulcier, Edw^d^ 290*
Fuleamb(e), Lady Constans 93**n*; 106
Fulham, Middlesex, 48; Egyptian Hall, 191**n*
Fuller, William 44; 47*
Fullerton, Lady Georgiana 97*n*
Fullmere, Bucks. 124
Fulthrop(p)e, Fulthorpe, Anne 33*n*; Francys 33**n*; Jane or Joan 33*n*; John 33**n*
Furret, ... 251
Furth, Ann 264; Frances 264; Thomas 264
Fyfeelde, Wilts. 87, 124
Fylde, Filde, The, Lancs. 69, 72
Fys(s)her, William 26**n*; 26**n*
Fyshwicke, Fyshewike, Lancs. 70, 72
Fyton, E. 68
G.A.B. 10; *see* Burton, bishop 82**n*, 83*n*
Gadge, Gage, Edwarde 80**n*; John 80**n*; Lady 80**n*; Thomas 80**n*; *see* Gage 80**n*
Gage, Alice 10*n*; Elizabeth 14*n*, 80*n*, 315**n*; E., Lady 80**n*, 120; Edward 80**n*, 123; Sir Edward, kt. 80**n*; Henry 315; James 80*n*; John 80**n*, 123, 128; Sir John, K.G. 10*n*, 80**n*; Joseph 306; Dame Lucy 194*; Margaret 80*n*; Mary, Lady 304, 315**n*; Robert 42, 44; Dame Scholastica, O.S.B. 315*n*; Thomas 14*n*, 80**n*; Sir Thomas, bart. 296, 304, 315**n*; Thomas Rookwood, bart. 194; William 46; William, bart. 194; 42, 46, 123*, 199
Gainsborough, Lincolns. 201*n*
Gainsford, Mary 199
Gale, Anne 23*n*; Barbara 14*n*; Francis 14*n*; George 23**n*; Mary 14*n*, 23*n*
Galla(u)gher, Amelia 256*; Thos. 256*
Gallon, Thomas 243
Galtresse [forest], N.R.Yorks. 33
Gamage, Lady 120
Gameston, Notts. 37
Gannin, Aily 257; John 257; Margaret 257
Ganthorpe, Terrington, Yorks. 15*n*
Gardener, Gard(i)(y)ner, James 79, 106; John 124; Thomas 47
Garet, Dorothy 226, 227; James 226*, 227; Mary 227; Thos. 226, 227; 226*
Garland, Faith 238
Garlick, Rev. Nicholas, martyr 35*n*; 127
Garnet(t), Ann 262*, 263, 271*; Richard 107**n*; Rev. Thomas, S.J., martyr 107*n*
Garrat, Henry 21*n*
Garre, Chevalier de 176*
Garrett, Rev. John 49; 48
Garsington, Oxon. 111**n*
Garter king of arms *als.* Dethick, Sir Gilbert 48
Garthe, Thomas 38
Gascoigne, Elizabeth 352*n*; *fam.* of 220; Francis 352*n*; Jane 38; 225
Gasine, *see* Robinson 307
Gaskynn, Elizabeth 50
Gasquet, Francis Aidan, O.S.B., cardinal 18*n*, 41*n*
Gateforth, Gaiteforth, Brayton, Yorks. 32**n*
Gate House [prison], Westminster 128
Gates, Fraunces 124
Gat(t)acre, Elizabeth 90**n*; Francis 90**n*; 125
Gattacre, Salop. 90*n*, 125

Gatton, Surrey 105*n*
Gaudby, co. Lincoln 309*
Gaunt [Ghent] 178
Gaut, Mary 267
Gautby, co. Lincoln 309*
Gaw(a)yn(e), Gawen, Thomas 87, 123; 105
Gawthorpe, Harewood, Yorks. 352*n*
Gazai(g)n(e), Elizabeth 307; John 307; *see* Robinson
Gefferies, Thomas 99
Gefforde, John 81
Geldand, Jenetta 22*n*
Geldard, Ann 263*, 269; John 263, 269; Rosamond 269
Geldart(e), Gelderd, Janet 21**n*, 25**n*; Lancelot 25**n*; Percivall 21
Geldurd, Ann 264–268; Charles 267; Charlotte 268; John 264–268; Martha 264, 265; William 266
Gellibrand, Rev. Nicholas 127
Gelstrop, George 224; 224
Genkyns, John 28*n*
Genninges, John 48
Gerard, Fr. John, S.J. 278
Gerhard, Mary 227
Gerning(e)ham, Henrie 58**n*, 277; Mary, Ladie 59**n*; *see* Jerningham
Gerrard, Eliz. 284; John 253
G.F.E. 194, 199; *see* Engelbach, George Frederick
Ghent, 98**n*, [178], 196, 305, 306, 308; Eng. Benedictine nuns 308; St. Nicolas' 98*n*
Gibbon(s), Fr. . . . . S.J. 182**n*; J. S. 13*n*; William 61**n*; *see* Guybon
Gibson, Elizabeth 269, 273; Isabella 269, 275*; Mary Anne 269; Ralph 267–269; Robert 223; Thomas 266–269, 273*; William, martyr 22**n*; Wm., bishop 237, 257
Giffard, Bonaventure, bishop 280; Frances 65*n*; Sir John 65*n*; Thomas 279
Gifford, Cassandra 89*n*; Rev. Doctor 129; Rev. Gilbert 129; John 89**n*; Richard 124; Lady Ursula 88**n*; Sir Thomas, kt. 88*n*, 89*n*; 89, 125
Gifford's Hall, Suffolk 278
Gigs, John 314
Gilder, Elisabeth 245
Giles, Robert 64
Giles (in the Fields), St., Middlesex 12*n*, 123, 189
Gilford, The Ladie 44
Gill, William 224*; Winifride 289
Gillesland, Cumberland 12*n*, 58*n*
Gillett, Rev. George Ambrose, O.S.B. 222; John 113
Gilliam, Grace 250
Gilling Castle, N.R.Yorks. 226, 278*
Gillmoore, par. Ripon, Yorks. 33*n*
Gillow, Joseph 10*n*, 14*n*, 15*n*, 17*n*, 39*n*, 67**n*, 72*n*, 82*n*, 112*n*, 146, 198, 199, 221*n*, 223*n*, 259*n*, 265*n*, 268*n*, 279, 280, 282*, 308–310
Gills, Katherine 30
Gilmer, Nicholas 103
Gilpyn, ... 118
Ginty, James 211; Mary 211; William 211
Girling(e), Benjamin 58*n*; James 58*n*; John 58**n*; Lidia 58*n*; Mary 58*n*; Philip 58*n*; Prissilla 58**n*; Richard 58**n*; Robert 58*n*; Thomas 57**n*, 58**n*; William 58**n*; *see* Gyrling 58*n*
Gisburn(e) in Craven, W.R.Yorks. 13*n*, 15**n*
Gislingham, Suffolk 55*n*
Glamorgan 95*n*
Glasgow, Lanark 266
Glastone, co. Radnor 96
Glossop, co. Derby 310
Gloucester, 3, 6, 81–83, 85*, 109*n*, 221*n*, 222* ; bishop of 3; Castle 83*; the gaol 109*n*; St. John's 82, 83; St. Katherine's 83; St. Marie's 83; The Trinitie 82, 83
Glover, Deborah 320, 322; *als.* Thomson, John 109**n*; Richard 45; Rev. Vincent Joseph, O.S.B. 221, 250*, 251*
Glynn, James 241; Jes. 241; Mary 241; Peter 241
Goad, Frances 62*n*; Matthew 62*n*
Gocher, Ann Mary 330; Barbara 318
God, James 230; Sara 230; *see* Gott
Goddger, Mary 332
Godfrey(e), Anne 29**n*; Richard 103; William 224; 121*
Godolphin, Sir William 190*
Godsalve, Rev. 127
Godwick, Norfolk 61**n*
Godwin, Alice 112*n*; John 112*n*
Godwitt, *see* Godwick
Golde, Thomas 91
Goldingham, Elizabeth 61*n*; John 61*n*
Goldsborough, W.R.Yorks. 236**n*, 252, 256, 273
Goldwier, ... 111*
Gomond, John 125
Gooch, Margarita 283
Goodger, John 316; Mary 316; William 316
Gooding, Ann 218
Goodreck *als.* Whalley, Edward 23*n*.
Goodridge, Maria 292
Gooldsborough, Yorks. 236**n*
Goosnargh, Kirkham, Lancs. 222,244*n*
Gorge, ... 122
Goring, Anne 304*; Dorothy, Dame 304*; Dorothy, Lady 304*, 313*; *fam.* of 304, 305, 308; Sir Henry, 2nd

bart. 304, 305*, 315*n*; John 304; Mary, Lady 304–306, 315*n*; William 304; Sir William, 3rd bart. 304*, 307, 313, 315
Gorman, Ann 213; John 213; William 213
Gosden, Gosdin, Charles 326*; Francis 318, 327*; Joan 326; John 317, 318, 323; Joseph 317*, 318, 323, 326*; Mary 317*, 318, 323, 326*, 327; Teresa 323, 346; Teresia 317*
Gosford, Rev. John 198
Goss(e)ling, Elizabeth 91; Frances 288; Richard 91
Gotham, co. Notts. 37
Got(t), Benedict Joseph 234; Edward 235; James 230, 233–235, 239; Sarah 230, 233–235; Susan 265, 266; 233
Goves, Elizabeth Teresia 320; Mary 319, 320; Robert 319, 320
Gower, Sir Edward, kt. 35, 36*n*; Margery, Lady 36**n*
Graffham, Graf(f)(th)am, Sussex 305*n*, 316, 318, 322
Grafton, co. Worcs. 65**n*, 124; Manor 197
Graie, Grey, John 56**n*; *see* Grey 60**n*
Grainge, W. 187
Grant, Antonius 289; Christina 287, 288, 292, 298; Eliza 218; George 288, 302; Hugh 262; James 287, 302; John 218; Joseph William 292; Michael 218*; Thomas, bishop 305, 347*; William 287*, 288, 292
Gras(s)mark, Ann 322–325; Hannah 319, 325
Gratley *als.* Bruges, Rev. Edward 129
Graunge, Fraunces 84
Gravelines, Flanders 67*n*
Graven, Euphemia 352; Maria 352; Martin 352*
Graven(e)(o)r, Anne 69; Thomas 68, 69; 68
Graves, Jane 247; Mary 247; Thos. 247
Gravett, Alice 45
Gra(e)y's Inne, Middlesex 103*, 104, 109*n*
Gray(e), Richard 37; de, Robart 121; . . . . . 113*; . . . . . S.J. 178
Grazebrook, ... 66*n*
Grea, James 227
Great Cressingham, Norfolk 279; —— H(a)(o)ughton, Darfield, Yorks. 17**n*
Greaves, Jane 249, 266
Green(e), Ann 204; Barthelmew 49; Cecily 10*n*; Charles 259, 260; Elizabeth 211, 233, 234*; Ellen 253; Fraunces 91; Jane 234; Joan 285; John 87; *als.* Strawbridge, Rev. John 128; Rev. John Raymund, O.P., D.D. 196*; Marianne 249; Martyn 65; Mary 10*n*, 234, 247, 249*, 252, 253, 255*, 256, 259, 260; Mary Ann 252; Norton 10**n*, 122; Nycholas 64; Richard 234; Rooke 122; Sarah 264; Thomas 247, 249*, 252, 254–257, 259, 260; William 93, 130; 17*n*, 122**n*, 264
Green, parish of, Sussex 317*
Green Hammerton, Whixley, W.R. Yorks. 247**n*, 252, 272
Greenfield, Catharine Shirwin 329; Frances 327, 336, 337; James 328, 336; James John 331; John 326–329, 333, 334*, 340, 341*; Lucy 326–329, 333, 334, 336, 340, 342; Lucy Ann 349; Mary 333; Mary Catharine 331; William 327, 329, 337; William John 331
Greenham, Rev. John 310, 328*, 329*, 331*, 333*, 334*, 346
Greenhow, Sarah 309
Greensign, Ann 273
Gregory XIII, Pope 140*; XIV, Pope 140; XV, Pope 169*; XVI, Pope 221*n*
Gregson, Rev. Richard Vincent, O.S.B. 226
Greme, Ann 273
Grendon, Staffs. 91
Grene, Rev. Christopher, S.J. 15**n*, 17–20, 23*n*, 34*n*, 35*n*; Roberte 51*; Theobald 102; Willyam 51; 51
Grenewood, Charles 98*n*; *fam.* of 98**n*; Joane 98*n*; Johan 112; 98**n*
Gretton, Alice 88; Roger 88
Grey, Graie, Andrewe 104; Anne 60**n*; Edmund 60*n*; Rev. Edmund 56*n*; Elizabeth 56*n*, 60*n*; *fam.* of 60*n*; Faulk 56*n*; Lady Jane 276; John 56**n*; Robert 56*n*, 60**n*; Thomas 60**n*; William 60*n*; de, Barbara 61*n*; de, Grace 56*n*; de, Mary 60*n*; de, Robert 60*n*; de, William 56*n*, 60**n*; de, Sir William 61*n*; de, *see* Walsingham 60*n*
Griffin(e), Edward 73**n*; Sir Edward 73**n*, 74*n*; Lord of Gumley 73*n*; Elizabeth, lady 73**n*; Grace 74*n*; Lucy 73*n*; Rice 73*n*; Rev. William 127; 125*
Griffith(e)(s), Doctor 124; Rt. Rev. Thomas, bishop 346, 347*
Grimoldby, co. Lincoln 352
Grimston, Ann 236, 251, 258; Cathr. 263; Charlotte 247; Elizabeth 273; Isabella 236; John 244, 260, 273; Mrs. John 269; Mary 251, 252*, 260*; N. 244; Ralph 224, 240, 273; Robert 235–237, 240–242, 246, 247, 263; Sara 237, 240, 242, 247; T. 238; Thomas

224, 236, 242, 261–263, 273; William 246, 266; 236, 244*, 246
Grimston, Norfolk 62*n*
Grindal, Archbishop 19*n*
Grinfield, Sarah 329
Grosmont, Grysmont, Mon. 96**n*
Grossevenor, Margery 94; Richard 94; Ursula 94
Gryffeth, ... 105
Gryman, Wilfri . . 223
Gryme, Margaret 92
Grymsbey, Lincs. 37
Grysmont, Grosmont, Mon. 96**n*
Gudgeon, Catharine 252
Gud(e)rick, Charles 225, 232
Gueldar(t)(d), Ann 240; Helen 243; Mary 243; Wm. 240*, 243, 246
Guernsey 98*n*
Gueste, Richard 352
Guicchardyne, Vincent 11
Guilbert, William 315
Guildford, Barbara 352*n*; Sir Thomas 352*n*
Guildford, Surrey 311; St. Joseph's 311
Guil(l)ford(e), Lady 120, 123; Rich. 103
Guisborough, N.R.Yorks. 16*n*, 19*n*; "Niscarthes" [St. Nicholas's] church 19*n*
Guise, duke of 73*n*
Guldefo(o)rd(e), Elizabeth 80*n*; George 11; Sir John 10; Thomas 80*n*; Sir Thomas 10; 10*
Guldeford, Guildford, Surrey 43, 44
Gumley, Lord of 73*n*
Gunnel, Margaret 112; Thomas 112; 97*, 99
Gunter, Joan 39*n*; John 39*n*; 81
Gunt(en)(on), Benjamin 295; Elizabeth 287, 288, 290, 291, 294; George 287, 302; John 287, 288, 290*, 291*, 293–295, 300, 303; Martha 293–295, 300; Mary 288, 302; Philip 293
Guybon, Agnes 61**n*; Anne 61*n*; Barbara, [Lady] 61*n*; Ela 61*n*; Elinor 61*n*; Elizabeth 61**n*; Francis 61*n*; Sir Francis 61*n*; Lettice 61**n*; Mary 61*n*; Thomas 61**n*; Thomas, kt. 61*n*; William 61**n*
Gwynn, Rev. 127
Gyfford, ... 50*
Gylberte, Richard 102
Gylforde, Lady 81
Gyng-Peter, Ingatestone, Essex 49**n*
Gyrling, *fam.* of 58**n*; Thomas 58*n*; *see* Girling 58*n*

Habberley, Rev. John 128
Habisher, Hen. 226
Hach, William 114
Hack, Charles 342; Esther 340; Harriet 340–342; James 340–344; Matilda 341
Haddon, near Bampton, Oxon. 59*n*, 98*n*, 109**n*, 112
Hadlegh, Suffolk 114*
Haidocke, ... 70*; *see* Hedock 70, 72**n*
Haighton, co. Durham 119
Hainstock, Elizabeth 274
Hainton, co. Lincoln 351, 352*n*
Haldenby, Anne 192; Francis 192*; Gerard 192*; Robert 192
Haldenby, Adlingfleet 192; Park 192
Hales, John 312, 313
Hales Hall, in Loddon, Norfolk 58**n*, 59*n*, 120, 121; Place 281
Halfworth, ... 105
Halifax, Yorks. 17**n*, 23*n*
Haliwell, Northumb. 187
Hall, Abraham 262; Elizabeth 265, 268, 269; Florence 109; Frances, Francys 25**n*; George 25**n*, 26**n*, 269; Henry 41; Jane 256, 268, 269; John 84; Katherine 41; Mayry, Mary 21*n*, 212, 256, 262, 272; Richard 254, 256, 262, 272; Rev. Roger Boniface, O.S.B. 278*; . . . . . 254; *als.* Foxe, Rev. 127
Hallidaie, Hall(i)(y)day, Emma, Emott, Emmota, 25**n*; Richard 25**n*
Hallingbury, Mutch [Great Hallingbury], Essex 48
Hal(l)sey, John 123; Rev. George 348**n*
Halsham 14*n*
Haman, Ann 214, 341; Elizabeth 217; Fanny 214–217; John Henry 215; Joseph 214–217; Mary Elizabeth 341; William 216
Hambledon, Bucks. 14*n*; Hants. 39
Hambleton, Elizabeth 247–249; George Myers 249; Marianne 248; Robt. 248, 249
Hamburg(h) 226; Neustader Fulentwiete 226
Hamelton, Thomas 273
Hamilton, Ann 264, 266; Charlotte 264; Daniel 286; Eliza(beth) 252*, 254*, 270; Jane 266; John 264, 266; Margaret 286; Matthew 286; Robert 252, 256; 174
Hamman, Hamm(e)on, Ann Isabella 343; Ann Frances 334; Ann Frances Mary 331; Clare 343–345; Clare Mary 347; Elizabeth 334–336, 340; Frances 334*, 336, 346; Henry 344*; Jane 343; Joanna Mary 347; John 335, 336, 348; Lucy 335; Luke 334–336, 340*, 344, 346; Martha Ann 335, 342, 343; Martha Ann Frances 331; Mary 345; Mary Elizabeth Ann 346; Thomas 334, 336; Thomas Luke

334, 343–345; Thomas Luke John 331; William 349; William John 331
Hammersmith, Middlesex 310
Hammerton, Kirk, W.R.Yorks. 232*n*
Hammilton, Eliz[th] 257; Frances 257; Robert 257
Ham(m)ond, Doctor 130, 131; Elizabeth 335; Frances 328, 329; John 50; Mary Ann 329; Thomas 328, 329; William 328
Hampden, Richard 41
Hampson, Rev. William Jerome, O.S.B. 222, 225, 269*, 270*, 274*,275*
Ham(p)stede, Middlesex 123
Hampton, Middlesex 191; H. Court 152
Hamstall, Ridware (Rydware), Staffs. 88**n*, 93*n*
Hanbery, co. Worcs. 64
Hanbye, John 46; 46
Hancock, Henry 212; Mary 212; Thomas 212
Hancox, Thomas 84
Hanley, Richard 85
Hanmer, Humfrye 103; J. 103; Jane 92*n*; John 92*n*; Rafe 103; 125
Hanns *als.* Draiton, Rev. . . . . 127 [? William Hanse]
Hansom, Joseph Stanislaus 10**n*, 12–36, 39**n*, 40**n*, 43**n*, 53*n*, 54*n*, 65*n*, 66*n*, 81*n*, 82**n*, 100*n*, 101*n*, 108*n*, 112*n*, 114**n*, 132*n*, 193, 220–223, 225**n*, 232*n*, 241*n*, 246*n*, 259*n*, 260*n*, 264–268, 272*n*, 273*n*, 276–282, 304–311, 347*n*, 351, 353
Hanson, Mary 205
Harbard, Mary 57*n*
Harbottell, John 51
Hard *als.* Hudd, Trew 93
Hardcastle, Elisabeth 259, 260, 262, 264; Mathew 257; Wm. 264
Hardin, Jane 262; John 262; Thomas 262
Hardingham, Norfolk 56*n*
Hardisty, Ann 236
Hardman, James 259, 261; Margaret 261; Richard 261; Susan 268; 259
Hardwick, Andrew 224; William 126
Hardwicke, Oxon. 84, 111
Hare, Ann 210, 211; Arthur 210, 211; Audrey, [Lady] 59*n*; Edward 210; Michaell 105, 121; Nicholas 59**n*; Sir N. 59*n*; Robert 105; Thomas 211; William 105; 81, 121
Hareley, John 79
Harewell, Harwell, [Rev.] Mr. 64, 65; *als.* Ferrar
Har(e)well, Dacre Pasture, W.R. Yorks. 13**n*
Harewood, Lord 220
Hargr(e)ave(s), Ric. 121; Robert 224
Harland, Thomas 34; 34
Harling(e), Norfolk 60*n*, 120; East H. 56**n*, 57**n*, 58*n*; H. Hall 56*n*
Harlington, Middlesex 48, 123
Harnwood 329, 330
Harper, Elizabeth 229, 234, 247*; Henry 101*; Isabell 32*n*; John 229, 233, 234; Marianne 245; Mary 111, 229, 233; Mary Ann 271*; Rebecca 234; Thomas 32*n*; Wil. 233
Harpham, E.R.Yorks. 36*n*
Harp(e)ley, Norfolk 62
Harries, Thomas 64
Harrington, Elener 94; Elizabeth 94; Sir James 73; John 224; Rosa 94; Walter 94
Harris, Bridget 344; Catharine 287; Isaac 344; Isabell 111; John 43, 287; Margaret 344; Mary 287; Thomas 76; Rev. William 201**n*, 205
Harrison, Agneta 223; Allice 203; Ann 203*, 204*, 206*, 207, 214, 215, 240; Catherine 241, 270*; Christopher 204, 212–214; " Dame Alice " 279; Dav. 248, 249, 251; Eduard 203, 214; Eliz(abeth) 203, 210, 216, 248, 249, 251; Ellen 213, 215–217; Ellen Rebecca 213; Fanny 214–217; Francis 200*, 202, 210, 211, 216, 217*; Francisca 204; Helen 207, 243, 245; J. 250; James 251; Jane 236, 240*, 241*, 249, 254, 256, 257; Joan 250, 251; John 206, 210, 212, 213*, 215, 223, 236*, 249, 250, 252*; Rev. John 62*n*; John Farmary 203; Joseph 224; L. 254; Margarett 46; Martha 236; Mary 203, 210, 212–214, 217, 252, 258; Mary Ann 249; Matthew 223, 224*; Matthias John 248; Peter 244; Richard 200, 202, 208, 212; Robert 251; Sarah 251*; Thomas 62**n*, 224, 244; William 200, 202–207, 224, 236, 240*, 241*, 244, 245*; Rev. William 145**n*; 62*n*, 210, 243
Harrogate, Harrowgate, Yorks. 187, 221, 223, 227*, 228*, 235, 237, 241*, 243*, 252–254, 256, 257, 264–270, 274*
Harrow(e), Middlesex 123, 280**n*
Harrowden, Northants. 65*n*
Harrow(e)(i)n, Anne 286; Hanna 284, 286; John 284–286, 295*; Mary 286; Robert 286
Harryson, Martin 37; Marye 37
Harscombe, co. Gloucester 82, 83
Harswell, E.R.Yorks. 16*n*
Hart(e), Elizabeth 91; *fam.* of 109*n*; Rev. John, 109*n*; Martha 286; Rev. Nicholas 109*n*; Thomas 109*n*, 110; William 109**n*, 171; 268
Harteley, Rev. [William, martyr], 129
Hartforthelithe, N.R.Yorks. 36*n*

Harting, Sussex 81*n*
Hartlepool, co. Durham 272*n*
Hartl(e)y, Anne 245; Betty 314; Jane 243–245, 249, 258, 260; Mary 244, 312; N. 244; Thomas 314
Hartoppes, ... 101
Hartwith cum Winsley, Kirkby Malzeard, Yorks. 30*n*
Harv(ey)(ie), Joseph 171*; 172
Harwell, Netherdall 13*n*; *see* Harewell
Harwich, Essex 197
Harwood, Ann 345; Clement 63**n*; Henry 345*; " Mistris " 63**n*; Sara 345*; . . . . . 73*n*; *see* Herward
Harwood, near Knaresborough 227, 232
Has(s)eltain, Frances 231, 232; John 232; Mary 231–233; William 231
Has(se)f(i)eld, co. Gloucs. 82**n*, 84
Hastings, Amandus 288; Ann 283, 292, 296, 300, 301; Catharine 286, 302; Diana 285–288, 301*; Dina 287*, 288, 291*, 292, 302; Ed. 302; Edward 283–289, 291, 292*, 295–300; Edward Godfrey 285; Eldon 291; Elizabeth 284–290, 292, 302*; Frances 286, 293, 297*, 301; Frances Caritas 298; Francis 283–289, 290, 294, 297, 298, 302; Hannah 284–288, 291, 295, 297; Henry Hamond 300; James 286, 296*, 297, 299*, 300, 302; Joa. 302; John 283, 284, 286, 291, 293, 301*; John Edmund 298; Lydia 283*, 295–298, 300*; Martha 289, 303; Mary 284, 287, 295–297, 300, 302; Mary Anne 285; Richard 301; Robert 287*, 302; Rose 301*; Sara 287, 297, 302; Susan 283, 288, 295–297, 299, 300, 302*; William 283–288, 293, 295–298, 300
Hatche, William 86
Hatfield, W.R.Yorks. 17*n*; H. brodoke, Essex 4
[Hathersage], Hathers(i)(y)(t)che, co. Derbys. 93*, 126
Hathropp, co. Gloucs. 84
Hathwey, Henry 83; 83
Hatton, Cecilia, [Lady] 189; Christopher 189; Sir Christopher 190; Lord 189**n*; *fam.* of 189*; George 82, 83; Mary 284*, 285; 82, 83
Hauclyf, Hawkelif, Lancs. 69, 72
Haughley Hall, Suffolk 55*n*
Haughton, Ho(u)ghton, Alexander 70, 72**n*; George 72; Thomas 72**n*; *see* Hoghton, Houghton
Haukyns, Richard 64
Hauncebye, N.R.Yorks. 33
Hauton 17*n*; *see* Houghton, Great
Hav(e)ra(h) Park, near Knaresborough, 223*n*, 235
Havre 309
Haward, Gregorie 77; Nicholas 77*; Thomas 77*
Hawarden, Flintshire 232*n*
Hawdenby Park, *see* Haldenby 192
Hawerd, Ann 228, 230–233; Hennery 228, 230, 231, 233; John 228; Mary 230; 231
Hawkelif, Hauclyf, Lancs. 69, 72
Hawkes, Eliz. 285
Hawk(e)sworth, Ann 255, 257; Elizabeth 249; James 224; John 249, 251, 254; Mary 249*, 251*, 254, 255, 257, 259; Rosamond 13**n*; Thomas 224, 248, 249, 251*, 254, 255*, 257, 259, 260; Walter 13*n*; William 13**n*; 248
Hawkesworth, Otley, Yorks. 13*n*
Hawkins, ... 122*
Hawley, Rev. James, O.S.F. 280, 287, 288*
Haworthe, Elizabethe 31
Hawstead, Suffolk 59*n*
Hay, John 64
Haydock, H(ai)(e)docke, *fam.* of 70*, 72*n*
Hay(e)s, Ann 340; Charles 345; Elizabeth 223; Rev. Francis C. 198; George 45, 345; Mary 345; Robert 223; Rev. William 280, 288*
Hayhoe, Elizabeth 290; John 290*
Hayler, Mary 312
Hayles, Thomas 50*; 50
Hayne, Marie 193; Thomas 193
Haywood, Anna 199*, 206
Hazeley, 112*n*
Hazelwood, Tadcaster, Yorks. 17*n*
Head, Ann 313
Healaugh(e), in the Ainsty, Yorks. 12, 21*n*
Healey(e), Francys 34; 34*
Hearbes, John 113; 113
Hearne, Thomas 97*n*, 98*n*
Hearne, Essex 122
Hearsey, Joan 326; Sarah 342
Hearthy, Mary 261
Heartley, Mary 270, 271*
Heath(e), Dorothy 66**n*; Rev. Doctor Nicholas, Archbishop 43**n*, 66*n*; Thomas 123, 319–322; William 66**n*; . . . . . 98; [Dorothy] 125
Heatl(e)y, William Maurus, O.S.B., abbot 226
Heaton, Richard 16*n*
Heaveysides, Mary 275
Hebden, Agneta 223*; Thomas 34; 34
Heb(e)l(e)wait(h)(e), George 232, 236
Heberden, Thomas 312
Hebilfoot, Gorge 236
Heckering, Norfolk 121
Hednesse (Bedwas), co. Mon. 95**n*

Hedock, Vane [Vivian] 72*n*; William 72*n*; *see* Ha(i)(y)dock(e)
Hedworth, John 107
Heidelberg 197
Heisilt, William 229
Hellsam, Norfolk 121
Helmesley, Upper, N.R.Yorks. 15*n*; Over 16*n*
Helwis, Elvice, *see* Elwes 35*n*
Hempsted, Kent 352*n*
Hemstead Place 80*n*
Hemsworth, Francys 31**n*; Jane 31**n*
Hendell, Will. 227
Hendon, Middlesex 108
Hendringham, Norfolk 121
Hendry, James 248; Mary 248*
Heneage, Barbara, Lady 352**n*; *fam.* of 351*n*; Sir Thomas 352**n*; Winifred 194*n*
Hengel, Rev. Dominic, 198*
Hengrave, Suffolk 120, 194, 199
Henham, Essex 59*n*
Henl(e)y, Ann 316, 317*; James 316; Jane 320–322, 329; Joan 322*, 323*
Henley, Oxon. 110*n*, 113*n*; Parke 123
Henlipp, co. Worcs. 124
Henlock, Elizabeth 266*; Jane 267, 270, 273; Joseph 269; William 269, 270, 274
Hennage, Sir Thomas 352; *see* Heneage
Hen. III 304; Hen. VII 55*n*, 59*n*, 82*n*; Hen. VIII 55*n*, 56*n*, 58*n*, 62*n*, 63*n*, 65*n*, 112*n*
Henshawe *als.* Clerke, Rev. 127
Hensley, Jane 346
Henslowe, Christian 41; Thomas 41; 41*, 100
Henson, Rev. Edwin 198
Heptonstall, Edmund 274
Herbert, *fam.* of 95**n*
Hereford, 6, 77*, 78*; bishop of 79; Cathedral Church, St. John's 78
Herling, Norfolk 56*n*
Herman(s), Margaret 224; Rev. Thaddeus, O.S.F. 280, 309
Hermuden, He. 103
Hernedenne, ... 10
Heron, Charlotte 272; James 272*
Herries, Lady 195; Lord 195
Her(r)ington, Mary 323, 326*, 327
Hersey, Francis Joseph 346; James William 346; Jane 334; Joanna Ann 346; Marcella 337–339; Mary Ann 331, 338; Sarah 339; William 337–339; William Thomas 331; *see* Hiersay
Herward, H(e)(a)rwood(d), Clement 63**n*; Dousabell 63*n*; *fam.* of 63*n*; Mistris 63**n*; Robert 63*n*
Hesiltain, Mary 229; William 229
Hesketh, Bartholomew 69; William 70, 72, 126; 69
Heslerton, E.R.Yorks., East 16**n*; West 16*n*
Hesleyside, near Hexham, Northumb. 226
Hestwycke, ... 54
Heth, Thomas 48; 48
Heveningham, Dorothie 89; 89
Hewet(t), Anne 27**n*; Margaret 27**n*; Thomas 27**n*; William 27*n*; *see* Huicke 27*n*
Hewike, Christopher 27*n*; Thomas 27*n*; *see* Hewett, Hu(e)icke(t)
Hewit(t), Ann 216–218; Edward 216–218; Frances 218; Mary Ann 217; Thomas 217; Thomas Mariot 216
Hewood 238
Hexham, Northumb. 226
Heyberde, Thomas 64
Heyborne, William 105
Heydon, Anne 59*n*; Sir Henry 59*n*; Xpofer 63
Heyford, Nether, Oxon. 114
Heyther, Thomas 93
Heythrope, Oxon. 82*n*
Heywood, Jasper, S.J. 104; John 123; Oliver 223**n*
Hicken, Jane 266; Mary 266
Hide, Rev. Leonard 128; Richarde 266
Hiersay, James 335; Joan 333; Marcella 328, 333–336; Sarah 334; William 328, 333–335; *see* Hersey
Higgins, Catherine 262; Elizabeth 216*; Maria 219; Thomas 216
Higgons, Anthony 123; Rev.Isaac 128
High Harrogate, 269
Hildersham, Cambs. 125
Hildesheim, Lower Saxony 226
Hildoneston, Norfolk 62
Hill, Abraham 263; Anne 30, 203, 210, 215, 218, 300; Elizabeth 45, 208, 215–219; Emma 267; George 265; Hannah 263, 265, 267; James 218; John 64, 214–216, 218; Joseph 203; Mary 203, 210, 214; Mary Elizabeth 218; Mathew 64; Robert 30, 215; Robert Cowlam 214; Susan 218; Thos. 263, 265, 267; Thomas Cowlam 214; William 217; 74**n*, 75*n*
Hilliard, William 103
Hills or Hules, Agnes 17*n*; Richard 17*n*
Hilton, Eliza(beth) 331, 338*, 340–343, 345
Hilton, Yorks. 16*n*, 126
Himesworth, Thomas 31*n*
Hingham, Norfolk 57**n*; H. Barrowe 58
Hintlesham, Suffolk 59**n*
Hinton, Agnes 114; Anthonie 86
Hipswell, Catterick, N.R.Yorks. 33*n*
Hipwood, Martha 319*
Hirst, J. H. 16–19, 21**n*, 25*n*, 34–36

Hobart, Hubbarde, Anne 58*n*; Frauncs 58**n*, 59*n*; Henry 58*n*, 59*n*; James 58**n*, 59**n*; Sir 59*n*; Margaret 59*n*; Lady 59*n*; Sir Walter 58*n*, 59*n*
Hobbs, Henry 335; Henry John 346
Hoborne, William 45
Hobson, Blanch 234; Benjamin 234; Gorge 234
Hockins, Eliza 264
Hocknel(l)(t), John 68, 69
Hockrell, John 126
Hockring, Hockeinge, Norfolk 57**n*
Hodg(a)(e)n, Alice 232; Ann 229, 230, 333; Christifer 230*; Robert 231; Samuel 231, 232; Sarah 233; William 233; 232
Hodgeon, Mary 242, 243*; Robt. 243; Wm. 242
Hodges, Elizabeth 64, 84; John 76; William 84; 82
Hodgkin, J. E. 190*n*
Hodgson, Andrew 25*n*; Ann 230, 256, 262; Audrey 25*n*; Christopher 224, 230; Clement 25*n*; Dor. 240, 241; Elizabeth 230, 254, 261*, 262, 270, 275*; Ellinor 224; Hannah 261, 264; Isabell 25*n*; Jane 254; John 256, 261, 264*; Joseph 261; Katherine 25*n*; M. 239, 240; Margaret 224; Mary 241–243, 254, 260; Mathew 256; Robert 241, 254, 261*, 262, 270*; Rev. Stephen, O.S.B. 221; Thomas 224, 230*; Ursula 25*n*; Wm. 241
Hodnett, Salop. 94
Hodshen, Ann 229; Eliz. 229; Mary 229; Will. 229
Hodson, Anna 228; John 257; Mary 255, 257, 258; Robert 255, 257*; William 228
Hogarth, Bishop William 265*n*; Rev. Robert 265**n*
Hogden, Andrew 266; Susan 266*
Hoghton, H(a)(o)ughton, Alice 15*n*; *fam.* of 72*n*; Sir Richard 15*n*
Hoghton Tower, Lancs. 15*n*
Holborne, ... 45
Holbrooke, Hughe 63; Richard 63
Holcrofte, Hamnet 69, 72
Holden, [Howden], E.R.Yorks. 22*n*
Holder, Thomas 64
Holderness, E.R.Yorks. 36**n*
Hole, Thomas 100
Holland, J. 56; Robert 69
Holland, Lincs. 74*n*
Hollest House, Sussex 310
Hol(l)iday, Allis 329; Ann 245; Elizabeth 245; Jno. 245
Hollinsworth, Grace 250; Hannah 250; John 250
Holme [on Spalding Moor], near M. Weighton, Yorks. 225
Holme Hale, Norfolk 57**n*, 59*n*
Holme parpoynt, Notts. 37
Holmes, Robert 47; 47
Holmestede, co. Durham 106
Holt, Nevill, Medbourne, co.Leics. 97*n*
Holtby, Jane 192; Rev. Richard 34*n*
Home(s), John 85; Rev. . . . . O.S.B. 178
Hood, Rev. Edward 310, 343, 344*
Hook(e), Elizabeth 85, 290; John 85; Susannah 290; Thos. 290
Hooker, Ann Teresa 215; Elizabeth 203–207, 212, 215*, 216, 219; George 213–215, 217; John 211, 215–217; Mary 203, 204, 209–211, 213–215, 217–219; Mary Elizabeth 213; Mary Jane 218; Robert 216–219; Ruth 203*, 208, 209, 211, 212, 214, 215, 217*; William 203, 214*, 218, 219; William George 217
Hoorde, William 122
Hootham, William 216
Hooton, Hutton, Mary 23**n*; William 23**n*; *see* Hutton 23**n*
Hope, Thomas 90
Hopkins, Ann 209; Thomas 44
Hopthrow, Catherine 317, 320; John 317*, 332; John Francis 330
Hopton, Sir Owen, kt. 131
Hord(e), Elizabeth 43, 44; George 107; 98
Hordenne, Edwarde 10; 10
Hore, John 77, 81, 85
Horham, co. Suffolk 58**n*
Hormer, Berks. 86
Hornby, Ann 232; Cath. 253; Charles 255; Eliza(beth) 232*, 233, 236, 249, 253, 274*; John 233, 245, 246, 249, 255; Mary 246*, 249, 251, 253, 255, 273; Peter 244; Thomas 232*, 233, 236*, 237, 239, 252, 253*, 255; William 235, 253, 258; 232
Hornby, Yorks. 73*n*
Horncastle, Martha 253; 252
Horne, Rev. Percy Ethelbert, O.S.B. 10; 55*n*
Hornechurch, Essex 50
Horner, Eliza(beth), 238, 241–243, 269; Fanny 248; Frances 232, 234, 244, 245; Hannah 272; James 266, 268, 269, 273; Jane 266; Jo. 241; John 225, 232–234, 243, 244, 268; Sir John, kt. 66; J^{s} 241; Lucy 232–234, 258; Mary 266, 268, 269; Richard 232, 233; Thomas 228, 229, 232–234
Horningsham, Wilts. 332*n*
Hornsby, Mary Ann 345*; Mary Ann Teresia 347
Horsely, Ann 323–325
Horsey, George 51; Sir John 66
Horsfield, T. W. 304
Horsham, Sussex 107*n*, 305; Gaol 305
Horsley, ... 305*n*
Hors(e)ley, 84, 125

Hors(e)man, Agnes 246, 272, 273; Ann 227, 248, 268, 269*, 273, 274; Arsenius 249*n*, 254, 274; C. 252, 254*, 265; Cath. 255; Charles 228, 231, 253*, 255, 268*, 269, 273*; Edward 230, 243, 246, 248, 249**n*, 251, 256*, 259, 260, 269; Elizabeth 248, 249*, 251, 255, 256*, 259, 260, 265; Elizabeth Mary 243; Francis 233, 268; Fran(k) 246, 268; Harriet 265; Hilarion 249**n*, 269; Isabella 269; James 227–234, 253, 256, 269; Rev. James Adrian, O.S.B. 222, 249*n*; Jane 243, 254*, 256, 261; Dame Jane Juliana, O.S.B. 222; John 261; M. 264; Macarius 249**n*, 268*, 269, 274*; Mary 228–231, 233, 243, 244, 246, 253, 255, 258–260, 262, 265, 268, 269, 273; May 269; Molly 227; Nancy 227; Sarah 265; Teresa 251, 268, 269; Thomas 229, 243

Horspath, Oxon. 114

Horton, Kent 11

Horwood, Patrick 45

Hostler, Alice 292, 293, 296, 299; Elizabeth 285, 290, 292, 293; Ellicia 288; Ellis 290; Frances 293; Hales 296; James 288, 292, 293, 296; John 288*, 290, 292, 293*, 296, 297, 299, 302; Mary 303; Mary Ann 290; Prisca 287; Sarah 303; Thomas 287; William 299; 293

Houchin, Robert 301*; Rosanna 301

Houghe, William 68*

Houghton, H(a)(o)(u)(g)hton, Alexander 70, 72**n*; Eliz. 259; George 70; Richard 70; . . . . . 126*; *see* Haughton, Hoghton 70, 72

Houghton, by Ampeth(e)(y)ll [Houghton Conquest], Beds. 54

Houghton, Sancton, E.R.Yorks. 15*n*; H., Great, W.R.Yorks. 17**n*

Houlby, *see* Holtby 192

House, John 62**n*; Richard 62**n*

Hous(e)man, Ann 227; Edw[d] 260; Mark 227; Thomas 227

Hovingham, N.R.Yorks. 192

Howard, Edward 317*; Elizabeth 332; Hannah 284–286; Philip Thomas, O.P., cardinal 196*

Howden, E.R.Yorks. 12*n*, 22*n*, 25*n*

Howe, Eliza 213; *fam.* of 201*n*; Rev. George 212, 214**n*; Helen 219; Margaret 214; Margaret Helen 219; Maria 201*n*, 212–217; Richard 216, 219

Howell, Mrs. David 241*n*

Howper, Henrye 102

Howse, *see* House 62**n*

Howsier, Edmund 89*n*; Elizabeth 89*n*

H. P., Monsignor Henry Parkinson (annotator omitted on p. 10) 65**n*, 66*n*

Hubbar(d)(t)(e), Hobart, Frances 58**n*, 59*n*; Henry 120; Ja. 103; James 58**n*, 59*n*; Roger 121; . . . . . 120*; *see* Hobart 58**n*, 59**n*

Hudd *als.* Hard, Trew 93

Huddlesto(a)n(e), Alice 56**n*; Bridget, The Ladie 56**n*, 63*n*; Sir Edmund 56*n*; Sir John 56**n*; Sir John, kt. 79; Ladye 79*

Huddleston, in Sherburn, W.R.Yorks. 31*n*

Hudgen, Jane 232, 234*; Mary 232, 234; Rebecca 232; Samuel 233, 234; Thomas 232; William 232, 234

Hudgson, Nancy 228

Hudson, Anne 269; Eliz. 232*, 233*; James 297, 299, 303; Rev. James 278; Sophia 269; Ucela 274; William 246, 269; 228

Huet, James 99; William 27*n*; *see* Hewett, Hewike 27*n*

Huggate, E.R.Yorks. 15*n*; Huggate-on-the-Wold 15*n*

Huggins, Ann 209

Hugh(es), John 249; William 68*; bishop 96

Huicke, Christopher 27*n*; dame Ursula, O.S.B. 27*n*; *see* Hewett, H(u)ewike(t), 27*n*

Hules or Hills, Agnes 17*n*; Richard 17*n*

Hull, 4, 14*n*, 16–22, 25*n*, 34*n*, 36**n*, 126; Blockhouses 18**n*, 21**n*, 22*n*, 34*n*, 36*n*; Castle 14*n*, 18**n*, 36*n*; *see* Drypool

Huls, Jane 86; John 86; Thomas 86; 86

Hulton, William 69, 71; 231

Humfrey, Humphr(i)(ey)(e)(s), Humfries, Fabian 112; James 76; John 293, 294, 296; Martha 293, 294, 296*; Robert 294; William 293

Hungate, Audrey 25*n*; Isabell 25*n*; William 25*n*, 103; 126*

Hungerford, John, lord 65*n*

Hunloke, Sir Henry 197

Hunnyman, Thomas 315

Hunsdon, Henry, 1st baron 56*n*; Sir John Cary, 3rd lord 56*n*; Peter 108

Hunt, Ann 205, 208; Clarissa 205, 208; Elizabeth 215*; Frances 209, 211, 212; George 319; Harriet 214, 217, 218; Henry 199, 207; James 215, 217*; John 205, 207, 314, 346; Joseph 215*; Mary Ann 215; Michael 206, 207*; Richard 199, 217, 218; Robert 205*; Roger 45; Rev. Thomas, martyr 74*n*; Winefrid 206*, 215, 217; 315*

Huntingdon, earl of 14*n*

Huntingdon, Hunts., 75*n*; Hall 75*n*; Monastery 75*n*

Huntington, near York 15*n*, 30*n*, 33**n*
Huntley, Roger 85
H. P. 65*n*, 66*n*
Hurleston, Lady 120
Hurst, Frances Mary 346; Rev. John 279*, 310*; Joseph 310; Rev. Joseph 310; Margaret 310; Rev. Thomas 310; Rev. William 310*, 334*
Hurworth, Rev. Henry Basil, O.S.B. 222**n*
Husband's Bosworth, co. Leics. 246*n*
Husenbeth, Elizabeth 281; Rev. Frederick Charles [? James], canon 281*, 282*, 300–302
Huskar, Elizabeth 246; Robt. 246; Sus. 246
Huson, Michael 44
Huss(e)y, Frances 16*n*; Harry 107; John 16*n*; John, lord 65*n*
Hutchins, Agnes 86
Hutchinson, Rev. Anthony Cuthbert, O.S.B. 221; Rev. 129
Huth, Elizabeth 259
Hutley, Imalore Joseph 266; Jane 266; Joseph 266
Huton, Richard 23*n*, 24**n*; William 24**n*; *see* Hooton, Hutton 23*n*, 24**n*
Hutsher, Joseph 227
Hutton, Huton, Christopher 24**n*; Dorothy 226–229; Edward 251; *als.* Nevile, Gartrude 24*n*; Jack 24*n*; James 251*; Rev. John Thomas, O.S.B. 24*n*; Katharin 229; Martha 251*, 260; Mary 24**n*; Peter 24*n*; Richard 24*n*; Thomas 117; William 17–19, 23–25, 28*n*, 30*n*, 35*n*, 226–229, 232; *als.* Salvin, D. William Cuthbert, O.S.B. 221; . . . . . 105, 233; *see* Hooton, Huton 23*n*, 24**n*
Hyde(s), Martin 251; Mary 251; Michael 251; William 171
Hyegate *als.* Simpson, Rev. Thomas 128
Hymsworth, Francis 31**n*; Jane 31**n*
Hyndmers, parson 15*n*

Ib(b)etson, Thomas 329; Winifred 252
Ibbotson, Abraham 332; A. Thos. 330; John 329; Mary 319, 330; Sarah Mary 330
Ibison, Elizabeth 236; Henry 236
Ichinstoke, Hants. 40
Iden, Sussex 80
Idson, Elizabeth 236; Robert 236; Thos. 236
Idsworth(e), Hants. 39**n*
Iffley, Oxon. 111**n*, 113**n*
Ilkley, W.R.Yorks. 225
Ilmester, Somerset 66, 67
Immingham, co. Lincoln 352
Inckepen, Berks. 86
Ingatestone, Gyng Peter, Essex 49**n*
Ingham, Mary 205
Ingland, Ellen 223; John 223
Ingleby(e), Anne 12*n*; Lady 12**n*, 13*n*; David 12*n*, 13**n*; *fam.* of 13*n*, 220; Rev. Francis, martyr 13*n*, 21*n*; Jane 224; Katherine 13**n*; Lady 120; Sampson 13*n*; Sir William, kt. 12*n**, 13*n*; *see* Englebie
Ingles(t)on(e), A. 268; Anne 269*, 270, 274*; Jane 250, 260, 261*; John 250, 260, 261, 267, 268; Mary 267; Sarah 267, 268*; Thomas 250
Ingmanthorp, Kirk-Deighton, Yorks. 243
Ingram, Rev. Thomas (Joachim), O.S.F. 201**n*
Ing(e)woorthe, Norfolk 62
Inner, Bacon 105; Pygott 104
Ipswich, Suffolk 121
Ireland, Ri. 171*
Ireson, Ann 290, 298, 300, 302; Joa. 302; John 299, 300; Mary 300; Mary Ann 299; Sarah Mary 299
Ir(e)ish, Mary 320, 322–326; Sarah 322
Isam, Marie 76
Islebeck, Thirsk parish, N.R.Yorks. 33*n*
Isles, Susan 264. 265
Isleworth, Middlesex 309
Islington, Middlesex 123*; St. Mary's 46
Ithell *als.* Udall, Rev. John *or* Ralph 128**n*
Ive, Sir Mark 10*n*; Mary 10*n*
Ivery, John 113; 113

Jackson, Charles 34*n*, 35*n*; Dorothy 35*n*; Elizabeth 267, 272; Isaac 200; Jane 274; John 17*n*, 267, 272*; John William 267; Metham 35**n*; Timothy 269; William 274*; *als.* Lascelles William 15*n*; . . . . . 238; Rev. 127
James I 22*n*, 53*n*, 55*n*, 56*n*, 58*n*, 151, 188*n*; Jas. II 190**n*, 305, 309; Rev. Edward, martyr 128; Elizabeth 281; Hughe 99, 100, 113; Nathaniel 281; Robert 110
Jankyn, Ap, Ales 96; Elizabeth 96; Florens 96; James 96; William 96
Janson, Agnes 272, 273; Jonas 272, 273
Jareghan, Sir Henry 277
Jarrecte, Thomas 83
Jarrengam, George 277
Jarrett, Lady 120; Thomas 82; Sir Thomas, kt. 120
Jefferson, Anne 224; Ellen 224; Thomas 224*
Jeffr(ie)(y), James 45; Mary 349

Jenk(e)s, Rowland 99*n*, 112; 99, 112
Jenkins, James 219
Jennings, Lucy 194, 351; Susanna 297, 299, 300; 45
Jenn(i)(y)son, Robert 62; William 119; 62
Jermyne, Ambrose 121
Jernegan, Elena 276; Elizabeth 55*n*; Frances 58**n*; Henry 58*n*, 276; Sir Henry 276; 1st bart. 276; Sir John (kt.) 55*n*, 58*n*
Jerningham, Anne 278, 289–291, 293, 294; Charles 295, 300; Charles Edward 299, 301*; Charles Will^m^ Edward 289, 290; Charlotta Georgina 283; Charlotte 284, 293, 294, 296–298, 302; Edmund W^m^ 289; Edward 281, 284, 286–292, 294, 297; Eleanor 58*n*; Emily 290, 292*, 296; *fam.* of 276*, 277; Ferdinando 58*n*; Frances 58**n*, 294, 295, 299*, 301*; Lady 58*n*, 287*, 289, 293–296, 298; Francis 299; Rev. Francis, S.J. 278; Sir Francis 277; 3rd bart. 278; Francis Hugh 301; Francis Hugo Joseph 296; George 277, 287, 290, 292, 295; Sir George 278; bart. 294, 296*; Georgina 295, 300, 301*; Gertrude Frances 294; Henry 58**n*, 59*n*, 276*, 277*, 293–296; Sir Henry 276, 277*; kt. 58**n*, 59**n*; bart. 58*n*; Sir Henry S. 278*; Sir Henry Stafford, bart. 282; Isabella Mary 296; Jeronyma 58*n*; Lady 277*, 290*, 292; Laura 297–299; Laura Mary 293; Lewis Mary 291; Lucretia 289; Mary 58*n*, 283; Lady 59**n*; *Mr., this knight* 276; Thomas, kt. 277; William 289–291, 293, 294*, 298; Sir William 289, 290; bart. 279*, 281, 284–286; Mrs. Wm. 290; William Charles 293; 120, 277
Jerusalem, Knights Hospitallers 97*n*
Jervaulx Abbey 18*n*
Jesley, Berks. 86*
Jessopp, Dr. 278
Jetter, ... 121*; Rev. 127
J.H.C., Joseph Herbert Canning 10, 94–96
J.H.P., Rev. John Hungerford Pollen, S.J. 10, 41*n*, 46*n*, 101*n*, 104–107, 115, 120, 130*, 132
J.I.C., Rev. John Ildefonsus Cummins, O.S.B., abbot 244*n*, 245*n*, 249*n*, 261*n*, 268*n*
Jillet, Frances 286
Jobson, Francisca 201, 202
John, King 220
Johns, Rev. Edward 185; Roger 96
Johnson(ne), Ann 218; Archbold 255; Basill 45; [Ben] 279*; Dan. 255; Edward 213; Eliza(beth) 33*n*, 218; George 218; Henry 33*n*; Isabell 33*n*; Jane 246; John 223; Joseph, S.J. 197*, 200*, 201; Lucy 262; Mary 218, 239, 254–256, 258, 262; Mary Joan 296; Mattilda 213; Richard 107; Roberte 102; Sarah 213, 272; Sydney 265; Thomas 33**n*, 252–256, 258, 262; Sir 33*n*; Johnson, Winefred 246; Rev. 129
Jones, Edmund 77; Hannah 290; Herbert 343; John 114; Mary 326, 343; Rev. Robert 127; Samuel 296; Rev. Samuel 279,281*,295–300; Sarah 290; Thos. 290
Jonson, Grace 93; Thomas 93
Jordan, Ann 262; James 262*, 270*; Mary Ann 263, 270
Joyesland 95*n*
J.P.S., 276, 283; *see* John Peter Smith
J.S.H., *see* Joseph Stanislaus Hansom

Kane, John 293*, 294, 295
Kass, Dorothy 243; John 243, 244; Joseph 244; Michael 243; N. 244; Richard 243; Stephen 243, 244*; Thos. 244; *see* Casse
Kasy, Elizabeth 254; Mary 254
Kateing, Brigitta 212; Cornelius 212; Elizabeth 212
Kay(e), Anna 250; John 255; Joseph 250, 255, 257*; Mary 250, 255, 257, 341*; 226
Kearney, Ann 295; John 295; Martha 295
Keble, ... 49
Kechin, Richard 93
Kegworth, co. Leics. 125
Keighley, W.R.Yorks. 272
Keith, Catharine 298
Keldon, Kelvedon, Essex 49, 50
Kelfield, Kellfield, Stillingfleet, N.R. Yorks. 25**n*
Kellard, Fr. Wilfrid, O.S.F.C. 311
Kellington, Yorks. 17*n*, 32
Kellison, Rev. Dr. Mathew 170, 171
Kell(e)y, Ann 212; Rev. Bernard 306, 310; Cath. 268; James 212; Mary 212, 345; Patrick 268; 199
Kelo [Kelloe], co. Durham 119
Kelvedon-Hatch, Essex 307, 309; Hall 309
Kemeys, Kemmes, Edward 95**n*
Kemp(e), Anthony 45; *fam.* of 304*n*; Fraunces 45; John 76; Margaret 76; Sir Thomas 122; Winifrid 76
Kempley, co. Gloucs. 85
Kempsey, co. Worcester 64
Kenchurche, co. Hereford 77*
Kencot(t)(e), Oxon. 100*n*, 110**n*
Kendal(l), Kendel(l), Alice 247; Hugh 279; James 247*; Sarah 264; Wil-

liam 231, 234, 264; William Clement 283
Kendal, Westmorland 23*n*, 188–190
Kendolle, Damer 224
Kenne, George 105
Kennicot, Mrs. 279
Kennington, Elizabeth 208–210, 212–214, 216
Kennon, Peter 209
Kenny, Henry 256*
Kensington, Middlesex 311; K.Square 193
Kent, Ann 204, 205*; Arabella 204–207; Benjamin 204–208; Elizabeth 204, 206; John 203–207, 215; Martha 205; Mary 204, 205; Rachael 205, 206, 208–211; William 206
Kerkebye, Kirkbie, William 69, 72
Kernes, Kemmes, Edward 95**n*; *see* Kemeys 95**n*
Kerrison, Ann 294, 296; Mary Ann 296; Simon 294*, 296
Kerville, Alice 55**n*; Anne 55*n*; Humphrey 55**n*; Thomas 55**n*
Kettleby, in Bigby parish 352**n*
Kettlewell, Cather. 225; Leonard 225
Keynes, Alexander 67*n*; Rev. Alexander,S.J.67*n*; Ann 67*n*; Rev.Charles, S.J. 67*n*; Edward 67**n*; Elizabeth 67*n*; *fam.* of 67*n*; Rev. George, S.J. 67*n*; Humphrey 67*n*; James 67*n*; John 106; Rev. John, S.J. 67*n*; Morrys 106; 68
Keys, James 321
Keysoe, Beds. 57*n*
Keyworth, Ann 210, 211
Kidd, Amelia 303; Charlotte Teresa 301; Louisa 299; Susan 299, 301; Thomas 299, 301
Kidderminster, K(i)(y)thermy(n)ster, Worcs. 64, 66**n*, 125
Kidlington, Oxon. 99*n*, 111*n*
Kigh(e)ley, Elizabeth 70, 71
Kildare, John 261; Mary 261
Kilkenny, Ireland 191
Killams, Ann 322; Mary 321*, 322; Samuel 321*, 322; Thomas 321; William 321
Killingbeck, Edward 25*n*; Isabell 25*n*; Rev. Robert, O.S.B. 25*n*
Kilmacteige, Kilmaitige, co. Sligo, Ireland 209**n*, 211
Kilvington, North, Thornton-le-Street, Yorks. 259*n*
Kimersley, co. Hereford 77
Kinderton, Middlewick, Cheshire 90*n*
King, Fanny 261; Frances 270; George 229, 271*; Isabella 271; John 319*, 320; Joseph 261; Mary 229*, 269, 272, 319; William 261, 269, 270, 272*
King's Cliffe, Northants. 280
King's Lynn, Norfolk 61**n*, 279*
Kingerby, co. Lincs. 194–198, 351**n*; —— Hall 194–196, 351; House 196
Kingesmyll, Ric. 102
Kingston(e), Mary 340; William 114
Kingston upon Hull, E.R.Yorks. 32
Kingston upon Thames, Surrey 43
Kinnett, Helen 297; Sarah 297; Thomas 297
Kirby, Rev. Henry 351
Kirk, Elizabeth 232*n*; Rev. John, D.D. 232*n*, 278–280, 308; John, S.J. 232*n*; Thomas 232*n*
Kirk-Fenton, W.R.Yorks. 15*n*
Kirk Hammerton, W.R.Yorks. 12*n*
[Kirk Langley], Kyrkelangley, co. Derby 93
Kirkbie, Kerkebye, William 69, 72
Kirkby-Malhamdale, W.R.Yorks. 15**n*
Kirkby Malzeard, W.R.Yorks. 30*n*
Kirkby(e)-Overblow(es), W.R.Yorks. 31, 33*n*
Kirkby(-on-)Wharf, W.R.Yorks. 16**n*
Kirkham, William 124
Kirkham, Lancs. 69
Kirkman, John 223
Kirtbeton, Oxon. 113
Kirtlington, Oxon. 97**n*
Kirton, Lincs. 201*n*, 202*n*, 212; Prison, Gov. of 202*n*; Work House 212
Kirwan, Patrick George 206
Kissingen, Bavaria 282
Kitchin, Anthony, bishop 94*n*
Kitch(e)(i)(y)nman, Agnes 26**n*; Christopher 26**n*
Kithermy(n)ster 64, 66**n*; *see* Kidderminster
Kitson, Lady 120; Sir Thomas 120
Knagg(e)s, Isabell 223; John 223
Knaresborough, Catherine 223*n*; Emma 223*n*; *fam.* of 220–275; Rev. John 223*n*; Peter 223*n*
Knaresborough, W.R.Yorks. 220–275; Bondend 220; Bridge St. 230; Brig(g)ate 220, 238; Chapels, Holy Rood 220; Our Lady of the Crag 220*; St. Mary's 221, 225, 274*, 275*; Chapel house 238; Fisher Gardens 269; Low Bridge 220; St. Robert's Cave 220*
Knatchbull, Maria, Lady 293
Knevett, Mr. 120
Knight(e), Anne 275, 327*, 334, 351; Christina 240; Edmund 351; Elizabeth 275; Joan 323; John 85; Lucy 194*, 196*, 197*, 351; Mary 194, 207, 208, 275, 329*, 331, 333–336; Mary Ann 328; Mistress 41; Rev. Nicholas 128; Reginalde 10; Rev. Richard 194, 351; Richard, S.J. 194**n*, 195, 197; William, martyr 22**n*; William 194*, 196, 199, 275, 351**n*; 10, 85, 275

Knivett, Catherine 56*n*; Sir Thomas 56*n*
Knolles, Agnes 88; Mawde 88; William 88
Knott, Fa. 178
Kno(w)(l)(e)s, Ann 204; Elizabeth 226, 227*; James 204; John 225; Margaret 225; Martha 204; Mary 209; Thomas 209
Knox, Rev. Dr., Cong. Orat. 14*n*,73**n*, 74**n*, 82*n*, 110*n*, 132, 278
Knyvett, Katherine 55*n*; Sir John 55*n*
Korke, Ireland 108; ? Cork
K.W.M., *see* Keith William Murray 10**n*, 11**n*
Kychingman, James 26*n*; *see* Kitchenman 26*n*
Kymolton, co. Notts. 37
Kynaston, William 125
Kyrkelangley, co. Derby 93
Kytson, Mr. 44

Labo(u)rne, ... 49, 179
Lacon, Appolonia 238*n*; Rowland 238*n*; Rev. Rowland Michael, O.S.B. 226, 238**n*
Laconby, Ann 261, 262, 270*; Jacob Joseph 262; Robert 261*, 262; Robert Joseph 262
Lacy(e), Agnes 17*n*; Anne 17*n*, 36*n*, 283, 297, 299; Benedict, 36*n*; Christopher 11*n*; Rev.Dunstan,17*n*; Rev. Edward 17*n*; Elizabeth 36*n*; Emily 299; Frances 297; Gerard 17*n*; Gilbert 17*n*; Hugh 17**n*; John 17**n*, 283, 297–299; Lancelot 36*n*; Margaret 11*n*, 17*n*; Mary 298*; Ralphe 107; Richard 17*n*; Thomas 36**n*; Rev.William, martyr 17**n*; Rev. William 36**n*; William 107
Laiton, Thomas 117
Lajunette, Nic. 246
Lake, Catheryn 113; Sir Waldo 54
Lalois, Mary 287
Lalor, Rev. Thomas 311
Lambe, Barnard 46
Lambert, Clement 118*; John 312
Lambeth, Surrey 42
Lamborne, Essex 50
Lam(b)spring, near Hildesheim, Lower Saxony 221, 222, 225*n*, 226, 278*, 309
Lamburne, Berks. 86*
Lamley, Eliz. 284; Joseph 284
Lamplewghe, George 117; John 117
Lanarth, Monmouth 96
Lancaster, Lancastre, Henry 117; J. 103; Tho. 103; William 172
Lancaster 21*n*, 70*, 71*, 73*, 80*n*, 173, 221; Castle 21*n*
Lance, Thomas 76
Lanckton, Elizabeth 28**n*, 29*n*; *see* Langton
Landaph(e), Glam. 6, 96*
Lander, La(u)(w)nder, Anne 14**n*; John 14**n*
Lan(d)wood, Cantab. 56*n*
Lane, David 92*; Felice 92; Rev. James, ex-S.J. 280, 285
Langattock vybonavell, Mon. 96
Langda(i)l(l)(e), Anthony 15*n*; Jane 15**n*
Langeveney 67*n*
Langford, ... 126
Langford, co. Derby 126
Langley, Norfolk 121
Langton, Elizabeth 28**n*; Isabel 28**n*, 29*n*; Thomas 28**n*; 69
Langworth, Rose 56*n*
Lanherne, Cornwall 278
Large, Anne 283, 295, 298, 300
Larg(e)(i)n, Abraham 286–288, 290; Anne 286–288, 290, 297; Elizabeth 290; Hannah 286; John 288; Mary (Slaney) 287; Robert 286; Thomas 286
Larrance, Anne 286, 287
Lascelles, Agnes 15*n*; Robert 225; *als.* Jackson, William 15*n*
Lasenby, George 244; Wm. 245
Lathome, John 94; 172
Lat(i)(y)mer, Elizabeth 74*n*; Richard Neville, 2nd lord 15*n*, 33*n*; Robert 74*n*
Laukland, near Settle, W.R.Yorks. 225
Launde, De la, *fam.* of 15*n*
Launder, *see* Lawnder 14**n*
Laur(e)(a)nce, Elizabeth 234; Hannah 284, 285
Laurent, Peter 294, 295; 286*
Laurrence, Anne 288
Lauson, Eliz. 227–231; Joseph Mary 227; Mary Ann 227; Mary Joseph 227; Peter George 228; W. 267; William 227–229, 231*; William John 231; Winefred 268; Winnifrid Frances 229, 231
Lauton, Mary 229
Lavington, Sussex 305*n*, 314
Law(e)s, Elizabeth 286–292, 294, 298, 303; John 286–292, 294, 298, 302; Joseph 287, 302; Luke 303**n*; Luke Lewis 288; Mark 294; Mary 292; Matthew 298; Robert 286, 299*, 300; Ursula 302; Ursula Mary 287; William 289, 303**n*
Laweshull, Suffolk 121
Lawkland, Austwick, Yorks. 221*n*
Lawley, James 300; Thomas 41; 41
Lawnder, La(u)nder, Anne 14**n* Thomas 89; *see* Lander
Lawson, Ann 236; Cath. 237; Charles 232, 248; Eliz(abeth) 232, 233*, 235,

240, 248; Jos(eph) 235, 237; Mary Ann 248; Peter 236, 237*, 239, 240*; Roland 118; Wilfride 103; William 232, 233; Wm. Michael 240; Winifred 240, 242, 245, 247, 248*, 253*, 255*, 262, 263; 240
Laxton 90*n*
Leake, Elizabeth 230; James 230; Mary 234; 230
[Leathley], Yorks. 13*n*
Leche, Robert 70
Leckenb(y)(ie), Leconby, Alban 263; Anne 246, 255, 256, 258*, 263–266, 268*, 269; Barbara 237, 239, 242–246, 258, 262; Catherine 266; Ellen 242; Jacob 258; James 264; Joseph 244, 258, 269; Mary 237*; Robert 239, 253, 255, 256*, 258*, 260, 263–266, 268, 269, 271; Teresa 256, 265; Thos. 237, 239, 242, 245, 246; Thos. Joseph 255
Leckhampton, co. Gloucs. 83**n*
Leclere, Adèle 266; Théodore 266
Lécrivain, Marguerite 268
Lee, Agnes 91; Elizabeth 321; Elizabeth Winefred 321; Martha 319–321; Mary Ann 320; William 319–321, 324; 100, 117
Leedes, John 123; Mary 16*n*; Milicent 16*n*; Thomas 16**n*; Sir T., kt., 16**n*
Leeds, Yorks. 25*n*, 224, 257, 259*n*, 265, 267–270, 274; St. Anne's 259*n*
Leek(e), Betty 229; Elizabeth 228, 229*, 232, 233*, 236; John 233; 229, 233
Leghton, Cheshire 68
Leging, Henry 248
Lei, Sera 246
Leicester 187, 222
Leigh(e), John 126; Mary 89*n*; Robert 89*n*
Leighe, Staffs. 91
Leighton, Ann 217, 218; 50
Leighton, Cheshire 68
Leiton, Tho. 103
Le Loire, Francis 286; Maria 288, 290
Lenthal, Julian 112*n*
Leoni, Giacomo 304
Leslie, Lesley, Ann 256*, 271; Rev. Charles 197; Rev. James, S.J. 197*, 200–202; Mary Ann 264
Letham, ... 254
Letheringham, Suffolk 59*n*
Leutas, Benjamin 235 Mary 235; Samuel Peter 235
Levenshulme, Lancs. 192
Leventhorpe, Anne 48; John 48
Lever, Robert 49
Leverton, South, Notts. 37
Lewen, Lewys, Doctor 130, 131
Lewes, Lew(i)(y)s, David 43*n*, 111*n*; *fam.* of 111**n*; John 77, 111**n*; Rev. Owen, bishop 129, 140; Robert 82, 83; Thomas 95**n*; *als.* Rev. Thomas Smith, S.J. 306; 104
Lewes, Sussex 123
Lewis, King 143, 148
Lewlas, Benjamin 235; Mary 235; Wm. 235
Lewsham, [Lewisham], Kent 11*
Ley, Agnes 110; Myles 110
Ley, co. Derby 93
Leyb(o)urn(e), Rev. George 147*,175*; Rt. Rev. John, bishop 175, 190
Leyton, Frances 57*n*; Thomas 57*n*
Leytonstone, Essex 122
Lichfield, Staffs. 6, 87, 94*; Thomas, bishop of 92
Lic(k)fold, Dorothy 332; Elizabeth 316, 332; Jane 316; John 332
Liége 104*n*, 178, 192, 304*, 306**n*, 307*; Church of Eng. Sepulchrine Nuns 304, 306; Coll. 306, 307
Light, Ann 234, 243; James 234; John 234; Joseph 233, 234; Mary 233; Thos. 243; 235
Lightfoote, John 31; Margaret 31
Lightshawe, Lancs. 70, 71
Ligon, Elizabeth 83*n*; William 83*n*
Lillingstone-Lovell, Bucks. 109
Lily, Ann 284, 291; Rose Anne 284; William 284
Lincoln, 6, 52*, 53**n*, 74**n*, 194**n*, 195, 198, 199, 219*, 280, 351; bishop of 52–54, 74*n*, 280; earl of 279; Edward Fiennes, earl of 53*n*
Lindley, Salop. 238**n*; L., Otley, W.R. Yorks. 33*n*
Lines, Margaret 300
Lingard, Rev. Dr. 132*
Lingen, olde Mistres 77; Richard 77; 77*
Lingewood, Norfolk 62
Linne Regis, Norfolk 61*n*
Linstead, Kent 10*n*; Linstede, Suffolk 121
Linton, Alice 259; John 224
Lint(e)(o)n, near Knaresborough, Yorks. 224, 228–231; L. Little, Cantab. 59*n*, 61*n*
Lintott, Clare 327; Elizabeth 326; Henry 328; John 325; Martha 325–328; William 325–328
Lipscombe 98*n*
Lisbon, Portugal 176, 180, 184, 310*; Coll. 310*
Lister, Lyster, Alice 15**n*; Catherine 267; Rev. John 128; Peter 267; Rosamond 13*n*; Thomas 13*n*, 15**n*; William 267; . . . . . , S.J. 142
Litcham, Norfolk 62
Litchfield, ... 124
Litchfield, Staffs. 127
Litham, Lancs. 70
Littelburye, Essex 51

Little, Brigit 253; Catharine 214; J. 255; Joan 251; John 251–254; Mary 251, 253; Mary Ann 210–214; T. 253, 256; Thomas 210; Thomas Beeston 214
Littlecott, Widow 46
Littlehampton, Sussex 348
Littleton, Constance 93*n*; Sir Edward, kt. 93*n*
Livermore, James 295
Liverpool 198, 221, 226, 232*n*, 263, 267*n*; St. Mary's 267*n*
Liversedge, W.R.Yorks. 22*n*
Lizard, William 44
Llandaff, co. Glam. 6, 96*, 94**n*, 193; St. Brydes maior 95; bishop of 94**n*, 193
Llantarnam, Mon. 95**n*
Llanymane, Salop. 125
Lloyd, ... 125*
Loadman, Gabriel 224
Lobley(e), Alice 27**n*; Richard 27**n*
Loddon, Norfolk 58**n*
Lodge, Sussex 326, 327*; the L., Linstead, Kent 10*n*
Loeth, Margarit 211; Thomas 211; William 211
Lofthouse, Loftas, Ann 224; Elizabeth 224; Phnip 224
Lomas, Charles 228, 230–234, 246; Eliz(abeth) 228*, 230*, 232, 234*, 244, 245; Frances 233, 261, 264, 271; Helena 228; Jo. 242; John 228–233, 235, 244; J^s^ 242; Lucy 245; M. Ann 246; Marianne 244*; Mary 228–233, 242, 244; Mary Ann 230, 242; Peter 231; Ralph 232, 242, 244*, 245; Thos. 245, 246; 231, 244
Lomax, *fam.* of 241; Richard Grimshaw 241**n*
Lomyre, Ann 253; Wm. 253
Loncoster, Alice 257; John 257
Londesborough, Lonsburghe, E.R. Yorks. 16**n*
London, Alice 60*n*; William 60*n*
London 1, 2**n*, 6, 11*n*, 14*n*, 15*n*, 17*n*, 19*n*, 22*n*, 24*n*, 27*n*, 35*n*, 38, 42, 44*, 47, 48, 50*, 51*, 55*n*, 74*n*, 79, 82*n*, 102*, 104**n*, 105, 107*, 108*, 110*n*, 127*, 129–131, 141, 147, 165, 170, 179, 188–190, 193*, 195–197, 278–281, 304–310, 346, 347**n*, 349; bishop of 1, 2*, 44, 48, 50, 51, 102*, 130*, 131*; Al[d]gate, St. Butolphes without 45; Aldresgate, St. Butolphes without 44; Barnardes Inne 8, 107; Blackfriers, St. Anne 45; Bridewell [prison] 128; Clements Inne 8, 107; Clifford's Inne 8, 107; Clink [prison], the 15*n*, 128, 178; Compter [prison], the 128; Corne hill, St. Peter's 46; Counter prison [Compter prison] 14*n*; Creechurch, St. Katherine 45; Criplegate 47; St. Gyles, without C. 47; Ely House 193; Fishstreete, Old, St. Mary Magdalen 44; Fleet [prison], the 74*n*, 79*n*, 130*, 131; Fle(e)t(e) Street 27*n*, 189; Furnival(le)s Ynne 8, 107; Gracechurch, St. Bennett 46; Guildhall Lib. 190*n*; Holborne 45; Castle St. 279; Furnival Street 279; St.Andrew's in H. 45; Honny [Honey] lane, Alhallowes 44; House of Lords 190**n*; Hubberd, St. Andrewe 45; Innes of Chancery 107*, 108*; Jewrye, St. Laurence in the 46; Li(y)ncoln's Inn 8, 101–103, 124; Chapel of 279; Lyon(e)s Ynne 8, 108; Moorfields Chapel 310; Newgate [prison] 82*n*, 114, 122; Christe's Church by N. 45; Newe Ynne 8, 108; Pater noster Rowe 123; Paules wharfe, St. Peter's by 46; Powntney, St. Laurence 46; Powles [St. Paul's], St. Gregories by 47; Quenehithe, St. Margarett's 44; Royall exchange, St. Barthelmewes by 46; St. Alphege 46; St. Bride's 44; St. Dunstan's in the West 189*n*, 190*n*, 193; St. Margarett Moises 45; Paules Church 47; St. Peter's the poore 44; Serjeants' Inne 8; Shorditch, St. Leonarde's 46; Somerset House 178, 199; Staple Ynne 8, 108; Stayning(e)s, Alhallowes 44; St. Marie's 45; Sylver Street, St. Olave's 45; Temple, Inner 8, 104*, 106*, 123; T., Mid(d)le 8, 106*, 107, 123; Thames Street, Alhallowes 46; Tha(u)vie(y)s Ynne 8, 107; Tower [prison], the 43*n*, 55*n*, 58**n*, 111*n*, 125, 126, 128; Undershafte, St. Andrew's 46; Venetian [embassy] Chapel 172*; Wall, Alhallowes on the 46; Wardrobe, St. Andrewe's in the 45; Wood Strete 128
Long Ditton, Surrey 189
Longdon, co. Worcs. 64
Longe, Agnes 81, 84
Longe Stratton, Norfolk 121
Longford, Elizabeth 93**n*; Nicholas 93**n*
Longford, co. Derbys. 93**n*
Lord, D. Elizabeth, O.S.B. 23*n*; Mary 23**n*; Robert 23*n*
Loreto 308
Lorraine, Cardinal of 113
Lot, Frances 295, 298
Lotherton, Lutterington, Sherburn, Yorks. 31**n*, 221
Loton, Benjamin 230; Elizab. 230; Mary 230
Louch, Joseph 316, 317; Richard 316; Sarah 316, 317; William 317
Loue, Richard 105; 105
Loueden, Walter 86

Louelace, Anne 111; Mrⁱˢ 99
Loughborough, Leics. 198
Lounde, *see* Lander, Launder, Lawnder 15*n*
Louth, Lowth, co. Lincoln 351**n*
Lo(u)v(a)(i)n, 21*n*, 96, 100, 106, 196*, 197
Lovatt, John 302
Love, Martha 295
Loveden, Walter 40; 40
Lovelace, Margery 110*n*; Mystres 10; William 110*n*
Lovell, Albinus 57*n*; Alice 56**n*; Anne 56*n*, 60*n*; Catherine 56*n*; Sir Charles 56*n*; Ele(a)nor 56*n*, 58*n*; Elizabeth 57*n*; E., Lady 56**n*, 57*n*, 60*n*; Fraunces 120; Sir Francis 56**n*; John 64; *als.* Clark *als.* Southcot(e), Rev. John 147**n*, 172*, 175–179; Katherine 57*n*; Ladye 79, 120; Philip 121; Robert 57**n*, 120; Rose 56*n*; Thomas 56**n*, 57**n*; Sir Thomas, kt. 56–58, 60*n*, 79*; William 56*n*; 79, 120*, 121
Lovytt, Frauncis 108
Low(e), Rev. George Austin, O.S.B. 267**n*; Margaret 11*n*, 17*n*; Simon 17*n*; *als.* Fitfield, Simon 11**n*; Tymothie 102; Sir T. 11*n*; 49
Low-Catton, E.R.Yorks. 15*n*
Lower, M. A. 114*n*, 187
Lowestoft, Suffolk 16*n*
Lowick, Northants. 125
Lowmas, Lawrence 107
Lowthe, Louthe, Jo., Archdeacon 37*
Lowther, Gerard 101*; Richard 117
Loxley, Edward 308
Lubenham, Leics. 194
Luckins, Elizabeth 321–326
Lucy, Sir Thomas 64
Luddington-in-the-Wold, Northants. 74*n*
Ludham, Norfolk 60*n*
Ludlow Castle, Salop. 64
Ludlowe, John 40; 40
Luetie, Margaret 24*n*
Luff, Elizabeth Mary 347; John 337; Margaret 337; Margaret Ursula 347; William 337, 345
Luffenham, North, Rutland 75**n*
Luke, Thomas 341
Lulworth Castle, Dorset 308
Luml(e)y, Elizᵗʰ 285; Mary 321; Mary Ann 321; Thomas 321
Lum(b)ston, Mary 209*
Luncastle, Mary 257
Lundy, Ann 339; James 339; John 339
Luntley, ... 275
Lusher, Agnes 300; Ann 295, 300; Francis 303; Hannah 302*; John 294, 295, 297, 298*, 300; Mary 302; Nicholas 123; Sarah 294; Sophia Frances 294; William 295
Luti(e), Ann Frances 237, 239; Benj. 239, 240; Margaret 222; Mary 239, 240; Michael 240; 237
Lutterington (*or* Lotherton), Sherburn, W.R.Yorks. 31*n*
Lutton, Northants. 74**n*
Luty, Ann 248, 250, 252; John 245, 254; Mary 244
Lydney, Gloucs. 85
Lyford(e), Berks. 67*n*, 86*; L. Hall 108*n*
Lymbrick, Sibill 84
Lynass, Edward Benedict, O.S.B. 222
Lynche, Christopher 130
Lynd, Elizabeth 268; Mary 268; William 268
Lyne, Roger 122
Lynford Hall, Norfolk 282
Lynn, Hugh 240*, 241; Jo. 241; Mary 239, 240*, 241; Wm. 240
Lynn, North, Norfolk 61*n*; St. Nicholas, L. 62*n*
Lynn Bishop, Norfolk 62
Lynstead, Suffolk 60*n*
Lynton(e), Linton, Cantab. 56*n*, 59*n*, 60*n*, 61*n*, 79
Lynton Martin, co. Dorchester 107
Lyons, France 182
Lyster (*or* Lister), Alice 15**n*; Thomas 15**n*
Lythe, N.R. Yorks. 36*

Mablethorpe, co. Lincoln 36*n*
McCann, Mary Ann 339, 340
McCarthy, Macarty, Rev. Charles 309*, 320*
McClaran, Bessy 262; Catherine 261; John 261, 262; Susan 261, 262
Macclesfield, Andrew 125; Helen 90*n*; Humfrey 125; Ralph 90**n*; *als.* Maxfield *als.* Field, Rev.Thomas, martyr 90*n*; Ursula 90*n*; William 90**n*, 125
Maccormick, Ann 213
McCurnick, Margaret 215
McDermott, Ann 261; Mary Ann 261; Patrick 261
McDonald, John 261; Lucy 261; Mary 261
Macdonald, George 267; John 264*; Laura 267; Margaret 264
Mcgauen, Bridget 264; Catherine 264; Mich. 264
McHaul, Thomas 260
Machen, Maghen, co. Mon. 95**n*
Machoul, Thomas 259
Machtum, Luxembourg 198
Mackdonell, George 245
McKay, Mack(a)(e)y, James 269; William 316, 318

MacKiver, Catharine 212
Mackoi, Peter 262
Mackvy, Daniel 241; Jane 241; John 241
McMullan, Alexander 258*; Isabella 258
Mᶜormac, James 269
MacSweeney, Rev. J(oseph) 311, 349*
Madders, Ellen 263; James 263; Jno. 263
Maddox, Rev. John 127
Madeley, Shropshire 281
Madrid 98*n*
Maenarch, Ap, Blethin 74*n*
Maer(s), Elizabeth 319; James 318; Jane 319*; John 319; Martha 319; Mary 318
Maggs, Edward 103
Maghen, Machen, co. Mon. 95**n*
Maguire, Bryan 191; Ma(r)y 191, 268, 269; Patrick 268; Phelan 269; Rose 269; Wm. 269
Maher, Catharine 334, 335
Main(e), Ann 313, 314, 317, 332*; John 313; Mary 314; Sarah 316
Maire, James 330, 332; Martha Mary 330
Maisters, Doctor 45
Makes, Catharine 335
M'key, W. 318
Mallet, Anne 16*n*; John 16**n*; Rosamond 16*n*; William 16**n*
Mallory, Andrewe 105; Anne 12*n*, 13*n*; Sir William 12*n*; 123
Malpas, Thomas 69; 69
Malthouse, Malt(u)(i)s, Ellen 241, 243, 245, 253*, 256, 264*, 271; *fam.* of 222*; Isabella 243*, 271*; Jane 253, 255*; John 244, 271; Mary 245, 263, 271*; Rt. 253; Wm. 243, 245, 253, 271*
Malton, N.R.Yorks. 223**n*
Malvoisin, *see* Mawson 187
Malvoisin Castle, Northumb. 187
Manby, Bridget 235
Manby, Francis 235; Isabella 235
Manchester 71
Manckton, *see* Monkton 16*n*
Mann *als.* Chambers, Rev. Edward, 73**n*; Rev. [Edward] 129
Manners, Rev. Robert 128
Mannewden, Essex 51
Mannheim, Baden 281
Manning, Cardinal 305**n*; Caroline 305*n*
Mannock(e), Anastasia, Lady 278; Audrey 59*n*; William 59*n*; 121*
Mansfeld, Henry 124
Maplederham, Hants. 122
Maple Durham, Oxon. 109*n*, 279
Marbecke, Doctor 98
Marcham, Berks. 86
Mardovy, Ann 256; Harriet 256; Robt. 256
Mare, Ann 318; Jane 318; John 318
Markerfelde, William 38
Market Rasen, co. Lincoln 194–219, 351*; Holy Rood Chapel 195*, 198
Market Weighton, E.R.Yorks. 225
Market Weston, Suffolk 55*n*
Markham, Anne 59*n*; Ro. 38; William 59*n*
Marlowe, William 84
Marlyn, Richard 107
Marney, Henry, Lord 54*n*
Marrows, Elizabeth 219; James 219; Lucy 219
Marsden, Mary 271; Thomas 271*
Marsey, Mary 263
Marsh, William John 346
Marshal(l), Anne 244*; Betty 256, 257; Cuthbart 107; Rev. Edward 111*n*, 113*n*; Eliza(beth) 242*, 244*, 246, 247*, 249*, 253, 259*; George 242, 244*, 246–249, 254–258, 262–265, 271; Henrie 38; James 239, 244, 247, 249, 253; Jes. 242; M. Caroline 247; Margaret Jane 243; Mary 200, 204; N. 244; Robert 200*; Thomas 204, 242; William 200, 204, 253; Rev. 98, 101
Marshal(l)sea(y), the [prison], Southwark, Surrey 74*n*, 123*, 124, 129, 131
Ma(r)shrother, *see* Masherother 29*n*
Marsland, Norfolk 121*
Marson, William 64
Marston 14**n*, 16*n*; Oxon. 114; M., North, Bucks. 39*n*
Marston Moor, Ainsty,Yorks.220,223*n*
Marston-Sicca, co. Gloucs. 82*n*
Marten, James 131; 121*
Martersfield, co. Worcs. 83*n*
Martial, Ann 227; Elizabeth 231; George 231; Helen 228; James 226*, 227, 228, 229*; John 227; Mary 226*, 227, 228, 229
Martiam, James 231; Mary 231
Martin, Ann 205; Fran. 321; Mary 196, 204, 205, 207, 215, 320–322, 328; Mary Ann 321; Mary Ann Elizabeth 330; Thomas 196
Martin, Merton, Norfolk 60**n*
Marton, Ingram 10
Martyn, Frances 11; John 66; Persyvall 11
Mary of Modena 309; Queen of England 55**n*, 56*n*, 58**n*, 65*n*, 66*n*, 73**n*, 74*n*, 78*n*, 80*n*, 139*, 145, 172, 175*, 276*, 352*n*; q. of Scots 26*n*; William and 190
Maryewell, Oxon. 111**n*
Maryland 278, 307–309
Marylebone, Middlesex 196
Maryne, Gerard 104, 123

Maschrother, Richard 29*; *see* Masherother 29*n*
Maskerye, Cicelye 88
Maskew, Bridget 22**n*
Mash(e)ro(d)(th)er, Alice 29**n*; John 29**n*; Richard 29**n*
Mason, Anne 285; Edwarde 62; John 62; John, martyr 187*, 188
Massie, Richard 68
Massiter, *see* Masherother 29*n*
Massye, Richard 68
Master, Prudence 63*n*; William, 63*n*
Math(e)(a)rn, near Chepstow, co. Mon. 94**n*
Matson, Francis 228; Martha 243; Ralph 237
Matterson, Anne 267–269; Catherine 267; Peter 267–269; William 269
Matteus, Margaret 352; Michael 352; Rosa 352
Matthew(e)(s) *als.* Flathers,Major 192; Tobie 119; Sir Tobie, S.J. 156*n*, 158, 177; 98
Matthewman, John 234; Joseph 234
Mattishall, Norfolk 57*n*
Maude, Gilbert 63; 63
Maun, Catherine 273; Robert 273*
Mau(e)son, Adam 187*; *als.* Berwicke de Berwicke, Adam 187; Edith 187; . . . . . 192; *see* Mawson 187
Mauvesyn, ... 187; *see* Mawson 187
Mauvezin, Gascony 187
Mavesine, *see* Mawson 187
Mavezin-Ridware, Staffs. 187
Mawley, Salop. 279; M. Hall 66*n*
Mawnders, Mary 203
Mawson, Agnes 190**n*, 192**n*; Sister Beatrice Clare 192; S. Catherin of the Angels 192; Charles 193; *fam.* of 187–193; S. Helen 192; John 189*, 190**n*, 193; J., martyr 187–193; Joseph 187; Mary 191; Matthias 193; Nicholas 188, 189*, 191; Peter 189*; *protestant* 193; Richard 193; Robert 192; Thomas 193*; Thomas, capt. 193*; Wm. 245, 267; . . . . . 189; and Co. 189; *see* Mason 188
Mawtus, *fam.* of 222
Maxfe(i)ld, Ellyn 90**n*; Humfrey 90; Katheryn 90; Margaret 90; Margerye 90; Raphe 90**n*; Ursula 90**n*; *als.* Macclesfield *als.* Field, Rev. Thomas, martyr 90*n*; William 90**n*
May(e), Henrye 87, 102; John 47; *als.* Flower, Rev. William 128; 49
Maydwell, Eleanor 284
Mayence 281
Mayer(s), Anne 228; Catharine 335–337; Elizabeth 229; Helen 234; John 228, 229; Mary 228
Mayne(s), Thomas 10; 127
Maynell, Cutbert 126
Mayney, ... 122, 126
Maynooth Coll., co. Kildare, Ireland 280
Mayor, Catharine 328*
Mazzarini, Rev. Nicholas,O.S.F.C. 311
Meade(s), John 110; Thomas 109
Meadowes, Sarah 292, 293, 295
Mea(e)r(e), Ann 318, 324*; Catharine 324, 328*, 338; Catharine Mary 331; Elizabeth 326; James 318, 322; Jane 321; Joan 323*,324*; Martha 324–328
Me(a)re, Staffs. 90**n*
Medcal(l)f(e), Anthony 123; William, S.J. 141
Meere, Staffs. 125*
Meeres, Bennett 46
Meiers, Meyers, Elisabeth 244; George 244
Mellar, Sera 248
Mel(l)ford(e), Suffolk 107*; Longe 121
Melles, Suffolk 58*n*
Mellin, Matt. 242
Meloy, Jane 253; John 253*
Melton, Norfolk 31*n*, 57**n*, 120; Great 57**n*
Melton Constable, Norfolk 63**n*
Menard, Ann 216, 218
Meney Abbey, Oxon. 109*n*
Mennell *or* Meynell, Cuthbert 16**n*; Mary 16*n*; Matthew 236, 253, 259; Robert 16*n*; *see* Meynell
Men(n)il, Matthew 236, 241
Menskips, Yorks. 252
Mentz 281
Meon, East, Hants. 40
Mercer, William 225; 114*
Merchiston, Scotland 97*n*
Mered(i)(e)th, Jane 265; Rev. Jonas 128
Mer(r)ick(e), John 100; 113
Mersie, Raphe 82
Merton, Norfolk 56*n*, 60**n*, 61*n*
Metcalf(e),Ann 264, 309; Rev. Edward (Placid), O.S.B. 259**n*, 260; Eliz. 227; Francis 264, 272*; Georg 227; Grace 264; J. H. 40*n*; John 227; Peter 309*; Walter C. 13*n*, 16*n*; Rev. William 309; Rev. William Placid, O.S.B. 309*, 318*, 319*, 332
Met(t)ham, Alexander 35**n*; Dorothy 35*n*; D., Lady 12*n*; Edith, Lady 12**n*; James 35*n*; Jane 35*n*; Joane 35*n*; John 35*n*; Katherine 35*n*; Lady 120; Thomas 35**n*, 126; Rev. Dr. Thomas, S.J. 35**n*, 128; Sir Thomas 12**n*, 35**n*; 126
Met(t)ham, Howden, E.R.Yorks. 12*n*, 35*n*, 126
Meyer, Alphonse Daniel 265; Alphonsine Violette 265; Charles 266, 268; Charles Hippolyte Théodore 266;

Louise Laura 268; O [?] 265; Rose 266, 268
Meyers, Anne 243; Elisabeth 245; *see* Meiers, Myers
Meynell *or* Mennell, Cuthbert 16*n*; *fam.* of 220; Margaret 16*n*; Mary 16*n*; Richard 102; Robert 16*n*; *see* Mennell 236
M.H.S. the Hon. Mrs. Bryan Stapleton 10, 97–100, 108–114
Michaell, ... 105
Michelgrove, Clapham, Sussex 39*n*, 80*n*
Michette, Anne 287, 291, 293, 295, 298; Apollonia 287; Bridget 298, 303; Charles 295; Hannah 286, 287*, 291; Henry 293; Lewis 286–288, 291*, 293*, 295–300; Lewis Francis 286; Mary 303; Monica Mary 287; Pauline 298–300, 302; Philip 291; William 298
Micklefield, in Sherburn, W.R.Yorks. 31**n*
Mickley, W.R.Yorks. 244
Middlemore, ... 125
Middleton, M(i)(y)d(d)(e)(y)lton, Ann 241; Elizth 271; *fam.* of 220; J. 237; Jaine 224; John 224; Margaret 20*n*; Mary 241, 242; Peter 197; *als.* Venice, Rev.Roger, 129; Thomas 20*n*, 21*n*, 241, 242; William 31*n*
Middleton, Spofforth, W.R.Yorks.224; Lodge, near Ilkley, W.R.Yorks. 225
Middleton-Tyas, Yorks. 16*n*
Midg(e)ley, Anne 264*, 267*, 269*, 271; Elizabeth 264; Jane 269; John 267*; Jonathan 264*, 267, 269*, 271*; Mary Ann 267; Rebecca 269; Thomas 267; William 267
Midgley, Halifax 17*n*
Midhurst, Sussex 310*, 318, 330, 349
Midley, Oxon. 113
Milburn, James Booth 21*n*
Milford, North, Kirkby-on-Wharf, Yorks. 16*n*
Millaine 129; Milan
Millar, Margaret 267
Millbeck, Kendal, Westm. 189
Miller, Alexander 217; Charles 218; Frances 230; John 46, 215*, 217, 218; Sarah 215, 217, 218
Milligan, James 268
Mil(l)s, Francis Stephen 330; Joan 313, 314; Mary 316
Mil(l)son, Charles 203; Mary 203*, 209, 212, 213*, 215, 216, 218; Sarah 216; William 213*
Milner, Dr. John, bishop 302, 303
Milton, Northants. 74*n*
Min(k)skip 243, 255
Mirfield, Rosamond 16*n*
Mischett, Aloysius 289; Hannah 290; Lewes 290*; Mary 290
Mitch(e)(i)l(l), Ann 268; Caroline 267; Christiana 268; Eliz. 259; John 267, 268; Mary 267
Miton upon Swaill [Myton], N.R.Yorks. 33
Mitton, Mytton, W.R.Yorks. 38, 69, 71
Mizye, Ralphe 83
Moate, Sussex 123
Mochelgrove, Sussex 81; *see* Michelgrove
Molenevx, Mullinex, Thomas 69, 72
Moline(a)u(x), Rev. John 245, 247–249; Mr. 309*, 319
Mol(l)ar(d), Marg. 227; Nathaniel 228, 231–233
Moll(i)(y)ns, Bridget 111*n*; Dorothy 111*n*; *fam.* of 111*n*; Rev. Francis 111*n*; William 111**n*
Molsen, *see* Mowson, Northumb. 187
Moltis, Elen 248*, 249; *fam.* of 222; Helen 247; James 249; Wil^{m} 247–249; *see* Malthouse, Maltus
Molyneux, Alban, O.S.B. 221**n*; Jno. 245; *als.* Tickle, Joseph, S.J. 309*; Rutland 123; 275
Momparson, ... 123
Mondaye, Katherine 46
Money, Diana 285–287; Rebecca 286
Mongewell, Oxon. 111
Mon(in)ings *als.* Oglethorpe, Rev. 127
Moninges, ... 122*
Monkey, Yorks. 126 [?]
Monk(e)ton Anne 16*n*; Christopher 16**n*; Frances 16*n*; William 16*n*
Monkton [Bishop], Ripon, Yorks.242, 244
Monncton Farley, Wilts. 87*
Monns, George 50; 50
" Monsignor Catesby " 311
Montacute, Viscount 188
Montagu(e), Sir Edward 75*; Viscount 10*n*, 60*n*, 147, 161; Viscountess 146
Moodey, Ralph 323
Moon, Charlotte 286; John 286; Mary 286
Moor(e), Rev. Algernon 198; Ann 241; Edward 102; Elizabeth 212, 225; *fam.* of 109**n*; Frances 59*n*; Fraunchis 64; *als.* Appleton, Rev. James 278; John 122; Mary 36*n*; Robert 36*n*; Thomas 59*n*, 122; . . . . . 122*; *als.* Coleman, Ann 242; Mary 242; W^{m} *als.* Charles Coleman 242
Moorhouse, John 261*
Morda(u)nt(e), the Ladye 10; William 52, 54*; 52, 54*
Morden, Rev. . . . . S.J. 104
More, Anne 13**n*; Cresacre 14*n*; Elizabeth 14*n*; *fam.* of 98*n*; de la, *fam.* of 98*n*, 109**n*; Fraunces 113; John 13**n*, 14*n*; Rev.J. 14*n*; Margaret 10*n*; Mary 13**n*, 14*n*, 109**n*; Rice 64; Thomas 13**n*, 14*n*, 109**n*; Rev.Thomas

14*n*; Blessed Sir Thomas, martyr 10*n*, 13*n*; de la, Thomas 109*n*; Walter 31; William 112; 113
More Monckton, Ainsty, Yorks. 271
More Place, Herts. 98*n*
Moreman, John 317*
Mor(e)ton Valance, co. Gloucs. 82, 84
Morgan, Ann 212; Rev. Clnycke 127; *fam.* of 95*n*; James 95**n*, 104; John 85, 212*, 215; Mary 212*; Ro(w)land 95**n*; Sir Thomas 95*n*; W^m^ 95**n*; Winefred 215; . . . . . 125*; Rev. . . . . *als.* Vaughan 127; M. ap Jenkin, Richard 57*n*; Sibil 57*n*
Morice, ap hoell, David 96
Morley, Ann 215, 218; Eduard 208*; Francis 207–209; George 338, 340, 343; James 45; John 205, 206*, 208, 212, 214, 215*, 218; Richard 313; William 312–314
Mornington, Katrine 78; Richard 78*
Morpeth, Northumb. 242*n*, 267*n*
Morphew, Mary 303
Morrel(l), Agnes 269; Ambrose 261; Elizabeth 253; Isabella 253, 255, 257, 263; Joseph 253, 255, 257, 261, 263, 269*; Mary 257, 261, 269; Samuel 263; Thos. 255; William 269
Morris, Derinda 270, 271; Elynor 78; Frauncis 86; Rev. John, S.J. 4*n*, 14–16, 21**n*, 23*n*, 28*n*, 34*n*, 73*n*, 146; Mary 82*n*; Rev. Owen 127; Richard 93; Thomas 330; 93
Mor(r)(i)(ys)se, Rev. George 95**n*
Morton, Robert 37; Sampson 37
Morton, Easte, co. Durham 118
Mortus, Peter 252*; *see* Mawtus, Malthouse
Mose, Mary Ann 330
Mossun, *see* Mawson 187
Moulder, Lettice 86
Moulton, ... 17*n*
Moulton, N.R.Yorks. 16*n*
Mounkton, Margaret 223
Mount St. Bernard's, Coalville, near Leicester 222
Mountain, ... 244
Mountjoy, Lord 95**n*
Mountjoy 95*n*
Move(r)ley, Ellen 272; Francis 272*n**; Rev. Francis 272*n*; Joseph 258; Mary 272
Mowbrecke, Mowbrike, Lancs. 38, 69, 71
Mowntnesing, Essex 49
Mows(s)(e)(o)n, Northumb. 187*
Muche Badowe, Essex 122
Muckleston, Staffs. 91
Mulesen, *see* Mowson, Northumb. 187
Mullan, Helen 297
Mullinex, Molenevx, Thomas 69, 72
Mullins, Elizabeth 274*
Mullochdun in Enniskillen, Ireland 269
Muncke, Laurence 224
Muncton Farley, Wilts. 87*
Mundoere, Rev. 78
Munsgill, M. 258
Murdock, Mary 216; Michael 216; Thomas 216
Murphy, A. 267; Ann 274*, 339; Edwin 267; Elizabeth 263, 268; James 264; Jane 267; John 257, 261–270, 273, 274; Rev. John Cuthbert, O.S.B. 222, 261**n*; Joseph 266; Laurence 271; Mary 257*, 261*, 263–268; Mary Ann 347; Michael 268; Richard 265; Timothy 261, 263, 267; Wm. 266**n*
Murray, Catharine 262; Edward 262; James 261*; Keith William 10**n*, 11**n*; Rose 261; Th^s^ 259–263
Murtick, Mary 216
Muscott, Rev. [George] 172*, 175
Musgrave, Cuthbert 117; Humphrey 117; Simon 117; Widow, 351*n*
Mush(e), Jane 230; John 223*n*; Rev. John 21**n*, 127, 143*n*, 223*; Thomas 223**n*; Rev. William 223**n*
Muskam, Notts. 38
Muskett, Rev. [George] 172*, 179
Musson, *see* Mawson 187
Musswell, Middlesex 126; Hill 123
Muston, near Filey, E.R.Yorks. 35*n*
Mutch Badowe, Essex 49
Mutch Dunmowe, Essex 48
Mutch Hallingbury, Essex 48
Mutch Paringdon, 48
Mydd(y)(e)lton, Middleton, Margaret 20*n*; Mary 247; Thomas 20*n*, 21*n*, 247
Myers, Ann 239, 242*, 248*, 250, 252–255, 257, 258, 260*, 262; David 246* 249, 250, 253, 255, 258–260, 267; Elizabeth 246*, 258–260; J. 252, 253, 254; Jos. 242, 243, 245, 246, 248*, 252–255, 258–260; M. 237; Mary 253, 269; Mary Ann 252, 255; Thos. 242; . . . . . 246*, 263; *see* Meiers, Meyers
Myhers, Ann 264; David 263
Myllard 85
Mylnhouse, Yorks. 17*n*
Mylton, Dorset 66
Myltone, Cambs. 80
M(y)(i)lverton, Somerset 67**n*, 68*n*
Mynes, Eliz. 252*; Joseph 252
Myres, Ann 233
Mytholm-Royd, Halifax, W.R.Yorks. 23*n*
Mytton, near Whalley, Lancs. 69, 71

N., Ann 237
Naburn(e), E.R.Yorks. 12*n*, 14**n*, 220
Naile, de, Augustine 45; 101
Nancy, France 180*

Nandyke, *fam.* of 192; sister Francis of St. James 192*; *see* N(i)(y)ndyke 192
Napier, George 97*n*; Rev. George, martyr 97*n*; Joane 98*n*
Naples 196, 280
Napoleon III 148
Napper, Napier, Anne 97*n*; Edward 97*n*; *fam.* of 97*n*; Rev. George, martyr 97**n*; Isabell 112**n*; William 97**n*, 101, 102**n*
Naunton, Margaret 59*n*; Peter 59*n*
Nea, Dorothy 57*n*; John 57*n*
Neal(e), James 296*; Rev. [John] 129
Nel(l)son, Bridget 23*n*; Elizabethe 70, 72; Rev. John, martyr 127; Thomas 72; William 23*n*; . . . . . 126; Rev. 129
Ness, N.R.Yorks. 243*n*
Nether-Heyford, Oxon. 114
Netherdall [? Nidderdale], W.R.Yorks. 13*n*
Netherwood, William 234
Net(t)elton, Ann 230; Mary 230, 231; Peter 231; Robert 230, 231; Sarah 231
Neuilly, France 148; Boulevard Eugène 148
Nevell *als.* Walker, Charles 352; Elizabeth 352
Nevil(l)(e), Anne 12*n*, 13*n*; Charles 12*n*, 13*n*; *see* Westmoreland; Cosmo 191; Dorothy 22**n*; Sir Edward 58*n*; Eleanor 22*n*; Elizabeth 15*n*; *fam.* of 97*n*; Frances 58*n*; *als.* Hutton, Gartrude 24*n*; Henry 22**n*, 24*n*, 87; Sir Richard 22*n*; *see* Latimer 15*n*, 33*n*; Susan 33*n*
Nevill Holt, co. Leicester 191
Newburg(h), countess of 317; earl of 320
Newby, Elizabeth 36*n*
Newcastle, duke of 279
Newcastle 127, 269; -upon-Tyne, Northumb. 226
Newent, co. Gloucs. 39*n*, 85
Newgent, Percy 312
Newington, Teresia 329; William 329
Newington 111, 114
Newinham-Murren, Oxon. 110**n*
Newland, co. Gloucs. 85
Newman, Anne 51; Thomas 51; 122
Newnham, Oxon. 110**n*
Newport(e), co. Mon. 95**n*, 198, 222**n*, 259*n*; N., Salop. 214
Newton, Rev. Bede, O.S.B. 221*n*; William 46
Newton 111*n*
Nichelson, Mary 238
Nicholas, ... 65*n*
Nichollson, Rev. . . . . 129; Rev. Dr. 129
Nichols, M. 239
Nicholson, Ann 237; Benjamin 237, 240; Martin John 240; Mary 237, 240; Mary Ann 263; Simon 263; Susan 272*; Thos. 263
Nickson, Margarit 211
Nicols, John 289*
Nicolson and Burn 190*n*
Nidd, W.R.Yorks. 235, 236*, 244; N. Hall 220, 235, 241*n*
Nidderdale, W.R.Yorks. 13*n*
Nightingale, Helen 246; Wil^m 246; . . . . . 246; Rev. 127
Nindyke, Jane 192; Thomas 192; *see* N(a)(y)ndyke
Niskarth, Wensleydale, Yorks. 19*n*
Noble, M. 40*n*
Noke, Christofer 113
Norbury(e), co. Derby 88**n*, 93
Norfolk, duchess of 193, 195; duke of 62*n*, 193; earls of 63*n*
Normanby-on-the-Hill, co. Linc. 194, 196
Normanton, W.R.Yorks. 16*n*
Norrice, Elizabeth 86; Henrie 86
Norris, Andrew 307; Ann 246; Charity 307; Christopher 246, 248, 250, 254, 263; Dorothy 244; Elizabeth 273*; George 248; Rev. John, S.J. 307*, 312–315; M. 253; Mary 246, 248, 250, 254*, 255, 258; William 250; . . . . . 249; Rev. 129
Northe, Agnes 93
North Cave, E.R.Yorks. 35*n*
North Chapel, Sussex 348
North Crowley, Bucks. 74*n*
North Duffield, Skipwith, E.R.Yorks. 16*n*
North Luffenham, Rutland 74*n*, 75**n*
North Marston, Bucks. 39*n*
North Milford, Kirkby - on - Wharf, Yorks. 16*n*
North Stoke, Oxon. 110**n*
North Winckfeild, co. Derby 93
Northampton 75*n*, 281, 282; bishop of 283; Delapré, near 75*n*
Northlache, co. Gloucs. 84
Northlathe Woodes, W.R.Yorks. 33
Northlees, co. Derby 126
Northley, Oxon. 110
Northmore, Oxon. 113, 114
Northumberland, duke of 276; Henry, 4th earl of 36*n*; earl of 187*
Norton, Elizabeth 33*n*; John 39*n*, 40*n*; Katherine 55*n*; Margaret 39*n*; Marmaduke 38; Miss 59*n*; Richard 33*n*, 39*n*; Susan 33*n*; Thomas 114; Walter 55*n*, 103, 122; Winefride 40*n*; 38
Norton, Hereford 77; Poding N., Norfolk 59
Norton-in-hales, Salop. 94

Norwich(e), Anne 74*n*; Sir Charles 74*n*; Grace 74*n*; Henrie 131; John 74*n*, 75*n*; Margaret 75*n*; Peter 75**n*; Simon 74**n*, 75**n*
Norwich 3, 6, 54, 57**n*, 59–63, 75, 79*, 80, 108, 121, 222, 276–278, 280, 282, 285, 302; bishop of 3, 57**n*, 59*n*, 60**n*; the Gaol 57*n*, 61*n*
Norwood, Elizabeth 83*n*; William 83**n*
No sirname : Andrewe 112; Ann 199, 224, 233; Father Basile 177; Debora 314; Dorothye 112*; Eliza(beth) 49, 232; Henry 313; James 332; Joan 312; Joseph 76; Fa. Joseph 179, 182; Major 193; Margaret 110, 313; Mary 230, 231*; Mau(l)ger 193*; Thomas 87; William 226, 231
Nottingham 37, 38, 194, 198*; bishop of 194, 198; St. Barnabas' Cathedral 198
Nugent, ... 314
Nunez, Barthelmew 44
Nunkeeling, E.R.Yorks. 21*n*
Nutter, Rev. Robert. martyr 74*n*; *als.* Rowley, Robert 129
Nybley, co. Gloucs. 84
Nycholas, Roger 64; 64
Nydd, W.R.Yorks. 229
Nyndyke, Mother F. 192; *see* N(a)(i)ndyke 192

Oates, Titus 189, 305
O'Brian, Hugh 261*; Sophia 261
O'Carroll, Rev. Simon 310, 341–343, 347*
Ocke, Berks. 86
Ockely, Katheryne 54
Ockelye by Bedford 54
O'Connell, Elizabeth 338; John 338; Mary 338
Oglethorpe, Alice 112*n*; Dorothy 112*n*; Edward 112*n*; Elizabeth 17*n*, 25*n*, 112*n*; Henry 17**n*; Jane 17*n*, 112*n*; John 17*n*, 111**n*, 112**n*, 114; Michael 17*n*, 25*n*; Owen 110, 111**n*, 112*n*, 114*n*; Owen, bishop of Carlisle 17*n*; Richard 17*n*; Thomas 17*n*; *als.* Stillington 17*n*, 25*n*; *als.* Moninings, Rev. 127
Oglethorpe Bramham, W.R.Yorks. 17*n*
Ogmo(o)re, Glam. 95*n*
O'hara, James 268; Margaret 268; Sarah 268
Oils, John 332
Okeover, Elizabeth 93*n*; Ralph 93*n*
Okeover, Staff. 93*n*
Oldakers, John 93; William 93; 93*
Old Hall, Walton in the Ainsty, W.R. Yorks. 232*n*
Old Hall, Ware, Herts. 280, 282, 310, 311
Oldcorne, Alice 20*n*, 24**n*, 29**n*; Edward, S.J., martyr 28*n*; Elizabeth 28**n*; Hugo 28*n*; John 20*n*, 28**n*; Thomas 20**n*, 24*n**, 29**n*; *see* Aldcorne, Awdcorne 28*n*
Oliver, ... 67*n*, 279; Rev. George 178: . . . . . S.J. 181
Olyver *als.* Stone, Thomas 122
O'Neal, Ann 227; Peter 266
O'Neil, Benedict 265; Charles 261; H(e)u(i)gh 261, 263*; Martha 261, 263; 265
O'Niel, Ann 227; J. 227
Onyon, William 45
Orby-in-the-Marsh, co. Lincoln 351*n*
Organ, Sarah 344; Susan 344
Orleton, co. Hereford 114*n*
Ormskirk, Lancs. 279, 310
O'Rorke, Ann 264; James 264; Michael 264
Orpwood, Thomas 114
Osberne, Robert, 351
Oscott College, Birmingham 198, 281*
Osgodby, Hemingbro', Yorks. 126; O., Lincolns. 198, 201**n*, 202*n*
Osney, Oxon. 112
Ossory, bishop of 147, 165, 170
Ostler, Alice 295; Eliz. 295; Ellis 289; James 290, 291; Joan 295; John 289*, 295; Robert 114; Sarah 289
Otley, W.R.Yorks. 13*n*, 33*n*, 187
Otter, Joan 74*n*; John 74*n*
Ousebridge [Prison], *see* York 18–20
Over Helmesley, N.R.Yorks. 16*n*
Overall, W. H. 188
Overton, N.R.Yorks. 14*n*, 23*n*
Overy, near Dorchester, Oxon. 109*n*
Owen, Dorothy 112*n*; George 112*n*; Henry 196, 207*n*; Marie 131; Richard 112**n*, 124, 131*; Sophia Mary, 196, 207*n*; Thomas 40, 122; 40, 98
Owthorn, E.R.Yorks. 14*n*
Oxburgh, Oxboro(u)(w)(gh)(e), Norfolk 54**n*, 55**n*, 58–60, 121, 280, 281
Oxenbridge, Andrewe, Doctor 130, 131; Marie 131
Oxford 2, 8*, 43, 74*n*, 95*n*, 97*, 99–101, 108*, 111–114, 146, 189, 196, 197*, 282; bishop of 2; earl of 65*n*; Alborne Hall 101; All Hallows par. 98, 99, 113; All Souls' Coll. 100, 113*n*; Baily, the 100; Bailey Coll. 100; Clarendon Hotel 98*n*; Corpus Christi coll. 97; Edmond Hall 101; Excester coll. 100**n*; Glo(u)cester Hall 101**n*; Godsto(w)(e) 97, 98, 112**n*, 124; Halliwell [Holywell] 112; Hart Hall 101, 106*n*; Hol(i)ywell 97**n*, 112; Manorhouse of 97*n*; Jesus coll. 111*n*; Mag-

dalen coll. 196; par. 99; Merton coll. 97*n*; Newe coll. 100; Inne 101; Quenes coll. 100; St. Aldate's 97, 100, 113**n*; St. Ebbes' par. 98, 100, 113; St. Gyles' par. 98*, 113; St. John's coll. 99*n*; St. Marie's par. 99; St. Martin's par. 99; St. Michaell par. 112; St. Nicholas par. 112, 113; St. Peter's in the Baily 100; in the East 100; St. Thomas' par. 97, 99; St. Tolles 113**n*; Signe of the Bear(e) 99; s. of the Blewe bore [Blue Boar] 100; s. of the Star 98**n*; Trinity coll. 19*n*, 146
Oxnall, co. Gloucs. 85

Packington, Humfrey 124
Pacocke, Paycok, Anne 23**n*; Lady 23**n*; Roberte, M.P. 23**n*
Padley, co. Derby 35, 126
Page, Ann 313, 314; Edward 61*n*; Mary 61*n*, 312, 313*; William 123, 312
Page(o)t, Lord 88, 92*n*; Myl[ord] 88; Thomas 107
Pagrave, by Swaffham, Norfolk 61**n*, 121; Magna 61*n*
Painter, Robert 110**n*
Pakefield, near Lowestoft, Suffolk 16*n*
Pallor, Jane 224
Pal(l)mer, Elizabeth 73*n*; John 84, 125; Rev. Ralph 129; Robert 73*n*; 98, 99*
Palmerston, Ireland 212
Palmes, Anne 14**n*; Bryan 14**n*; Edith 12*n*; *fam.* of 220; Isabell 33*n*; Jane 14*n*; Nicholas 12*n*, 14*n*
Palyn, Joane 91; Robert 91
Pan(c)k(e)s, Amelia 291; Jane 286, 287; Joan 286–288; John 289, 303; Mary 284; Philip 284*; Sarah 289, 291, 299, 302; William 285, 287, 289, 291
Pannell, Ann 314; Betty 314, 315
Pardie, Margerett 83; William 83
Parfett, Martha 303
Parham, Elizabeth 67*n*; Sir Edward, kt. 67*n*
Paris, Elizabeth 56*n*, 57*n*, 60*n*; Mary 61*n*; Sir Philip 56*n*, 57*n*, 60*n*, 61*n*; *see* Parr(i)(y)s
Paris 100, 129*, 143, 147*, 148*, 173, 174*, 178–180, 184, 185, 280, 281*, 307*; Archbishop of, 147; Eng. Augustinian Conv. 148; Palais Cardinall 148; St. Jacques 181*n*; Sion 147; Sorbon 178
Parke, Lucas 284
Parke, the [? Hulton Park, Deane, Lancs.] 69, 71
Parker, Anne 48, 214, 216–218, 223, 224; Edward 48, 212; Elizabeth 80*n*, 216; John 80*n*, 210, 225; Joseph 210; Mary 210*, 211, 218, 225; Sophia 218; Teres(i)a 212, 214; Thomas 48, 63*n*, 208, 213, 216, 218, 224; Wm. 210*, 218*, 266**n*; Rev. Wm. 266*; 48
Parkhall [Stoke-upon-Tern], Salop. 94
Parkin(s), Frauncis 124; James 245; Mary 233; . . . . . 86; Rev. . . . . , S.J. 129
Parkinson, Francis 19**n*; Phillipp 119
Parks, Ann 315
Parlin(g)ton, near Aberford, W.R. Yorks. 220, 222, 225*
Parpointe, Gervase 126
Parris, Audrey 59*n*; Elizabeth 59*n*; Ferdinando 59**n*; Frances 59*n*; Margaret 59*n*; Philip 59**n*; Sir Philip 59*n*; Thomas 59*n*
Par(r)y(s), Edward 105; F(a)(e)rdinando 79*, 125; William 105; Rev. William 128
Parsett, John 84
Parshore, co. Worcs. 64
Parsons, Rev. [Robert, S.J.] 129
Partrige, Ann 74*n*, 75*n*; 74*n*
Parvin, Elizabeth 273**n*; William 273*n*
Paschall, Benedict 49; John 49*; Mary 49; Robert 49; Thomasine 49; 122
Paston, Anne 61*n*; Christopher 61*n*
Pat(t)erson, Robert 289*
Pattinieam, Staffs. 91
Pauders, Anne 228; John 228*
Paulet, Pawlett, Anne, Laidie 59**n*; Lord Giles 59**n*; *see* Winchester 59*n*
Paulinge, William 114
Pauncefo(o)te, Dorothy 82**n*; Grimbald 82*n*; John 82**n*; Richard 82**n*
Paunder(s), Ann 229*, 232*, 233; Elizabeth 234; Hanna 227; John 229, 232*, 233; Margaret 233; Mary 228; Samuel 227, 228, 230, 232, 234; Serra, Sara 227, 230*, 234; William 232; 228, 232
Paunsefoote, Dorothy 82**n*; John 82**n*, 84; . . . . . 84; *see* Pauncefoote 82**n*
Paver, Jane 224; Richard 224
Pawlett, Lady 120, 127; *see* Paulet 59*n*
Pawncefoote, ... 124
Pa(y)co(c)k(e), Anne 23**n*; Lady 23**n*; Robert, M.P. 23**n*
Payne, John 49; Rev. John, martyr 49*n*; J. Orlebar 191**n*, 304, 307*, 351*n*
Paynesley, Staffs. 125, 304*
Payton, Thomas 107
Peach, Margaret 316*
Peacock(e), Elizabeth 262; Thomas 51; William 262; 13–16, 19–21, 25*, 30–35, 224

Peak, The, Derbyshire 35*n*
Peake, John 109
Peane, Ann 250; Sarah Rebecca 250; Thomas 250
Pearson, Ann 272; Jane 246, 259, 260, 262; Sarah 257; 258
Peaseholme, York 19**n*
Pebworth, co. Gloucs. 84
Peckfield, near Lowestoft, Suffolk 16*n*
Peckham, Sir George, kt. 120
Peckham, East, Kent 308*
Peel, Mary 290
Peerson, ... 41*
P.E.H., *see* Horne, D. Percy Ethelbert, O.S.B. 10, 66–68
Pelham, Sir John, knighte 80
Pell, Elizabeth 61*n*; Prisca 287; Rosa(nnah) 291, 292, 301; Susannah 291*, 293*; William 61*n*
Pellet(t), Alexander 340; Alexander John 347; Ann 327, 328, 331, 333*, 334*; Ann Mary 331; Barbara 318–321, 325; Caroline 335; Catharine 333, 340; Elizabeth 328, 331, 333–341; Elizabeth Ann 346; Francis 334; George 338; Henry 318, 325, 327, 328, 331, 333*, 334*, 341; Henery Joseph 330; James 331, 332, 338; Joseph 318, 340; Lewis 336; Louisa 340; Louisa Mary 346; Lucy 334; Marcella 337; Mary 333; Mary Ann 327; Mary Catherine 331; Peter 318, 327, 330, 331, 346; Richard 320; Richard William 330; Thomas 321, 328, 329*, 331*, 333–341; Thomas Francis 331; Th. Joseph 331; William 318–321, 339
Pellicetti, Rev. Louis, O.S.F.C. 311
Pellitt, Ann 327; Henry 327*
Pembroke, earl of 95*n*; H. 87
Pencoed Castle, co. Glam. 95*n*
Pender, Ann 263; Mary 263*; Rd. 263
Pendrill, *fam.* of 201*n*
Penk, John 283
Penkeriche, Staffs. 92
Pennett, ... 50
Pennington, Ann 242*, 246; Frances 246; George 244; Jo. 242; Mary 244, 252*; N. 245; Thomas 258; Wm. 242*, 246, 248*, 250*, 252, 254; 250
Penny, Ann 316*; Isaac 314; Mary 314, 319, 330; Peter 313, 316; William 313*, 332
Pennyman, Robert 33*n*
Penon, Antoine 179
Penrose, Francis 273
Penswick, ... 233
Penyton, Hants. 40
Penzance, Cornwall 241*n*
Peper, Eliz. 225
Peperhill, Salop. 94
Pepes, Farmer 61*n*; Frances 61*n*
Pepingbury, Kent 122
Pepworth, Pebworth, co. Gloucs. 82**n*
Percy(e), Al(l)an 36**n*; Anne 36**n*; Dr. 73*n*; Edward 36**n*; Elizabeth 36**n*; *fam.* of, 320; Frances 36*n*; Joscelyn 36**n*; Margaret 36*n*; Mary 36*n*; Thomas 36*n*; de, William 220
Perks, John 314*; Richard 314; Sarah 314
Persall, Thomas 40, 92, 103; 92, 125
Person(s), Rev. Robert, S.J. 73**n*, 132, 141*, 142; William 82, 84
Peter, the Ladie 49*; Lady 120
Peterborough, Peterbourg, Northants. 6, 52**n*, 73*, 75, 282; bishop of 73, 75**n*
Petersfield, Hants. 39**n*
Peterson, Roberte 102
Peto, Anne 97*n*; Sir John 97*n*
Petre, Benjamin, bishop 280; *als.* White, bishop 313; Catherine 65*n*; Rev. Edward 305; Frances, Lady 296; George 280; Sebastian H. 49*n*; Sir William 49*n*, 65*n*
Pettit, ... 122*
Petworth, Sussex 36*n*, 304, 316–318, 320–328, 330, 336, 348, 349*, 350
Peverel's manor, Great Melton, Norfolk 57**n*
Peyton, Edward 67**n*
Ph: Mr. 178*
Phetiplace, Humfrey 85; Peter 85; Fetiplace
Philip II 105*n*, 140
Philippi, Philip, archbishop of 158, 161
Philipson, Miles 190
Phillimore, W.P.W. 308
Phillips, Phil(l)ip(p)(e) (s), *fam.* of 98**n*; Joh(a)n 45, 76, 113, 123, 245; Fr. Robert 175–178; 45, 98**n*, 113
Philpott, ... 124*
Pickard, Anthony 237; Isabelle 237; Jane 237, 258
Pickering(e), Lancelot 118; 21*n*
Pickering Lythe, N.R.Yorks. 36**n*
Pickforde, Thomas 76
Picquot, Rev. Julius, S.T.D. 310
Pieraggi, *fam.* of 191
Pierpoint, Pierrepont, Rev. William 310*, 321–328, 331*, 349*, 350*
Pierre, Laurence 287
Piers, John, bishop 87**n*
Pierson, Eliz. 226, 227*; J. 227; Joh. 227; Joseph 227; Mary 227, 352
Pig(g)ott, Bartholomew 112*n*; *fam.* of 191; Julian 112**n*; Robert 94; 94
Pilgrim, George 218

Pill(e)y, Catharine 213; Charles 213; Eliza Ann 215; George 212, 213*, 215, 216, 218; Jane Frances 218; John Milson 216; Margaret 290; Mary 212, 213*, 215, 216, 218; Maria Teresia 212
Pinck, John 41
Pindar, Pinder, Ann 264, 266; Edward 266; Elizabeth 247; Jane 264; Richard 264, 266
Pinkerton, Ann 218
Pinkney *als.* Carre, Rev. Miles 147,148
Pioty, Martha 204
Piper, Michael 81
Pitt(e)(s), Arthure 111, 113*n*; Rev. Arthur 113**n*; *fam.* of 113*n*; John 64; (Margaret) 113**n*; Philip 113**n*; Rev. Robert 113**n*; Thomas 113*n*; 105
Pittit, Edward 284; Eliz. 284; Francis 284
Pius V, Pope 152, 169
Plant(e), Ellyn 90; John 90
Planting, Laurence 183**n*
Plâs Machen, co. Mon. 95*n*
Plater, John 110
Plat(t), Elizabeth 110*n*; James 102; Rev. James 268**n*; Rev. John 268*n*; Richarde 85; 85
Ple(w)man, George 29**n*; Henry 29*n*; John 29**n*; William 29**n*; *see* Plowman
Plompton, Dame Ann Angela, O.S.B. 222; D. Cecilia Bernarda, O.S.B. 222
Plompton, Spofforth, W.R.Yorks. 221**n*, 222*, 264–268, 273; Hall 221; *see* Plumpton 221**n*
Ploughland, Wellwick in Holderness, Yorks. 36*n*
Plowden, Ployden, Dorothy 304; Edmund 106**n*; *fam.* of 100**n*; Rev. Robert, S.J. 278; 124, 304
Plowman, Jane 29**n*; John 29*n*; Lucy 29*n*; Margaret 29**n*; Thomas 29*n*; William 29*n*; *see* Plewman
Ployden, *see* Plowden 100**n*
Plumb, Plumpt, *see* Plumpton 227*
Plumpton, Dame Angela, O.S.B. 220; Dame Bernarda, O.S.B. 220; Sir Edward 224*; de, Eldred 220; *fam.* of 220*, 238; Helen 225; de, Peter 220; [Robert] 224, 225; de, 220; de, Sir William 220; . . . . . 224; *see* Plompton 221*
Plumpton, Spofforth, W.R.Yorks. 220–222, 224, 225*, 227*, 231, 238–242, 244, 255, 256*, 263, 264, 267, 269*
Plumtree, Francisca 213; Susanna 213, 214; William 213, 214*
Pluncket, ... 101
Plunckytt, Gerard 108
Plymley, Joane 90; William 90
Pocklington, E.R.Yorks. 225
Poding Norton, Norfolk 59**n*
Po(i)(y)ntington [Somerset], Dorset 67**n*
Pole, Matty 213
Pollard, Ann Mary 330; Mary 234; 104, 111
Pollen, Rev. John Hungerford, S.J. 5, 10, 82**n*
Polson, ... 99
Pont-a-Mousson 17*n*
Pontefract, Yorks. 187
Pontoise 308
Poole, Geffrey 81; Phillip 121; *see* Pierpoint 310
Pooley, [Awdrey] 79
Pope, the 4, 132, 140–144, 146*, 151*, 152, 160*, 169*, 173, 176, 181*, 182
Popham, John 66, 107
Poppleton, Isabella 266
Porchester, Hants. 40*
Porkenton, Edward, 352
Porson, Catherine 272; George 272*
Portass, Portess, David 206, 208–211; Elizabeth 206; Francisca 210; Jane 211; John 209; Louisa 210; Martha 209; Mary 208; Rachael 206, 208–211
Porter, Catherine 191; Eleanor 191; Endymion 191*; *fam.* of 191; George 191; Isabell 21**n*; John 191*; Mary 191*; Peter 21**n*; Pierce Walsh 191*; Robert 191*; Thomas 111
"Porters," Sudbury, Essex 191
Portington, Edward 352**n*; George 352*n*; Henry 352**n*; John 352*n*; Mary 352*n*; Maude 352*n*
Potter, Rev. George 128
Potter-Hanworth, co. Lincoln 146; [? Cold-Hanworth]
Pound(e)(s), Anne or Ellen 40*n*; Henry 40**n*; Thomas 40**n*, 126; William 40*n*
Pounder(s), Ann 230; Elizabeth 230; John 230 231, 244; Mary 240
Powel(l), Agnes 236, 237, 239, 242*; Dorothy 242; Edmunde 112**n*; *fam.* of 97*n*; Isabell 112*n*; Rev. James 128, 239; John 260; Mary 260; Robert 105; Thomas 236*, 239, 242; Will^m 248; 97**n*, 98, 112**n*
Power, Frauncys 37
Powike, co. Worcs. 64
Powle, Richard 78
Powlet, the Lady Elizabeth 40
Pownder, Eliz. 241; Mary 239, 243; Sara 239; 239
Poynter, Bishop William 330, 331*; Thomas 322, 323
Poynton, Margaret 223; Richard 64; Roger 223
P.R., Rev. Patrick Ryan, S.J. 1, 5, 49*n*
Prag(u)e, Bohemia 129*

Pratt, Anne 277; Elizabeth 248; Gregory 277; Henry 84; Rev. Ralph Ephrem, O.S.B. 222, 264–269, 271–274; Roger 277; Thomas 248*; William 263, 272; Rev. 277
Predyman, Brudiman, ... 54**n*; *see* Brudiman 52, 54
Prenton, Cheshire 68, 69
Prescot, William 314
Prescot, Lancs. 70, 72
Prest, Frances 244–247; James 248, 249; Mary 249; Richard 261*, 262; Rev. Richard Ambrose, O.S.B. 221**n*, 222, 260–263, 270*, 271*; Thomas 246*, 247*, 258; 243
Preston, Anthony 118; Margaret 310; 125
Preston, Lancs. 198, 307
Preston Bottoms in Scriven, Yorks. 269
Prett, Elisabeth 245; Thos. 245; William 245
Price, Adlard 74**n*; Edward 100*; Isaac 74*n*; Jerome 74*n*; Joan 74*n*; John 74*n*, 125; Katherine 46; Marie 74*n*; Robert 74**n*; R., martyr 74**n*, 75; Rev. Thomas 281, 283, 293–295, 303**n*; 125, 127, 189*n*
Prideaux, Sir Walter 193
Pridie, Pridye, Joane 82, 84
Prior Park College, Bath, Somerset 221*n*, 259*n*
Prise, ... 52*
Procter, George 225; Margaret 225
Proud, Searlys 103
Puckering, John 102
Puddinge *als.* Cooke, John 83
Pudsey, Mary 16*n*; Thomas 16*n*
Puleston, *fam.* of 95*n*; 106
Pullan, Pull(e)(i)n, Henry 224; Eliza(beth) 225, 340–343
Pulleyne, Mary 32*n*
Pursell, Edward 107
Pygott, Michaell 48
Pyle, Ann 345; Catharine Mary 345; Charles 345
Pylstone, Rev. William, 95**n*; *see* Puleston 95**n*
Pynchyn, Dethike 64
Pynck, Pinck, Dorothy 41; *see* Pinck 41
Pyper, Michael 85
Pytte, William 90

Qeynton, co. Gloucs. 85
Quanborough, Alvey 207
Queen, the 1*, 2*, 32*n*, 42, 44, 177–180, 185; Q., dowager of Charles II, 191; Q. of Scots 26*n*
Quendon, Essex 51
Quidenham, Quidnam, Norfolk 55**n*, 56**n*, 120
Quin, James 212; Mary 217; Rebecca 212; Thomas 212
Quinall, Agnes 312
Quincye, John 37
Quintin, St., Ann 300; John 36*n*; Margery 36*n*
Quornedon, co. Leics. 93
Quynhill, co. Worcs. 64

Raan, William 265; 265
Racton, Sussex 39*n*, 81
Radcliffe, Radclyff, Amelia 274; John 71*, 72; Sir Joseph 267; Lady 267; Laura Adelaide Georgiana 267; Mary 61*n*; Sir Percival 221; *als.* Barlow, William Rudesind, O.S.B. 172, 173; 61*n*, 310
Radford, near Nottingham 37
Raine, Sarah 256
Rainscroft, near Rippon, Yorks. 13*n*
Rainshaw Farm, Whixley, Yorks. 273*n*
Raisin, *see* Market Rasen 194
Ramesden, William 224
Ramsdon belhouse, Essex 49
Ramsey, George 45
Randal(l), Randoll, Richard 123; Sarah 291, 292, 294, 296, 299, 301; 101
Rands, Ann 205
Rane, John 244; Robert 251*; Sarah 244, 251
Raper, Ann 237; Jo. 237, 240; Mary 240
Rasen, Market, Lincolns. 194–219
Rasen, West, Lincolns. 194–198, 201**n*, 202*n*, 351*; "Chapel House," Old 195*, 197, 201*n*
Ratcliffe, Charles 121; Ladie 47; Ric. 123; Sophia 274
Ratclyfe upon Trent, Notts. 37
Ratican, Rachael 268
Rattle, John 49
Ratty, Dorothy 317; James 332
Raventofts, near Ripon, Yorks. 13*n*
Rawson, Agnes 31**n*; Ann 31**n*; Frances 31*n*; Francis 31*n*; Thomas 31**n*; William 31
Rayne, Christopher 26**n*; 26**n*
Raynes, Robert 37
Raynham, Norfolk 55**n*
Raynold(e)s, ... 100, 105
Raynor, Rayner, Reyner, Ciciley 37; 20, 37
Razzano, Francis
Read, Elizabeth 24*n*
Reading, Ann 324
Reading, Berks. 39*n*
Reardon, Ann 257; Rev. Eugene 311
Reaves, John 329; John George 330
Redborne, Herts. 47

Redlinche, nere Brewton, Somerset 67
Redlingfield, Suffolk 59*n*, 121
Redman, Agnes 12*n*; Anne 12*n*; Thomas 12*n*
Redmay *als.* Redshaw, Rev. 127
Redshawe, ... 100; *als.* Redmay Rev. 127
Rees, Thos. 219, 225, 270
Reeth, Van, Rev. Bernard 311
Reeve(s), Dr. 56*n*; John 323*, 325; Maria 286, 288, 289*; Rhoda 344; Thomas 285*, 286, 289, 290, 298, 302
Refoy, Ann 333–341; Ann Mary 330; Antony 316, 332; Charles 348; Clare 336; Harriet 340–342; Henry 322*; Mary 322
Reigne, Mary 249; Robt. 249; Sera 246, 249
Reignolds, Rev. 129
Rein(e), Frances 261; Hanna 236; Richard 245, 247; Sara 244, 247; William 247
Reinoldes, George 44
Reive, Rhoda 345
Render, Hannah 261*; John 236, 257, 261*, 274
Renderson, Ann 268; John 268; 268
Rener, Ann 232
Rennison, A. 265; Ellen 265; Thos. 265
Renstedehall, Norfolk 121
Reskarock, Nichalas 76
Reswick, Yorks. 234
Retford, Notts. 37
Reymerston 57*n*
Reymes, Rheymes 129*
Reynald, John 96
Reyner, Anne 244; Ciciley 37; 37
Reynes, Roberte 37
Reynolds, William 224
Reyser, ... 229
Rheims, 14*n*, 17*n*, 21*n*, 24*n*, 28**n*, 82**n*, 129*; College 95*n*, 104*n*
Rhymney, Mon. 95*n*
Rhys, Ap, *see* Price 74*n*
Ribchester, Lancs. 72
Rice, Brian 213; Mary 213; Matty 213; Sara 343
Rich, Rev. Francis, O.S.B. 221
Richard II 191; Ric. III 55*n*
Richards, Susan Agnes 347
Richardson, Christ. 247; Elizabeth 203*, 206; Matthew 203; Matthias 203, 212; William 203; 104
Richers, Edmd. 55*n*; Elizabeth 55*n*; Robert 57*n*; Susan 342
Richier, Elizabeth 194; Peter 194, 351
Richlieu, Cardinal de 148, 176*, 179**n*, 181–183
Richmond, A. 257; Ann 252, 261, 262, 265, 266*; Elizabeth 266*; Ellen 268; Francis 262; George 252, 255, 257, 261, 262*, 265, 266*; Isabella 257; Jane 264, 268; Joseph 255; Martha 261; Mary 255, 264; Mary Ann 252; Rosanna 265; Thomas 264
Richmond, N.R.Yorks. 15**n*, 16*n*, 194, 201*n*
Ridge, Herts. 89*n*
Ridgely, Salop. 125
Rieves, Rhoda 342, 343*
Rigan, Ann 199, 211–214, 216, 217*; Helen 212; James 203; Mary 211; Sophia 213
Rigmaiden, John 38
Rigmarden, John 126
Rigmayden, John 69, 71; Walter 69, 72
Rigton, Yorks. 226
Ringestede, Norfolk 121
Ringwood, Hants. 122
Ripcarth, Wensleydale, Yorks. 19*n*
Ripley, Ann 236*; E(a)ster 236, 250; Joseph 234; Mary 234, 236*; Thomas 234, 236*; 258*, 259
Ripley(e), W.R.Yorks. 12, 13**n*, 220, 223*n*, 224, 273*n*
Ripon, Rippon, Yorks. 12*n*, 13**n*, 19*n*, 21**n*, 32–34
Ripple, co. Worcs. 64
Risdale, Alice 44; Thomas 44
Rishton, John 70; Roger 70
Risinge, Norfolk 120
Ritchcombe, co. Gloucs. 83
Rith, Thomas 40
Rivers, Earl 190; 190*n*
Rives, William 283
Roan 129*
Robartes, Father 129
Robert(e)s, John 110; William 234
Robertson, John 124; *als.* Fleury, Abbé Pierre Charles 281
Robinson, Andrew 307*; Cath. 253*, 263; Elizabeth 234, 239, 265, 307; Francis 307; Rev. John 128; John 239, 251, 307; *vere* Gasine or Gazain, Rev. John, S.J. 307*, 314, 315*; Laurence 14*n*; M.239; Margaret 259, 260; Mary 205–207, 237, 273*; Mary Ann 265; William 13*n*, 251, 253*; 239, 251
Robison, Robiso', Ann 232, 233; Barbara 233*; Betty 227; Charles Francis 229; Christifer 227; Eliz. 227*, 229–231, 233*, 234; Frances 228; George 231; Hanna 230; James 228*, 229*, 231–233; Jinny 229; John 227–231, 233*; Martin 232; Mary 228, 229, 231, 233; Rafael 231; 228*
Roche, Fa. . . . . 183; Rev. John, bishop 170; Philip 280; 104

Rochester, Kent 6, 11*, 87**n*; bishop of 11*, 87**n*
Rochford, Walter 263
Rockland-Tofts, Norfolk 62*n*
Rock(e)l(e)ye, Anne 32**n*; *fam.* of 32*n*
Rockley, Worsborough, Darfield, Yorks. 32*n*
Rodes, Mary 314
Rodgerley, *see* Rogerley
Rodond, Robert 118
Roe, Robert 313
Ro(d)gerley, Cuthbert(e) 70*, 72; Ellen, Elyn, 70*, 72; George 70*, 72; Henrie 70*, 72; Richard 70*, 72
Rogers, ... 177*
Rokebye, John 38; 38
Rokewood, Alice 60*n*; Edmund 60*n*; Edward 60**n*; Nicholas 60**n*; Roger 60*n*
Rolleston, Christopher 93; Francis 93**n*; Mary 93**n*; 93
Rolling, D. Thomas Austin, O.S.B. 221*, 253
Rome, 4, 14*n*, 15*n*, 17*n*, 21*n*, 94*n*, 100**n*, 129*, 132, 141–144; 146*, 147, 160*, 170*, 173–175, 179–182, 249, 279, 282, 304, 305, 307*, 308*; English College 21*n*, 305, 307*, 308; Collegio Pio 282; St. Andrew's Jesuit Noviciate 307
Ron[she], Bridget 266
Rood, Charles 266
Rookes, Henry 124
Rookwood, *see* Rokewood 60**n*
Rooper, Anthony 122; John 122; Thomas 122; 122
Roos, Francis 90*n*; Ursula 90*n*
Roper, Anthonie 102; Cecily 10*n*; Christopher 10*n*; John 46; Lucy 10*n*; Margaret 10*n*; Thomas 10**n*, 101; William 10*n*, 11**n*, 101, 102; Sir 11*n*; 46
Ropley(e), Hants. 40
Rose, Maria 284, 285, 292, 293, 301
Rose Hill, Penzance 241*n*
Roskell, Rt. Rev. Richard, bishop 194
Ross, Rev. Essington Dunstan, O.S.B. 222
Rosse, Lancs. 70, 72; Salop. 106
Rossiter, James 344; Susan 344; William Henry 344
Rotch(e)wood, Bridget 268; John 268
Rothe, David, bishop of Ossory, Ireland 147, 165, 170
Rotherfield Peppard, Oxon. 113*n*
Rotherwas, co. Hereford 307*
Rouen 82*n*, 191, 192, 246*n*, 310; *see* Roan 129*
Rougham, Suffolk 61**n*
Roulliac, ... 253
Roulstone, Hannah 302; Thomas 300, 302
Roundhay, Barwick in Elmet, W.R. Yorks., or of Thorner 17*n*, 25*n*
Rouse, Margaret 59*n*; Thomas 59*n*
Rouston, Sara 269
Rowe, Alice 44; William 44; Xpofer 124
Rowley, *als.* Nutter, Rev. Robert 129
Rowse, ... 121
Rowth, Robert 104
Royal(l), Ann 319, 332
Royley, James 209
Royston, Northants. 108, 127
R.T.B., Bedingfeld, Richard Thackeray 10, 55–63
Ruawade by Bedford 54
Ruck(e)wood, Edward 120; . . . . . 120, 121*; Rev. . . . . 101; *see* Rokewood 60**n*
Ruddall, John 32
Rudd(e), Ann 248; Antony 107; Ellen 243; Jo. 243; Thos. 243; 101
Rudder, 82*n*, 83*n*
Rudding Park, Spofforth par., Harrogate 221, 267, 274
Rudesind, *see* Barlow 172*
Rudfarlington, Knaresbro', Yorks. 220*, 262, 264**n*
Rudham, East, Norfolk 63**n*
Rudisant, *see* Barlow 172*
Rufus, William 187
Runwick(e), co. Glouc. 83*
Rushbrooke, Robert 280
Rushton, Elizabeth 266, 271*; Paul 263, 266*, 271*
Rushton, Northants. 75**n*
Russell, Hugh 78*; 78
Russell Street, Great, Bloomsbury, Middx. 307
Rutter, Serah 342
Ruvigny, Marquis of 309
Ryan(n), Charles 340, 342; Charlotte 342; Edward 342; Ed. John 347; Rev. John, O.S.A. 311, 345; Rev. Patrick, S.J. 1, 5; Thomas 329*, 335*, 337*; Thomas James 331; Winifred 329, 335, 342
Rydal Hall, Westmorland 189*n*
Ryder, Hannah 249; John 249*
Rysselee, Notts. 37
Ryston, Norfolk 277
Ryth, William 41; 41

Sadburye, Yorks. 38
Sadler, Charles Philip 301; John 301*; Marjory 302; Martha 301
Sainct Johns, Henrie 57**n*
St. [*sic*], Elizabeth 246; George 246; Jane 246
St. Albans, Herts. 47, 221*n*; abbot of 221*n*
St. Asaphe, Flintshire 6, 96*; bishop of 96

"St. Bryds neere Ogmoore," Glam. 95*n*
S. Cyprian 154
St. Davids, Pembrokeshire 6; Radnorshire 96*; bishop of 96
St. Donat's, Glam. 95*n*
Saint Edmunds, Norfolk 62
St. Edmund's Coll., Old Hall, Ware, Herts. 282, 310
St. Faithes [Horsham-], Norfolk 120
St. Francis' Home, Shefford, Beds. 282
St. Germain-en-Laye, France 308, 309
St. Germyns, Cornwall 107
S. Hierome, Jerome 154, 155
St. Hugh, college of, Lincs. 194
St. James, Court of 178
St. John, Charles 57*n*; Dorothy 57**n*; Elizabeth, Lady 73**n*; Frances 57*n*; Francis 57*n*; curate 57*n*; George 57**n*; Hannah 57**n*; Henry 57**n*; Sir John 57*n*; Mary 57**n*; Oliver 57**n*; 1st Baron 57*n*; 1st Lord 73*n*; Rebecca 57*n*; Sibil, Lady 57*n*; Susan 57*n*; Thomas 57**n*; 121*
St. Johns, Yorks. 38
St. Julian's, near Newport 95*n*
St. Martin's in the Fields, Middx. 189*n*, 276, 307*, 352*n*; Lane 307
St. Mary Overy's, Southwark, Surrey 107*n*
St. Michaell upon Wyre, Lancs. 69, 72
St. Omers, Jesuit College, Artois, France 73*n*, 178, 226, 278*, 279, 305–308
St. Pancras, Middx. 280
St. Peter 155
St. Pierre, Saintpierre, Rev. Louis, 246**n*, 247*
St. Thomas 150
St. Thomas besyde Stafford 92**n*
Salcott Wigborowe, Essex 51
Salden, Bucks. 98**n*
Saleburie [? Salesbury], Lancs. 69, 71
Salisbury(e), earls of 82**n*; Edw. 103; 172
Sal(i)sbury, Wilts. 85*, 87*n*, 124; bishop of 87*n*
Salkyld, Richard 117; Thomas 117
Sallet, Elizabeth 204; Margaret 204, 205, 207
Sallwellfild, co. Durham 107
Salter's Hall, Newport, Salop. 214*n*
Saltmarshe, Anthony 352**n*; Audrey 25*n*; *fam.* of 192; Joane 352**n*; John 25*n*; Priscilla 352**n*
Saltmarshe, Howden, E.R.Yorks. 25*n*
Salvin *als.* Hutton, William Cuthbert, O.S.B. 221
Sam(e)sburie, near Preston, Lancs. 69, 71
Sampford, Essex 122*; Little 51*
Sancton, Yorks. 15
Sancy, Fa. 177
Sandal Magna, W.R.Yorks. 32**n*, 36*n*
Sander(s), Mary 308; Dr. Nicholas 43*n*; Richard 308*; Rev. Thomas, S.J. 308*, 316–318; *see* Saunder
Sanderson, Ann 248–250, 253*, 255, 259, 260, 262, 264; Charlotte 257; Christopher 259, 260; Hall 257, 259, 260; Hall Robert 253, 259, 262; James 262; John 255, 269; Rev. John 280, 287, 288; Lucy Ann 207; Mary 248; Newlove John 250; Robert 248–250, 260; Robert Hall 255; Rev. Robert Hall 249**n*; William 248*; . . . . . 247*, 248, 259*; *see* Saunder
Sandford, Humfry 106
Sandford-on-Thames, Oxford 97**n*, 98, 112*n*
Sandon, Staffs. 89*n*
Sandringham, Norfolk 55*n*, 56*n*
Sands, Edmund 14*n*; Robert 62*n*
Sandys, Edwyn, archbishop 3*, 18*n*
Sankey, Fr. Francis, S.J. 276; Nicholas 104
Sapcoate, Sapcott, Elizabeth 274; Mistress 46; Thomas 274*
Sargent, Caroline 305*n*
Sarion, Richard 273; *see* Saynor 273
Sarum, Wilts. 6
Sauerie, William 67
Saunder(s), Erasmus 123, 131; Nicholas 43, 131; Walsingham 104; . . . . . 111*n*; *see* Sander
Saunderson, May 266
Saux 176
Savage, Elizabeth 285, 294, 296, 297, 299, 301; George 285, 286; Helen 283, 295–297, 299*, 300, 302; Helen Frances 295; John 284–286, 289, 290, 302; John French 284; Joseph 297, 302; Mary 284–286, 289, 299; Mary Elisabeth 297; Robt. 283, 284, 295, 297, 299*, 300, 302; Robert George 300; Teresa Charlotte 296; William 297; 100*
Savell *als.* Wildone, Rev. John, martyr 128
Sawcliffe, Roxby, co. Lincoln 352*n*
Sawley, Ripon, W.R.Yorks. 34*n*
Sawston, Cambridgeshire 56*n*, 79*, 307*
Saxby, John 312
Saxton, Yorks. 25*n*
Saynor, Alice 273; Richard 273
Scackleton, Hovingham, N.R.Yorks. 192
Scallio, ... , abbate 176
Scambler, Edmund, bishop 73*n*, 75
Scarisbrick Hall, Lancs. 279
Scatolton, *see* Scackleton 192
Scofton, Notts. 191
Scots Hall 59*n*
Scot(t)e, Ann 266–269, 273*; Eduard 219; Helena Rhoda 293; Sir John

55*n*; Louisa Mary 296; Margaret 55*n*; Mary 287*, 296, 298, 302; Mary Emily 298; Rhoda 293, 294, 296, 298, 299, 302; Theresia Julia 294; Thomas 293, 294, 296, 298, 299; Walter 299; William 80, 131
Scotten, Scotton, Farnham, Yorks. 220, 245
Scrimshaw, Ann 211–214, 216, 217; Charles 216; Helen 212; James Rigan 213; John 211–214, 216, 217*; Martin 214; Sarah 211; William 217
Scrivelsby, co. Lincoln 53*n*
Scriven, Anthony 241, 243; Catharine 243, 273*; Eliz. 241*; Mary Ann 241; N. 243; Thos. 245, 246*
Scriven, Yorks. 220, 265, 268, 269
Scriven-cum-Tentergate, W.R.Yorks. 224, 270
Scrope, Scroope, Anthony 40*n*; Archbishop 220; Catherine Dorothy 348*n*; Charles 348**n*; Charles George 348**n*; Henry, lord 12*n*; John 14*n*; Mary 14*n*; Milicent 40*n*; Nicholas 40**n*; Robert 12*n*; Simon 348*n*; Sir Stephen 40*n*; Thomas, S.J. 172, 173; Winefride 40**n*; 126
Scruton, Ann 273; John 273*
Scully, Martin 200; Patrick 200; Sarah 200
Seabo(o)rne, ... 125, 127
Searby, John 210, 218; Mary 210*, 218; *see* Siarby 209, 210
Seborne, Elizabeth 78; John 78; Richard 77, 78*; Roger 78; 77*, 78*
Secker, Eliz. 285, 287
Seckford, Alice 55*n*; Henry 55*n*
Sedgley Park, Staffs. 279, 280; School 281, 310
Sefton, Lancs. 226, 307
Seggins, Edw^{d} 302; Elizabeth 297; Isaac 294*, 296, 298; James Joseph 298; Judith 290; Martha 302; Mary 296, 298; Stephan 296
Selby, Charles 225*n*, 226; *fam.* of 225*n*; Frances 225*n*; lady 294
Selles, Fraunces 47
Selosse, Fr. Anthony, S.J. 305*, 306
Semper, *fam.* of 191
Senington, Somerset 68
Sereson, Rev. Martin 129
Sergeant, Agnes 92; George 102; 125
Serieant, ... 100*
Settle, W.R.Yorks. 225
Seville 146
Sevington, near Ilmester, Somerset 67
Shaan, Ann 265; Daniel 266; Elizabeth 266; John 265–268; Mary 265, 267; Mary A. 265; Mary Ann 266*, 268; Robert 268; Samuel 267; Sarah 266, 268; Thos. 266; William 265
Shaccleford, Shackelford, Shakelford, Ann 332; William 35*n*, 318–320, 350**n*
Shann, Shan, Ann 235*, 240–242, 253*, 259*; Catherine 240; Christopher 238, 241, 262; Rev. Christopher Austin, O.S.B. 222, 242**n*, 262**n*; Elizabeth 250, 263; Hannah 246, 258, 259; James Valentine 254; J. 254; Jane 237, 258, 263; Jo. 237–240, 242*, 243; John 235, 244, 246, 249*, 250*, 252, 254, 257, 259*, 260, 263, 265; Marianne 250, 259; Mary 235, 237, 240–242, 247, 248*, 252*, 254*, 258, 259*, 263; Mary Anne 252, 259, 260, 263, 265*; Robert 233, 235*, 237*, 240–242, 245, 258, 270; Samuel 250; Sera 247, 249, 252*; Stephen 225; Thomas 240, 250, 253, 259, 260, 263*; 238, 240, 258
Sharp, Ann 201, 203, 206, 207*, 233, 246–248; Elizabeth 210; Grace 243; Hannah 247; James 227; Joseph 209; Mary 201*n*, 203–209; M. Ann 246; Robt. 246–249; Sera 227; Sina 227; Thomas 206, 208, 210; William 200, 202, 203*, 206–209, 248
Shaw, John 235; William A. 13*n*
Sheaffnall 195; *see* Shifnal, Salop.
Shearewood, Ann 224
Sheehan, Rev. Dennis 310, 344
Sheelandes, Surrey 123
Sheffield, Ignatius *als.* William Anderson, S.J. 197
Shefford, Beds. 282
Shelborne, Rev. 129
Sheldon, John 109; Mary 92*n*; Ralph 92*n*; 110*n*, 124
Shelfhanger, Rectory of, Norfolk 62*n*
Shelley, Elizabeth 59*n*
Shellye, Henry 39, 105; John 39*n*, 59*n*, 80*n*; Margaret 80*n*; Mary 39*n*; Richarde 81; William 77*, 81; 39, 77, 122, 129
Shelton, Raphe 63
Shenfield, Essex 50
Shepherd, Shephard, Ann 245; Elizabeth 274*; Frances 330; Francis 275; Jane 330; John 262, 264; Mary 255, 330; Sarah 324; Sarah Mary 330; William 257, 261, 319
Shepley, Sheppley, Essex 81*
Sheppard, Jane 36*n*, 329; 36*n*
Sherborn(e), Dorset 67*n*; Gloucs. 84; E.R.Yorks. 36**n*; the Rectory 36*n*; St. Hilda's 36*n*
Sherburn, Shereborne, Oxon. 112; Castle 98*n*, 110*n*; W.R.Yorks. 31**n*; *see* Shirburn
Sherett, Elizabeth 91
Sherewin, Stephin 100**n*
Sheridan, Rev. John 269
Sheriff-Hutton, N.R.Yorks. 36*n*
Sheringham, Norfolk 62

Sherley, Sir Thomas, kt. 80
Shernbrook 57*n
Shervin, Catharine 334, 337; John 337; William 337; *see* Sherwin, Shirwin, 337
Sherwin, Ann 329, 337, 339, 348; Ann Frances 331; Catharine 329, 333–340, 346; Catharine Margaret 325; Charles 334, 337; Charles John 331; Elizabeth 325, 334–341; Frances 321, 327*, 328, 335, 336*, 346; Frances Agatha 331; Henry 335, 337, 343; Henry Francis 347; Henry William 343; John 324, 329, 334–337, 346; Lucy 345; Lucy Ann 326; Marcella 323, 327, 328, 334, 335; Marcella Mary 331; Mary 319, 335; Rev. Ralph, martyr 100*n*; Sarah 320, 343; Stephen 100*n*; Thomas 319–326, 334, 341*, 342*; Thomas John 346; Winefred 319–326, 335, 340–342, 346; Winefred Ann 330; Winifred Elizabeth 346; William 346; *see* Shirwin 331
Sherwing, Ann 339*; Catharine 338*; Elizabeth 338; *see* Sherwin 338
Sherwood *als.* Carleton, Rev. Richard 127
Shierson, Robert 352
Shifnal, Salop. 195*, 198; St. Mary Church 195
Shilling, Martha 301
Shilton, Oxon. 112
Shiplacke, Berks. 124
Shiplake, Oxon. 100*n*
Shipton upon Ch(a)(e)rwell, Oxon. 110*n
Shipton in Craven, Yorks. 234
Shirburn Castle, Oxon. 98*n*, 304, 306, 315*n*
Shirwin, Catharine 328, 331; John 328; Marcella 328; *see* Sherwin 329
Short(e), Anthonie 100; William 46
Shotter, Honora 349
Shottesbrooke, Berks. 86
Shoveller, John 202*n*, 219, 225, 270
Shrewsbury, Salop. 281; earl of 12*n*, 65*n
Shrimpton, Rowland 100
Shrivenham, Berks. 86
Shutt, Robt. 239
Shuttleworth, Dr. 197; John 217; Mary Ann 203
Siarby, George 209; John 209; Mary 209*; *see* Searby
Sicker, Elizabeth 285, 286
Sicklin, Wetherby, W.R. Yorks. 227; Hall 240, 242
Sidall, George 207; John 207; 207
Silcock, James 302
Silkstone, W.R.Yorks. 32*n*
Sillesden *vere* Bedingfeld, Rev. Henry, S.J. 172*, 174
Siluester, John 32; Margaret 32
Silvage, nere Ilmester, Som. 66, 68
Silver, Rev. Ferdinand 278
Silversides, Barbara 348
Silvertopp, Andrew 41; 41
Silving, White Lackington, Som. 66*n*
Silyarde, Alice, the Ladie 55*n
Simmonds, G. 333; William 333*, 334
Simmons, Beilby Francis 300, 302; Elizabeth 284, 328; Helen Sarah 302; Margaret 295; Marjory 302; William 320, 328, 333
Simond, George 84
Simons, Elizabeth 325*, 327; Esther 326; George 81; Thomas 326; Thomas Joseph 326; William 323–325, 327, 328
Simpson, Anne 269; Arabella 236; Barbara 224; Elen 260; Elizabeth 236*, 351*n*; Frances 253; George 351*n*; Hanah 261; Helen 259; Isabell 223; Jane 261; Martha 234, 253*; Peter 224; *als.* Hyegate, Rev. Thomas 128; . . . . . 258; Rev. [Richard, martyr] 127; William 351*n
Sing, Rev. Thomas, canon 198
Singleton, Henry 122; Thomas 69, 72
Sissy, Jennett 223; John 223
Sittingbourne, Kent 122
Sixhills Grange 201*n*
Sizergh 278
Sizey, Jennett 223; John 223
Skawen, John 107
Skeels, Eliz. 286
Skeller, Yorks. 234
Skellicome, William 70; 70
Skelsmergh, Kendal, Westmorl. 188, 191
Skelton, Ann 247; Mary Ann 247; Peter 247; Thos. 290
Skelton(s), near York 16*n*, 23*n*, 126
Skidmon, John 130
Skinner, Albert William 344; Edwin 341–343; Edwin Richard 342, 347; Edwin Richard Brown 344*; Martha Ann 341–344; Serah 341; Walter John 343
Skippington, Ann 265*; John 265
Skipton, W.R.Yorks. 12*n*, 223*n*,224
Skipwith, Anne 61*n*; Edmund 61*n*
Skudamor(e), John 77*, 125; Thomas 77; 77*
Skynner, William 105
Slade, Edward 75*n*; John 75*n*
Slate, Mary 212–214
Slater, Lyolett 224
Slindon, Sussex 304*n*, 309, 310*, 331*
Slinger, Alice 267
Slingsby, *fam.* of 220; William 223
Slymbridge, Gloucs. 85
Smaws, Tadcaster, Yorks. 22*n*

Smith(e), Smythe, Alice 63*n*, 210, 211, 214, 234, 235*, 238–240, 243, 246, 249–251, 253, 265*, 267; Ann Ellen 266; Anthony 179; B. 265*; Bartholomew 110*n*; Benjamin 226, 227, 244–247, 250*, 257, 263–267; Catherine 351; Charles 214–218, 264; Rev. Charles, O.S.B. 278*; Rev. Charles Gregory, O.S.B. 222*; Charles Henry 217; Christopher 225; Clement 123; Doctor 123; E. 265; Edmund 110**n*; Edward 213, 216; Rev. 198; Elizabeth 224*, 232, 235, 236*, 238–243, 251–256, 258, 260–265, 267, 268, 270, 272*, 284; Emma 215, 217; Fanny 214–218; George 64, 224*, 233, 256, 285; Dr. H. 195; Helen 218; Henry 213, 218; Hugo 296; Isabella 290; I. Mary Frances 290; J. 103, 254; Dr. James, bishop 110*n*, 148; James 255, 258, 268, 270; Jane 246, 247, 257, 263, 265*, 266; J^es^ 243; Jo. 242; Joan 250; Rev. John 129; John 235, 253, 264, 265, 268; John Alfred 265; John Austin 214; John Peter 276, 283; John William 214; Joseph 215, 241, 251, 255*, 257, 263, 265, 268, 271; Judith 236, 257*, 265; Louisa 266, 267; Margaret 246, 264, 267, 284, 285*, 325*, 326*; Mary 214, 236, 241*, 253, 254, 264, 270, 271, 278; Mary Ann 210–214, 268, 270; Mary Francisca 210; Mathew 267; Mercy 269; Michael 262; Monica 212; *als.* Filpes, Rev. Nicholas 127; Philip 63*n*; Richard 238, 261*, 266; Dr. Richard, bishop 145**n*, 146–186; Robert 76, 211, 250, 251, 259, 268*, 271*; Roger 46; Samuel 290; Sarah 244, 262; Sophia 211; Susannah 251; T. 241; Thomas 44, 45, 76, 227, 229, 230*, 232*, 233*, 235–237, 239, 241, 242, 245, 247, 250*, 253–255, 259, 263*, 265, 267, 284, 285*; *als.* Lewis, S.J. 306; William 210–214, 216, 233, 235*, 238, 240–243, 245*, 247, 248, 251–258, 261–267, 272, 285; . . . . . 233, 235, 255, 265; *see* Smythe 110**n*

Smithers, Mary 312

Smithson, Smythson, Catherine 224; John 102

Smoddon, Edwarde 85

Smyth(e), Charles 278; Rev. Charles, O.S.B. 278; Edmunde 110**n*; *fam.* of 110*n*; baronet, *fam.* of 306; Thomas 108*; Rev. Thomas 306*, 312; . . . . . 78*; *see* Smith 110**n*, 278

Snaith, W.R.Yorks. 271

Snarford, Lincolns. 194; Hall 332*n*

Snawe, Henry 34; 34

Sockburn 14*n*

Sodington 66**n*, 278

Soke at Winchester 110*n*

Solderne, Oxon. 110**n*

Solkell, Launcelott 103

Somerleyton, Suffolk 58

Somerset(t), Henry 45

Somerset House 178, 199

Somerton, Oxon. 98, 111

Sondon, Staffs. 89

Sothworth(e), Southwourth, John, kt. 69*, 71; Marie 69; Thomas 69, 72; *see* Southworth

Soulbie, Bucks. 108

Soulby, An. 199; Joseph 205; Mary 204; Teresa 204, 205; William 205

Souldern, Oxon. 98*n*, 110**n*

Southcot(e) *als.* Lovell *als.* Clark, Rev. John 132, 146, 147*, 175*, 178, 179

South Creke, Norfolk 61*n*

South Frodingham, E.R.Yorks. 14*n*

Southall Park, Middlesex 280**n*

Southampton 41; earle of 39; Thomas, 1st earl 40*n*

Southwark, Surrey 41, 127, 305, 311*, 347**n*; bishop of 305, 347

Southwell, Anne 55*n*; Mary 61*n*; Sir Richard 61*n*; Sir Robert 55*n*; Robert, S.J., martyr 120, 127; [Richard] 120; [Thomas] 120

Southwick, Hants. 40

Southwo(u)rth(e), Rev. Christopher 128; John, kt. 69*, 71, 72, 120; Thomas 69, 72; *see* Sothworth(e) 71

Sowthbennfleet, Essex 49

Sowthleverton, Notts. 37

Sowthropp, co. Gloucs. 84

Sowthwod, Robert 81

Spafor(d), Spafoord, Spaforth, Yorks. 228*, 229*, 231*, 232*; *see* Spofforth

Spain, King of 98*n*

Spalding, Maria 211, 212

Spaldington, Spaldingto, Bubwith, Yorks. 16*n*, 17*n*, 23*n*, 25**n*, 106

Spanish Place [church], Middx. 311

Spark(e), John 47, 312, 316

Spar(r)ow, Ann 227, 229, 233; Antony 227, 229, 230*, 232, 233*; Charles 232; J. 238; John 233*; Joseph 227; Mary 227, 233; Thomas 229, 245*, 246; 230, 232

Sparsholte, Berks. 85

Sparshott, Berks. 110*n*

Spaull, Agatha 288*; Ambrose 289; Am(e)y 286, 296; Ann 286, 290, 294, 296; B(a)(e)rnard 284–290, 292*; Chas. 302; Edmund 288, 300, 302; Eliz. 285*, 288, 292; Emma 287; George 285–287, 289, 291, 292, 303; James 288, 302; John 285*, 286*, 288–292, 294, 296, 297, 301; Joseph Edward 292; Lucy 285*, 286, 288, 289*, 291*, 292, 301; Lucy Cecily 289; Lucy Elizabeth 288; Mary 285–287, 289, 291–294, 296, 302; Mary

Taylor 292; Richard 286, 302; Sarah 284; Thomas 290; Thomasine, Tomerson, 284–286, 288–290, 292, 293, 295*; William Bernard 285
Spell(e)(a)r, Mary 342*, 343; Mary Agnes 347
Spelman, Elizabeth 60*n*; Sir John 60*n*
Spence, Rev. Paul 128
Spencer, the hon. George 282; Rev. Ignatius, Passionist 282; Robert 102; Walter 102
Spenser, Wylliam 54
Spicer, Fraunces 111
Spiller, Mary 345
Spink(s), Ann 227, 231*, 235, 239; Benedict Joseph 235; Eliza(beth) 231, 235*, 240; Hanna 229; Harriet 258–263, 271; Helen 227; J. 237; Jas. 240; Jo. 239, 241, 242; John 227*, 229–231, 233–235; Joseph 235*, 237, 239, 240; M. 239; Mary 229, 231, 236*, 239, 241, 242*, 259*; Peter 231, 237, 258–261, 263, 270, 271; 237
Spinkhill, Eckington, co. Derby 197
Spofforth, W.R.Yorks. 197, 220, 224*, 230, 234, 236, 238–242, 271–274; *see* Spafor(d)(th)
Sprey, Mary 267
Sprodburgh, Sprotborough 35**n*
Squire, Mary 224
Stacye, John 113
Stafferton, Rev. Doctor 127; Rev. 127
Stafford 87, 92**n*, 279, 281*; Castle Church 92; St. Austin's Chapel 281; St. Marie's 92
Stafford, Barons 276; Ed. 332; Edward 314, 317; Lady 282; Lord 282
Stafford-Jerningham, *fam.* of 276; Sir (William) Henry, bart. 276
Staincliff, Eliz. 247; George 247
Staininghall, Norfolk 58*n*
Staintons, W.R.Yorks. 267*n*
Stallock, John 113
Stamford, Northants. 106
Stamford Hill, Middlesex, Jesuit School 148, 178
Stampe, John 110; *als.* Dighton, Rev. Thomas 128; 110
Stanbrook Abbey, Worcester 221, 222
Standen, Standon, Anthonie 43; Edward 45; 45
Standish, Rev. James, 141*; 75, 126*
Stane, Richard 11
Stanfield, Rev. Raymund, canon 132*
Stanford, Katherine 66*n*; Thomas 66*n*
Stanford le Hope, Essex 49
Stanford-Rivers, Essex 49, 352*n*
Stanlake, Oxon. 112
Stanley, Ann 70*; Charles 345; Isabelle 345; John 70; Joseph Charles 345; Lady 94
Stanmore, Middlesex 73*n*
Stansby, Thomas 114
Stansteede Lodge, Sussex 81
Stanton St. John's, Oxon. 111**n*
Stanwell, Middx. 65*n*
Stapleford, Notts. 37
Stapleford Abbott, Essex 50
Staples, Marye 111
Stapleton, the hon. Mrs. Bryan 10; *see* M.H.S. 10, 97–100, 108–114; John 91*; William 91*; . . . . . 22*n*; Rev. Doctor Thomas 129
Starbeck, Knaresbro', Yorks. 221
Staughton, John 125
Staunton, St. John's, Oxon. 113
Staveley, Chesterfield 243, 264, 266
Stawne, Staffs. 125
Stawton, Cantab. 106
Stayanus, *see* Stonehouse 223
Staynton, Yorks. 107
Stead, Thomas 228, 229
Steare, Rev. M. 275; Rev. Robert Benedict, O.S.B. 225**n*
Steel(e), Charles 269; Clerinda 266, 268; Derinda, Derenda 269, 270; Edward 266, 268–271; Frederick 268; George 266
Steenford, Notts. 37
Steeple Ashton, Oxon. 98
Steeton, Bolton-Percy, Yorks. 352*n*
Stele, Edward 32; 32
Stephens, Mrs. Lyne 282
Stephenson, Stevenson, Geoffrey 18, 19**n*; 258
Stepnye, Middlesex 48
Sterling, ... 48
Stevens, Alice 112; Jerome 112; Mary 206
Stevenson, Stephenson, Geffreye 18, 19**n*
Stevin, Thomas 87
Still, Doctor 114
Stilles, Edmund 351
Stillingfleet, E.R.Yorks. 25**n*
Stillington, Anne 25*n*; Audrey 25*n*; Elizabeth 17*n*, 25*n*; Isabell 25*n*; Katherine 25*n*; Robert 25*n*; Thomas 25*n*; *als.* Oglethorpe, S.J. 25*n*; William 25**n*; 126
Stitnam, Stittenham, Sheriff-Hutton, N.R.Yorks. 35, 36*n*
Stockeld, *fam.* of 21*n*
Stockeld, Spofforth, Yorks. 220, 241, 243; Park 197
Stockport, Cheshire 18*n*
Stoiles, Robert 259
Stoke, Suffolk 121
Stoke by Nayland, Suffolk 59*n*
Stoke Newington, Middlesex 62*n*
Stoke super Terne, Salop. 94

Stokes, Rev. Walter 129; William 64
Stonard, Lady 120; Stonor
Stonas, *see* Stonehouse 223
Stone, John 107; *als.* Olyver, Thomas 122
Stone, Staffs. 89
Stonehouse, Christopher 223
Stoner, William 313; *see* Stonor 110*n
Stonor, Cicely, Lady 110*n*; Elizabeth 73*n*; *fam.* of 113*n*; Sir Francis 110*n*; Henry 110*n*; Margery110*n*; Mary 316; Sir Walter 73*n*; *see* Stonard
Stonor, Oxon. 73*n*, 110*n*
Stonyhurst, Lancs. 41*n*
Stor(e)y, Doctor 47; Frances 225*n*; John 225*n*; Rev. John 225*n*; John Joseph, O.S.B. 221**n*; Lucy 228; Rev. Thomas 225*n*, 226; . . . . . 47; Rev. 129
Stourbridge, Worcs. 281
Stourton, Sturton, Lord 66*n*, 221, 245*n*, 273**n*, 278; Mary 66*n*; Thomasine 66*n*; William 66**n*, 68
Stow(e), Hunts. 106; Lincolns. 352
Stowell, Robert 31*n*
Stow Market, Suffolk 62*n*
Stradling(e), David 105; Sir Edward 95*n*
Strange, Thomas 84; 83, 84
Strangman, John 42*; John 48; 42*
Strangwitch, Rev. Philip 128
Stransham, *see* Transham, martyr 99*n*
Stratton, Longe-, Norfolk 121
Strawbridge *als.* Greene, Rev. John 128
Strawson, Mary 209*, 210
Strensall, N.R.Yorks. 21*n*
Strensham, Gloucs. 99*n*
Stretton, Gloucs. 84
Strickland, Rev. Simon 278
Stringer, Elizabeth 46; William 46
Strong, Ann Mary 330; Betty 313, 314; Charles 314; Edward 317; Edward George 330; Joan 323; John 316, 317*, 321, 323*; John Paul 330; Mary 314, 316–318, 323, 332; May 313*; Richard 313, 316; Robert 313
Strowde, Gloucs. 83
Studley, Ripon, Yorks. 12*n*
Sturgisse, Robert 62
Sturmye, William 64
Sturton, William 66**n*, 68; . . . . . 123; *see* Stourton
Stutsbury, John 110**n*
Styles, Edmund 351; Elisabeth 244
Sudbury, Essex 191
Sueeting, Mary 267
Sugas, co. Hereford 77; Sugwas
Sulyard, Alice, Lady 55**n*; Edward 121; Elizabeth, Lady 55**n*; Frances 294, 296*; Sir John 55**n*; Thomas 121
Sumpster, Ann 224*; John 228, 231; John Joseph 231; Mary 228*, 229, 231; 231
Sunderland, earl of 190
Sunninge, Berks. 86*
Sunter, Joseph Thomas 268; Margaret 268; Thomas 268
Surman, Willyam 64
Sursham, Christine 302; Sarah 302
Sutherland, dukes of 36*n*
Sutton, Catherine 191; John 46; Rev. Richard, 69; Lt.-Gen. Sir R. 191; William 40
Sutton (Courtney), Berks. 86*; S., co. Hereford 77, 78, 125; S. Park, Surrey 310; S., Sussex 317, 323–325, 348*; S. in Galtresse, E.R.Yorks. 33
Swaffham, Norfolk 61**n*
Swaile, Ann 225; Dorothy 224; John 224, 225; Solomon 224; William 224; 225
Swale, Aloyesius 262; Anne 245, 253, 263, 269; Benjamin 250, 269; Bernard 262; Charlotte 270; Eliza(beth) 264, 269–271, 273; El(l)en 248*, 250, 253*, 254, 256–258, 262; Ellen Frances 264; *fam.* of 220; Frances 247, 263,264,271; Hannah 249; Helen 244–247, 249*, 258; Henry 249, 253, 256; Mrs. J. 249; James 248, 253; John 244–250, 253; Rev. John Bede, O.S.B., bart. 222, 264**n*; Joseph 245, 254; Margaret 247; Mark 245, 255; Martha 264; Richard 248, 264–266, 269, 270, 273; Solomon Thos. 258; Thomas 246; William 244–250, 253*, 254, 256–258, 262, 264*, 271*; 250*
Swales, Jo. 241; Wm. 242; 238
Swansea, Glam. 95*n*
Swarbric, Eliz. 242; Jo. 240
Swatishall, Gislingham, Suffolk 55*n*
Sweals, Laurence 229; Mary 229; Thomas 229
Sweel(ls), William 230, 231*; 231
Sweeting, Dorothy 248–250, 252, 254, 257, 259, 264; John 252, 269*, 270; Jonathan 248; Martin 250, 269*; Mary 249, 254; Stephen 248–250, 252, 254, 257, 259, 271; Thos. 257
Swertwaite, Grace 19*n*; Oliver 19*n*
Swillington, W.R.Yorks. 23*n*
Swinbo(u)rne, John 49; Rev. 127
Swinburne Castle, Northumb. 278
Swinnerton, Elizabeth 90*n*; Humphrey 90*n*
Swinnerton Hall, Staffs. 281
Swynb(o)(u)rne, Rennie 224; Rowland 108
Swynford, Old, Worcs. 64

Swynnerton, Staffs. 90
Swyre, Dorset 97*n*
Sydney, Eleanor 61*n*; Thomas 61*n*
Sydwaye, George 92
Sylleto, George 108
Symmons, Beilby F. 301
Sympson, Alice 33; Ellen 223; Robert 223; William 223
"Syon, poore religiouse of," 73*n*
Syxtus VI, Pope 140

Taconet, Elizabeth 227, 229
Tadcaster, W.R.Yorks. 17*n*, 22**n*, 30, 31**n*
Taighe, Mary 269
Tailiour, Taillour, Taylor, Agnes 22**n*; Giles 32; John 22; Margaret 22**n*, 31; Thomas 22, 31**n*; *see* Taylor 22**n*
Taillyour, John 22**n*
Tailor, James 123; Rev. James 128
Tainton, Oxon. 109*n*
Talacre, Flints. 259*n*
Talbot(t), Anne 12*n*; bishop 329, 330; Catherine 65*n*; *fam.* of 65*n*; Frances 65*n*; Francis 12*n*, e.; George, 65*n*, e.; James, bishop 279; John 65**n*, 69, 71, 94, 124; Sir John 65*n*; John, e. 65*n*; Thomas, bishop 279; William 171, 174; *see* Shrewsbury, earls of
Talboys, Anne 53*n*; Sir George 53*n*; Sir Gilbert 53*n*
Tancred, *fam.* of 220
Tanning, *see* Fanning 331
Tap(e)ley, Mary 336–341
Tarbrook, Norfolk 56*n*
Tarry, ... 81
Tasborough, Norfolk 121
Tasker, John 94; Robert 94
Taukingham, Ann 245; John 245; Thos. 245
Tawler, Mary 260
Tay, Elizabeth 61*n*; Thomas 61*n*
Tayle, John 31*n*; Old 31*n*; *see* Tailiour, Taylor 31**n*
Tayler, Ritch 171
Tayllour, Thomas 22*n*; *see* Tail(l)-(y)(i)our 22*n*
Taylor, Tail(l)iour, Charles 301; *fam.* of 22*n*; Joan 301*; John 51, 301*; Margaret 22**n*; Mary 260, 290, 301; *see* Tayle 31*n*
Teaston, Kent 10
Temble, Alexander 228; Elizab. 230; Frances 230; Johanna 228; William 230
Tempest, Robert 112*n*; Rev. Robert 129; William 106; 109*n*, 112*n*
Temple, Alice 232; Allexander 232, 233; Ann 231*, 233, 246, 248, 250; Barbara 248, 249, 263, 270; Christopher 228; Eliza(beth) 230, 233, 235, 246, 258; Fanny 244; Frances 231, 232*, 234, 246; Francis 235, 238, 245; Francisca 237; Jane 230–233, 235, 240, 251, 254; Jerom 250; Jinny 229; John 123, 230, 231, 233*; Mary 235, 237, 247, 249, 250; Richard 245; Sara 241; Thomas 235, 238; William 231*, 232, 234, 235, 237, 240, 246–248, 250, 254; 234, 238, 240, 254
Tennye, Janet 32; Robert 32
Terling, Essex 50
Terrell, ... 79*
Ter(r)ington, Norfolk 15*n*, 121
Teshe, Anne 22**n*; Edward 17*n*, 22**n*; William 22*n*
Teshe 22*n*
Tesimond, Tes(s)(e)(y)(i)mond(e), Christian 20*n*; Christopher 20*n*; James 20*n*; Margaret 20**n*, 29**n*; William 20**n*, 29**n*
Testerton, Norfolk 59*n*
Tettersall, ... 122*
Teye, Grace 56*n*
Teylor, William 83
Teynham, Lady 97*n*
Thackeray, Thackerey, Thackwraie, Thackwr(a)(e)y(e), Ann 234, 236; C. . . . . 33; Elizabeth 235; John 32–34; Richard 34*n*; Samuel 34*n*; Walter 33*n*
Thack(w)ray, Fewston, Yorks. 34*n*
Thaddeus, *see* Hermans
Thame, Oxon. 112; Park 281
Thanet, countess of 189
Themilbyes, ... 127
Thetford, Suffolk 60*n*, 279
Thimblethorp, Chr. 103
Thimelby, ... 126
Thirkleby, N.R.Yorks. 33*n*
Thirsk, N.R.Yorks. 33*n*
Thistle Hill, Plumpton, W.R.Yorks. 220, 237–239, 264, 267, 269*
Thobson, Thomas 130
Thomas, Agnes 67*n*; Ann 231, 327*; Elizabeth 46; John 45, 96, 327; Jonas 231; Margaret 327; Mary 258; Mistress 41; Philip 67*n*; Thomas 327*; 88, 231
Thomison, Ann 203, 204*, 206*, 207
Thompson, Rev. Charles 278; Damer 224*; Rev. Francis S.J. 109*n*; Rev. James, martyr 19*n*; Jane 14*n*; John 124, 224; Mary 232*n*; Richard 234; William 224*, 241; Rev. 127, 129
Thomson(ne), John 109**n*; Robert 10; William 228, 233; . . . . . 10; *see* Glover and Thompson 109*n*
Thoresby, Christopher 59*n*; Etheldred 59*n*; Ralph 13*n*
Thornell, Henrie 119
Thorner, W.R.Yorks. 17*n*, 25*n*
Thornetoste, Yorks. 38

Thornholme, John 108*n*; Katherine 108*n*; ped. 108*n*
Thornholme, Burton Agnes, Yorks. 108*n*
Thornton, ... 238
Thornton, Ripon, Yorks. 34*n*
Thornton-le-Street, Yorks. 259*n*
Thorpe, Anne 274; Elizabeth 223; Henry 235, 239, 240; James 255; Joseph 274*; Mary 255; Sara 234, 239*; William 234*, 255
Thorpe, Yorks. 33*n*, 232
Thorpe Perrow, Well, Yorks. 15*n*
Throckmerton, Throckmarten, Throgmarton, Anthonye 51*; Clement 108; Lady 120; 51*
Throckmorton, Anthony 48; Elizabeth 65*n*; *fam.* of 110*n*; Sir George 65*n*; John 63*n*, 65*n*; Katherine 65*n*; Margaret 65*n*; Muriel 65*n*; Sir Robert 65**n*, 66, 88*n*; bart. 65*n*; Thomas 65**n*; Ursula 88*n*; . . . . . 47; *see* Frogmorton
Throgm(o)(e)rton, Throkmorton, Anthonie 123, 130; *see* Throckmorton 65**n*
Thrussington, co. Leics. 193
Thules *als.* Ashton, Rev. Christopher 128
Thursbye, Elizabeth 61*n*; Thomas 61*n*
Thurstanton, Cheshire 68
Thurston, Norfolk 62*n*
Thuxton, Norfolk 57*n*
Thwait(e)s, Thwaytes, Anne 16*n*; Anthony 56*n*; Dorothy 56*n*; Eleanor 14*n*; Francis 14*n*; James 14*n*; John 14**n*; Margaret 14**n*; Mary 14*n*; William 14*n*, 16*n*; 120
Thwenge, Anne 16*n*; Christopher 15*n*; George 16*n*; Isabell 15**n*; Katherine 16**n*; Marmaduke 15*n*; Ralph 16*n*
Tibenham, Anne 63*n*; Elizabeth 63**n*; Prudence 63*n*; Thomas 63**n*
Tibtoft, Robert, lord 40*n*
Tichborne, Anne 39*n*; Nicholas 39*n*, 41**n*; Nicholas, martyr 41*n*; Rev. Thomas, martyr 41*n*; . . . . . 128; *see* Tycheburne, Tytchborne
Tichborne, Hants. 39*n*
Ticheburne, ... 105
Tickhill, W.R.Yorks. 14*n*, 35*n*
Tickle, *see* Molyneux 309
Tidder, Rev. [William] 127
Tienne, John 260*; Sara 260
Tierney, Canon 132; John 259; Sarah 259
Tilbury, Margaret 316, 318
Tiler, J. 103
Tillet, Ann 288; Sophia 294
Tilletson, Rev. Francis 128
Tillie, Tilly, Elizabeth 67*n*; George 67**n*; Mary 67**n*
Tilney, Norfolk 55*n*; Manor 57*n*
Timperley, Timperleie, Anne 59*n*; Audrey 59*n*; Elizabeth 59**n*, 60*n*; Etheldred 59*n*; Frances 60**n*; Justina, O.S.B. 60*n*; Katherine 59*n*; Michael 60*n*; Nicholas 59*n*, 121; Thomas 59**n*, 60*n*; Sir Thomas 59**n*; William 59*n*; 121
Tindall, Tindale, Rev. Robert 201**n*
Tingrave *als.* Tingrith, beside Tuddingtone, Lincolns. 52, 54*n*
Tipping, [James] 126
Tirrell(s), Anne 61*n*; *als.*Browne, Rev. Anthony 128; Thomas 122; Sir Thomas 61*n*; 122*
Tirrye, Tyrrye, Arthur 19*n*; Grace 19*n*; Michael 18, 19**n*, 353*
Tirsdell, Yorks. 38
Tirwhit(t),Nicholas 103; Rev.Nicholas 127; 60*n*, 126*
Tisbury, Wilts. 281
Tisted, East, Hants. 39*n*
Titshall St. Margaret, Norfolk 62*n*
Tizzie, Michael 19*n*
Tocket(t)s, Toccattes, Toccot(t)(e)(s), George 16*n*; Roger 16**n*; Thomas 16*n*
Tocketts, Toccotes, Manor of, Guisborough, Yorks. 16**n*
Tod(d), Eliz(a) 235*, 239
Todington, Gloucs. 82*n*
Todnam, Gloucs. 84
Tolleshunt Darcye, Essex 50
Tomlinson, Agnes 271; Rachel 234
Tomson, Ann 229; James 228; John 228; Joseph 227–229; Margret 227; Martha 227–229; Mary 228, 233; Thomas 93, 228; W. 227; William 228*, 230*, 231; . . . . . 230; *als.* Wilks, Rev. 223*n*
Tonge, Agnes 88
Tonge, Salop. 94
Tongres, Belgium 197, 280
Tonson, Henry 117
Totbaldon, Oxon. 111
Tottenham, Middlesex 59*n*, 123
Tourner, Doctor 313; Mary 313
Town(e)ley(e), Eleanor 22*n*; Henrie 69; John 38, 69, 71, 123; Sir John 22*n*; 126*
Towneleye, Lancs. 38, 69, 71
Town(e)send(e), Edward 121; Johan 43; Maria 352*
Townshend, Amy 55*n*; Dorothy 59*n*; Elizabeth 59*n*; Katherine 55*n*; Roger 55*n*; Sir Roger 55**n*; Thomas 59*n*
Toyne, Mary 211–214, 216, 217
Tracie, Tracy, *fam.* of 82*n*; olde Mrs. 84; 82**n*
Trafforde, Edmund 71*, 72
Transham *als.* Stransham *als.* Ansl(ey)(ow) *als.* Barber, Rev. Edward, martyr 99*n*, 99**n*
Trant, Frances 285; Margaret 285

Trappes-Lomax, Thomas 241*n*
Trapps, Trappes, Anna Dorothea 243; Cath. 253; Eliz. 241**n*; *fam.* of 220; Francis 229; Sir Francis 223; Fran(k) 241, 243; Jes. Edw[d] 241; Margt. 241; Mary 243; Mary [Atkinson] 223; Thos. 243; Mrs. Thomas Byrnand 241*n*; 275
Traves, Travis, Mathewe 70, 72; Thomas 41; William 123
Tredegar, Lord 95*n*
Tregenowe, ... 76*
Tregian(ne), Fraunces 76*; Mistris 76
Tregonwell, Ladye 66
Tremaine, Phillip 76
Tremayne, Jane 76; Joan 76; Philip 131; Richard 76, 102, 123
Trencharde, George 66
Trendle, Ephr(ai)(e)m 291, 299, 303; Maria 294*; Mary Ann 299; Sara 291, 295–299, 302*
Trentham(e), ... 88–90
Trentham, Staffs. 91
Tressham, Lady 120; Sir Thomas, kt. 120
Trevilian, Humphrie 76; 76
Trewe, John 35*n*
Trig(g)ott, Anne 13*n*; Joan 13*n*; Thomas 13*n*
Trinder, Charles 307; Mary 207
Trinidad 310
Trollop(p), Roger 119; 179
Trott, Matthew 48
Trotton, Sussex 107
Trowe, Richard 64
Trudgent, Francis 131
Trugeon, ... 124
Trugget(t), Lydia 283, 293, 296, 298, 300; Ruth 303; Sara 291, 293; Thomas 303
Tubby, Anne 285, 286, 292; Isaac 285; James 287; William 285
Tucker, John 223, 224
Tud(d)enham, Norfolk 57*n*; East 57**n*; North 57*n*
Tuddingstone, Lincolns. 52
Tudemham, Gloucs. 85
Tufton, Cecilia 189
Tuggel hall, near Alnwick, Northumb. 226
Tulley, Henrye 92; Thomas 92
Tunbridge Wells, Kent 198
Tunstall, Elizabeth 223*; Frances 69*; Rev. William, S.J. 305
Tunstil, Ann 229
Turnbell, Catherine 266; Charles Richard 266; Richard 266
Turnbull, ... 178
Turner, J. Horsfall 223; Mary 312, 313; Richard 84, 109; William 16*n*, 247; 247
Turville, *fam.* of 246*n*
Tusmore, Oxford. 98*n*
Tuson, William 32
Tusser, John 51
Twidenham, Norfolk 55
Twigmore, Lincolns. 126
Twydall, Thomas 83
Twyford, A. W. 33*n*; Elizabeth 88; Richard 88
Twyford, Hants. 39
Twynam, Sussex 81**n*
Tyburn, Tyborne, Middx. 47, 82*n*, 100*n*, 188
Tycheburne, Nicholas 81
Tyler, Henry 110
Tynte, Agnes 67*n*; Edmund 67**n*, 68; Edward 67*n*; Elizabeth 67*n*; Margaret 67*n*; Robert 67**n*; William 67**n*
Typper, John 88
Tyrmin, Fraunces 76
Tyrrell, Sr. Henrye, kt. 49; Margaret 75*n*; Thomas 49; 49
Tyrrote, Thomas 64
Tyrrye, Tirrye, Michael 19**n*; *see* Tirrye
Tyrwhitt, Elizabeth 352*n*; Marmaduke 352**n*; Maude 352*n*; Sir Robert 352**n*
Tytchborne, Nicholas 41**n*; Peter 40; . . . . . 40, 41; *see* Tichborne

Udall *als.* Ithell, Rev. John or Ralph 128**n*
Ufton, Berks. 124; Court 309
Underwood, Margery 90, 91
Upleatham, N.R.Yorks. 16**n*
Upper Helmesley, N.R.Yorks. 15*n*
Upton, Ann 332
Upwell, Norfolk 59*n*
Urban VIII 169
Ursley, Heughe 42*; 42
Ushaw, Durham 148*; c. 310; St. Cuthberts c. 148*
Ustanson, Ust(i)(on)son, Richard 18*n*; Rev. William 18**n*
Utterby, John 204; Mary 351; William 203, 351
Uvedale, Anthony 39**n*; Thomas 39*n*; Ursula 39**n*
Uxbridge, Middlesex 47
Uyn, Carnarvon 96

Vachell, Margaret 39*n*; Oliver 39*n*; Stevin, Stephen 39**n*
Valenger, Anne 62*n*; Henry 62*n*
Valladolid, Spain 146, 280, 281, 310
Valler, Christopher 318*; John 318*; Mary 318*, 332
Van, the, Caerphilly, Glam. 95**n*
Vardon, Thomas 63
Vaughan, John 85; Lewis 82, 83;

William 64; *als.* Morgan, Rev. 127
Vaux, Lord 188; Mrs. 188; Nicholas, 1st Lord 65*n*
Vavasour, Vavesor, Anne 16*n*, 24*n*; Dorothy 17*n*, 24**n*; Edward 106; Elizabeth 17*n*,25*n*; *fam.*of 193; Henry 17*n*; Jane 15*n*, 17*n*; Katherine 25*n*; Peter 25*n*, 126; Sir Peter 17*n*; Thomas 15*n*, 17**n*, 24**n*, 25**n*, 30*n*, 35*n*; William 16*n*; 126
Venables, Anne 90*n*; Sir Thomas, kt. 90*n*
Venice *als.* Middleton, Rev. Roger, 129
Ventry, Baron 111*n*
Vere, de, Catherine 65*n*; John, 16th earl of Oxford 65*n*
Vernon, Elizabeth 94; Margery 94; Robert 94; Thomas 94
Vicar(e)s, Ann 207; David 207; Eduard James 214; Elizabeth 208*, 210, 211, 213, 214, 216; George 216; James 210; Jane 208, 211; John 78, 208*, 210, 211, 213, 214, 216; Joseph 208; Mary 207, 208*; Thomas 102, 207, 208*; William 208; Rev.(. . . . .) 99; *als.* Cartwright 35*n*
Villicott, Sarah 297
Vincent *als.*Yate, Rev.John, S.J. 106*n*
Vine, John 312–314, 316
Vise, James 125; 125
Vitelleschi, ... , S.J. 161
Voller, John 319
Vowell, Thomas 121
Vyvyan, Rev. 127

Waddindton, William 240
Wadding, Thomas 191
Waddin(g)ton, A. 246; Ann 243, 245*, 248; Elizabeth 243, 248; Ellen 243; Helen 243; Jane 246; Jno. 243, 245, 248; Jos. 243; Martin 243; William 243*, 246*, 248*
Wade, Margarett 88; Mary 235
Waf(f)erer, Arden 104; Rev. Francis, S.J. 104**n*
Waide, James 231
Wainewright, J. B. 82*n*, 130
Wakeman, ... 105
Wakerley, Northants. 73*n*, 112*n*
Waldegrave *or* Walgrave, Charles 58**n*, 59*n*, 277; Edward 63*n*; Sir Edward, bart. 56*n*, 58*n*; Eleanor, Lady 56*n*, 58*n*; Frances 58*n*; Jeronyma 58*n*; Margaret 58*n*, 59*n*; Mary 63*n*; 277
Walden, Jno. 247
Walker(s), Ann 264, 266; Barnit 262*; *als.* Nevell, Charles 352; Doctor 49*, 50*, 130, 131; Elisabeth 252, 260; George 91, 256, 257, 262*, 270*; Hannah 255*, 270; J. 103; James 249, 252, 266, 271*; James, S.J. 198; Jane 262; John 62*n*, 123, 251; Margaret 271; Mary Ann 258; Oliver 20**n*; Robt. 255; Thomas 251, 252, 258; William 249*, 255; Winefrid 249, 251, 252, 255, 258*
Walks, Catherine 264; James 264; John 264
Wall, John 212; William 85
Wallgrave, Lady 120; Sir William, kt. 120
Wallies, ... 172
Wallingford, Oxon. 111*n*
Wallwen, Jane 79; Sir Richard, kt.79
Walmisley, Roberte 102
Walsall, Staffs. 107
Walsh, Eleanor 191; John 314; Pierce 191; Thomas, bishop 281
Walshforth, Hunsingore, Yorks. 243
Walsingham, Walsyngham, Baron 60*n*; Francis 1*, 2*, 53, 54*; Thomas 11
Walsingham, Norfolk 61*n*; W. Parva 62**n*
Walsoken, Norfolk 62
Walthamstowe, Essex 50*
Walton, George 70, 72; Richard 90; 70
Walton in the Ainsty, W.R.Yorks. 232**n*; in Sandal Magna, Yorks. 36*n*
Walton Head, Follifoot, Kirkby-Overblow, Yorks. 33*n*
Walton-le-Dale, Lancs. 221
Walworth(e), Peter 34**n*; William 34*n*; 34*n*
Wandsworth, Surrey 191
Wansell, Margaret 112
Wantage, Wantadge, Berks. 86*, 87
Warblington, Hants. 39, 122
Warborrowgh, Oxon. 111
Warburton, Eliza 234; 226
Warcoppe, Thomas, martyr 117
Ward(e), Ann 217, 218, 236, 239, 242*; Arrabella 231; Bella 228, 241, 242; Charles 227, 228, 232, 236*; Edmund 208*, 214, 215, 217; Elizabeth 205, 210, 215, 228; Francis 227, 235*; George 204*, 205, 207, 217; Gilbert 223; Hanna 232*; James 236, 238, 239; Jes. 242; John 208, 209; Joseph 228, 236, 239; Margaret 204, 205, 207, 208, 218, 223; Mary 227, 228, 236, 239; Richard 228; Sara 239; Tiby 232; Wm. 207, 214, 217, 218, 239; 86, 228
Wardour Castle, Tisbury, Wilts. 191, 198, 307–309
Ware, Herts. 47, 51*
Wareing, Ambrose, O.S.B. 225
Warley, Worcs. 61*n*
Warmeford, Ric. 122; 122
Warminghurste, Sussex 81

Warminster, Wilts. 66*n*
Warnam, Sussex 81
Warnehill, Cumberland 117
Warner, Rev. Vincent 129
Warnford, Oliver 411; Richward 40; 40
Warren, Teresia 329
Warreyne, William 107
Warrington, Lancs. 221, 268
Warter upon the Wolde, Yorks. 15*
Warton, Anne 25*n*; Edward 25*n*
Warwick, ... 228
Warwick, Warwike 65, 66*n*; St. Maryes 65
Warwick bridge, Carlisle, Cumb. 226
Wase, Henry 45
Washingley, *fam.* of 74*n*
Washingley, Hunts. 74**n*, 75, 125, 127
Waten 228
Water Eaton, near Kidlington, Oxford 99*n*, 114
Waterman, Richard 83
Waterper(r)y, Oxon. 97*n*, 106
Waters, Cather. 227; E. 231; John 259; Joseph 227, 242; Mary 227, 237, 239–242; Sara 242
Watersfield, Sussex 327*, 328
Waterton, Elizabeth 36*n*; Sir Thomas 36*n*; 126*
Waterton, Yorks. 126; [? Walton]
Watkinson, John Gregory, O.S.B. 225
Watlington, Norfolk 61**n*, 62**n*
Watson, Ann 206–208, 210, 211, 236, 252; Barnabas 264; Catharine 207; Charles 262; Christopher 32**n*; Rev. David 127; Elizabeth 208, 236; James 260,263; John 247, 252, 256, 262–264; Joseph 256; Lucy 252; Martha 236; Mary 206, 232, 237, 256, 262, 263*, 264; Mary Ann 263; Ralphe 34, 241*; William 206–208, 234, 236*; Rev. William 18*n*, 127; . . . . . 32, 34; *see* Ustanson 18*n*
Watten, Flanders 305–308
Wattford, Herts. 47
Watton, co. Derby 93*n*
Watts, James 301
Wayne, Richard 31
Wead(d), Bella 230; Francis 228; James 228, 229; Richard 229; 228, 229
Weaver, Alice 195; 195
Webb, Rev. Doctor [? Laurence] 129; John 124; Robert 44; *als.* Corbett, Robert 123; 44
Webster, Elizabeth 273**n*; Katherine 36; Richard 13*n*; 36
Wed(d)el(l), Agnes 20**n*; Ann 20**n*; John 20**n*, 24*n*
Wedesbury, Staffs. 91; Wednesbury
Wedicar, Lancs. 38
Weekes, Essex 51
Weldon, Thomas 86
Welds, Ann 248; Catharine 248; William 248
Welford, William 351
Welford, Northants. 282
Well 15*n*
Welland, Worcs. 64
Weller, Wm. 320
Welles, Gilbert 122; Swithnne 122; 122
Wellington, co. Hereford 78
Wellwick in Holderness, E.R.Yorks. 36*n*
Wells, Catharine 251; G(u)ilbert 39**n*; Goody 315; Mary 273, 274; Swithin, martyr 39*n*; Thomas 39*n*, 294; William 251*; 39
Wells, Norfolk 287; Somerset 5, 6, 66*, 67*n*
Welsh, Thomas 216
Welshehampton, Salop. 125
Wem, Salop. 125
Wendlebury, Wendelbury 109**n*
Wenham, Suffolk 55*n*
Wenman, *fam.* of 114*n*; Thomas 114**n*
Wennye, *see* Ewenny 94**n*
Wensley 15*n*, 353; W. Dale 353
Werdnam, James 86
Wesnham, Suffolk 61*n*
Westby(e), West(e)b(i)e(ye), John 38, 69, 71, 126
Westby, Gisburn, W.R.Yorks. 13*n*, 15**n*
Westby, Lancs. 38
Wes(t)cot(t), Mary 88*n*; Sebastian 47; 88*n*
Weste, West, Anne 13**n*, 312; Dorothy 57*n*; Edmund 51, 57*n*, 62*n*; George 13*n*; Jane 26**n*; Joan 13*n*; John 13*n*, 62**n*; Mary Anne 261, 270*; William 113; 51, 113
Weste Dereham, Norfolk 56
West Heslerton, E.R.Yorks. 16*n*
Westminster 42*, 105*n*, 189*n*, 271, 310; Gate House prison 128; St. Mary's chapel, Romney Terrace 310
West Winch(e), Norfolk 62**n*
Westebeye, Westbie, John 69, 71
Western, Ann 203, 206–208
Westham, Essex 36*n*, 50
Westmoreland, Charles, earl of 12*n*, 13*n*
Weston, Lord 147, 183; Rev. Thomas 273**n*; William 102
Weston, Suffolk 55*n*, 57*n*, 62*n*; W.R. Yorks. 192, 193*
Weston-sub-edge, Gloucs. 82, 84
Weston-Underwood, Bucks. 309
Weston, Market-, Suffolk 55*n*
Westram, Kent 11*
Wetherall, Wethereld, Agnes 25*n*; Andrewe 25*n*; Ann 25*n*; Audrey 25**n*;

Isobel 25*n*; James 25**n*; John 25*n*; Mary 25*n*
Wetherby, W.R.Yorks. 223, 225, 227–230, 232**n*, 238
Wetherden, Suffolk 55*n*, 121
Wethereld, Etheldred(a) 24*n*, 25*n*; James 24*n*, 25**n*; *see* Wetherall 25**n*
Wetherffield, Essex 48
Wever, Alexander 64
Whalley, Anne 59*n*; Edmund, abbot 23*n*; Edward *als.* Goodreck 23*n*; Elizabeth 23**n*
Wharfedale district, W.R.Yorks. 188
Wharton, Anne, Lady 12**n*; Frances, Lady 12*n*; Philip, Lord 12*n*, 14*n*; Sir Thomas, created Lord 12*n*; Thomas, Lord 33*n*
What(e)ley 111**n*
Whawley, *see* Whalley
Wheel(e)hous(e), Ann 241, 250, 252; Elizabeth 247, 250, 256; *fam.* of 222; John 252; John William 252; Katherine 224; Margaret 256; Mary 244, 248*, 251; M. Ann 247; Mary Ann 272; Mary Jane 252; W. 246; William 237, 241, 244*, 247*, 250*, 256; 249*, 250
Wheler *als.* Feltoe, George 82
Whetenhall, dame Catherine Maura, O.S.B. 308; Henry 308; Fr. Henry, S.J. 308*, 316*n*; Rev. James 308; dame Mary Placida, O.S.B. 308; Thomas 308
Whetstone, Sir Bernard 59*n*
Whincup, Ann 272*
Whistler, Dorothy 57*n*; Thomas 89
Whitacre, Widaker, Lancs. 69, 71
Whitaker(s), Isabella 269; John 269; Laurence 70, 72
Whitaker(s), Highe, Lancs. 70, 72
Whitby, N.R.Yorks. 223
Whitchenor, Staffs. 91
White, Adam 110; Humffrey 123; John 40; Joseph 292, 295; Stephen 99, 113; Thomas 41; . . . . . 41, 122*, 123; *see* Bishop Petre 313
Whitechappell, Middlesex 48
Whitehall [palace] 177, 277
White Lackington, Somerset. 66*n*
Whitehead, Ann 238; Mary 238; 238
Whitehorne, ... 49
Whitehouse, Ann 36*n*; William 36*n*
Whiteley, Ann 272; James 272*
Whitgift, Archbishop 56*n*
Whithead, Dame Isabel, O.S.B. 13*n*
Whiting(e), Elizabeth 84; William 84
Whitmore, John 68
Whittaker, William Peter 269
Whittingham, Thomas 69
Whittingham, Lancs. 69
Whittle, Ann Eliza Mary 347; Isabelle 348; Joanna Elizabeth 347; William James 347
Whixley, near Knaresborough, Yorks. 247*n*, 273*n*
Whoakes, Catherine 261, 263, 270; David 261; James 261, 263, 270*; William 263
Whorwood, Margaret 65*n*; William 65*n*
Whytinge, Elizabeth 81; William 81
Whytmore, John 68
Wickham, Myles 62
Wicklieff, Frauncis 118
Wicks, Anne 283
Wickware, Gloucs. 84
Wiclyffe, ... 38
Widaker, Whitacre, Lancs. 69, 71
Wielson, Rev. 127
Wigan, Lancs. 198, 221
Wigborowe, Salcott, Essex 51
Wigenhale, Norfolk 55**n*
Wigenhale St. Mary, Norfolk 55*n*
Wiggan, Wygan, Agnes 30**n*
Wigges, Rev. William 128; [? Mr. Weeks in Challoner]
Wigglesworth, John 263; Mary Ann 263; Mary Jane 263
Wighill, W.R.Yorks. 232*n*
Wigston Magna, Leics. 193*
Wilberfoss, Wilberforce, *fam.* of 36*n*; Jane 36**n*; Roger 36*n*; Thomas 36**n*
Wilberfoss Priory, E.R.Yorks. 23*n*
Wilborne, John 122
Wilbraham, Amy 55*n*; Thomas 55*n*
Wilcox(e), Ann 319; Rev. Robert [martyr] 129
Wildon(e), Wyldon, John 29**n*; *als.* Savell [*als.* Hewet], Rev. John 128; Katheryne 29**n*
Wildthorpe 35*n*
Wilford, Joan 74*n*; Robert 74*n*
Wilie, Thomas 16*n*
Wilkenson, Paule 124
Wilkes, William 223**n*
Wilkinson, Agnes 27**n*; Charles 262, 263; David 261; Elizabeth 30**n*, 258, 261*; Frances 249, 265*, 267, 269, 270, 272; Gregorie 27**n*; Janet 30**n*; John 30**n*, 247; Mar. 248; Margaret 250, 265; Marianne 248; M. Ann 246, 247, 249; Mar. Anne 252; Martha 252; Mary 254; Mary Ann 250, 262, 265; Rhoda 293, 296, 298, 299; Thomas 46, 247–250, 252, 254, 262, 265; William 30**n*, 256, 258, 261, 265; Rev. William 24*n*, 35**n*; . . . . . 46, 226, 248*, 249*; *see* Lomas 246
Wilks, Rev. . . . . *als.* Tomson, confessor 220, 223**n*
William of Orange 190, 305
William, Albert 344

Williams, Alexander 98*, 113; *fam.* of 98*n*; John 76; Margarett 112; R. F. 188*n*; Reignold 66; Thomas 112; 98**n*, 101, 125
Williamson, Helen 30*n*; John 30**n*; Margery 41; Robert 100; Rev. Robert 18**n*; 30**n*
Willford, Thomas 50, 122; 50, 122
Willingham, Sussex 80
Willis, Christofer 111
Willison, Anne 77
Willmot, Edward 39*n*; Mary 39*n*
Willomson, Agnes 91
Willoughby, ... 121*
Willoughton, near Kirton, Lincs. 201*n*
Willowbies, Michaell 37
Willsthorp, Ann 271*
Willyams, Rev. Morris 128
Wilmore, Winefred 318
Wilson, Alfred Paulinus, O.S.B. 222; Ann 263; Eduard 212; John 253; Margaret 229, 231, 271*; Mary 212, 272*; Share 272; William 224; . . . . . 224; *see* Wielson
Wilstrop(p)(e), Agnes, Anne(s), Lady 12**n*; Sir Oswald 12*n*
Wilstrop, Kirk Hammerton, W.R. Yorks. 12*n*
Wiltes, earl of 40*n*
Winchcombe, Gloucs. 83
Winchendon, Upper, Bucks. 112*n*
Winchester, Sir William, marquess of 59**n*
Winchester, Hants. 3, 6, 39,41**n*,110*n*, 277, 308, 309*, 311, 317, 350; bus-shop of 39; Castle 277; Gaol 41*n*
Winck(e)feilde, Berks. 86*
Wincope, Elisabeth 253; Ellen 253; John 253
Wincup, Elizabeth 270; John 250; Sarah 250*
Wind, Mary 253; Robt. 253*
Windham, Doctor 131; Rev. Philip 310; *see* Wyndham 310
Windoe, père 178
Windsor, Andrew, Lord 17*n*; Catherine, Ladie 65**n*; Edward, Lord 65*n*; Mrs. Edward (Jane) 13*n*; William, Lord 82*n*
Windsore 3
Wingerworth, near Spinkhill, co. Derby 197
Wingfield *als.* Davis, Rev. Richard 127; 58*n*
Wingfield, Suffolk 277*; Castle 276
Winn, Maria 212; Mary 212; Robert 212; Sarah 212
Winsdill, Thomas 62
Winship, Sarah 251
Winslade, William 95**n*
Winter, Elizabeth 82*n*
Winterborn(e), Emma 258; George 252, 258; Mary 252; Phebe 252; Sarah 258
Winterburn, John 228; Mary 231, 232; 228, 231
Winterby, John 227
Winwick, Northants. 82*n*
Wirwell, Catherine 61*n*; John 61*n*
Wisbech, Wisbe(a)ch, Wisbi(t)ch(e), Cantab. 35*n*, 74*n*, 126–128; Castle 74*n*
Wiseman, C. 272; Cardinal 148; Charlotte 246, 262, 272*; Elizabeth 246, 249, 251–253, 255; George 272; Mat. 246; Thomas 122; William 122; 249
Witchall, Walter 125
Witche, co. Worcs. 64*; St.Nycholas' 64
Witham, Essex 278
Withers, Doctor 50
Withy, Rev. Edward, S.J. 307; *see* Wythie
Witley parva, Worcs. 64
Witney, Oxon. 114**n*
Wittes, Garrett 84
Witworth, Elizabeth 201
Woddall, *see* Weddell 20*n*
Wode, Mary 227
Wogan, John 66*n*; Mary 66*n*
Wolf, Mary 258
Wollsley, Rev. John, 129; 125
Wollsley bridge, Staffs. 125
Wolmer, Elizabeth 62*n*; John 62*n*
Wolseley, Cassandra 89**n*; Erasmus 89**n*
Wolseley, Staffs. 89*n*
Wolvercot 114*n*
Wolverhampton, Staff. 281
Wood(d)(e), Grace 28**n*; John 30**n*; William 28**n*
Wood, Agnes 30**n*; â, Anthony 97*n*, 98*n*, 109*n*; Elizabeth 275; John 24*n*, 275*; Rafe 103; Thomas 30**n*, 206, 211; William 44, 228–230
Woodburne, William 224
Woodford Hall, Essex 59*n*
Woodhouse, ... 121
Woodruffe, Ann 17*n*
Woods, Jane 264; Js. 242
Woodstock, Oxon. 97**n*
Woodward, Philip 127; Rev. [John] 129
Woolger, Teresia 329
Wool-Lavington, Sussex 305**n*
Woolley, Royston, Yorks. 17*n*
Woolton, Childwall, Lancs. 221, 222*
Wootton, Christopher 45
Wootton, Gloucs. 85
Worcester 6, 63–66, 94, 96*, 189, 201*n*, 222*n*, 280, 308; bishop of 63–66, 94*, 96*; St. Andrewe's 64; St. Helene's 64; St. Nycholas' 63
Workington, Cumberland 249*n*

Worksop, Notts. 196, 207*n*
Wormeley, Simon 102
Worsborough, Darfield, Yorks. 32**n*
Wors(e)ley, Raffe 69, 103; 48*
Worthington, Dr.73*n*; John 91; Rev. John, S.J. 141*; Ric. 126; Rev. Thomas, O.P. 196; William 49*; . . . . . 126; Rev. [Thomas] 129
Wotton 199
Wragby, co. Lincoln 352*n*
Wraggoe deanery, co. Lincoln 352
Wrawbie, Wrawby, co. Lincoln 352**n*
Wraxall, Somersets. 67*n*
Wray, John 121; William 274
Wright(e), Ann 215, 216, 218, 232*n*, 239, 291, 293, 308; Ann J. 294; Anthonie 102; Anthony George 304, 332*n*; Catharine 205; Rev. Charles 293; Christopher 36*n*, 246; Rev. Dr., *als.* Dobson 129; Eduard 215; Eliza(beth) 218, 232**n*, 289; Emote 33; *fam.* of 304*, 309; Gilbert 215, 216, 218; Isabella 232*n*; John 36*n*, 232**n*; Lucy 349; Mary 205, 232**n*; Mary Ann 205; Peter George 216; Robert 205; Samuel 232**n*; Sarah 321; Stephen 205; Thomas 289, 291; William 27**n*, 245; 191*n*
Wright-Biddulph, Anthony George 348*n*; Anthony George Wilfred Aloysius 347; Anthony John 304, 305; Catherine Dorothy 348*n*
Wriothesley, Anne *or* Ellen 40*n*; William 40*n*
Writt(e)l(l)(e), Essex 50, 122
Wrongey 62*n*
Wryght, Hughe 88
Wrythe, *see* Wriothesley 40*n*
Wyat, Ann 295, 300
Wyber, Henry 117
Wyburne, John 103
Wyddington, Essex 51
Wye, Kent 103
Wygan, Wiggan, Agnes 30**n*
Wyham-cum-Cadeby, co. Lincoln 351
Wykes, Mary 273
Wyldinge, William 83
Wyldon, *see* Wildon
Wylkynson, William 30*n*; *see* Wilkinson
Wymeringe, Hants. 122
Wyndham, Rev. Philip 310, 334; *see* Windham
Wynne, John 43, 44
Wynslote, William 95**n*; *see* Winslade
Wyot, Hewgh 104
Wyrdnam, John 86; 86
Wyse, John 106
Wyseman, ... 106
Wytham, Anth. 103
Wythie, Rev. Edward 307*, 313; John Bernard, O.S.B. 307; *see* Withy
Yard, William 100
Yardley, Worcs. 47, 64
Yarker, Eliza 267; Maria 267, 268; Mary Ann 268; Thomas 267, 268
Yate(s), Y(e)ate, Ann 344*; Anthony 108**n*; Edward 106; Elizabeth 110**n*; *fam.* of 100**n*, 108*n*; Fra(u)ncis 86, 110**n*; James 112; John 85, 86, 106**n*; John *als.* Vincent, S.J. 106**n*; Mabyn 112; Richard 86; Rev.Richard 127; Thomas 85; 85*, 99, 100**n*, 105, 110
Yaxley, Alice 63*n*; Anne 63*n*; Rev. Christopher, 63*n*; Eva 55*n*; Francis 63*n*; Rev. Francis 63*n*; J. 103; Richard 63*n*; Rev. Richard, [martyr] 127; Rev. Thomas 63*n*; W. 103; William 55*n*, 121; . . . . . 126*; *als.* Earthe, Rev. 129
Yaxley, Suffolk 63*n*, 121
Yearle, near Belford, Northumb. 225*n*
Yeastley, Yestleye, near Oxford 111**n*, 113**n*
Yeate, *see* Yate 106
Yeling, Ealing, Middlesex 47
Yelsley, Mawde 91; Roger 91
Yelverton, Chr. 104; Elizabeth 62*n*; Humphrey 62*n*
Yews, Sarah 200
Yoman, Isabell 29
Yonge, Francis 222, 223*; Margaret 223*; Walter 64
York, 3*, 6, 12–29, 31–38, 43*n*, 66*n*, 192, 194, 197*, 202*n*, 220–223, 225, 226, 238*n*, 261*n*, 263, 270, 271; Archbishop of 3, 12, 15*n*, 35*n*, 38*n*, 43*n*, 66*n*; bushop of 3; Richard, duke of 74*n*; " Audmark," *old market* 19*n*; Bar Convent 194, 197, 223*n*; Bishophill 17*n*, 22*n*; Bishopsfield, near 17*n*; Bushopthorpe 3; Castle 13*n*, 14*n*, 16*n*, 18–22, 25*n*, 26*n*, 29*n*, 31*n*, 32*n*, 34*n*, 35*n*, 202**n*, 222, 223*n*; Castlegate 21*n*, 27*n*; Coney St. 14*n*, 20*n*, 21*n*, 27*n*, 29*n*; Kidcote(s) [prison], the, upon Ousebridge 23*n*, 24**n*, 28*n*; High [prison] 19*n*; Low [prison] 19*n*; Mayor's [prison] 24*n*; Sheriff's [prison] 24*n*, 35*n*; King's Court 17*n*, 20*n*, 23**n*; Micklegate 12*n*, 25*n*; North Street 27*n*; Ousebridge [prison] 18–20, 23**n*, 28*n*; Ousebridge-end 27*n*; Pavement 23*n*, 29*n**, 30*n*, 32*n*; Peaseholme 19**n*; Peter prison 19**n*; " The Shambles " 20*n*, 27*n*; Toft Green 24**n*, 29*n*; *Chapels and parishes*—All Hallows 19**n*, 29**n*, 30*n*, 32*n*; All Saints p. 27*n*; St. Andrew's p. 27*n*; Christ's p. 20*n*, 22*n*, 25**n*, 26**n*; St. Crux p. 22*n*, 28*n*; St. Cuthbert's 19**n*, 30*n*; St. Dennis' p. 30**n*; St. John's p. 24*n*, 27*n*; St. Martin's 12*n*, 14*n*, 20**n*, 21*n*, 27*n*,

29*n*; St. Mary's 21*n*, 22*n*, 23*n*, 27*n*; St. Maurice's p. 30*n*; St. Michael le Belfry 19*n*, 20*n*, 27*n*, 29*n*; St. Olave's p. 19*n*, 28*n*; St. Peter the Little 29*n*; St. Sampson's p. 20*n*, 28*n*, 29*n*; Holy Trinity p. 17*n*, 20*n*, 23*n*

Young(s), Alice 195*, 292, 293, 296, 299; Ann 195, 203, 208, 213, 223; Bernard Joseph 196; Catharine 206; David 203–205; Edward 196, 200, 202, 214; Elizabeth 202–204, 213, 216, 217; *fam.* of 195; Fanny 214–218; Francis 285; George 194*n*, 196, 201*n*, 202*n*, 207*n*, 214; Helen Mary 217; Isaac 195*, 196; James 196*, 204*n*, 207*n*; Jane 201–203, 212; John 195*, 205, 211, 214–217, 285, 289, 290; John Joseph 196; John Joseph Baldwin 196, 198; Joseph 203, 213; Julia 212, 214*n*; Marmaduke 201*n*; Maria Teresa 196; Martha 285; Mary 196, 201*n*, 203–208, 212–217; Mary Agnes 215; Mathilda 213; Peter 201; Richard Pendrill 216; Robert 218; Sarah 288, 289; Sophia Mary 196; Teresia 204*, 205, 208*, 210, 217; Thomas Arthur 196, 204*n*; Thomas Marmaduke 201*n*, 203–206, 208, 212–217, 219; William Vincent 217

Younghusband, Samuel 226

Yoxall, Staffs. 91

Ypres 98*n*, 306; bishop of 98*n*, 306

Ypswitch, Suffolk 121

Ysham, ... 123

Yslington, Islington, Middlesex 123*

Zimmerman, [Rev. Benedict, O.C.D.] 199

THE FIFTEENTH REPORT

OF THE

Catholic Record Society

PRESENTED TO THE ANNUAL GENERAL MEETING AT
ARCHBISHOP'S HOUSE, WESTMINSTER,

on

THURSDAY, JULY 17, 1919

Together with the Roll of Members, the Constitutions, &c.

Constitutions

1. *Name.* The name of the Society is "THE CATHOLIC RECORD SOCIETY."

2. *Objects.* The objects are the transcribing, printing, indexing, and distributing to its members the Catholic Registers of Baptisms, Marriages and Deaths, and other old Records of the Faith, chiefly personal and genealogical, since the Reformation in England and Wales.

3. *Management.* The affairs of the Society are managed by a Council consisting of twelve members and four honorary officers, viz., The Recorder, Bursar, Legal Adviser and Secretary—four forming a quorum. It has power to appoint a President and Vice-Presidents, its Chairman and Officers, and to fill vacancies on its own body, and has power to refuse or take away membership. One-third of the twelve members and all the honorary officers retire each year, but are eligible for re-election. Nominations of New Members of the Council must be sent to the Secretary fourteen days before the Annual Meeting. The representation and management are reserved to Catholic Members.

4. *Subscription.* The subscription is one guinea per annum, which entitles members to the publications for the year, but the names of any members whose subscription shall be two years in arrears will thereupon be removed from the Society, and not be readmitted until all arrears are paid.

Subscriptions are due on June 1 in each year, and no work is issued to any member whose subscription is unpaid. A member wishing to retire from the Society must intimate his intention to the Bursar or Secretary before the 1st day of June, or be held liable for his subscription for the ensuing year.

Personal Life-Membership may be obtained on payment of twenty guineas in advance. Members who have paid subscriptions for ten consecutive years and who are not in arrear may obtain the same privilege on payment of ten guineas. All life subscriptions are to be capitalized.

5. *Privileges.* The members are entitled to the Volume or Volumes printed for the year of subscription, no Volume being issued to any member whose subscription is unpaid. They may also, on prepayment, obtain back numbers (if in stock) on such terms as the Council may direct.

6. *Meetings.* An Annual Meeting is held in the month of June or July, of which at least seven days' notice is sent to all the members. At this meeting a report of the work of the Society, with a statement of the income and expenditure, is presented. This is issued together with the list of members and the Constitutions of the Society.

7. *Audit.* The Bursar's accounts are audited by a member of the Society appointed by the Council, at the close of the financial year, which expires on May 31.

N.B.—The Bursar deals with Membership and Subscriptions.

The Catholic Record Society

FOUNDED JUNE 10, 1904

PATRONS

His Eminence the Cardinal Archbishop of Westminster

The Most Rev. the Archbishop of Birmingham

The Most Rev. the Archbishop of Liverpool

The Most Rev. the Archbishop of Cardiff, O.S.B.

PATRON AND PRESIDENT

His Eminence Cardinal Gasquet, O.S.B.

VICE-PRESIDENTS

Colonel the Right Hon. Lord Edmund Talbot, D.E.M., P.C., G.C.V.O., D.S.O., M.P.

Admiral of the Fleet the Lord Walter Kerr, G.C.B.

Alderman Sir John Knill, Bart., K.C.S.G.

Sir Henry Farnham Burke, Garter Principal King of Arms, K.C.V.O., C.B., F.S.A.

COUNCIL (*Elected*)

V. Rev. Prior Bracey, O.P.
V. Rev. Canon Burton, D.D.
George F. Engelbach
Sir Henry Jerningham, Bart.
Rev. John H. Pollen, S.J.
Marquis of Ruvigny
Major Francis J. A. Skeet
John P. Smith, J.P.
V. Rev. Canon Sutcliffe, M.A.
Major R. Trappes-Lomax
George C. Williamson, Litt.D.

Honorary Officers (On Council ex officio)

Hon. Recorder
Joseph Gillow

Hon. Legal Adviser
Charles J. Roskell

Hon. Bursar
Leonard C. C. Lindsay, F.S.A., 18 Grosvenor Mansions, 82 Victoria Street, Westminster, S.W.1

Hon. Secretary
Joseph S. Hansom, 110 Palace Gardens Terrace, Kensington, W.8

Bankers
Messrs Coutts and Co., 440 Strand, W.C.2

FIFTEENTH ANNUAL REPORT

THE cessation of hostilities has brought little or no relief to our work so far. Prices of material and labour are affected by the unrest consequent on the ruthless war forced on the world. We can only hope that time may tone down the restless state of affairs, and that the sound sense of our Country will assert its sway, and things assume some permanency and stability. Caution is called for meanwhile.

The Council expresses its sincere thanks for the consideration shown by members in the trying times.

The Seventh Douay Diary has still been held up by the long illness of Canon Burton, in which we all sympathize; but he hopes to proceed with it soon. Dom Birt expects to be free soon of his work as military chaplain, and to get ready the Downside papers. Both are well advanced, and it would be a pity to start on other works which might hold them up.

Prior Bracey is directing transcripts of Dominican annals. Those of the Franciscan nuns at Taunton are in a forward state.

Volume xxi, dealing with the Venerable Philip Howard, Earl of Arundel, is nearing completion, and the delay by the war has had one happy result, in enabling some new matter, then tied up, to be included. The index is in the press. There have been many difficulties over xxii. Meanwhile Mr J. P. Smith, a member of Council, has again generously come to our help by undertaking the expense of another volume of Lancashire Registers, which is expected to be put in hand before the Annual Meeting.

It must be our endeavour to aim at getting complete, or well advanced, four books in this, the sixteenth year.

The Council has had the pleasure of offering congratulations to Sir Henry Farnham Burke, a Vice-President, on the occasion of his promotion to the office of Garter Principal King of Arms. This is the first time the post has been awarded to a Catholic since the Reformation.

The Governors of the John Rylands Library at Manchester having generously initiated an endeavour to replace the priceless treasures of the Library of Louvain University, so ruthlessly and wantonly destroyed by the Germans in 1914, appealed to the Council to assist them in this good work. It was agreed unanimously that the Society be recommended, under the special circumstances, to pass a vote offering the Library a complete set of the volumes already issued; and a motion to that effect is to be submitted to the General Meeting.

The obituary list has been largely swollen during the year by eleven deaths, including many of distinction and venerable years. The Very Rev. Monsignor Claud Reginald Lindsay, for whom prayers were asked last year, supplied several papers to Vol. xix, and had made considerable progress with others, which

are being completed; The Right Rev. Patrick Fenton, Bishop of Amycla; The Very Rev. Raymund Canon Stanfield had supplied interesting papers to previous volumes, and was editing another in xxii shortly before his death; Sir Alfred Scott Scott-Gatty, Garter Principal King of Arms; Mrs John Hungerford Pollen; Mr George Craig Saunders Pauling; Mr Charles Edward Mumford; Dr John Charles Cox, a distinguished archæologist and author, from whom we might have hoped for assistance in our work; Angela Lady Herries, widow of our first President; Mr Frederick Annesley Stapleton Bretherton; Mr Basil Thomas Fitzherbert subscribed up to the end, but had transferred his rights to his son, the Lord Stafford.

Another subscription is taken up by a relative, so the material loss is reduced to nine. There are expectations that more of the vacancies caused by death may be replaced during the current year, and be recorded in the next report.

Three members have resigned, and the name of a fourth has been removed from the Roll.

Three have joined as new members. Two have rejoined, and we note with pleasure that the Prioress of Hayward's Heath, C.R.L., now that the war seems over, has seen the way to resume her place as a Founder.

The net result is therefore a loss of eight members, reducing the Roll to three hundred and fifty-two.

It is worthy of note that the Archbishop of Birmingham has taken up the subscription of the late Canon Caswell; whilst Mother Prioress of Bruges, C.R.L., assumes that of Lady Maud Barrett.

Four old members have compounded for Life membership.

Sir Henry S. Jerningham, Bart.; the Rev. John Hungerford Pollen, S.J.; Mr G. F. Engelbach; and Mr J. P. Smith are the four members retiring by effluxion of time.

PROGRESS

THE position of our Society as compared with other Record-printing Societies and the dates of foundation will be of interest. These Societies, even with a smaller membership, have done and are doing valuable work. They deserve more support.

1904	CATHOLIC RECORDS (1 June 1919)	352
1834	Surtees .. .. Limited to	350
1869	Harleian	253 ?
1898	Lancashire Parish Registers	191
1888	British Records	186
1904	Canterbury and York (Episcopal Registers) ..	175
1877	Harleian (Register Section)	166 ?
1899	Yorkshire Parish Registers	158
1885	Yorkshire Archæological (Record Series) ..	151
1898	Durham and Northumberland Parish Register Society .. .. .. Limited to	150

INVESTMENT ACCOUNT.

DR.		£ s. d.	£ s. d.	CR.		£ s. d.
1918				1918		
June 1	Invested in Consols . .	420 7 3		June 1	Purchase £500 Consols	420 7 3
	,, War Loan . .	379 8 1	799 15 4		(Value, May 31, 1919, £276 5s.)	
	Balance, uninvested, £37 19s. 6d.,				Purchase £350 War Loan 5% Bonds (1929–47) .	332 10 1
	less Dividend 17s. 6d. trans-				,, £50 War Loan 5% Bonds . .	46 18 0
1919	ferred to Income Account .	37 2 0		1919	,, £50 War Loan 5% Bonds . .	47 4 3
May 31	4 Life Subscriptions at £10 10s.	42 0 0	79 2 0	May 31	Balance to be Invested	31 17 9
			£878 17 4			£878 17 4

INCOME AND EXPENDITURE ACCOUNT.

DR.		£ s. d.	£ s. d.	CR.		£ s. d.
1919				1919		
May 31	295 Subscriptions for 1918–19	309 15 0		May 31	E. Mosdell, Illustrations, Vols. XXI, XXII .	7 4 6
	22 ,, 1919–20	23 2 0			Medici Society, Illustrations, ,, ,, .	7 3 6
	33 ,, 1917–18	34 13 0			Whitehead & Son, on account Vol. XXII. .	75 0 0
	14 ,, 1916–17	14 14 0			,, Annual Reports . . .	19 1 10
	8 ,, 1915–16	8 8 0			M. Austin, stationery	4 8 11
	3 ,, 1914–15	3 3 0	393 15 0		Reporter, Annual Meeting	1 1 0
	Back Numbers . . .	17 2 0			Hon. Secretary, honorarium	50 0 0
	Lord Burghley's Map . .	0 12 0			,, petty cash (in hand 5s. 11d.) .	15 0 0
	Donation: W. Farrer, Litt.D. .	1 15 0	19 9 0		Hon. Bursar for advertisements . . .	2 9 5
	Interest on Deposit . .	7 8 10			,, postage and stationery . .	1 19 9
	Dividend on Consols . .	8 15 0			,, place of meeting . . .	2 2 0
	,, War Loan . .	14 17 6	31 1 4		Total Expenditure for the Year . .	185 10 11
	Total Income for 1918–19 .		444 5 4			
	Balance, June 1, 1918 . .		147 11 11		Balance	406 6 4
			£591 17 3			£591 17 3

BURSAR'S BALANCE SHEET.

DR.		£ s. d.	CR.		£ s. d.
1919			1919		
May 31	Balance from Income and Expenditure Account	406 6 4	May 31	Balance on Deposit	400 0 0
	Balance on Deposit, June 1, 1918 .	150 0 0		,, Current Account	156 6 4
		£556 6 4			£556 6 4

Examined and found correct, June 11, 1919,
W. SHELDRAKE, *Hon. Auditor.*

LEONARD C. LINDSAY, *Hon. Bursar.*

TRANSACTIONS
OF THE FIFTEENTH ANNUAL GENERAL MEETING.

The Fifteenth Annual Meeting of the Catholic Record Society was held at Archbishop's House, Westminster, by permission of the Cardinal Archbishop, on Thursday the 17th July 1919.

His Eminence Cardinal Gasquet, the President of the Society, took the Chair.

There were also present: the Right Rev. Bishop of Salford; Sir Henry S. Jerningham, Bart.; Sir C. Gordon Watson, K.B.E., C.M.G.; The Very Rev. Prior Higgins, C.R.L.; the Very Rev. Canon Sutcliffe; the Rev. J. R. McKee, for the Oratory; the Rev. J. H. Pollen, S.J.; Messrs. G. F. Engelbach; Joseph Gillow (Recorder); R. N. Green-Armytage; W. A. S. Hewins; L. C. Lindsay (Bursar); C. J. Munich, K.S.G.; W. C. Robinson; C. J. Roskell (Legal Adviser); J. W. Trotman; Alfred Williams; and J. S. Hansom (Secretary).

Messages of regret were received from His Eminence the Cardinal Archbishop of Westminster; the Hon. Mrs Codrington; Mrs. John Humble; the Very Rev. Canon Burton; Major Skeet; Major Trappes-Lomax; Major Vaughan; Mr Baterden; Mr Brierley, Hon. Sec. *Lancs. Parish Register Soc.*, who wrote: "You have weathered the War in a fashion which excites my envy and admiration"; Mr R. D. Radcliffe; Mr J. B. Wainewright; and Dr Williamson.

Cardinal Gasquet expressed his pleasure in being able to attend as President for the first time, having been detained in Rome for three years by hard work. It was with difficulty that he had been able to leave; but, pleading an urgent claim from the Secretary, the Pope had allowed him to depart three weeks before his time. It caused him, however, to miss, that very day, the feast of his Church in Rome, Santa Maria in Campitelli.

During that period they had to deplore the loss of their late President, the Duke of Norfolk, whom he felt it an honour to succeed.

Looking back at the work of the Catholic Record Society, there was every reason to be pleased with the result. What struck him more than anything else was that, beginning humbly after many learned societies, its roll of membership showed it taking a leading place amongst them. At the beginning, when Mr Hansom and others desired to commence the Society, he was sceptical as to the possibility of raising the enthusiasm of Catholics to the pitch of establishing it, and was glad to find his forecast wrong. It was impossible to doubt its utility. Any society would be proud of the volumes printed and distributed to the members. It had only begun; there was still plenty to accomplish in the future.

He had recently been appointed by the Pope to take charge of all archives in the Papal Chancelry, the Vatican Library and gal-

leries, which were second to none in Europe. He found a vast accumulation of bound volumes and loose papers, many of which had been taken from the Holy See by Napoleon and returned a hundred years ago. In four months these had been sorted into thousands of boxes, amongst which were a dozen containing English papers. He had been arranging these in chronological order. Many would form interesting and valuable records for the Society. Only a few related to the Martyrs.

Other documents were more controversial and hardly within the scope of the Society's work, but were most important historically. He had already written a pamphlet illustrating the importance of the Papal archives, as bearing on the diplomatic relations of the Holy See with the European powers, showing that nobody had the slightest idea of its importance. The need of knowledge of these archives was shown by the Foreign Office publications on the Congress of Vienna, the conclusions of which were that, when Pius VII regained his liberty, he lost his influence. About Cardinal Consalvi it was said that he was a man of considerable ability, but that his influence was practically nil. The real truth was that Pius VII was never more powerful than then and afterwards. Pacca's correspondence with Consalvi was not even referred to.

In conclusion Cardinal Gasquet thanked the Council for electing him as the President of the Society.

Mr Williams proposed the adoption of the Annual Report and Financial Statement, and said he was pleased to see the sound financial position of the Society. He had joined at the beginning, being greatly interested in the history, little more than tradition, of the Church in his county of Monmouthshire and that district. There were few Catholics there, and in the northern part the existence of the Faith was largely due to the Vaughans of Courtfield, the Joneses of Llanarth, the Pritchards, and others. There were few priests, and fewer churches. The records of Glamorganshire and Brecknockshire required looking into by competent persons.

Mr Trotman seconding, said one could not but feel grateful that, in spite of the difficulties of the past years, the Society was in such a flourishing condition. What the President had said about the Vatican archives applied in lesser matters. He was continually coming across things connected with the troublous times of the sixteenth and seventeenth centuries, which ought to be publicly known. Such things were not only suppressed by the Government, but falsities substituted, or history would not have been written as it has been.

Prior Higgins proposed the re-election to the Council for a period of three years of Sir Henry Stafford Jerningham, Baronet; the Rev. John Hungerford Pollen, S.J.; Mr George Frederick Engelbach; and Mr John Peter Smith. He said it was only by the fervour and enthusiasm of their Councillors that the Society could be a success. He hoped those who had given their services would be re-elected.

Mr Munich seconded and expressed the pleasure all must feel

at the Cardinal's attendance, and the hope that he might be able to attend in the future. The motion was carried unanimously.

The Bishop of Salford said unexpected circumstances had brought him to town and enabled him to hear the important address of Cardinal Gasquet. Catholics in England were proud of the fact that the Holy Father had entrusted to His Eminence the Vatican Library and its unique archives; and the fact that those archives contained so much relating to our country, opened up the prospect of the extension of the work of the Society.

As a member of the Society, and also as an Honorary Professor of the University of Louvain, it gave him much pleasure to move the following resolution: "The Catholic Record Society, being desirous of showing its sympathy with the University of Louvain in the grievous loss sustained through the wanton destruction of its Library by the Germans in 1914, resolves that a complete set of its volumes already printed be offered for acceptance."

His Lordship thanked the Council for having recommended the contribution, a gracious action which would be greatly appreciated, whilst it was a privilege for the Society to be associated with such a great work, which was started by the John Rylands Library in his City of Manchester.

Mr Hewins seconding, said that some months back the War Cabinet appointed a Special Committee to consider the question of the German indemnity and dealing with the restoration. He had the honour of suggesting that Germany should be required to replace book for book, MS. for MS., or substitute duplicates. The suggestion was taken to Paris and inserted in the Peace Treaty. He entirely sympathised with the motion. The Society's volumes contained valuable information about the early relations between British and Belgian Catholicism.

The motion was unanimously resolved on.*

Mr Robinson proposed and Mr Williams seconded a vote of thanks to the Council and Officers, which was carried.

Canon Sutcliffe proposed a vote of thanks to Cardinal Gasquet for presiding and to Cardinal Bourne for the use of the Library. Fr Pollen seconded, and said that for a long time after the Reformation no records could be kept in England, the great repositories being abroad, and above all in Rome, now under Cardinal Gasquet's guardianship; and so the prospect of printing them might be hoped for. The volumes would cost more to produce in future, and it might be necessary to restrict the output. The war was over, but not the effect of it.

The President returned thanks, and said that Cardinal Bourne had wished to come to the meeting, but was prevented by two engagements. The interest taken by the Cardinal Archbishop in the Society's work was well known.

* Mr. Guppy, the Librarian of the John Rylands Library, to whom the twenty-one volumes have been sent, informs the Secretary that over 20,000 books have been contributed.

ROLL OF MEMBERS

F—Founders on June 10, 1904 *L*—Life Members

Libraries and other Institutions are to be found under Towns and Places. Those in the Metropolis are under London.

Members for the fifteenth year are retained below after resignation or death.

F Abbotsleigh, Rev. Mother Prioress, C.R.L., Newton Abbot, Devon.
Albany, New York, U.S.A.—New York State Library (J. I. Wyer, Jun., Director), *c/o Messrs G. E. Stechert, 2 Star Yard, Carey Street, W.C.2*
Ampleforth Abbey Library (Rev. P. Justin McCann, M.A., O.S.B., Librarian), Malton, Yorkshire.
Anderton, Mrs Ince, Hôtel des Trois Couronnes, Vevey, Switzerland.
Andrew, Mrs William Raeburn, Cathcart House, Cathcart Road, South Kensington, S.W.10
Antiquaries, Society of, see London.
Arundell of Wardour, The Lady, Wardour Castle, Tisbury, Wilts.
Ashburnham, Lady Catherine, Pembrey, Carmarthenshire.

Barrow Public Library (Charles W. Gabbatt, Librarian), Town Hall, Barrow-in-Furness.
Bartlett, Joseph Henry, 27 Redcliffe Gardens, South Kensington, S.W.10
Baterden, James Rae, 54 Brighton Grove, Newcastle-on-Tyne.
Bath, St John's Priory, South Parade (Very Rev. T. Leo Almond, O.S.B.).
Beaumont, The Lady, Carlton Towers, near Selby.
Beaumont College, Old Windsor, Berks., Very Rev. (William Bodkin) Rector, S.J.
Bedingfeld, Sir Henry Paston, Bart., J.P., Oxburgh Hall, Stoke Ferry, Norfolk.
Bedingfeld, Mrs Raoul, "Borghese," Higher Lincombe Road, Torquay.
Belmont Priory, Rt Rev. the Cathedral Prior, O.S.B., Hereford.
Bergholt (East), Lady Abbess, O.S.B., St Mary's Abbey, near Colchester, Suffolk.
Berkeley, Robert V., J.P., F.S.A., Spetchley Park, Worcester.
Birmingham, Most Rev. (Dr Ilsley) Archbishop of, "Lawnside," Norfolk Road, Edgbaston, Birmingham.
Birmingham.—The Oratory (Very Rev. Richard Garnett Bellasis, Superior), Hagley Road, Edgbaston.
Birmingham Public Library (Walter Powell, Librarian), Ratcliff Place, Birmingham.
Birt, Rev. Henry Norbert, O.S.B.—R.I.P.
Blackburn Public Library (Richard Ashton, Librarian), Blackburn.
Blundell, Francis N., Crosby Hall, Blundellsands, Liverpool.
Bodleian Library, see Oxford.
Bodmin, St Mary's Priory, Very Rev. Prior (McElroy), C.R.L.
Bollandistes, Société des, see Brussels.
Bolton Public Library (Archibald Sparke, Librarian), Bolton, Lancashire.
Boothman, Edward Duncan, M.A., Compton Lodge, Kearsney, Dover.

Boston Public Library (Charles F. D. Belden, Librarian), Boston, Mass., U.S.A.

Boston, Mass., U.S.A.—New England Historic Genealogical Society (Wm. Prescott Greenlaw, Librarian), 9 Ashburton Place (*Messrs B. F. Stevens & Brown*).

F Bowden, Rev. Henry Sebastian, The Oratory, South Kensington, S.W.7

Bradford Public Library (Butler Wood, Librarian), Darley Street, Bradford.

F Brentwood, Rt Rev. (Dr Ward) Bishop of, Bishop's House, Brentwood, Essex.

F Brierley,* Henry, M.A., Sharrow Cottage, Pooley Bridge, near Penrith.

Brighton Public Library (Henry D. Roberts, Librarian), Church Street, Brighton.

Bristol Central Library (Edward Robert Norris Matthews, F.R. Hist. S., Librarian), Bristol.

British Museum, see London.

F Britten, James, K.C.S.G., 41 Boston Road, Brentford.

Brown, Very Rev. William Canon, Old Elvet, Durham.

Bruges, Belgium.—Rev. Mother Prioress, C.R.L., Le Couvent Anglais.

Brussels, Belgium.—Société des Bollandistes, 22 Boulevard St. Michel (Rev. H. Josson, S.J., Librarian).

Buckfast Abbey, Rt Rev. Abbot (Vonier) of, O.S.B., Buckfastleigh, Devon.

Burke, Sir Henry Farnham, K.C.V.O., C.B., Garter Principal King of Arms, Heralds' College, Queen Victoria Street, E.C.4

F Burton, Very Rev. Edwin Hubert Canon, D.D., F.R.Hist.S., 3 Balfour Avenue, Hanwell, W.7

F Burton, Rev. Harold, Spetchley Park, Worcester.

L Callaway, Rev. Thomas, St Mary's Presbytery, Chipping, Preston.

Calthrop, Miss Muriel M. C., 13 Maitland Park Villas, Haverstock Hill, N.W.3

Cambridge, St Edmund's House Library, Mount Pleasant (Rev. Thomas L. Williams, M.A., Librarian).

Cambridge University Library (Francis J. H. Jenkinson, M.A., Litt.D., Librarian), Cambridge.

Cambridge, Massachusetts, U.S.A.—Harvard University Library, *c/o Messrs Allen & Son, Ld., 14 Grape Street, Shaftesbury Avenue, W.C.2*

Cambysopolis, Rt Rev. (Dr Butt) Bishop of, 22 George Street, Portman Square, W.1

Canadian Parliament Library, see Ottawa.

Canea, Rt Rev. (Dr Donnelly) Bishop of, Auxiliary of Dublin, St Mary's, Haddington Road, Dublin.

Canning, Joseph Herbert, Crindau, Newport, Monmouthshire.

Cardiff, Most Rev. (Dr Bilsborrow, O.S.B.) Archbishop of, Archbishop's House, 24 Newport Road, Cardiff.

Cardiff Public Library (Harry Farr, Librarian), Trinity Street, Cardiff.

Carnegie, John, B.A., Burwash, Sunbury, Middlesex.

Carus, Alderman Alexander, J.P., K.S.G., Hoddesden Hall, Darwen, Lancashire.

Cary-Elwes, Very Rev. Dudley Canon, All Souls' Rectory, Peterborough.

Catholic Reference Library, see London.

* Hon. Secretary, Lancashire Parish Register Society.

Chadwick, Rev. Alfred, Byerwood, Burnopfield, Newcastle-on-Tyne.
Charterhouse, see Parkminster.
Chicago, Ill., U.S.A.—Newberry Library, *c/o Messrs B. F. Stevens and Brown, 4 Trafalgar Square, W.C.2*
Chichester-Constable, Major Raleigh, J.P., Burton Constable, Hull.
F Chudleigh, Lady Abbess, O.SS.S., Syon House, Devon.
Clifton, Rt Rev. (Dr Burton) Bishop of, St Ambrose, Leigh Woods, Bristol.
F Codrington, Hon. Mrs, Lark Stoke, Ipsden, Wallingford, Berks.
Colwich, Rev. Mother Prioress, O.S.B., St Benedict's Priory, near Stafford.
L Connolly, Rev. James C., St Joseph's, Bugle Street, Southampton.
Constitutional Club, see London.
Cosgrave, Very Rev. Lawrence Canon, V.F., St Augustine's Presbytery, Preston.
Cotton, Rev. John, D.D., M.A., St Mary's Presbytery, Kemp Street, Fleetwood.
Coulston, Henry Joseph, J.P., Hawksheads, Bolton-le-Sands, Carnforth, Lancashire.
Cowley Franciscan College, Very Rev. (Albert O'Dwyer) Prior, O.S.F.C., near Oxford.
Cox, Rev. George Bede, O.S.B., St Mary's Priory, Highfield Street, Liverpool, W.
Cox, J. Charles, LL.D., F.S.A.—R.I.P.
Crank, Rev. Thomas, Mount Pleasant, Chorley.
F Crisp, Frederick Arthur, F.S.A., Broadhurst, Godalming, *and* 270 *Walworth Road, S.E.17*
F Culleton,* Leo, 92 Piccadilly, W.1
Culley, Rev. Matthew, Coupland Castle, Kirknewton, Northumberland.
Dalton, Llewelyn C., Law Courts, Georgetown, British Guiana, *c/o Rev. W. Dalton, Glynde Vicarage, near Lewes, Sussex.*
Day, Samuel Henry, 1 Pump Court, Temple, E.C.4
Delany, Rev. William, S.J., LL.D., St Ignatius's, 35 Lower Leeson Street, Dublin.
de Paravicini, The Baroness, Ashley Lodge, Abbey Road, Torquay.
F de Zulueta, Captain Francis, M.A., New College, Oxford.
Dolan, Very Rev. Oswald, V.F., St Mary's Rectory, Sheffield.
Douai Abbey, Rt Rev. Abbot (Hurley) of, O.S.B., Woolhampton R.S.O., Berks.
Downside Abbey Library (The Librarian), O.S.B., Stratton-on-the-Fosse, near Bath.
Dublin.—National Library of Ireland (Thomas W. Lyster, Librarian), Kildare Street.
Dublin.—Trinity College Library (Rev.T.K.Abbot,Litt.D.,Librarian).
Dunlop, Archibald Claud, M.A., K.S.G., 225 Almoner's House, St James's Court, Buckingham Gate, S.W.1
Ealing Priory, Very Rev. (T. Wulstan Pearson) Prior, O.S.B., Charlbury Grove, Ealing, W.5
Edinburgh, Rev. Mother Superior, St Margaret's Convent.
Edinburgh Public Library (Hew Morrison, Librarian), George IV Bridge, Edinburgh.
Edinburgh.—The Signet Library (John Minto, M.A., Librarian).
F Edleston, Miss (Alice), Gainford, Darlington, Durham.

* Record Searcher and Heraldic Artist.

L Edmondson, Hubert H., 64 Fishergate, Preston, Lancashire.
Edmondstoune-Cranstoun, C. J., J.P., Corehouse, Lanark, N.B.
Elgar, Sir Edward, O.M., Mus. Doc., LL.D., Severn House, 42 Netherall Gardens, Hampstead, N.W.3
Ellison, Captain Alfred Joseph, Farmhill Park, Stroud, Gloucestershire.
Elwes, Gervase Henry, J.P., Billing Hall, Northampton.
Encyclopedia Press, Inc. (Conde B. Pallen, LL.D., President), 23 West 41st Street, New York City, U.S.A.
F Engelbach, George Frederick, 47 Manchester Street, Manchester Square, W.1
English Colleges, see Rome, Valladolid.
Erdington Abbey, Birmingham, Very Rev. Superior, O.S.B.
Exeter Royal Albert Memorial Library (H. Tapley-Soper, F.R.Hist.S., Librarian), Exeter.
Eyre, Stanislas Thomas, J.P., 60 Ennismore Gardens, S.W.7
Eyston, Mrs, Hendred House, Steventon, Berks.

Farrell, Thomas Frederic, Brookside, Newland Park, Hull.
Farrer, William, Litt.D., Hall Garth, Carnforth, Lancashire.
Ferrers, Mrs Henry Ferrers, 4 Clanricarde Gardens, W.2
Fitzherbert-Brockholes, William, C.B.E., J.P., Claughton-on-Brock, Garstang R.S.O., Lancs.
Fitzsimons, Frederick John, The Oaks, Altrincham, Cheshire.
Fitzwilliam, Lady Alice, 20 South Street, Park Lane, W.1
Fletcher, Rev. John, The Presbytery, Hillside Road, Streatham Hill, S.W.2
Foran, Charles, "Normanton," 72 Elm Grove, Southsea, Hants.
Fort Augustus, Inverness.—Rt Rev. Abbot (Macdonald), O.S.B.
Fournier, Louis, 18 Rue Chazière, Lyon, France.
Freeland, Very Rev. John Canon, The Presbytery, Bedford.
Fulham Public Library, see London.

Gainsborough, The Earl of, Exton Park, Oakham, Rutland.
Gainsford, William D., J.P., Skendleby Hall, Spilsby, Lincolnshire.
Gaisford-St Lawrence, Julian Charles, J.P., Howth Castle, Dublin.
Gardner, Rev. John, The Rectory, Formby, Liverpool.
Gasquet, His Eminence Cardinal, O.S.B., Palazzo S. Calisto, Trastevere, Rome, Italy.
Gatty, Charles T., F.S.A., 47 Upper Grosvenor Street, W.1
Genealogists, Society of, see London.
F Gillow, Joseph, Westholme, Park Drive, Hale, Cheshire.
Glasgow, Most Rev. (Dr Maguire) Archbishop of, 160 Renfrew Street, Glasgow.
Glasgow.—Mitchell Library (Francis T. Barrett, Librarian), 21 Miller Street.
Glasgow University Library, *c/o Messrs James MacLehose & Son, 61 St Vincent Street, Glasgow.*
Glencross,* Reginald M., M.A., LL.B., F.S.G., F.R.S.A.I., 176 Worple Road, Wimbledon, S.W.19
Gorham, James J., M.A., M.D., J.P., 79 South Side, Clapham Common, S.W.4
Gray, Rev. John, St Peter's, Falcon Avenue, Morningside Road, Edinburgh.
Green-Armytage, R. N., The Shrubbery, Weston-super-Mare, Somerset.

* Record Searcher.

Guildhall Library, see London.
Guiney, Miss Louise Imogen, Grangeleigh, Amberley, Stroud, Gloucestershire.

F Hall, Very Rev. Francis John Canon, V.F., St Charles's Rectory, Jarrat Street, Hull.
Hammersmith Public Library, see London.
Hampstead, Convent I.B.V.M., see London.
F Hansom, Joseph Stanislaus, 110 Palace Gardens Terrace, Kensington, W.8
Harding, George, Book Store, 64 Great Russell Street, W.C.1
Harrow, Middlesex, Rev. Mother Superior, Visitation Convent.
F Harting, Miss (Johanna H.), 17 Avonmore Gardens, Kensington, W.14
Harvard University Library, see Cambridge, U.S.A.
Haverstock Hill, Dominican Priory, see London.
Hawke, Richard, Beaumont la Ronce, Indre et Loire, France.
Hawkesyard Priory, Rugeley, Staffordshire, Very Rev. Prior, O.P.
Hayward, Very Rev. Francis M. Canon, St Mary's Rectory, Worksop.
F Hayward's Heath, Sussex.—Rev. Mother Prioress, C.R.L., Priory of Our Lady of Good Counsel.
Heditch, Rev. Joseph, The Convent, Tower House, Chiswick Lane, Chiswick, W.4
Henson, Rev. Edwin, Cathedral Clergy House, Nottingham.
Heralds' College, see London.
Herries, Angela Lady.—R.I.P.
Hewins, William Albert Samuel, M.A., 98 St George's Square, S.W.1
Hodgson, Major Thomas Garstang, Mere Vale, Prestatyn, Flintshire.
Holden, Bernard Grant, Raglan, Green Hill, Derby.
Holden, Richard, K.S.G., J.P., Woodfield, Clarence Street, Blackburn.
F Hook, Very Rev. Paul, Ph.D., President, St Mary's College, Holywell, North Wales.
Hope, Geoffrey Aloysius Eyton, Cavendish Club, 119 Piccadilly, W.1
Hornsey, Very Rev. (J. O'Leary, D.D.) Prior, C.R.L., Austin Canons, 12 Womersley Road, N.8
Howell, Mrs David, Rose Hill, Penzance, Cornwall.
Hull Public Library (William F. Lawton, Librarian), Albion Street, Hull.
Humble, Mrs John, Forebridge, Stafford.
Hunnybun, William Martin, M.A., 39 Leyborne Park, Kew Gardens, Surrey.
Hussey-Walsh, Valentine, 10 Avenue Marçeau, Paris, France.

Iles, Rev. Richard Augustine, St Joseph's, Binford Place, Bridgwater.

Jarrett, Very Rev. Bede, Provincial, O.P., M.A., S.T.L., St Dominic's Priory, Southampton Road, Haverstock Hill, N.W.5
Jarrett, James E. N. Radcliffe, 6 Elm Buildings, Elm Grove, Southsea, Portsmouth.
Jerningham, Sir Henry S., Bart., J.P., 89 Sloane Street, S.W.1
John Rylands Library, see Manchester.
Johnson, Humphrey John T., Oak Hurst, near Derby.
Jones, Sir Evan Davies, Bart., J.P., 6 Addison Road, Kensington, W.14

Kendal, Mrs, Brandreth House, Parbold, near Wigan, Lancs.
Kendal, Miss (Teresa), 214 Deepdale Road, Preston.
Kennard, Rt Rev. Monsignor Canon, "Westleigh", Burnham, Somerset.

Kensington Public Library, see London.
Kenyon, Major Joseph Robert, M.C., Gillingham Hall, Beccles, Suffolk.
F Keogh, C. George Neal, 12 Girdler's Road, West Kensington, W.14
Kerr, Admiral of the Fleet Lord Walter, G.C.B., J.P., 58 Cromwell Road, S.W.7
Kirby, Edmund, Overdale, Oxton, Birkenhead.
Klincksieck, Monsieur (for the Bibliothèque Nationale), Paris, *c/o Messrs Simpkin, Marshall & Co., 32 Paternoster Row, E.C.4*
F Knill, Alderman Sir John, Bart., K.C.S.G., Crosslets, Mayfield, Sussex.

Lancaster Public Library (James M. Dowbiggin, Librarian), Storey Institute, Lancaster.
Langdale, Colonel Philip, O.B.E., J.P., Houghton Hall, Sancton R.S.O., Yorks.
Langtree, Rev. Richard, St Charles' Presbytery, Grange over Sands, Lancs.
Lanherne, Rev. Mother Prioress, O.C.D., St Columb, Cornwall.
Leeds, Rt Rev. (Dr Cowgill) Bishop of, Bishop's House, Leeds.
Leeds Public Libraries (Thomas W. Hand, City Librarian), Central Public Library, Leeds.
Leeming, Henry Heatley, Ashbury, Prescot Road, Hale, Cheshire.
Lindsay, Very Rev. Monsignor Claud Reginald.—R.I.P.
L Lindsay, Leonard C. C., F.S.A., 18 Grosvenor Mansions, 82 Victoria Street, Westminster, S.W.1
Lindsay, William Alexander, K.C., J.P., M.A., F.S.A., Windsor Herald, College of Arms, E.C.4
Liverpool, Most Rev. (Dr Whiteside) Archbishop of, Archbishop's House, St Domingo Road, Liverpool, N.
Liverpool Public Library (George T. Shaw, Librarian), William Brown Street, Liverpool.
Liverpool.—St Francis Xavier's, Very Rev. (Frederick Parry) Rector, S.J., Salisbury Street.
London.—Antiquaries, Society of, Burlington House, Piccadilly, W.1
London.—Bayswater, W.2—St Mary of the Angels (Very Rev. Francis M. Canon Wyndham, M.A., O.S.C.), Westmoreland Road.
London.—British Museum Library, *c/o Messrs Dulau & Co., 34–36 Margaret Street, Cavendish Square, W.1*
London.—Catholic Reference Library (Miss Pauline Willis, Treasurer), 92 Victoria Street, Westminster, S.W.1
London.—Clapham, S.W.4—Our Lady of Victories, Very Rev. (Henry Campbell) Rector, C.SS.R., Clapham Park Road.
London.—Constitutional Club Library, Northumberland Avenue, W.C.2
London.—Fulham Public Library (Walter S. C. Rae, Librarian), 598 Fulham Road, S.W.6
London.—Society of Genealogists of (Constance Agnew, Secretary), 5 Bloomsbury Square, W.C.1
London.—Guildhall Library (Bernard Kettle, Librarian), The Guildhall, E.C.2
London.—Hammersmith Public Library (Samuel Martin, Librarian), Brook Green Road, W.6
London.—Hampstead, N.W.3—Rev. Mother I.B.V.M., St Mary's Convent, England's Lane.
London.—Haverstock Hill, N.W.5—Very Rev. (Francis Robert Bracey) Prior, O.P., St Dominic's Priory, Southampton Road.

London.—Heralds' College (G. Woods Wollaston, Bluemantle, Librarian), Queen Victoria Street, E.C.4
London.—Kensington Public Library (Herbert Jones, Librarian), Kensington High Street, W.8, *c/o Messrs Farmer & Sons, Young's Library, 179 Kensington High Street, W.8*
London.—Kensington (South), S.W.10—Very Rev. (Austin Moore) Provincial, O.S.M., St Mary's Priory, 264 Fulham Road.
London Library (C. T. H. Wright, LL.D., Secretary and Librarian), 14 St James's Square, S.W.1
London.—"The Month" (Rev. Joseph Keating, S.J., Editor), 31 Farm Street, Berkeley Square, W.1
London.—Record Office Library, *c/o Superintendent of Publications, Book Department, H.M. Stationery Office, Princes Street, Westminster, S.W.1*
London.—Reform Club Library (W. R. B. Prideaux, Librarian), Pall Mall, S.W.1
London.—Stamford Hill, N.15—Rev. Mother General, O.S.M., St Mary's Priory, St Ann's Road.
London.—Westminster Public Library (Frank Pacy, Librarian), Buckingham Palace Road, S.W.1
Long, Rev. Henry, The Presbytery, Leighton Buzzard, Beds.
Longueville, Thomas, J.P., Llanforda, Oswestry, Salop.
Loughnan, Ignatius Hamilton, 383 Viale Giulio Cesare, Rome, Italy.
Lupton, Rev. Edward, Presbytery, South Shore, Blackpool, Lancs.
McCabe, Rt Rev. Monsignor Bernard J. Canon, V.G., St Hilda's Presbytery, Whitby.
MacGregor, Mrs, 12 Craven Gardens, Ealing, W.5
McGuirk, Rev. John, The Presbytery, Bray, co. Wicklow, Ireland.
Madison, Wis., U.S.A.—Wisconsin State Historical Society (Reuben Gold Thwaites, LL.D., Librarian), *c/o Messrs Henry Sotheran and Company, 140 Strand, W.C.2*
Manchester Public Free Library (Charles W. Sutton, M.A., Librarian), King Street, Manchester.
Manchester.—John Rylands Library (Henry Guppy, M.A., Librarian).
Manresa House, Roehampton, S.W.15, Very Rev. (Albert Kopp) Rector, S.J.
Martin, John, Clare House, Chessington Park, Liverpool.
Martin, Mrs John M. H., Invermay, Reddenhill Road, Babbacombe, Torquay.
Mawson, Joseph, F.G.S., 3 Upper Park Road, Hampstead, N.W.3
Maynooth, co. Kildare, Ireland.—St Patrick's College (Rev. Walter McDonald, D.D., Librarian).
Melbourne, Victoria, Australia.—Victoria Public Library (E. la T. Armstrong, Librarian), *c/o the Agent-General of Victoria, Melbourne Place, Strand, W.C.2*
Menevia, Rt Rev. (Dr Mostyn) Bishop of, Bishop's House, Wrexham, North Wales.
Meynell, Edgar, Old Elvet, Durham.
Middlesbrough, Right Rev. (Dr Lacy) Bishop of, Bishop's House, Middlesbrough.
Middlesbrough Public Library (Baker Hudson, Librarian), Middlesbrough.
Milner, Rev. Henry F., St Thomas of Canterbury, Windleshaw, St Helens, Lancashire.
Mitchell Library, see Glasgow.
"Month," see London.

Moorat, Samuel, 25 Pembroke Gardens, Kensington, W.8
Morgan, Sister, Aden, Winsford, Cheshire.
Moriarty, Vy Rev. Ambrose Canon, D.D., Bishop's House, Shrewsbury.
Mount St Bernard's Abbey, near Coalville, Leicestershire, Very Rev. (Lewis Carew) Superior, O.C.R.
Mount St Mary's College, near Chesterfield, Very Rev. (Arthur Collingwood) Rector, S.J.
Mumford, Charles E.—R.I.P.
Munich, Charles J., K.S.G., F.R.Hist.S., 8 Achilles Road, West Hampstead, N.W.6
Myerscough, Rev. Thomas, St Joseph's, Rigby Street, Preston.

Namur, Belgium.—Rev. Superioress General, Couvent de Nôtre Dame.
National Library of Ireland, see Dublin.
Newberry Library, see Chicago.
Newcastle Public Libraries (Basil Anderton, Librarian), New Bridge Street, Newcastle-on-Tyne.
Newdigate, Alfred, M.A., 27 Clarendon Square, Leamington.
New England Historic Genealogical Society, see Boston.
New Hall, Rev. Mother Prioress, C.R.S.S., Chelmsford.
New South Wales Public Library, see Sydney.
New York Historical Society (Robert H. Kelby, Librarian), 170 Central Park West, New York City, U.S.A., (*Messrs B. F. Stevens and Brown*).
New York Public Library (J. S. Billings, Librarian), Aston Library Building, 40 La Fayette Place, *c/o Messrs B. F. Stevens & Brown, 4 Trafalgar Square, W.C.2*
New York State Library, see Albany.
Norfolk, The Duchess of, Arundel Castle, Arundel.
Northampton, Rt Rev. (Dr Keating) Bishop of, Bishop's House, Northampton.

O'Connor, Rev. Arthur, M.C., C.F., St Mary's Place, Bury, Lancashire.
O'Farrell, Rev. Francis, C.F., Catholic Church, Aldershot.
Ontario Legislative Library, see Toronto.
Oratory, see Birmingham.
Oscott College Library, near Birmingham.
Ottawa, Canada.—Canadian Parliament Library (A. D. Cellas, LL.D., and Martin J. Griffin, LL.D., Librarians), *c/o Messrs E. J. Allen & Son, Ltd., King Edward Mansions, 14 Grape Street, Shaftesbury Avenue, W.C.2*
Oulton, Lady Abbess of, O.S.B., St Mary's Abbey, Stone, Staffs.
Oxford.—The Bodleian Library (Falconer Madan, M.A., F.S.A., Librarian).
Oxford.—Campion's Hall (Rev. Charles Plater, S.J., Master).

Paine, Rev. Arthur H., M.A., 47 Manchester Street, Manchester Square, W.1
Parfitt, His Honour Judge J. J., B.A., K.C., Holly Lodge, Cavendish Avenue, Harrogate.
Paris.—Bibliothèque Nationale, see Klincksieck.
Parker,* Colonel John W. R., C.B., J.P., F.S.A., Browsholme Hall, near Clitheroe, Yorkshire.
Parkminster Charterhouse, Partridge Green, Sussex, Very Rev. (Peter M. Pépin) Prior.

* President, Yorkshire Archæological Society (Record Series and Journal) and Yorkshire Parish Register Society.

Pauling, George Craig Saunders.—R.I.P.
Pennsylvania Historical Society, see Philadelphia.
Pennsylvania University Library, see Philadelphia.
Petre, Sebastian Henry, Tor-Bryan, Ingatestone, Essex.
Philadelphia, Pa., U.S.A.—Pennsylvania Historical Society, 1300 Locust Street, *c/o Messrs B. F. Stevens & Brown, 4 Trafalgar Square, W.C.2*
Philadelphia, Pa., U.S.A.—Pennsylvania University Library (Morris Jastrow, Jun., Librarian), 34th Street and Woodland Avenue.
Phillipson, Rev. William A., St Milgithe, Eddington, Herne Bay, Kent.
Pilley, Mrs Walter, The Barton, Hereford.
Plymouth, Rt Rev. (Dr Keily) Bishop of, Bishop's House, Cecil Street, Plymouth.
Pollen, Mrs Hungerford.—R.I.P.
F Pollen, Rev. John Hungerford, S.J., 31 Farm Street, Berkeley Square, W.1
Portsmouth, Rt Rev. (Dr Cotter) Bishop of, Bishop's House, Edinburgh Road, Portsmouth.
Portsmouth.—Central Public Library (James Hutt, M.A., Borough Librarian), Town Hall Square, Park Road.
Preston Free Public Library (W. B. Barton, Curator), Preston.
Preston.—St Ignatius', Rev. (John Ashton) Rector, S.J.
Princeton Theological Seminary Library (Rev. J. H. Dulles, Librarian), Princeton, New Jersey, U.S.A.
Quigley, Rev. Denis Joseph, San Gerardo, Cwmbran, Monmouthshire.
Radcliffe, Charles A. F., The Old Hall. Stackhouse, Settle, Yorks.
Radcliffe, Richard Duncan, M.A., F.S.A., 26 Derwent Road, Old Swan, Liverpool.
Ratcliffe College, Very Rev. (Joseph Cremonini) President, I.C., near Leicester.
Record Office Library, see London.
Reform Club, see London.
Reynolds, Colonel James Philip, J.P., Dove Park, Woolton, near Liverpool.
FL Riddell, Cuthbert David Giffard, J.P., Swinburne Castle, Barrasford, Northumberland.
Riddell, Edward Charles, J.P., Hermeston Hall, Oldcotes, Rotherham, *Kinwarton House, Alcester, Warwickshire.*
Riddell-Blount, Major Edward Francis, J.P., Cheeseburn Grange, Newcastle-on-Tyne.
Robertson, Charles, K.S.G., 31 The Drive, Hove, Sussex.
Robinson, Wilfrid Clavering, F.R.Hist.S., 1 St Luke's Road, Bayswater, W.11
Rochdale Public Libraries (R. J. Gordon, Librarian), Art Gallery and Museum, Rochdale.
Roehampton, Rev. Mother Superior, Sacred Heart Convent, S.W.15
Rome.—BIBLIOTECA APOSTOLICA VATICANA (*Honorary*). Rev.A.Ratti, Prefect, The Vatican.
Rome.—Library, Collegio Inglese, Rt Rev. (Mgr Arthur Hinsley, D.D., B.A.) Rector, Via Monserrato 45
L Roskell, Charles John, 6 Vicarage Gate, Kensington, W.8
Ruvigny, Marquis of, 15 Hanover Chambers, Buckingham Street, Strand, W.C.2
F St Beuno's College, St Asaph, Flintshire, Very Rev.(Alexander Keogh) Rector, S.J.

St Edmund's House, see Cambridge.
St Helens (Lancs.).—Holy Cross, Rev. (Frederick Bateman) Rector, S.J.
St Helens (Lancs.).—St Mary's, Lowe House, Rev. (Reginald Riley) Rector, S.J.
St Leonards-on-Sea, Rev. Mother Superior, Convent H.C.J.
F Salford, Rt Rev. (Dr Casartelli) Bishop of, St Bede's College, Manchester.
Sands, W. H. B., 15 King Street, Covent Garden, W.C.2
Scott-Gatty, Sir Alfred Scott, K.C.V.O., F.S.A., late Garter Principal King of Arms.—R.I.P.
Scrope, Henry Aloysius, Danby-on-Yore, Middleham S.O., Yorks.
Scrope, Stephen Francis Eustace, Duchy Court, Harrogate.
Semmes, Raphael Thomas.—R.I.P.
Servite Monastery, see London.
Sharrock, Very Rev. Thomas Canon, Bishop's House, Salford.
Sheffield Public Library (Samuel Smith, F.R.Hist.S., Librarian), Surrey Street, Sheffield.
L Sheldrake, Harry James, White Barn, Kelvedon S.O., Essex.
L Sheldrake, James Ernest, Farm Hill, Kelvedon S.O., Essex.
L Sheldrake, Willie, White Barn, Kelvedon S.O., Essex.
Shrewsbury, Rt Rev. (Dr. Singleton) Bishop of, Bishop's House, 39 Beresford Road, Birkenhead.
Signet Library, see Edinburgh.
Skeet, Major Francis J. A., 8 Park Square, Regent's Park, N.W.1
"Stimmen aus Maria Laach," see Valkenburg.
Smith, Miss Ellen, St Peter's Gate, Lancaster.
Smith, Mrs. F. Yorke, Boughfield Cottage, Sidmouth, S. Devon.
F Smith, Alderman John Peter, J.P., Arndene, Barrow-in-Furness.
Smith, Richard, J.P., Greenfield House, Lancaster.
Smith, William Abbey, Rosebery Villa, Hutton Avenue, West Hartlepool.
Smith, William Bernard Stanislaus, J.P., Newsham House, Broughton, near Preston.
Stafford, Lt.-Col. the Lord, D.S.O., Swynnerton Park, Stone, Staffs.
Stamford Hill Convent, see London.
Stanbrook Abbey, The Lady Abbess, O.S.B., Worcester.
Stanfield, Very Rev. Raymund Canon.—R.I.P.
Stanley-Cary-Caddell, Mrs, Harbourstown, Balbriggan, co. Meath, Ireland.
Stapleton-Bretherton, Frederick, J.P.—R.I.P.
Stevenson, Rev. William, The Presbytery, Kendal.
Stockport Public Library (R. Hargreaves, Librarian), Stockport, Cheshire.
Stokes, Philip Folliott Scott, 6 Stone Buildings, Lincoln's Inn, W.C.2
Stonyhurst College, Blackburn, Very Rev. (Edwd. O'Connor) Rector, S.J.
Sumner, Francis G., J.P., Dene House, Kineton, Warwickshire.
F Sutcliffe, Very Rev. William Ormond Canon, M.A., 7 Howitt Road, Hampstead, N.W.3
Swarbreck, Edward Dukinfield, Bedale, Yorkshire.
Sydney.—New South Wales Public Library, *c/o Messrs Truslove and Hanson, 153 Oxford Street, W.1*

Talbot, Colonel The Rt Hon. Lord Edmund, Deputy Earl Marshal' G.C.V.O., P.C., D.S.O., M.P., 1 Buckingham Palace Gardens, S.W.1
F Tatum, Rev. George B., M.A., St Mary Magdalen's, Upper North Street, Brighton.

Taunton.—Rev. Mother Abbess, O.S.F., Franciscan Convent.
L Taylor-Smith, Mrs M. E. Piercey, Colpike Hall, Lanchester, co. Durham.
Teebay, Rev. George, The Rectory, Weld Bank, Chorley, Lancs.
Teignmouth, Lady Abbess, O.S.B., St Scholastica's Abbey, Devon.
Tempest, Mrs, Broughton Hall, Skipton-in-Craven, Yorkshire.
Thomas, Charles Edward, 13 Queen's Square, Bath.
Toke, Leslie A. St L., Bucksford, Great Chart, Ashford, Kent.
Toronto, Ontario, Canada.—Ontario Legislative Library (Avern Pardoe, Librarian), *c/o Messrs E. G. Allen & Son, King Edward Mansions, 14 Grape Street, Shaftesbury Avenue, W.C.2*
Torre Diaz, Bertha Countess de, 21 Devonshire Place, Portland Place, W.1
Trappes-Lomax, Miss, Clayton Hall, Accrington.
Trappes-Lomax, Mrs, Clayton Hall, Accrington.
Trappes-Lomax, Major Richard, J.P., Allsprings, Great Harwood, Blackburn.
Treowen, Major-General the Lord, C.B., C.M.G., Llanarth Court, Raglan, Monmouth.
Trinity College Library, see Dublin.
Trotman, John William, Terrace Villa, Queen's Road, Brentwood, Essex.
Turnbull, Philip Bernard, Egton, Penylan Road, Cardiff.
Turville-Petre, Colonel Oswald, J.P., B.A., Bosworth Hall, Rugby.
Urquhart, Francis Fortescue, M.A., Balliol College, Oxford.
Ushaw College Library, Durham (Rev. Edwin Bonney, Librarian).
Valkenburg, Limburg, Holland.—"Stimmen der Zeit" (Rev. Heinrich Tierp, S.J., redacteur), Ignatius Kolleg.
Valladolid, Spain.—Very Rev. (Michael J. Burns, D.D.) Rector, Colegio Ingles.
Vassall-Phillips, Rev. Oliver R., C.SS.R., C.F., Bishop Eton, Wavertree, Liverpool.
Vatican Library, see Rome.
L Vaughan, Major Charles Jerome, O.B.E., J.P., Courtfield, Ross, Herefordshire.
Vaughan, Col. Francis Baynham, K.C.P.—R.I.P.
Vaughan, Rev. Herbert, D.D., Mission House, Brondesbury Park, N.W.6
FL Vaux of Harrowden, The Lord, M.A., Harrowden Hall, Wellingborough, Northants.
Venturi, Rev. Pietro Tacchi, S.J., Via S. Nicola da Tolentino 8, Rome, Italy.
Victoria Public Library, see Melbourne.
F Wainewright, John Bannerman, 6 Grand Avenue, Hove, Sussex.
Wake, Philip Kenyon, Handsworth Grange, Sheffield.
Waldron, Rt Hon. Laurence Ambrose, P.C., Marino, Ballybrack, co. Dublin, Ireland.
Walmesley, Very Rev. William Provost, Rector, St Joseph's College, Upholland, Wigan.
Walmsley, Thomas, Thistleton Lodge, Kirkham, Lancs.
Warrington, J. Francis, Walton Grange, Wakefield.
Washington Library of Congress (Herbert Putnam, LL.D., Litt. D., Librarian), Washington, D.C., U.S.A., *c/o Messrs Allen & Son, King Edward's Mansions, 14 Grape Street, Shaftesbury Avenue, W.C.2*
Watson, Colonel Sir Charles Gordon, K.B.E., C.M.G., 82 Harley Street, W.1

Watson, Sir Thomas E., Bart., St Mary's Lodge, Newport, Monmouthshire.
F Wedgwood, Rowland Henry, M.A., Slindon, Arundel, Sussex.
Weetman, Henry Charles, Ryall House, Upton-on-Severn, Worcestershire.
Weld, Francis Joseph, 32 Weld Road, Birkdale, Southport.
F Westminster, His Eminence Cardinal Bourne, the Archbishop of, Archbishop's House, Ambrosden Avenue, Westminster, S.W.1
Westminster Public Libraries, see London.
Whitfield, Rev. Joseph L., M.A., D.S.O., St Edmund's House, Mount Pleasant, Cambridge.
Wigan Free Public Library (Henry G. Folkard, F.S.A., Librarian).
F Williams, Alfred, J.P., The Mount, Caerleon, Monmouthshire.
F Williamson, George Charles, Litt. D., Burgh House, Well Walk, Hampstead, N.W.3
Willson, Very Rev. E. Hilary, Prior, O.S.B., Fort Augustus Abbey, Inverness.
Wilmot, Hon. Alexander Count, K.S.G., St Monica's, Waterloo Green, Wynberg, C.F., South Africa.
Wimbledon, S.W.19—Wimbledon College, Very Rev. (Aston Chichester) Rector, S.J.
Wimbledon Public Library (Henry William Bull, Librarian), Wimbledon, S.W.19
F Windle, Sir Bertram C. A., M.D., LL.D., F.R.S., F.S.A., President, Queen's College, Cork.
Wisconsin State Historical Society, see Madison.
Witham, Philip, Whitmoor House, Sutton Park, near Guildford.
Wonersh (St John's) Seminary, Rt Rev. (Mgr Doubleday) Rector, Wonersh, near Guildford.
F Wood,* Herbert Maxwell, B.A., 12 Tankerville Terrace, Newcastle-on-Tyne.
Woodruff, Mrs Cumberland, 20*a* High Street, Oxford.
F Woollan, Joseph Henry, 44 South Park Road, Wimbledon, S.W.19
Worcester, Mass., U.S.A., Free Public Library (Samuel Swett Green, M.A., Librarian), *c/o Messrs Kegan, Paul, Trench, Trübner & Co., Broadway House, 67–74 Carter Lane, E.C.4*

F York.—Rev. Mother, I.B.V.M., St Mary's Convent, Micklegate Bar.
York Public Library (Arthur H. Furnish, City Librarian), Clifford Street, York.
Young, Smelter Joseph, Richmond Park, near Sheffield.

* Hon. Secretary, Durham and Northumberland Parish Register Society.

N.B.—Changes of address are to be notified to the Secretary.

NOTICES

The difficulties encountered have been referred to in the Annual Report. Lately an additional loss by the death of our esteemed member, Dom Henry Norbert Birt, O.S.B., has put a temporary stop to Downside papers; but we count on one of his able colleagues taking up the task. One volume is near completion; another well advanced; yet another just started; and a fourth may be started very soon. So it is hoped to catch up with arrears.

The general commendation of our work by competent authorities should appeal to Catholics especially to join and help. We ought not only to regain the numbers of members lost by the war, but resume the advance made before. Annual subscriptions, and others for back volumes of which some are getting nearly exhausted, should keep our finances in their present sound state, and maintain the output.

Members are requested to call the attention of their friends to the Society and its work. A copy of the current subscription form is enclosed to members this year, in case they desire to introduce a friend. It shows also how back numbers are procurable by members desiring to complete a set; but it must be clearly understood that it is liable to alteration without notice.

Transcripts of interesting unpublished documents ready for the press, together with the loan of the originals for the purpose of collation, are invited. It is desired always to have material for half a dozen volumes ready for printing, as special donations for printing may enable the output of work to be increased.

Offers of help in transcribing documents, especially in the Public Offices in London, where the greater part of the documents relating to the country are stored, are invited. Parish priests are especially requested to provide exact copies of old registers in their custody, or give facilities for this being done.

Serious loss of time and expense have been incurred in some cases by manuscript being sent incomplete or modified. It is desired to impress on transcribers that papers should be *complete, without excisions, verbatim et literatim,* although they may not agree with modern ideas. Merit lies in their absolute integrity and identity, as far as modern printing will allow.

Members desirous of paying annual subscriptions through their bankers can be supplied with a "Banker's Order," on application to the Bursar or Secretary.

N.B. A few special portraits of the six priests connected with St Gregory's College, Paris, forming illustrations to Volume XIX, have been printed, and can be had by Members only on subscription of *7s. 6d.* post free.

TEN YEARS' OBITUARY

1909

Brand, James, K.C.S.G., 15 Jan., æt. 77.
Crook, Rt Rev. Mgr John Edward Canon, 2 March, æt. 71.
F Bodenham-Lubienski, Count Louis Pomian, 19 March, æt. 56.
Mostyn, William, 25 March, æt. 85.
Cary-Elwes, Valentine Dudley Henry, 16 June, æt. 76.
F Scrope, Simon Conyers, 16 June, æt. 51.
Ripon, George Frederick Samuel Robinson, 1st Marquess of, K.G., 9 July, æt. 81.
Jordan, Rev. Andrew, 27 July, æt. 44.
F Humble, John, 29 July, æt. 83.
Saunders, (Miss) Sarah, 15 Sept., æt. 73.
Hanmer, Anthony John, 2 Nov., æt. 92.
Chamberlayne, Major Tankerville James, 16 Dec., æt. 66.

1910

Powell, Vy Rev. Austin, V.F., 10 Aug., æt. 68.
Walton, Hon. Mr Justice (Sir Joseph), 12 Aug., æt. 64.
Beesley, Rt Rev. Mgr John, 18 Oct., æt. 76.
Nevill, Henry, 25 Nov., æt. .

1911

Gordon, Rt Rev. William, Bishop of Leeds, 7 June, æt. 79.
Gordon, Very Rev. James Watson Canon, 29 July, æt. 73.
Payne, John Orlebar, M.A., 10 Oct., æt. 75.
Norris, Very Rev. John, Cong. Orat., D.D., 18 Oct., æt. 68.
Greenway, Edward Maurice, 4 Dec., æt. 71.

1912

Washbourne, Robert Beale, 9 Jan., æt. 75.
Iles, Very Rev. Daniel Canon, L.D., 1 Feb., æt. 56.
Ward, Samuel Francis Bernard, 15 July, æt. 60.
F Blount, Alfred John, 26 Sept., æt. 66.
Worth, Henry George, M.A., 2 Oct., æt. 60.
F Wilcocks, Horace Stone, M.A., 29 Oct., æt. 77.
Luck, Rt Rev. Mgr Thomas Canon, 16 Nov., æt. 75.
Gerard, Rev. John, S.J., 12 Dec., æt. 72.

1913

Ashburnham, Bertram Ashburnham, 5th Earl of, G.C.P., G.C.M., Jan., æt. 72.
Worsley-Worswick, Major William, 16 July, æt. 75.
Pilley, Walter, 22 Aug., æt. 65.
Carr, Rt Rev. Mgr James Canon, 9 Nov., æt. 86.

1914

F Andrew, William Raeburn, 7 Jan., æt. 60.
Robinson, (Miss) Elizabeth, 9 Jan., æt. 92.
Turner, Rt Rev. William, Bishop of Galloway, 19 Jan., æt. 69.
F Matthews, John Hobson, 23 Jan., æt. 56.
F Jerningham, Sir Hubert Edward Henry, K.C.M.G., 3 April, æt. 71.
F Dolan, Rev. John Gilbert, O.S.B., 10 April, æt. 61.
Fitzsimons, (Miss) Mary, 22 April, æt. 61.
Eager, Rev. James, 17 Oct., æt. 63.

1915

Eyre, Lewis Joseph, 7 Jan., æt. 91.
Bingham, William Alexander Baring, 8 Jan., æt. 56.
McKenna, (Miss) Alice, 5 Feb., æt. 68.
Goldstone, (Mrs) Frances E., 10 March, æt. 81.
Boothman, Charles Thomas, 20 April, æt. 71.
Coulston, Rev. Gabriel, D.D., 17 May, æt. 85.
Cheney, Alfred Denton, 17 May, æt. 66.
F Spedding, Carlisle James Scott, 26 Nov., æt. 63.
Acton, Margaret (Mrs Vincent A.), 30 Nov., æt. 78.

1916

Trappes-Lomax, John Byrnand, 25 Jan., æt. 39.
Berkeley, Major Henry William, 30 Jan., æt. 84.
Eyston, John Joseph, 7 June, æt. 49.
Mostyn of Talacre, Anna Maria Lady, 11 June, æt. 65.
F Shipley, Orby, M.A., 5 July, æt. 84.
Semmes, Raphael Thomas, 4 Sept., æt. 59.
Ferrers, Henry Ferrers, 23 Sept., æt. 68.

1917

Chichester, Major Henry Augustus, 21 Jan., æt. 70.
F Norfolk, Henry Fitzalan Howard, 15th Duke of, Earl Marshal of England, K.G., P.C., G.C.V.O., 11 Feb., æt. 69. *Second President.*
Anderson, Yarborough, 22 April, æt. 66.
O'Dwyer, Rt Rev. Edward Thomas, Bishop of Limerick, 19 Aug., æt. 75.
Carr, Richard Marsh, 22 Sept., æt. 75.
Caswell, Very Rev. John Canon, 11 Nov., æt. 71.

1918

Stapleton, Hon. Mrs Bryan (Mary Helen), 10 April, æt. 80.
Lindsay, Very Rev. Mgr Claud Reginald, 23 July, æt. 56.
Fenton, Rt Rev. Patrick, Bishop of Amycla, 23 Aug., æt. 81.
Stanfield, Very Rev. Raymund Canon, 19 Sept., æt. 77.
Scott-Gatty, Sir Alfred Scott, K.C.V.O., late Garter Principal King of Arms, 18 Dec., æt. 71.

1919

Pollen, Mrs John Hungerford (Maria Margaret), 18 Jan., æt. 80.
Pauling, George Craig Saunders, 10 Feb., æt. 64.
Mumford, Charles Edward, 18 Feb., æt. 65.
Cox, John Charles, LL.D., 23 Feb., æt. 75.
Herries, Angela Mary Charlotte Lady, 28 Feb., æt.
Fitzherbert, Basil Thomas, 12 April, æt. 83.
Stapleton-Bretherton, Frederick Annesley, 13 April, æt. 78.
Birt, Rev. Henry Norbert, O.S.B., 21 Aug., æt. 58.
Vaughan, Colonel Francis Baynham, K.C.P., 9 Sept., æt. 75.

Requiescant in Pace.